REFERENCE INDEX TO V. I. LENIN *COLLECTED WORKS*

SUBJECT INDEX

V. I. LENIN

COLLECTED WORKS

VOLUME

47

INDEX PART 2

Index Subject

LAWRENCE & WISHART
LONDON

WORKERS OF ALL COUNTRIES, UNITE!

REFERENCE INDEX TO V. I. LENIN *COLLECTED WORKS*

PART TWO

SUBJECT INDEX

PROGRESS PUBLISHERS
MOSCOW

СПРАВОЧНЫЙ ТОМ
К СОБРАНИЮ СОЧИНЕНИЙ
В. И. ЛЕНИНА

Часть 2

На английском языке

© Progress Publishers 1980

Printed in the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics

С $\frac{10102-776}{014(01)-80}$ 25—80 0101020000

CONTENTS

PREFACE 5
SUBJECT INDEX 7
A 9
B 50
C 77
D 167
E 190
F 202
G 232
H 244
I 252
J 292
K 294
L 303
M 331
N 369
O 392
P 406
Q 481
R 482
S 531
T 603
U 624
V 631
W 635
Y 662
Z 663

PREFACE

The subject index is a guide to Lenin's works, providing the reader with an opportunity to find answers to any questions he may have on them. It reflects all the great ideological richness of Leninism, Lenin's development of Marxism under new historical conditions, his struggle to create and consolidate the Communist Party of the Soviet Union and the Soviet socialist state, Lenin's ideas and instructions about ways to build socialism and communism, about the international working-class and communist movement, about the national liberation struggle and many other subjects.

The names of parties, historical events, spheres of knowledge, individual disciplines, problems, questions and so on are given as a thematic headings. The subject index contains a number of name headings, including: "Marx, K.—life and work", "Engels, F.—life and work", "Lenin, V.I.—autobiographical documents", as well as others devoted mainly to people connected with the political, philosophical, literary and other trends set out or criticised by Lenin, such as: "Berkeley and Berkeleianism", "Hegel and Hegelianism", "Kant and Kantianism" "Feuerbach , "Tolstoi, Lev and Tolstoyism", "Bernstein and Bernsteinism", "Kautsky and Kautskyism, the struggle against it", "Trotsky and Trotskyism, the struggle against it", and others.

The name sections of the subject index give the page numbers of statements by Lenin not only about particular people, their views and activities, but also the trends they headed (for instance, about Hegelianism, Bernsteinism, and the like).

The newspapers that were the central organs of the Party (*Iskra*, the old, Leninist, 1900-03; *Vperyod*, 1905; *Proletary*, 1905; *Proletary*, 1906-09; *Pravda* and others), as well as newspapers and magazines bearing the names of political groups (such as the Plekhanov group and the newspaper *Yedinstvo*) are given under separate headings.

When necessary, the word order in the headings has been changed (inverted), usually to make it begin with a noun or a noun followed by adjectives (for example, "Internationalism, proletarian", rather than "Proletarian internationalism") and only in individual cases with an adjective (such as "Peace treaties of the Soviet state").

Under the usual word order, without inversion, where the reader might seek particular concepts in the subject index, he is referred to

the word order used in the index (for instance, "Proletarian internationalism—*see* Internationalism, proletarian"). Under less common synonyms, references are also given to better known ones (for example, "Plebiscite—*see* Referendum").

In order to make the index easier to use, headings on similar topics contain references to one another. For instance, under the heading "Dictatorship of the proletariat (theory)", the reader is referred to those entitled "Democracy, proletarian, socialist", and "Soviet socialist state". References to headings or sub-headings indicate which more general or more specific, related issues are covered by the other sections of the index.

In all the headings or sub-headings containing the word "Party" (such as the "Working-class movement in Russia—Party's leading role"), this refers to the Communist Party of the Soviet Union. "Russia" applies to Russia before the Great October Socialist Revolution of 1917.

The headings in the index are given in alphabetical order. Those entitled "Communist Party of the Soviet Union (CPSU), RSDLP, RSDLP (B), RCP (B)", "Marx, Engels, Marxism", are given in separate thematic sections.

The reference volume has been prepared by a group of scientific workers of the section of V.I. Lenin's works of the Institute of Marxism-Leninism under the Central Committee of the CPSU, with assistance from other sectors of the Institute.

Institute of Marxism-Leninism,
Central Committee of the CPSU

SUBJECT INDEX

A

Abolition of classes—*see* Classes and class struggle; Communism; Socialism

Absolute, the—**38,** 104, 147, 206, 301, 363

Absolute and relative, the—**14,** 132-35, 246, 261-62, 309-10; **38,** 106, 146, 180, 206-07, 229, 360

See also Relativism; Truth (philos.)—absolute and relative

Absolute and relative impoverishment of the masses under capitalism—*see* Impoverishment of the working masses under capitalism

Absolute rent—**4,** 147, 158; **5,** 120, 125-27; **6,** 344-45, 347; **10,** 282; **13,** 297, 298-300, 301-07, 311-12, 313, 317-18, 361, 418, 427; **15,** 169-70, 248-51, 253, 256, 264, 282-85; **18,** 167-68; **20,** 376; **21,** 67-68; **28,** 313; **40,** 40, 46-47

See also Rent, ground

Absolute truth—*see* Truth (philos.)

Absolutism, autocracy—**2,** 118-21, 302, 314, 332, 333-35; **4,** 213, 235-39, 246, 253, 263-65, 363-65; **5,** 76, 99, 468; **6,** 164-65, 223, 368, 432; **8,** 257-58, 459-60, 557-59; **13,** 124, 470-74; **15,** 200, 271-72, 321-22, 337, 384-85, 417; **17,** 281-83, 304-05; **18,** 65, 342-44, 397-98; **20,** 401; **21,** 416, 440; **25,** 392, 444

Abstract labour—*see* Labour (econ.)—its dual nature in commodity economy

Abstraction—**8,** 454; **14,** 70; **38,** 92, 100, 171, 199, 279, 322, 345, 372

—abstract and concrete, empty abstraction—**1,** 192-95, 395, 412, 421, 424-25, 442-45, 453-54, 461, 482, 500; **2,** 178, 197, 220, 257, 262, 450, 454; **3,** 630; **4,** 47, 86-90, 92, 164; **5,** 110, 487; **6,** 44, 47-48, 456; **7,** 369, 412, 477-78; **8,** 290; **9,** 86; **10,** 86, 136, 231, 358, 464, 467; **11,** 214; **13,** 256, 321; **14,** 24-25, 43, 150, 167, 227, 229, 268, 346; **15,** 405, 407-08; **17,** 73-74, 113; **20,** 400-04, 416; **21,** 53; **22,** 271, 272, 347; **23,** 57; **32,** 335; **35,** 273; **38,** 70, 91-92, 99-100, 109, 138, 171, 176, 180, 195, 202, 208, 229, 232-36, 318, 502

—scientific—**1,** 94; **4,** 87; **6,** 131; **14,** 41, 186; **38,** 171

—formation of abstractions—**14,** 186; **38,** 178-79, 182, 204-05, 235

See also Ascent; Truth (philos.)—its concrete nature

Abyssinia—**39,** 407, 466, 513, 696, 710

Academy of Sciences of the RSFSR—**27,** 320-21

Accountability—**28,** 351; **30,** 142; **31,** 506-07; **32,** 121, 126-30, 380, 381-98; **33,** 42-48, 338; **35,** 357, 477, 482, 497, 504, 528-29; **36,** 493, 544-45, 547, 560-61; **42,** 45, 85-87, 96-97, 106-07, 116-19, 123-24, 140-41, 163, 182-83, 192, 222-23, 270, 303-04, 313-15, 332, 356-57; **44,** 148, 186, 187, 312, 313, 317, 324, 431; **45,** 77-78, 95, 104-05, 108-09, 148-49, 155-57, 220-21, 228, 231, 235, 251-52, 288, 290, 303, 304, 317, 323, 329-30, 335-36, 350, 351-52, 363, 372-73, 375, 394-95, 438-39, 465, 476, 480-81, 494, 503, 514, 524-25, 550, 576, 577

Accounting and control in building socialism—**25,** 470, 473-74; **26,** 37-38, 104-10, 288, 292, 294, 297, 359-60, 365-66, 388-89, 392-94, 410-15, 416-17; **27,** 90-91, 136-37, 157, 161, 213, 241, 243, 246, 248, 250-56, 260, 284-85, 295-305, 308, 316, 318-19, 334, 353-54, 386, 389, 392-93, 397; **28,** 36, 222, 224, 326, 379, 399, 421, 426-27; **30,** 300-01; **32,** 154, 330-36, 357, 364, 384, 385, 392; **33,** 42-48, 62, 87-88, 339, 345-46; **35,** 482, 546; **36,** 461, 464-65; **42,** 71-72, 73-76, 79, 81-82, 84, 86-87, 116-17, 181; **44,** 78, 85, 89, 186, 190, 341

Accumulation of capital—**1,** 81-89, 98, 104-05, 216, 218, 248; **2,** 146-48, 155-60, 179-82; **3,** 44-46, 48-49, 52-53, 357, 360-61, 554-56; **4,** 134; **21,** 63-65, 226; **22,** 275-76
See also Primitive accumulation of capital

Aden—**39,** 255

Adherence to principles—**36,** 94-95, 194, 198, 210, 273-74, 400; **41,** 266-67, 367; **43,** 267, 269-71, 395, 537, 540, 569, 570; **44,** 51
See also Partisanship

Adventurism, revolutionary—*see* Revolutionary adventurism

Afghanistan—**23,** 127; **28,** 23; **29,** 516; **31,** 491; **39,** 102, 447, 464-66, 511, 539, 687, 696, 709, 721, 726-27, 728

Africa—**18,** 337-38, 491; **21,** 226, 291, 407; **22,** 243, 254, 272, 286, 296, 299, 357; **23,** 78, 212, 351; **24,** 249, 253, 340, 355, 376, 406, 407, 412, 517; **28,** 63, 430; **29,** 475, 516; **39,** 37, 38, 39, 101, 112, 210, 244, 252, 253-54, 255-56, 286, 287, 289, 290, 291, 292, 294, 296-97, 298, 299, 301, 305, 306, 326, 339, 341, 356-57, 379-80, 389, 406, 407, 408, 430, 435, 448, 450, 451, 462, 466, 468, 474, 480-81, 483, 487, 489, 492, 493, 494-95, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 520, 524, 538, 540, 550, 554, 568-69, 570, 572, 619, 682, 686, 687, 692, 694, 698, 700, 710, 712, 716

Aggression, imperialist—**4,** 373-77; **15,** 222-23, 227-28; **18,** 337-38, 339-40; **19,** 100; **21,** 28; **22,** 294-98; **23,** 128-30, 178-80, 336-37; **24,** 58-59, 116-17, 189-90, 252, 258-61, 270-71, 402, 405-07; **25,** 391; **28,** 80-81; **30,** 393-95; **31,** 216-17, 442-43; **33,** 349; **35,** 450, 451

Agitation, Party
—its tasks and importance—**1,** 298; **2,** 328-34, 341; **4,** 180, 212, 216, 219, 230, 235-36, 252-53, 262, 263, 268, 270-80, 282-83, 288, 290-91, 294-95, 296, 324-26, 361, 369, 425; **5,** 18, 20-21, 22, 341, 351, 400-01, 410, 414, 416, 421, 425-26, 429-30, 432, 448, 459,

472-73, 489, 512, 513, 516; **6,** 98, 106, 167, 168, 170, 296; **7,** 383, 450; **8,** 560; **9,** 18-19, 105; **13,** 108, 136; **15,** 61-62, 174, 179, 215, 216-17, 218, 227-28, 278, 280, 291; **16,** 218; **17,** 459, 475, 478; **18,** 235; **19,** 419-21; **20,** 501, 515-16; **23,** 142, 143; **29,** 111, 190, 195, 222, 504; **30,** 457; **31,** 108, 177-80, 369-73; **34,** 171-72; **35,** 347, 352; **36,** 431, 487; **40,** 69-70; **42,** 173; **43,** 51; **44,** 104, 105; **45,** 142-43
—anti-militarist (verbal and written)—**13,** 80, 91; **15,** 197; **21,** 126-27, 181-82, 277, 402; **23,** 87, 209-10
—importance of agitational publications—**2,** 122-25, 272-73; **4,** 225, 281-82, 324-26, 355; **5,** 20-21, 22-23, 326, 344-45, 398-99, 407, 431, 489, 501, 502; **6,** 295-96; **9,** 227-28, 288-89; **15,** 224, 324, 438-39; **16,** 111-12; **17,** 473-74; **18,** 136, 212, 216; **19,** 423-24; **20,** 248; **28,** 96-98, 386; **30,** 385; **34,** 171-72, 360-61; **35,** 67, 233-34, 352; **36,** 281-84; **41,** 252; **44,** 255
—use of parliamentary rostrum and election campaigns—**8,** 375; **9,** 182-83, 212, 218, 219-20, 223, 262-64, 267, 269; **10,** 97, 424-25; **11,** 23, 286, 294, 299-300, 416, 428-29, 451-52, 460, 468; **12,** 20, 43-44, 51, 54, 62, 69, 119, 124, 130, 141, 184, 187, 205, 485; **13,** 42-43, 59, 60-61, 128-31, 136, 139, 144; **15,** 224, 227-28, 278-79, 294-95, 298-300, 316-17, 324, 352-53, 418, 429-30, 439; **16,** 25, 27-28, 35, 81, 110-12, 151-52, 178, 180, 199-200; **17,** 224, 278-79, 283, 340-41, 364, 418, 459, 467-68, 473, 479, 512; **18,** 136, 235, 238; **19,** 50; **29,** 503; **31,** 86; **36,** 150; **41,** 189-90
—in national languages—**6,** 297, 470; **7,** 92, 95; **19,** 249; **30,** 161
—and propaganda (relationship)—**2,** 329, 332-33, 334; **4,** 279, 326; **5,** 400-01, 409-10; **6,** 167; **42,** 224; **43,** 51
—role of political exposures—**2,** 122-23, 340-42; **4,** 263, 289, 294, 326, 425-26; **5,** 20-22, 79, 95, 100, 237-38, 259, 261-62, 273, 340, 400-01, 412-17, 421, 422-23, 425-26, 430-32, 435-36, 455-56, 488-89, 507; **6,** 170, 427-28, 516; **8,** 68; **12,** 83-85, 215; **13,** 128-30; **16,** 81, 178; **18,** 302-03; **23,** 209; **34,** 77
—its forms and methods—**2,** 334, 349; **4,** 282-83, 291, 326, 425; **5,** 410, 425, 426; **6,** 314-15, 428; **7,** 95; **8,** 66-69, 375; **9,** 227; **11,** 294; **15,** 215, 302, 409; **16,** 28; **17,** 341; **18,** 105; **23,** 65, 143; **29,** 277, 289, 323; **31,** 48; **34,** 171; **36,** 450-51, 479, 527; **41,** 98, 165, 175; **42,** 160-62, 200, 215, 236-37, 316-18, 389; **43,** 216, 493; **44,** 100, 120-21, 178, 196-97, 216, 244, 255-56, 272, 400; **45,** 545
—its content and character—**4,** 234, 240-41, 425, 426; **5,** 236-37, 340-41, 349-51, 400-03, 405, 468, 491-92, 514; **6,** 149, 167, 169-70, 352, 494; **8,** 373-74, 405-06; **9,** 147, 189; **10,** 110-11; **12,** 44, 163; **13,** 39, 47, 49, 59, 131, 139, 166; **15,** 61-62, 174, 277, 305; **18,** 105; **19,** 169; **20,** 33; **25,** 449; **28,** 203; **29,** 352; **30,** 304, 385, 457; **32,** 215; **34,** 342-43; **35,** 171-72, 311-12; **36,** 150, 450, 487, 527; **41,** 129, 148, 153, 156, 172-73, 227-28, 244-45, 304, 383-84, 429; **42,** 81-82, 122, 174, 216, 300, 339, 389; **43,** 493, 593; **44,** 90,

105-06, 241, 258, 259, 345; **45,** 126
—between 1890 and 1900—**2,** 122-25, 272-73, 327-28, 329-31, 332-33, 346-47; **4,** 180-81, 225-26, 230, 244, 252-53, 268, 279-81, 291-92, 294, 324-26, 367, 369; **5,** 236-37, 260-61, 376, 403, 422, 441-42; **8,** 112, 139, 211; **9,** 105, 150; **17,** 124; **18,** 302-03; **19,** 394-95; **20,** 248, 278
—between 1901 and 1904—**4,** 427-28; **5,** 20-21, 95, 100, 231, 236, 241, 261-62, 273, 290, 301, 324-25, 326, 339-41, 344-45, 351, 393, 398-408, 412-17, 420-21, 422, 425, 430-32, 455, 458-59, 468, 472-73, 482, 500-01, 505, 512-14; **6,** 59, 98, 105, 110, 124, 158, 167-70, 178-79, 211, 255, 262, 293, 295, 296, 315, 352, 400, 405, 427-28, 470, 480-81, 494-95, 516; **7,** 126, 202, 390, 448, 506, 516, 527, 541; **8,** 67, 69, 112, 211; **9,** 69; **13,** 106; **17,** 124; **25,** 278-79; **34,** 171-72; **41,** 98, 101, 131; **43,** 51
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 153, 178, 179, 188, 196, 213, 216, 217-20, 236, 322, 373-74, 375, 397, 401, 403, 405-06, 424, 534, 541, 549, 560; **9,** 18-19, 86, 90, 105-06, 150, 181-84, 190, 192, 196-97, 212, 218, 223, 227, 234, 262, 267, 269, 287, 288-89, 340, 367, 396, 401, 431, 465; **10,** 20-21, 33, 36, 52-53, 98, 104, 107, 111, 116, 283, 287-88, 344, 371, 378, 390-91, 412-13; **11,** 23, 122, 130, 173-74, 212, 269-70, 287, 294, 299-300, 384, 388, 395, 416, 429-30, 452, 460, 468; **12,** 44, 51, 54, 62, 69, 117, 119, 124, 130, 137-38, 141-44, 163, 187, 217, 239, 259, 319, 330; **13,** 42-43, 49; **15,** 61-62; **16,** 362; **18,** 105; **25,** 278-79; **34,** 300, 314-16, 342, 361, 365; **36,** 150; **41,** 137, 189-90
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**13,** 39-40, 42-43, 47-48, 49, 59, 61, 108, 120-21, 128-31, 136, 139, 145, 166, 458; **15,** 61-62, **179,** 209, 215, 216-17, 218, **221,** 224-25, 227-28, 277, 278-80, 287-88, 294-95, 298-300, 302, 305, 316-17, 324, 351-53, 354, 386, 418, 438-41, 443; **16,** 25, 28, 32-33, 35-36, 43, 76, 81, 94, 110-11, 178, 199-200, 232, 263-64, 292, 301; **43,** 216
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**16,** 358; **17,** 224, 278-79, 283, 340-41, 456-57, 459, 467-68, 473, 474, 475, 477-79, 512; **18,** 106, 212, 235, 238, 303, 379, 428, 457-58, 462-63; **19,** 49-50, 168, 220, 373, 396, 419-21, 423; **20,** 220, 412, 414, 501, 508, 516-17; **21,** 333; **22,** 358; **35,** 33, 34-35, 67, 68; **36,** 281-84; **41,** 244
—during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 33-34, 107, 126-27, 181-82, 191, 216-17, 277, 290-91, 294, 315, 320, 322-23, 347, 381, 401-02, 452; **22,** 124, 167, 175, 328, 346-47; **23,** 65, 87, 120, 209-13, 290, 306, 348; **29,** 268; **30,** 260; **35,** 162-63, 171-72, 275-76; **43,** 493, 593
—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—**24,** 22-23, 33, 36, 49, 63, 65, 72, 89, 98, 103, 110-11, 114, 119-20, 127, 129, 143, 145, 158, 165, 201-02, 207, 211, 216, 232, 236-38, 256, 259, 264-65, 272, 275, 306, 308, 313, 316, 329, 511; **25,** 77-78, 79, 105, 110, 178, 188, 237, 274, 279, 286, 307-08; **26,** 31, 60, 71, 84, 138, 143, 146, 187, 214; **35,** 295-96, 298, 311-12; **36,** 429, 431, 450, 451; **41,** 443

—in the early months of Soviet power—**26,** 276, 397, 463, 512-16; **27,** 23, 24, 174, 435, 437-38, 442-43, 461, 464, 467; **33,** 73; **36,** 479; **42,** 68, 81-82; **44,** 44
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**28,** 17, 24, 30-31, 57, 60-61, 96-98, 114, 192, 365, 408-09; **29,** 161, 275, 277, 289-90, 319, 320, 323, 439, 442; **30,** 48, 135-36, 141, 147, 150, 304, 305, 349, 385, 391, 396, 449-50, 453, 457; **31,** 121, 137, 174-75, 177-79, 312, 369-73; **35,** 347, 351, 352; **36,** 487, 527; **42,** 138, 160-62, 173-74, 200, 215, 216, 224; **44,** 89, 90, 100, 104, 105-06, 120-21, 178, 196-97, 214-15, 216, 241, 244, 255-56, 258, 259, 272, 345, 377, 400, 407-08
—in the period of economic rehabilitation—**31,** 420-21, 500-02, 504-06, 530; **32,** 118-19, 309, 435; **33,** 102; **42,** 236-37, 300, 318, 389; **45,** 126, 142-43, 545

See also Party work among the masses; Propaganda, Party

Agnosticism—14, 15, 33, 35, 63, 67, 107-17, 121, 123-24, 127-30, 136-37, 140, 142-43, 144-47, 155, 164-65, 177-78, 186, 188, 190, 192-93, 196-99, 201-02, 204, 205-08, 220-21, 231, 233, 235-36, 242, 245, 262, 285-86, 293-94, 344, 348, 357, 361; **19,** 80; **21,** 52; **34,** 418; **35,** 84; **38,** 71, 153, 179, 303
—of natural scientists—**14,** 92, 107-08, 182-83, 207-08, 231, 233, 235, 257-58, 276-77; **38,** 436
—and positivism—**14,** 33, 107, 123, 164-65, 168, 192; **20,** 193; **38,** 324-25, 430, 436, 453-54, 476
—as "shamefaced materialism"—**14,** 92, 208, 235; **38,** 436

See also Hume and Humeans; Kant and Kantianism

Agrarian and peasant question in the Comintern—*see* Communist International—on the agrarian and peasant question

Agrarian crisis under capitalism—3, 220, 229, 254, 308-09, 314-15, 326, 327-28; **4,** 52, 65-66, 153-54, 155, 157-59; **5,** 136-37; **6,** 345; **15,** 159, 278

Agrarian policy of the bourgeois Provisional Government in Russia, 1917—*see* Provisional Government in Russia, 1917—its agrarian policy as serving the interests of the bourgeoisie and landowners

Agrarian policy of the Soviet state
—general description—**26,** 236, 240, 241, 247, 257-58, 261, 324-25, 327-28, 332, 333-35, 342-43, 347-48, 368-73, 423, 457-58, 470, 491-92, 515, 518; **27,** 138, 153, 524-25; **28,** 50-51, 57-58, 59, 73, 141-43, 171-78, 212, 213, 214, 306-15, 338-48; **29,** 36, 40-41, 44-46, 76-77, 105, 116-18, 139-40, 203, 212, 217-20, 234, 235, 246-47, 264-67; **30,** 112, 144, 145-47; **31,** 159-60; **32,** 455, 456-57; **33,** 52-53, 392; **35,** 449; **36,** 500-03, 535-37; **42,** 257-61, 262-66, 368
—and nationalisation of land—**26,** 481, 515; **27,** 138, 526; **28,** 306-15; **33,** 402
—in the national areas—**30,** 193-94; **32,** 294-95; **35,** 449, 483; **42,** 265-66
—Decree on Land, October 26 (November 8), 1917—**26,** 257-61, 269, 273, 278-79, 289, 296, 299-300, 313-14, 327-28, 343, 347, 371, 518; **27,** 526; **28,** 73, 141-42, 306-07, 313-14, 340, 344, 473; **29,** 45, 189; **30,** 109, 238, 265; **31,** 64, 72; **33,** 392

—Basic Law on the Socialisation of Land, February 1918—**26,** 481; **27,** 22, 92, 138, 153, 204; **28,** 50, 57, 59, 142, 175, 213, 308-10, 340, 342, 344-47; **29,** 105, 116; **31,** 528-29; **42,** 56-57
—Decree on a Tax in Kind, October 1918—**32,** 187, 189; **36,** 537; **42,** 107-08
—Statute on Socialist Land Settlement and the Measures for the Transition to Socialist Farming, February 1919—**29,** 43, 46, 203, 217; **30,** 195, 196-98, 200-01
—Law on Measures to Consolidate and Develop Peasant Farming, December 1920—**31,** 458, 502-06, 507, 525-31; **35,** 472; **42,** 231-32, 257-61, 262-66
—Decree on the Substitution of a Tax in Kind for the Surplus-Grain Appropriation System, March 1921—**32,** 225-28, 229-30, 232, 286, 347, 366-67, 375-76; **35,** 486

See also Agrarian programme of the Bolsheviks; Collectivisation of agriculture (theory); Co-operative plan; New Economic Policy (NEP)—restoration and growth of agriculture, development and support for economic initiatives by the peasantry; Socialist transformation of agriculture in Soviet Russia

Agrarian policy of tsarism
—substance—**4,** 420-22; **5,** 95-100; **6,** 377-79, 409-12, 422; **13,** 125, 331, 384-85, 421-23, 442-43, 455-59; **15,** 42, 269-70, 316, 321-22, 349-50; **16,** 199, 302; **17,** 66, 69, 119-20, 148, 285-86, 318, 389, 400-01, 455, 466; **18,** 143-45, 148-49, 151, 250-51, 580; **19,** 48-49, 180-96; **20,** 313-18, 375-77; **41,** 243, 424-25
—in border regions and national areas—**3,** 257; **5,** 95-100; **6,** 253-54; **13,** 334, 408-09. 423; **18,** 91-101; **19,** 66-71, 89-90; **22,** 21
—before the 1905-07 revolution—**4,** 420-22; **5,** 87, 95-100; **6,** 25, 83-84, 142-45, 254-55, 377-79, 410-12; **10,** 415; **12,** 270; **13,** 330-31, 456; **17,** 87-90, 112-18, 119-28; **18,** 249-50; **19,** 180-96; **41,** 65-66, 424-25
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**10,** 179-80, 416-17, 421-22; **11,** 96-100, 187-88; **12,** 135, 136-37, 193-94, 211-12, 244-46, 267, 294-95, 314-15; **13,** 242, 267-68, 330-31, 368-73, 384-85, 389, 394-95, 421-23, 455-56; **15,** 303-04, 349-50; **16,** 93-94, 302-03, 359-60; **19,** 48, 180-83; **20,** 313; **36,** 232-33
—after the 1905-07 revolution—**13,** 125, 228, 242, 331, 441-42, 455-59; **15,** 42-45, 267, 269-71, 304-07, 316-17, 321-22, 349-50; **16,** 92-93, 169, 199, 302, 360; **17,** 66, 69, 119-20, 145, 148, 169-70, 235, 251-53, 285-86, 317, 389, 400-01, 410, 446-49, 455, 458, 466, 474, 527-28, 530; **18,** 47-48, 91-101, 143-49, 151, 248-53, 326-27, 539-40, 580-81; **19,** 49, 66-71, 89-90, 103-05, 180-96, 222, 288-91, 305-06, 337-39, 376-78; **20,** 102-04, 115, 313-18, 375-77; **24,** 284; **36,** 232-33, 251; **41,** 243-44, 425

See also Peasant Reform of 1861; Resettlement problem in Russia; Stolypin agrarian reform

Agrarian programme of the Bolsheviks
—general description—**6,** 109, 111-12, 123-24, 147-50, 444-47, 480-81, 494-95; **8,** 246-48; **10,** 170, 176-77, 189-95, 339-40; **11,** 203; **13,** 256-57, 289-90, 350, 443; **34,** 150
—on the renting and leasing of land—**6,** 141, 142-45, 447-48; **10,** 171-72, 194, 285, 329-30, 342-43; **13,** 348; **41,** 39, 48-49, 65
—during the bourgeois-democratic revolution—**1,** 289-90; **2,** 98; **4,** 241-54, 420-28; **6,** 111, 123-26, 137-42, 207, 408-23, 438-53, 480-81, 498; **7,** 108-09; **8,** 87, 188, 231-36, 400-04, 535; **9,** 183, 230-39, 307-15, 364, 439-46, 455; **10,** 25-26, 40-43, 88, 169-95, 279-88, 323, 342-46, 416, 457; **11,** 202-03, 254-56, 306, 328, 331; **12,** 254-58, 282, 288-89, 294-95, 298-99, 300-01, 355-56, 503; **13,** 219-429, 430-31, 443, 458-59; **15,** 44-45, 158-81, 255-66, 270-71, 316; **18,** 114-15; **19,** 196, 289, 376-78; **20,** 372-74, 375-77, 405, 459-61, 501; **21,** 19, 32-33, 160, 381, 401; **23,** 238-39; **28,** 309-10; **34,** 96-97; **36,** 446; **41,** 39, 48-49, 53, 53-69, 89-90, 129, 130-31, 177
—and the question of dividing up the landed estates for distribution—**9,** 236-37; **10,** 175-76, 178-79, 193, 280, 286-88, 323, 328, 335, 345-46, 347-48, 393, 458; **13,** 237, 258-59, 278-80, 287-93, 323-25, 355; **15,** 168, 314; **24,** 477-48; **28,** 315
—on redemption payments—**2,** 98, 120; **4,** 245, 247, 424; **6,** 32, 77, 112, 125, 144, 145, 410-12; **7,** 109; **8,** 322; **10,** 88, 171-72, 173-74, 457; **11,** 187-88; **12,** 294; **41,** 39, 48, 53-54
—on the confiscation of landowners', church, monastery and Crown lands—**1,** 289-90; **3,** 33; **4,** 248; **6,** 32, 78, 112, 145, 411-12, 422-23, 438-39, 446; **7,** 109; **8,** 235 246-51, 400-04, 405; **9,** 183, 235-37, 313-14, 364, 446; **10,** 41-42, 88, 143, 174, 176-80, 185-86, 189, 190, 192-93, 194, 285, 329, 342, 415, 457; **11,** 35, 368; **12,** 190-91, 234-35, 254-55, 257, 274-75, 294, 300, 355, 472, 476-77; **13,** 258-60, 265-66, 288, 292-93, 345, 348-50, 364-65, 443, 445, 457, 459; **15,** 43-45, 177-78, 180-81, 270-71, 279, 316; **16,** 377; **17,** 281, 284, 336, 341, 449, 459, 468, 472, 475, 510, 512; **18,** 109, 115, 237, 244, 378, 418, 422-23, 428, 430, 457, 473; **19,** 196, 226, 421, 422; **20,** 501, 516; **21,** 19, 33, 160, 381, 401, 419-20; **23,** 320, 340-41, 357, 360, 371-72; **24,** 23, 103, 284-85, 291-92, 450-51, 463, 477-78, 483-84; **26,** 64, 236, 240, 241, 247, 273, 299-300, 324-25, 327-28, 407, 423; **31,** 159, 161; **34,** 426-27; **35,** 101; **36,** 431, 440-41; **41,** 156-57, 214-15, 254
—on the nationalisation of land—**1,** 289-90; **6,** 139-41, 145, 446; **8,** 249-50, 535; **9,** 235; **10,** 172, 176, 181-84, 185-86, 190-93, 279-80, 282, 287, 288, 323, 345-46; **11,** 203; **13,** 290, 294, 316, 318-25, 328-31, 337-38, 344-50, 355, 361-62, 425, 426, 430-31, 443; **15,** 177-78, 180-81, 259-60, 265-66, 314-15; **23,** 340-41, 371-72; **24,** 23, 71, 283-85, 288-89, 290-93, 463, 478, 483, 487, 497; **26,** 170; **27,** 153; **28,** 312-15; **29,** 139; **34,** 96-97; **36,** 431, 440-41; **41,** 63-64, 395, 405, 425-26
—and the national question—**10,** 182; **13,** 265-66, 337-38, 411-13; **15,** 173-75, 259-60, 264-65
—special features compared with the programmes of the West-European socialist parties—**4,** 234-35; **6,** 120-21; **13,** 427-

28; **16,** 377; **18,** 73; **20,** 405; **34,** 426; **41,** 129, 130
—on revolutionary peasant committees—**4,** 249, 425; **6,** 32, 77, 112, 126, 128, 138, 140, 142, 350, 411, 417-18, 419, 420, 421-22, 427, 440, 449-50, 499; **8,** 165, 236, 246-50, 321-22, 401, 403-04, 405-06, 553, 566-67; **9,** 90, 128, 183, 234-38, 312, 315, 364; **10,** 26, 172, 186, 190, 194, 281, 284, 329-30, 336, 340, 378; **11,** 156; **13,** 356, 357, 392; **24,** 71-72, 108, 286-87, 291, 292, 463, 478, 484; **26,** 247; **41,** 48-49, 156
—during the socialist revolution—**6,** 413-14, 419; **8,** 87, 188, 235-36; **9,** 442-43, 455; **10,** 183, 438; **12,** 299; **13,** 430-31; **15,** 45; **24,** 23, 71-72, 143-44, 168-69, 463, 478, 483-85, 487-89, 495-505; **26,** 170; **27,** 138-39, 153; **28,** 308-10; **31,** 152-64; **36,** 440-41, 446; **41,** 129, 131, 177
—on the socialist transformation of agriculture—**6,** 413; **24,** 23, 71-72, 284-87, 463, 478, 484-85, 501-05; **27,** 138-39, 153; **28,** 314-15; **29,** 105, 116-17, 139, 217-20; **32,** 186, 287-88; **36,** 440-41; **41,** 405, 425-26
—work on it in the 1890s—**1,** 289-90; **2,** 98, 120; **4,** 235; **10,** 171-72
—work on it at the time of the old *Iskra*—**4,** 420-28; **6,** 25, 32-33, 34, 40, 42, 44, 75, 77, 103-04, 109-50, 196-97, 198, 207, 341-42, 350-51, 408-30, 432, 438-53; **7,** 235; **8,** 231-32; **10,** 171-74; **34,** 74-75, 96-97, 99-100, 103, 104; **40,** 51-52, 56-57, 61-62, 66, 68; **41,** 39, 48-49, 53, 53-69
—at the Second RSDLP Congress—**6,** 493-95, 496-99; **7,** 109, 111, 233-38; **8,** 87, 247-51, 402-04; **10,** 171-74, 288; **13,** 109, 257, 294; **15,** 256-57; **41,** 88, 88-90
—before and at the Third RSDLP Congress—**8,** 187, 188, 235-36, 246-51, 321, 400-04, 405-06, 566-67; **9,** 89-90, 103, 230-39, 364; **10,** 41, 173-74; **13,** 294; **15,** 361-62; **41,** 156-57
—at the First RSDLP Conference, Tammerfors, 1905—**10,** 88, 169, 174; **13,** 294
—revision of the Second RSDLP Congress agrarian programme for the Fourth (Unity) Congress, and the Bolshevik agrarian programme at the latter—**10,** 149, 169-95, 279-88, 312-13, 323, 328-48, 393-94, 415-16; **11,** 368; **12,** 255-58; **13,** 265-66, 294, 325-31, 344-55; **15,** 180-81, 259-60, 270, 314; **20,** 461; **21,** 420; **25,** 123; **34,** 426
—during the 1905-07 revolution—8, 87-88, 89, 188, 231-36, 246-51, 321-22, 400-04, 405-06, 534-35; **9,** 230-39, 308-09, 314-15 364; **10,** 25, 40-43, 88, 169-95, 279-88, 323, 328-48, 457; **11,** 35, 188, 203, 306, 328, 331; **12,** 191, 234-35, 253-58, 281-83, 288-90, 300, 355-56, 472; **13,** 217-429; **15,** 158-81, 259-60; **20,** 375; **23,** 238-39; **28,** 308-09, 315
—from 1907 to February 1917—**3,** 31-34; **13,** 219, 421-29, 443, 457-58; **15,** 43-44, 177-81, 255-66, 270-71, 279-80, 313-16, 322; **16,** 87-94, 377; **17,** 284, 336, 449, 468, 510; **18,** 73, 115; **19,** 196, 289, 344, 376-78, 420-21, 422; **20,** 242-44, 372-74, 375-77, 501, 516; **21,** 19, 33, 160, 381, 401
—at the April RSDLP(B) Conference, 1917—**24,** 242, 278, 280, 282-87, 288-89, 290-93, 306-07, 453, 486; **26,** 347; **41,** 424-26, 428-29
—in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution—**13,** 430-31; **23,** 320, 341, 348, 357, 371-72; **24,** 23, 47-48, 71-72, 103-04, 108, 137-38, 143, 167-69, 174, 242, 278, 280, 282-87, 288-89, 290-93, 307, 347, 370-71, 449-53, 463, 477-78, 483-85, 486-505; **25,** 195-96, 275-77, 278-82, 315, 371; **26,** 20, 31, 41, 64, 138, 170, 231-33, 234, 236, 240, 241, 247, 257-61, 273, 299-300, 325, 327-28, 334-35, 347-48, 407, 423; **28,** 141, 309-10; **29,** 157; **31,** 159-60; **41,** 426
—in the documents on the revision of the Party Programme for the Seventh RCP(B) Congress, and at the Congress—**27,** 138, 153
—in the documents on the revision of the Party Programme for the Eighth RCP(B) Congress, and at the Congress—**29,** 105, 116-18, 139-40, 144-45, 169-70, 175-76, 198-215, 217-20, 222-23, 233, 246-47, 264-65; **30,** 144-47

Agrarian programmes of the bourgeois parties in Russia—*see* Cadets (Constitutional-Democratic Party, the party of "people's freedom"); Octobrists (Union of October Seventeenth)—a counter-revolutionary party of the industrial bourgeoisie and big landowners

Agrarian programmes of the Narodnik parties—*see* Popular Socialists; Socialist-Revolutionaries (S.R.s); Trudoviks

Agrarian question (theory)
—agrarian overpopulation—**1,** 71, 453-80; **2,** 180-81; **3,** 321-22, 527-28; **4,** 115; **15,** 146-47; **16,** 435; **21,** 69
—two types of monopoly in capitalist agriculture—**3,** 328-29; **4,** 146-47; **5,** 121-23, 124-26; **6,** 344-45; **13,** 298-300, 301-03, 311; **15,** 138, 248-50; **20,** 376; **21,** 67-68; **22,** 93-94
—intensification of agriculture and the size of land area in capitalist farms—**2,** 261; **3,** 75-76, 92, 260, 267, 268, 301-02, 320; **4,** 96, 110-11, 113-14, 126-27, 131-35, 137-44; **5,** 113-14, 181, 195-96, 197-99, 209-17, 222; **13,** 177-78, 198, 200, 309-10; **15,** 90-92, 114-15, 132, 252; **16,** 430-33, 438-39, 442-46; **20,** 132-34, 213-15; **22,** 23-24, 31-32, 33, 37-48, 53-54, 55-58, 62-64, 66-71, 72-78, 78-85, 101-02; **43,** 264-65
—mortgaging and mortgage credit—**4,** 95-96, 116-19, 147; **5,** 123, 148-50; **13,** 318-19; **21,** 69; **22,** 92; **31,** 154, 157; **39,** 93
—capitalism and pre-capitalist forms of landownership and tenure—**1,** 187-89, 489-93; **3,** 124, 210-11, 310-18, 323-30; **4,** 67-68, 95-97, 112-13, 114-15, 146-48, 153-54; **5,** 121, 122-23; **6,** 129-30, 148; **13,** 180, 236, 272-76, 293, 301-02, 317-18, 387, 443; **15,** 77-78, 137, 141-42, 159-60, 164-65, 260-61; **16,** 434-35; **20,** 85, 133; **22,** 22, 30-31, 34, 48, 50, 59, 87-88, 93-95, 100-01; **29,** 482-84
—capitalism and the development of productive forces in agriculture—**1,** 109; **2,** 139-40, 195, 198; **3,** 173, 219-28, 230-37, 258-59, 266-67, 314-15, 540, 624; **4,** 110-11, 115, 141-44, 146, 155-57; **5,** 111, 130-45, 172-73, 178-79, 197-200, 202, 210, 221-22; **6,** 346-47; **8,** 535; **13,** 179-81, 187-88, 236, 254, 280-81, 292, 314-16, 324, 423; **15,** 89-92, 263; **16,** 446; **19,** 26; **20,** 132-34, 299, 376; **21,** 70-71; **22,**

43-48, 55-58, 72, 75-78, 80-82, 84, 102; **34,** 97; **39,** 97, 104, 106, 231, 235, 265; **40,** 40-42, 47-48
—capitalist production in agriculture (signs of)—**1,** 108-22, 374-75, 429-30, 465-66, 477-79, 480-82, 484-85, 491-92; **2,** 139-40, 209-10, 260-61, 511; **3,** 42, 109, 173, 230-31, 318-23, 589, 593-94, 595-98; **4,** 119-22, 124-25, 131-37, 142-44, 156; **5,** 122-23, 141, 145, 163-67, 207-08, 219, 221-22; **6,** 201-02, 341, 342-47; **9,** 311; **10,** 343; **13,** 171-80, 203-06, 209-16, 236, 295-96, 307; **15,** 84-85, 89-90, 116, 132-34; **16,** 428-29, 430, 431-33, 437-46; **18,** 145; **19,** 366; **20,** 132-34, 213-16, 298-99; **22,** 23-24, 31-32, 37-48, 52-54, 58, 64, 68-69, 75, 79-82, 87-88, 102; **40,** 41, 44-48, 50-51; **43,** 264-65
—and the class struggle in the countryside—**1,** 235-36; **2,** 513-14; **6,** 32, 111-12, 113, 123-26, 133-34, 135-36, 140, 148-50, 197-98, 207, 342, 347, 386, 423-30, 432, 497; **8,** 25; **9,** 314-15; **10,** 170, 171, 282, 283; **18,** 146; **20,** 176; **34,** 150; **40,** 42, 49, 51-52
—concentration of production in agriculture—**1,** 98-99, 109-22, 124; **3,** 86-87, 88-90, 93-97, 100-01, 106-07, 110, 120, 125, 130-31, 135-36, 143-44, 231, 259-60, 301-03, 597; **4,** 96, 133-35, 140-41; **5,** 111, 135-36, 205-17; **6,** 46, 52-53; **13,** 178, 185-88, 196-97, 201-07, 209-16; **15,** 116; **22,** 76, 77, 82-84, 90, 99, 102; **33,** 135; **39,** 391-95
—roots of capitalism in small-scale peasant farming—**1,** 98-99, 109-22, 359, 365, 372-73, 377-78; **2,** 137-38, 210, 220-21, 224-25, 247, 382, 514, 518; **3,** 173, 174, 276-79, 296-98, 299, 305, 307-09; **4,** 125; **6,** 267; **9,** 311, 444; **10,** 334-35, 411; **15,** 94, 130; **16,** 440; **22,** 75; **29,** 189; **30,** 109, 149; **31,** 393-94, 516; **32,** 218, 265, 278, 296, 344
—critique of the "law of diminishing returns"—**5,** 107-19, 120-21, 124, 127, 140, 152, 156; **6,** 341, 345-46; **13,** 179-81, 304, 311, 427; **15,** 169-70, 282-83; **18,** 366; **21,** 67; **28,** 313; **39,** 451-52; **40,** 30-32, 47
—critique of the theory of the "stability" of small-scale peasant farming—**2,** 137-40, 165-66, 255-56, 382; **4,** 94-95, 96-97, 119-37, 152-55, 188; **5,** 136-37, 142, 178-79; **6,** 267, 393-95, 434; **8,** 319, 325-28; **9,** 311; **13,** 171-216; **16,** 427-46; **19,** 280-82; **20,** 85, 176; **22,** 18, 32, 34, 38-48, 64, 65-71, 78-85
—purchase-and-sale of land and concentration of landownership under capitalism—**1,** 109; **3,** 80, 92, 102-03, 120, 122-23, 125, 127, 130-31, 136-37, 287, 314, 325; **4,** 96, 118-19, 135, 148; **5,** 122-23, 148, 181; **10,** 183; **13,** 173-74, 185, 204-05, 314-15, 401; **15,** 105-06; **18,** 145, 250, 288-91, 338, 539-40; **20,** 134, 298-99, 300-01, 372, 374, 460; **22,** 82; **33,** 134
—impossibility under capitalism of completely replacing small-scale production in agriculture by large-scale—**4,** 96-97, 119-20, 134, 135-37; **5,** 197-98
—impoverishment of the working peasantry under capitalism, emergence of an agricultural proletariat and growth of the rural bourgeoisie—**1,** 98-99, 109-22, 124, 234-35, 317, 428, 471-74, 478, 483, 484-85, 492, 497; **2,** 139-40, 176, 180, 220-21, 224-25, 260-62, 518; **3,** 27, 41-43, 68, 70, 78-80, 97-104, 109, 139, 147, 168, 173, 174, 176-81, 185, 200-02, 232, 241, 242-43, 254, 276-81, 309-10, 312-13, 319, 321-22, 343-44, 373-75, 447; **4,** 53-54, 68, 97, 98-99, 124-25, 137-40, 144-45, 156, 188-89, 242, 311-12; **5,** 164-67, 174-81, 182-86, 189-93, 195-97, 199-200, 204-05, 219-21; **6,** 39, 42, 52-53, 92, 124-25, 135-36, 143-44, 148-49, 205, 267, 341, 342, 343, 372-76, 386-88, 394-97, 409, 411-12, 423-26, 434, 440; **7,** 107; **12,** 371; **13,** 173-78, 185, 188-91, 192, 196-200, 202-09, 215-16, 393, 404, 422, 443; **15,** 34-35, 90; **16,** 324-25, 427-46; **19,** 209-12, 280-82, 364-68, 376-77; **20,** 132-35, 213-16; **21,** 68-70; **22,** 32-37, 52-54, 65-66, 70, 82-84, 85-92, 96-97, 102; **25,** 123; **35,** 38-39
—organic composition of capital in agriculture—**2,** 228; **3,** 40, 561; **4,** 110-11, 152; **5,** 113-15, 126-27, 131-33; **6,** 345; **13,** 298, 301-02; **15,** 248-49; **21,** 66-67; **22,** 80; **34,** 33
—special features of development of capitalism in agriculture—**2,** 209-10; **3,** 77, 140, 172-87, 193-98, 204-05, 278-79, 310-17, 318-19, 321-22, 324-25, 624-25; **4,** 53, 94-99, 110-13, 119-20, 125, 131-45, 146-59; **5,** 124-29, 141, 198-200, 221-22; **6,** 118-19, 135-36, 342-43, 346-47; **9,** 311; **13,** 180-81, 186, 203-06, 273-75, 277, 296-300, 305-06, 313-16, 318-19; **15,** 34-35, 132-33, 140-42, 164-65, 170; **18,** 145, 366-67; **19,** 26, 365; **21,** 66-71; **22,** 22, 24-48, 49-50, 52-53, 58-71, 75-78, 80-84, 87-88, 90-97, 99-100, 102; **34,** 97
—separation of industry from agriculture—**2,** 209, 228, 362-63, 364-65; **3,** 37-41, 67, 258, 278, 320, 335, 376-80, 392, 394, 403, 416-17, 432-34, 499, 535-40, 545, 561, 567-80; **4,** 151; **5,** 123; **6,** 347; **30,** 335
—separation of agricultural production from landownership—**3,** 176-77; **4,** 95-96, 116-17, 125, 156; **5,** 122-23, 148; **13,** 318-20; **18,** 145; **22,** 87, 102; **40,** 41, 47
—relative and absolute decrease in agricultural population and in the number of agricultural workers under capitalism—**1,** 464-65; **2,** 261; **3,** 40-41, 67, 232, 556-64; **4,** 110-11, 136, 143-44, 146, 152; **5,** 112-13, 114, 138-39; **21,** 69
—lagging behind of agriculture compared with industry—**2,** 209-10, 229; **5,** 141; **7,** 107; **13,** 171, 180, 303; **22,** 94-100, 102, 217; **39,** 97, 231
—superiority of large-scale over small-scale agricultural production; the squeezing out and ruin of small producers—**1,** 36-37, 60-72, 379-80, 430; **2,** 138-39, 382; **3,** 75, 78-79, 86-88, 230, 270, 273-74; **4,** 96-97, 112-13, 119-31, 135; **5,** 114, 130-45, 160-81, 182-88, 194-222, 278-79; **6,** 38-43, 45-46, 52-53, 91-92, 135, 434; **9,** 311; **13,** 171-81, 182-94, 194-216, 308-10, 323; **15,** 35, 113-14, 116; **16,** 445; **19,** 26, 209-12, 269, 280-82, 364-68; **21,** 64, 70; **22,** 43-47, 48-58, 65, 66, 70, 71, 76, 84, 85-92, 97-99, 100-02; **41,** 130; **43,** 264
—progressive nature of capitalism in agriculture compared with feudalism—**1,** 242-43, 246-47, 249, 403-04, 414, 471-72, 479, 488, 489-93; **2,** 139-40, 187, 195, 197-98, 209-10, 229, 240-41, 510-11, 520, 533; **3,** 66-67, 204-05, 213-15, 228-31, 248-51, 299, 310-18, 329-

30, 381-83, 580, 595-98, 624-25; **4,** 99, 113, 114-15, 155-57, 158-59, 250; **8,** 358, 535; **15,** 35, 140, 165, 260-61; **16,** 446; **18,** 143-48; **20,** 299, 301, 373-74, 376; **21,** 70
—capitalist contradictions in agriculture—**2,** 195, 514, 518; **3,** 167, 173, 233-34, 281-82, 287-88, 597; **4,** 65-66, 97, 146-59; **5,** 190, 219-20; **6,** 135-36, 148, 346-47; **13,** 202-07, 215-16; **16,** 445; **19,** 367; **20,** 176, 350; **21,** 67-70; **22,** 88-89, 94-97, 101; **40,** 47
—emergence of commercial agriculture—**1,** 98-99, 109-22, 123-24; **2,** 209-10, 381-82; **3,** 26, 38-39, 40-41, 144, 153-56, 252-65, 588-90; **4,** 114-16, 125, 157-58; **5,** 162, 213-14; **6,** 342-43; **13,** 174, 186, 209, 277, 296, 317-18; **15,** 131-34, 138, 141-42; **20,** 85, 133-34; **22,** 30-31, 58, 65, 75
—development of the social division of labour in agriculture—**1,** 99, 109-22, 124; **3,** 38-39, 67, 254, 258, 338; **4,** 113-14; **22,** 93
—different types of farms—**1,** 68-69; **4,** 131-33, 153, 250; **5,** 162, 183-94; **6,** 382-90; **13,** 206-10; **15,** 114-15; **16,** 430-33, 434-41, 442-43, 444-45; **20,** 84-85, 132-34; **31,** 153-58; **35,** 38-39
—role of merchant and usury capital in agriculture—**1,** 235-36, 479; **3,** 78-79, 138, 183-84, 186-87; **4,** 68, 97, 112-13; **5,** 157; **9,** 311; **13,** 314-15; **21,** 69
—growth of the industrial population at the expense of the agricultural—**2,** 95, 99-100, 101, 209-10, 216, 225-31, 487, 488-89; **3,** 40-41, 67, 232, 253, 258, 270, 319, 515, 519, 556-89, 598; **4,** 29, 51, 97, 146, 149, 151, 152; **5,** 112-13, 139, 152, 161, 189, 200, 220-21; **6,** 342, 346-47; **13,** 215, 404; **15,** 145; **20,** 133; **21,** 69, 151; **22,** 26, 85-86; **34,** 97
—agricultural specialisation under capitalism—**3,** 38-39, 67, 252-65; **4,** 114, 139, 158; **5,** 162, 195, 207, 209-15, 221-22; **6,** 343; **13,** 200-16; **15,** 132-34; **22,** 22, 31, 46, 47, 57, 58, 72-78, 89-90, 100-01
—substance of the agrarian question in countries burdened by survivals of serfdom—**1,** 466-67, 484-85; **3,** 186-87, 193-98, 204-05, 271, 310-18, 324-25, 599-600, 624-25; **4,** 241-42; **5,** 122-23; **6,** 342-43, 493-94; **9,** 311; **10,** 170; **13,** 227-28, 236-37, 277, 321-22, 361-62, 421-26; **15,** 137, 140, 261; **16,** 377, 434-35; **18,** 73-77, 143-49, 397-98; **19,** 193-96; **20,** 133-34, 242-44; **21,** 68-71
—increase in and sharpening of differences between town and country under capitalism—**2,** 228-30; **4,** 97, 148-52; **5,** 123; **30,** 335
—grain prices and their effect on capitalist development—**1,** 480-81; **2,** 226-27, 252-65; **3,** 90, 212, 215-16, 227, 229, 256, 270, 308, 328-29, 342; **4,** 52, 97-98, 139, 158; **6,** 342-43, 344-45; **10,** 282, 346; **13,** 297-98, 307; **21,** 70; **22,** 96-67
—private ownership of land—**1,** 433; **2,** 108, 116; **3,** 73, 127, 178-79, 279, 323-29; **4,** 118, 134, 146, 147-48, 157; **5,** 119-27, 129; **6,** 147, 343, 344-45, 378-79, 380, 381, 384, 396, 413; **7,** 199; **10,** 42, 181, 183, 190, 194-95, 438; **12,** 274-76, 277-78, 279-80, 281-83, 300, 304-05, 464; **13,** 181, 220-25, 225-27, 258-59, 267-68, 273-75, 278-79, 287-88, 290, 294, 297-300, 301-03, 307, 311-13, 313-16, 320-21, 323-25, 331, 337-38, 347, 350, 351, 355-56, 361, 362, 373, 390-91, 393-94, 397, 401, 406, 413, 424-25, 427; **15,** 43, 72-74, 138, 139, 140, 141-42, 164-65, 171, 174, 248-50, 260-62, 263-64, 285, 305, 306-07, 315-16, 321-22; **18,** 145, 367; **19,** 291, 344; **20,** 133-34, 298-99, 301, 315, 376; **21,** 67-68, 70; **22,** 88, 93-94; **24,** 194, 283-84, 290-91, 306-07, 311, 476, 483, 497-98; **25,** 125, 369; **28,** 307, 312, 313-14, 340, 344, 347; **31,** 157; **33,** 69, 137; **39,** 88-89, 93, 533, 598, 701
—and the General Redistribution—**6,** 139-40; **10,** 170, 173, 180; **13,** 276; **15,** 263
—extensive capitalist farming—**3,** 230; **4,** 132-33; **22,** 38-43, 58, 63, 70, 101
See also Agrarian programme of the Bolsheviks; Agrarian revolution; Class differentiation of the peasantry under capitalism; Collectivisation of agriculture (theory); Critique of bourgeois literature on the agrarian question; Labour service; Lease and renting of land; Nationalisation of land; Rent, ground; Socialist transformation of agriculture (theory); Technique in agriculture; Two forms of the development of capitalism in agriculture (Prussian and American)

Agrarian question in Austria—**4,** 135; **19,** 206-08, 209-10, 280-82, 365-66; **31,** 156; **39,** 460-61, 470, 471, 476-77, 478-79, 482, 748-49, 753

Agrarian question in Belgium—**4,** 138; **39,** 478-79, 483, 748-49; **40,** 178-79, 224

Agrarian question in Britain—**2,** 176, 195-96, 197, 237-38, 252-57, 258-65; **3,** 77, 178, 321-22; **4,** 110, 116, 129, 131, 133, 138, 154; **5,** 122, 131, 136; **13,** 273-75, 303-04; **15,** 141-42, 165; **18,** 145, 270-71; **19,** 194, 291, 332, 439-42; **20,** 148-51, 441; **22,** 281-82; **29,** 39; **31,** 159; **32,** 337, 456, 484; **39,** 138, 401, 402, 459, 460-61, 470, 478, 482, 483, 617, 697, 701; **40,** 225

Agrarian question in China—**18,** 165-68; **39,** 471, 474, 561

Agrarian question in Denmark—**13,** 176-78, 186, 194-216, 393-94; **18,** 225; **22,** 40; **40,** 225, 376-82

Agrarian question in France—**3,** 178-79; **4,** 110-11, 131, 138, 422; **5,** 112-13, 189, 215; **7,** 110; **10,** 332; **13,** 147, 263; **20,** 213-14; **28,** 202; **31,** 154, 156, 159, 160-61; **33,** 131-37; **39,** 470, 471, 478-79, 748-49; **40,** 218-23, 224

Agrarian question in Germany—**1,** 317; **3,** 178-79, 206; **4,** 110-11, 120-21, 126, 129, 130-31, 133-37, 138-45, 153, 188; **5,** 112-14, 134-35, 143-45, 160-67, 168-81, 182-93, 194-205, 206-22; **6,** 392; **12,** 371; **13,** 147, 174-76, 178, 181, 182-94, 274-75, 373; **15,** 114, 140, 142; **16,** 427-46; **19,** 206-08, 209-10, 270, 280-82, 310, 365, 366-68; **20,** 213-16; **22,** 34, 35, 40; **28,** 273-74, 360, 361; **31,** 156, 159, 160-61, 249; **39,** 88-89, 93, 224, 391-94, 460-61, 470, 471, 478-79, 697, 746, 748-49, 753; **40,** 189-217, 224, 297-371, 372-73

Agrarian question in Holland—**40,** 226-30

Agrarian question in Hungary—**5,** 142-43; **16,** 443-45; **19,** 309-10; **31,** 159, 249-50; **39,** 476-77, 478-79, 483, 748-49, 753

Agrarian question in Italy—31, 154; **39,** 470, 471, 478-79
Agrarian question in Russia
—substance, significance and special features—**1,** 467, 490-93; **3,** 31-34, 599; **4,** 67-68, 235, 241-43, 249-52, 420-25; **5,** 188-89; **6,** 115-16, 117-19, 123-26, 408-09, 415-16; **9,** 441-46; **10,** 40-41, 169-74, 176-79, 185-86, 282, 410-11; **12,** 269-70, 274-75, 458; **13,** 219-20, 220-25, 225-31, 234, 238-42, 247-55, 276-83, 321-22, 328, 345-49, 350, 421-29, 455-58; **15,** 45, 79-83, 88-89, 91-92, 128-31, 135-37, 146-47, 153, 158-60, 177, 180-81; **16,** 120-22, 324; **17,** 112-13, 248, 284, 381, 420; **18,** 32-35, 73-77, 143-49, 248-53; **19,** 134, 193-96, 208, 376-78, 488; **20,** 242-44, 313-18, 375-77; **22,** 100-01; **23,** 371-72; **25,** 274-77; **40,** 42, 49-52, 69-70
—agrarian overpopulation in Russia—**1,** 71-72, 457-66, 480; **2,** 180-81; **3,** 232-34, 321, 446-47, 527-28, 582-83; **12,** 276; **15,** 146-47
—agrarian crisis in Russia at the end of the 19th cent.-beginning of the 20th cent.—**13,** 421-22; **15,** 127-29, 135-36, 158-59; **18,** 249-53; **19,** 66-67
—hired (wage-) labour in agriculture—**1,** 33-34, 50-51, 54-55, 67-68, 72-73, 111, 114, 124, 223-25, 227-28, 465; **2,** 100, 105, 181, 330, 388-90, 510-11, 512, 520-21, 533; **3,** 27-28, 72, 76-77, 79, 92-93, 94-96, 108-12, 115, 117-18, 120-21, 124, 130-34, 136-41, 151-52, 154-55, 160-61, 167-70, 171, 176-81, 185, 200-02, 207, 209-10, 215-18, 230-34, 237-42, 242-51, 259-60, 270-73, 278, 280, 290-91, 292-93, 297, 302, 307, 308, 317, 319-21, 370-77, 379-80, 447-48, 506, 580-90, 592, 595, 598; **5,** 174-75, 275; **6,** 112-14, 375, 386-89, 405-06, 416, 448; **8,** 317-20; **13,** 241, 257, 318, 387-88; **15,** 83-86, 118-27, 130, 159; **17,** 111; **18,** 38, 48; **20,** 85, 87-88, 103, 111-13, 133-34, 174-76, 348-50; **22,** 101; **24,** 500-01; **25,** 122-25; **28,** 56, 305-06
—two possible ways of capitalist development of agriculture (Prussian and American) and two ways of solving the agrarian question in Russia—**3,** 32-33, 624; **6,** 135-36, 148-50; **11,** 207-08; **12,** 181, 234-35, 256-57, 355-57, 465; **13,** 238-42, 243-47, 254-55, 257, 273, 277-83, 287, 329-31, 343, 344-50, 370-71, 401-03, 411, 421-26, 441-44, 455-58; **15,** 42-46, 82-83, 89-90, 108-09, 111-12, 129-31, 135-47, 160, 164-65, 175, 179-80, 261-62, 270-71, 306-07, 315-16, 322-23; **16,** 87-94, 359-60, 377-78, 379; **17,** 66-67, 111-18, 160, 248, 572-73; **18,** 76-77; **19,** 193-96, 376-78; **20,** 103, 375-76; **22,** 100-02; **34,** 408-09
—double oppression (by capitalist and landowner) and two social wars in the countryside—**1,** 245-46, 341, 467, 490-93; **3,** 204-05, 271; **4,** 241-42, 250, 421-23; **6,** 120-21, 134-35, 149-50, 207, 380-82, 408-10, 418-21, 423, 432, 444-45, 450, 496-97; **8,** 85-89, 231-36; **9,** 307-08, 443-44, 445-46; **10,** 410-11; **12,** 297-99; **17,** 121-22; **19,** 143; **20,** 242-44, 373-74
—significance of internal colonisation of the country—**1,** 311; **2,** 226, 228; **3,** 238, 257-61, 339, 561-64, 590-95; **5,** 95-100; **13,** 241, 247-55, 324, 423-24; **15,** 80-83, 161; **18,** 91-101
—capitalism and survivals of serfdom in agriculture—**1,** 238, 244-46, 288-90, 380, 465-67, 482-85, 490-93, 495-96; **2,** 120, 317, 482, 494, 499-502, 512-13, 519-21; **3,** 32-33, 80, 103, 140-41, 168-70, 173, 186-87, 191-219, 238, 271, 286-87, 310-18, 323-25, 380-83, 597-99, 624-25; **4,** 67-69, 235, 241-42, 248-51, 421-25; **5,** 122-23, 275; **6,** 25, 29, 32, 38-41, 55-56, 78, 118, 120-22, 127-32, 134-36, 137-40, 143-44, 200-02, 341-42, 351, 367-68, 377-90, 408-10, 415-16, 428, 440-47, 450, 493-94, 496; **7,** 110; **8,** 316; **9,** 440, 444-45; **10,** 177, 185-86; **12,** 64, 207, 269-76; **13,** 225-26, 234-38, 239-42, 250-51, 277-81, 291-92, 295-96, 318, 321-22, 329-31, 387, 421-26, 456-58; **15,** 73-80, 83-92, 97-98, 109, 125-26, 130-31, 135-36, 138-40, 143, 159-61, 166-67, 177-78, 255-56, 315-16, 401; **16,** 324, 330-31; **17,** 88-89, 110-13, 121-23, 145-46, 248, 381; **18,** 48, 73-77, 143, 248-53, 326-27, 397, 489-90; **19,** 104-05, 193-96, 288-91, 305, 309-10, 489-91; **20,** 84-85, 103, 112, 132-35, 242-44, 298-301, 313-18, 375-76; **22,** 24; **23,** 371; **24,** 283, 288, 290-91; **29,** 190; **40,** 42, 51, 68, 70; **41,** 66, 74-75, 221, 424-25
—capitalist evolution of landlord economy after the Peasant Reform of 1861—**1,** 431, 465, 489-93; **2,** 99-100; **3,** 26, 32-33, 193-98, 204-05, 205-06, 215-18, 219-20, 270-75, 298-99, 626; **6,** 386; **12,** 207; **13,** 239, 241-42, 291-92, 330, 345; **15,** 83-92, 123-26, 144, 160; **17,** 49-50; **18,** 74, 249-50, 283; **20,** 175, 284-85
—concentration of land and agricultural production in the hands of the rural bourgeoisie (kulaks)—**1,** 21-22, 23-30, 31-32, 33-34, 59-61, 62, 64-67, 112-16, 124, 225-26, 254, 473-74; **2,** 100, 509; **3,** 72-74, 78-84, 86-92, 94, 96-98, 106-07, 110, 116, 119-27, 130-31, 136, 137-38, 231, 259-60, 261-62, 298-303, 304-09; **4,** 422; **5,** 121, 214-15, 279-80; **6,** 39-42, 88, 382-86; **8,** 234; **13,** 225, 280, 318, 421-23; **15,** 97-106, 116-17, 127-34, 138; **18,** 144, 250; **19,** 189-90, 289-90; **20,** 112-13, 133-34; **43,** 40
—small-scale peasant farming as a basis for the capitalist development of agriculture—**1,** 102-04, 108-09, 359, 478; **2,** 224-25, 381-82, 508-09, 518; **3,** 27-28, 70, 167, 172-87, 270-71, 275-79, 295-98, 309-10; **6,** 266-67; **10,** 411; **12,** 355, 357; **13,** 296; **15,** 129-32, 137-38, 263; **20,** 132-35, 298
—method of studying the agricultural economy in Russia—**1,** 13-72, 219-29; **3,** 76-77, 80-85, 95-105, 111-12, 115-16, 118-19, 120-21, 124-25, 127-29, 134-36, 139, 141-45, 147-48, 148-51, 153, 154, 160-61, 162-65, 167-72, 177-78, 186, 220-23, 239-40, 379, 380-81, 612-13, 622-24, 627-30; **6,** 382-84; **13,** 219-25; **15,** 71-76, 92-94, 106, 114-16, 118-22, 128-34, 257-58; **18,** 33-35; **20,** 82-88, 111-13, 132; **22,** 59-61; **35,** 38-39
—and allotment land tenure—**1,** 22, 23-24, 29-30, 60-61, 124, 225-26, 232, 460; **3,** 74, 77-78, 80-81, 95, 97, 102-03, 104-05, 107, 119-21, 122-23, 130-33, 136, 192, 315-16; **4,** 420, 422, 423; **7,** 442; **12,** 269-71, 275, 276, 292; **13,** 220-24, 235-36, 278-79, 280-81, 282-83, 284-87, 289, 293, 295-96, 443, 456; **15,** 71-72, 75-80, 94-97, 103-05, 106-09, 110-11, 112, 136, 138 144, 160,

166-68, 255-56, 262, 307, 315-17, 321; 16, 330; 17, 113; 18, 33-35, 75-76, 143, 148; 19, 288-91; 20, 112, 133, 298, 372-74, 375; 22, 59
—impoverishment and proletarianisation of small peasants and the appearance of agricultural workers—1, 42-43, 43-44, 47-55, 98, 103, 107-22, 124-25, 196, 209-10, 223-24, 226-28, 231, 233, 234-36, 242, 244-45, 252-53, 321-22, 365-66, 429-31, 470, 477-78, 491-93, 497, 499; 2, 100, 390, 502-03, 518; 3, 70, 72, 90-91, 94, 109-12, 113-14, 119, 122-23, 132-33, 138-39, 147, 176-80, 200-01, 241, 242-47, 249-51, 253-54, 276-82, 310-12, 596; 4, 242, 422; 6, 39-40, 434; 7, 107, 110; 8, 85, 258; 12, 278-79, 292; 13, 125, 175, 225, 241-42, 277-78, 280, 422, 443; 15, 42, 78-80, 84-85, 90, 93, 102-05, 108-10, 114-16, 118-27, 127-30, 321-22; 16, 330; 18, 251-53, 423, 472; 19, 189-91, 289-91; 20, 103, 111-13, 132-35, 174-76, 242-44, 315-17, 375; 24, 291; 35, 39; 40, 42, 51-52; 43, 37-38, 39-41
—in border regions and national areas—3, 83-84, 85, 85-86, 123-24, 179-80, 221, 237-38, 243-44, 257-61, 562-64; 5, 95-100; 7, 237-38; 12, 206; 13, 241, 247-53, 334, 405-13, 421, 423-24; 15, 77, 80-83, 161, 174, 258-59; 18, 94-98; 22, 21, 59
—as the main socio-economic content of the bourgeois-democratic revolution in Russia—4, 235, 422-23; 6, 129-30; 8, 323; 9, 136, 314-15; 10, 77, 170-71; 11, 366-70; 12, 153-54, 180-81, 190-91, 201-02, 254-57, 287, 334-35, 354-56, 458, 464-65; 13, 220-55, 280-81, 291-93, 321-22, 351-55, 361-62, 396-400, 421-29, 442-44, 455-59; 15, 22-28, 42-47, 135-47, 177-81, 255-56, 3[illegible]2, 349, 400-01; 16, 324, 377; 17, 248, 336, 420, 573; 18, 75-77; 19, 196; 20, 269, 375-77, 404-05; 23, 248-49, 371-73; 26, 324; 28, 304; 33, 22, 52-53
—lagging behind of agriculture compared with industry—1, 380; 2, 209-10, 229; 3, 596; 7, 107; 13, 322, 442; 18, 75-77; 20, 375-76; 40, 51
—obstacles to the development of capitalism in agriculture—1, 289; 2, 317, 448-49, 455-57; 3, 103, 173, 186-87, 193-97, 204, 205-10, 261, 286-87, 324-25, 591, 599, 624; 4, 67-68, 241-42, 249; 6, 25, 29, 40, 143-44, 412; 11, 367; 13, 234-36, 240, 248-51, 277-79, 280, 291-92, 295-96, 318, 322, 328, 421-25, 456-57; 15, 75-79, 80-82, 83-92, 97-98, 109, 131-32, 133, 136-40, 143, 146-47, 158-61, 165, 167, 170-71, 255-56, 315-16; 17, 88-89, 248; 18, 73-77, 143-49, 539-40; 19, 194-96, 288-91, 293-94, 309-10, 337-39, 490; 20, 243-44, 376; 41, 66
—progressive nature of capitalism in agriculture compared with medieval forms of landownership—1, 106-07, 242-43, 249-50, 359, 379-80, 403-04, 414-15, 465, 469-71, 472-74, 478-79, 489-93; 2, 510-12, 421, 532-33; 3, 28, 204-05, 211, 213-15, 219-37, 249-51, 259-61, 266-67, 286-87, 292, 313-18, 325-27, 381-82, 595-99; 4, 139; 8, 535; 13, 234, 241, 280-81, 289-90, 423; 15, 92, 116-17, 123-24, 131-34, 135-37, 143-44, 145-46, 158-60, 322; 16, 87-88; 18, 143-49; 19, 487-91; 20, 111-13, 132-35, 299, 316-18, 373-74

—development of commercial agriculture, growth of home and foreign markets—1, 69-72, 73-125, 225-27, 234-36, 491-92, 493-99; 3, 26, 70-72, 79, 88, 90, 91, 94, 97-98, 111, 114, 145, 154-55, 168, 176-77, 181, 185, 216-17, 231-32, 253-54, 258-59, 276, 286-87, 289, 303, 304-15, 317, 327, 585-95, 611-32; 6, 135, 382; 8, 319; 15, 108, 131-34, 137; 20, 84-85, 113, 132-35, 175, 298-301
—different types of farms—1, 17-72, 110-21, 123-24, 222-28, 301-07, 481; 3, 70-180, 205-10, 300-03, 369-78; 5, 214-15; 6, 377-90; 8, 233-35, 317; 12, 276-80; 13, 221-25, 225-31, 234-35; 15, 74-80, 92-106, 106-10, 112-17, 118-34, 158, 166; 19, 189-90, 288-91, 364-65; 20, 84-85, 87, 88, 111-13, 132-35; 35, 38
—areas in which capitalist or feudal forms of agriculture predominate—3, 70-105, 106-12, 119-27, 140-41, 172, 196-97, 221, 231-34, 237-41, 242-44, 257-75, 288-310, 585-88; 6, 130; 12, 272-73; 13, 241; 15, 87-89, 118-19, 122-27, 132-34; 18, 74-75, 249-50, 490; 19, 194-95, 288-89; 20, 111-13, 132-35, 348-50; 22, 26, 59
—distribution of land between landowners and peasants—1, 461-62; 2, 107; 5, 96, 99; 6, 377-90; 12, 270-71, 275-80, 286-88; 13, 220-31, 237, 421; 15, 71-76, 78-81, 142-43, 158-59, 309-10, 315; 16, 133-34, 359-60; 17, 121, 248, 381; 18, 32-35, 47, 74-77, 144, 146-47, 249, 251, 326-27, 341-42, 586-87, 590-91; 19, 191-95, 293, 305-06; 20, 104, 284-85, 318; 24, 490, 493, 499; 41, 425
—role of merchant and usury capital in agriculture in the post-Reform period—1, 124, 450, 463, 478-79, 481-82; 2, 317, 388, 508-09; 3, 79, 138, 183-86, 285-86, 303, 305, 360-69, 383; 4, 67-68; 5, 98, 99
—agricultural specialisation—3, 38-39, 114, 140-41, 252-318; 4, 139; 5, 214-15; 15, 132-34; 20, 87, 111-12, 132-35
—and the General Redistribution—6, 138-40, 497; 7, 236-37; 8, 324, 328-29, 402; 9, 48, 112, 208, 235-36, 455; 10, 170, 180; 13, 230, 276, 281; 41, 177
—capitalist development of agriculture in Russia after the Reform and at the beginning of the 20th cent., up to the 1905-07 revolution—1, 13-72, 103-04, 106-07, 109-22, 122-25, 195-96, 209, 231-33, 238-39, 241-43, 244-46, 249-50, 321-22, 341, 365-66, 368-69, 371, 373-75, 377-78, 379-86, 392-93, 396-97, 414-15, 425-27, 429-34, 465-67, 469-71, 484-85, 486-88, 490-93, 499; 2, 99-102, 180-81, 206, 381-82, 389-92, 508-09, 516-18, 521, 532-33; 3, 38-39, 40-42, 70-187, 191-251, 252-330, 338-44, 378-80, 381-83, 561-62, 595-96; 4, 67-69; 5, 122-23, 174-75, 188-90, 278-80; 6, 116, 129, 377-90; 13, 238-42, 277-81, 296, 317-18, 345, 456-57; 15, 71-147; 16, 330-31; 17, 49-50, 110-14; 18, 283; 19, 488; 20, 84; 43, 37-38, 39-41
—during the 1905-07 revolution—3, 31-34; 8, 86-89, 231-36, 315-22, 323-24; 9, 364, 441-46; 10, 40-41, 88, 116-17, 169, 176-84, 185-86, 188-93, 217, 282-88, 312, 328-48, 410-13, 437-38, 457-58, 485-87; 11, 34-35, 187-88, 228-29, 366-70, 398; 12, 152-53, 180-81, 190-91, 201-03, 205-06, 211-12, 234-35, 244, 252-58, 280-

99, 333-36, 354-57, 458, 464-66, 482-83, 504; **13,** 156, 219-429, 456-58; **15,** 52, 137-38, 158-81, 206-09, 268; **16,** 93-94, 324, 359-60; **17,** 248; **18,** 28, 145, 524-25; **19,** 488; **20,** 349-50, 375; **23,** 238-39; **24,** 282-83; **28,** 294-95, 308-09, 313; **34,** 426; **36,** 232-33
—from 1907 to February 1917—**3,** 31-34; **13,** 125, 441-44, 455-56; **15,** 42-45, 47, 267, 269-71, 279, 303-17, 321-22, 349-50, 400-01; **16,** 87-94, 359-60, 377; **17,** 65-67, 119-20, 125-26, 145-46, 148, 170, 231, 251-53, 284, 285-86, 355, 381-82, 420, 446-49, 458, 466, 474; **18,** 73-77, 91-92, 143-46, 248-53, 283-85, 326-27, 423, 539-40; **19,** 66-71, 89-90, 96-98, 134, 180-96, 288-91, 305-06, 337-39, 376-78, 487-91; **20,** 84, 132-35, 313-18, 372-74, 375-76; **36,** 232-33; **39,** 135, 380-81, 536, 748
—in the First Duma—**10,** 412-13, 414-17, 436-39, 457-58, 486, 491; **11,** 96-97; **12,** 191-92; **13,** 148, 156, 194-95, 235, 244, 245, 261-72, 288, 424-25, 456, 458; **15,** 26-27, 65-66, 178; **16,** 359-60; **17,** 66-67, 292-93, 380-81; **18,** 146, 281, 287; **24,** 280-81, 286-87
—in the Second Duma—**12,** 267-99, 300-05, 333-34; **13,** 148, 194-95, 228, 232, 234, 235-36, 244, 246, 248, 261-72, 281, 282, 283, 286, 366-421, 425, 455, 456, 458; **15,** 26-27, 168, 173-74, 178, 306-07; **16,** 359-60; **17,** 65-67, 380-81; **18,** 146, 148; **24,** 283-84, 286-87, 488; **36,** 158
—in the Third Duma—**13,** 455-56, 458; **15,** 303-17, 343, 349; **17,** 126, 170, 380-81, 418, 446-49, 458, 474, 530; **18,** 92-93, 146, 280-81, 418, 423; **19,** 290; **20,** 313
—in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution—**13,** 430-31; **23,** 289, 340-41, 347, 360, 370-73; **24,** 23, 47-48, 71-72, 103-04, 108, 134, 137-38, 143, 150, 167-68, 174, 230, 242, 255, 282-87, 288-89, 290-93, **31,** 346-48, 370-71, 449-52, 483-85, 486-505; **25,** 61-62, 118, 123, 125-26, 133-35, 146-48, 151, 173, 178, 188, 197, 220, 225, 227, 235, 238-39, 274-76, 315-16; **26,** 31, 41, 64, 77-79, 122-23, 137, 138, 197, 228-33, 236, 240, 257-61, 273, 299-300, 313-14, 324-26, 327-28, 333-35, 343, 515; **28,** 118, 138, 141-43, 171-76, 301-15, 338-48, 391-92, 473; **29,** 157, 203-04, 210; **30,** 20-21; **33,** 22; **36,** 446-47; **41,** 424-26, 442-43
See also Agrarian policy of tsarism; Agrarian programme of the Bolsheviks; Corvée and its survivals in Russia; Cut-off lands; Kulaks in Russia; Labour service in Russia; Latifundia—in Russia; Lease and renting of land in Russia; Livestock farming—in tsarist Russia; Machinery and implements in agriculture; Métayage; Outside industry in Russia; Peasant movement in Russia; Peasantry (as a whole) in Russia; Peasantry, middle, in Russia; Peasantry, poor (semi-proletarian), in Russia; Provisional Government in Russia, 1917—its agrarian policy as serving the interests of the bourgeoisie and landowners; Quit-rent; Resettlement problem in Russia; Stolypin agrarian reform; Village community in Russia
Agrarian question in Switzerland—19, 366; **22,** 40; **23,** 141; **39,** 480-81

Agrarian question in the USA—3, 329; **4,** 131-33, 158, 159; **5,** 99, 126-27, 137; **8,** 323-29; **13,** 275-76, 293, 319-20; **15,** 90, 132, 140, 160; **16,** 88, 93, 437; **22,** 13-102; **31,** 159; **32,** 109, 279; **39,** 470, 471, 474, 476-77, 478-79, 480-81, 483, 748-49; **40,** 225, 408-15, 416-20, 421-86
Agrarian revolution
—substance—**9,** 235-37; **10,** 76, 91-92, 170, 179-81, 185-86, 189-92, 281-84, 329-30, 339-40, 378, 410-11, 438-39; **12,** 234-35, 458; **13,** 258-59, 278-80, 287-88, 317-18, 330, 345-46, 351-55, 402-03, 411, 421-26, 442-43; **15,** 43-45, 82, 89, 109, 159, 160, 162, 177-78, 262, 270-71, 322; **16,** 90, 117-22; **17,** 449; **23,** 371-72; **24,** 143; **28,** 304
—hegemony of the proletariat and the leading role of the proletarian party—**6,** 425-30; **8,** 231-36, 248-51; **9,** 136, 236-38; **10,** 91-92, 170-71, 190-92, 193-94, 194-95, 416-17, 438-39; **12,** 298-99, 335, 357; **13,** 258, 292, 332-33, 426-29, 458-59; **15,** 44-45, 153-54, 178, 180-81, 188, 265-66, 270-71; **24,** 71-72, 143, 291
—and completion of the bourgeois-democratic revolution—**8,** 231-36, 248-51; **9,** 99, 136, 235-36; **10,** 77, 170, 181, 185-86, 190-92, 194-95, 279-82, 283, 287-88, 329-30, 337, 339-40, 343-44, 377-78, 410-11, 416-17, 438-39; **12,** 257, 299, 334, 357-58; **13,** 258-59, 278-79, 316, 317-18, 333, 336, 346, 349-55, 356-58, 362, 392-93, 413-14, 426, 428-29, 443; **15,** 172-73, 175, 178-81, 255-56, 259-60, 261-62, 264-66, 270, 349; **23,** 341, 371-72; **24,** 291; **26,** 229, 324-25; **28,** 308-09, 313, 315, 339; **34,** 409
—and nationalisation of land—**6,** 140-41; **8,** 249-50, 535; **9,** 236-37; **10,** 181-83, 185-86, 191, 193, 194-95, 279-80, 282, 346, 378; **13,** 272, 278-79, 287-88, 290, 293, 328, 362, 392-94, 413, 425-26; **15,** 89, 109, 138, 162, 165, 177-78, 180-81, 259-63, 265-66; **20,** 376; **23,** 340-41, 371-72; **24,** 71, 283
—and the political revolution—**9,** 136, 235-36; **10,** 181, 185-86, 190-91, 279-80, 281, 282-83, 287-88, 337, 339-40, 344, 438-39; **13,** 327-28, 333, 336, 345-46, 348-55, 373, 384-85, 392-93, 425-26, 428-29, 443; **15,** 173-74, 177-78, 180-81, 255-56, 260, 261-62, 264-66, 370-71, 349; **23,** 371; **34,** 427
See also Two forms of the development of capitalism in agriculture (Prussian and American)
Agricultural Co-operative Societies for collective tilling of the soil in Soviet Russia—28, 175-76, 308, 309-10, 346-47; **29,** 117-18, 139, 218; **30,** 109, 195-201
Agricultural Exhibition—*see* All-Russia Agricultural Exhibition, 1923
Agricultural statistics—*see* Statistics—agricultural
Agriculture—*see* Agrarian question (theory); Collectivisation of agriculture (theory); Socialist transformation of agriculture (theory)
Agriculture in the countries of Western Europe and America—*see* Agrarian question
Agriculture in Russia—*see* Agrarian question in Russia
Agriculture in Soviet Russia
—tasks, ways and speed of its rehabilitation and development—**28,** 143, 177, 341-44, 346-48; **29,** 40, 430-31; **31,** 332-33, 458; **32,** 292-93, 295,

375-76, 442, 487-90, 503; **33,** 128-30; **35,** 471-72; **42,** 239-40, 257-61; **45,** 144
—livestock farming—**29,** 219; **31,** 458; **45,** 190
—grain farming—**29,** 219; **31,** 528-29; **33,** 162-64; **42,** 91, 373-74; **45,** 340-41
—study and utilisation of practical experience—**28,** 143-44, 175-76, 346-47; **33,** 128-30, 327-28; **42,** 370-74
—collective farming—**27,** 138, 204, 526-27; **28,** 97, 142, 143, 175-76, 314-15, 341-43, 344-45, 346-47; **29,** 36, 40-41, 44-46, 117, 139, 211-12, 218, 219, 220, 266; **30,** 109, 112-13, 146-47, 189-90, 195-204; **31,** 339, 525, 527-28; **32,** 186, 216-17, 320, 323; **42,** 260, 263, 319; **44,** 61, 62, 96, 119-20, 209; **45,** 73-74
—and comprehensive economic development—**31,** 514-15; **33,** 129-30; **45,** 112-14, 263-65
—peasants' material incentive to develop production—**33,** 58-59; **42,** 257-61, 262-66, 267, 346; **44,** 132
—mechanisation—**28,** 143, 175-76, 312, 343, 347-48; **29,** 214, 219-20; **30,** 112-13, 144; **31,** 459, 481-82; **32,** 217, 225, 285, 350; **33,** 49-50, 129, 249-50, 380, 381; **36,** 540, 584; **42,** 42, 91, 103, 125, 236, 259-60, 298, 319, 356, 426-27; **44,** 120, 346, 436-37, 450; **45,** 243, 472, 512-13, 581, 582-83
—mineral fertilisers and land improvement—**29,** 219-20; **35,** 483; **45,** 113-14, 264, 314-15, 349
—and the raising of labour productivity—**27,** 204; **28,** 175, 342-43, 347; **29,** 40-41, 139; **33,** 129; **42,** 91; **45,** 589-90
—development of market gardens near towns—**44,** 340-41, 377; **45,** 103
—agricultural science—**28,** 143, 347; **29,** 139, 219; **33,** 128-30; **42,** 125, 248, 268; **45,** 47, 73-74, 226-27, 476, 583-84, 589-90
—state farms—**28,** 307-08, 314-15, 346-47; **29,** 40, 43-46, 117, 139, 219; **30,** 74, 109, 147-48, 189-90, 193-94, 243-48; **31,** 159-60, 481-82, 521-28, 530, 532; **32,** 390; **33,** 268, 380, 381; **36,** 551; **42,** 125, 140-41, 183, 311; **44,** 119-20, 263-64, 277, 443; **45,** 52-53, 103, 190, 314-15, 352, 512-13, 581, 582-83
—industrial crops (flax, cotton, sugar beet, grapes for wine, etc.)—**42,** 89-90, 346-47; **45,** 55, 349
—electrification—**31,** 516-18; **32,** 217, 225, 350; **33,** 186, 501; **42,** 194, 195, 376-77; **45,** 54-55, 69-70, 70-71
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**29,** 273-74; **32,** 175-76, 292-93, 375, 405-06, 456-57; **42,** 133-34; **44,** 263, 269-70, 277, 407; **45,** 52-53
—in the period of economic rehabilitation—**31,** 526-31; **32,** 178, 184, 185, 187, 214, 287, 295-96, 405-06, 412, 441-42, 457, 487-88, 489-90; **33,** 128-30, 161-62, 327-29; **45,** 263-65, 322-23, 411, 412-13, 416, 502

See also Agricultural Co-operative Societies for collective tilling of the soil in Soviet Russia; Communes, agricultural, in Soviet Russia; People's Commissariats of the RSFSR—People's Commissariat of Agriculture; Socialist transformation of agriculture in Soviet Russia; State farms

Agronomy, agrotechnical methods—**3,** 110-11, 114, 121-22, 215-16, 217-18, 228-37, 287-88, 289-91, 314-15, 319-20; **4,** 150; **5,** 151-52, 155-56; **13,** 193-94, 253, 345; **21,** 67; **24,** 168-69, 293, 463, 478, 502-03; **28,** 348; **29,** 139, 219-20; **31,** 458, 529-30; **32,** 317, 318; **39,** 753

Albania—**18,** 340; **21,** 111, 210, 305, 439, 440; **22,** 109; **23,** 185, 208, 276, 336; **25,** 26, 52, 106; **36,** 228, 382, 383; **39,** 304, 514, 520, 708; **41,** 262, 373, 375

Algemba—construction of the Alexandrov Gai-Emba railway branchline and oil pipeline—**30,** 431; **42,** 297; **44,** 345-46; **45,** 139-40, 157-58

Algeria—**22,** 352; **23,** 198; **24,** 565, 566; **39,** 253, 306, 354, 474, 480-81, 487, 671-72, 710

Alienation (philos.)—**6,** 462; **25,** 386-88; **28,** 465-66; **38,** 27, 29-30, 48

"All Power to the Soviets", the Party's slogan in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—**23,** 340; **24,** 23, 32, 41, 48, 69-70, 99, 107-09, 119, 120, 125, 127, 146-47, 155, 165-66, 173, 175, 185, 188, 190-91, 211-12, 217-19, 230-31, 238-39, 253, 255-56, 268, 275, 295-96, 315, 320, 333-34, 372-73, 417-18, 484, 569; **25,** 44, 49, 55, 73, 77-78, 90, 109, 153-54, 178, 183-86, 189-90, 210-11, 212, 229-30, 231-32, 233, 252-53, 306-07, 312-13, 367-73; **26,** 19, 30, 37, 42, 57, 61-62, 67, 71-72, 92-94, 104, 137-39, 140-41, 142-44, 179, 185-87, 188, 197-200, 205, 212-13; **27,** 88, 89; **31,** 87, 307-08; **36,** 438-39; **41,** 403-04, 405, 407; **42,** 123

All-Russia Agricultural Exhibition, 1923—**33,** 433

All-Russia Central Council of Trade Unions (All-Russia CC of TU)—**27,** 413; **28,** 133-34; **29,** 38, 283-95, 296-97, 298-301; **31,** 48, 374-75, 499-500, 501-02, 532-33; **32,** 19-42, 208, 300-14, 422-23; **33,** 337-38; **35,** 433; **42,** 285, 286, 296, 305-06, 386-87; **45,** 114, 135, 223-24

All-Russia Central Executive Committee (All-Russia CEC) after the October Socialist Revolution—**26,** 28, 262, 289-90, 306-07, 317-18, 334, 336-37, 356, 367, 382-83, 427, 429, 458, 467, 478, 506, 516; **27,** 57, 63, 200, 219-20, 342-43, 405, 407, 433, 442, 444, 513-14, 540; **29,** 33-34, 43-46, 89-94, 151-52, 202-04, 218, 233-36, 239, 264-65, 431; **30,** 138, 146, 191-92, 207-31, 232-42, 251, 292, 315-36, 351, 365, 369, 376, 411, 468-69, 470, 503; **31,** 168-69, 300-01, 318-19, 384, 416-17, 487, 518, 519-24, 532; **32,** 138, 140-41, 171, 209, 225-26, 231-32, 366, 375-76, 421-22, 426-28, 434-35, 438-40; **33,** 45, 46-47, 61-62, 88, 198, 252-53, 295-96, 307-08, 327, 328, 335, 346, 356-57, 363-65, 380, 381, 389, 390-95, 472, 474-75, 476-77; **35,** 352, 364-65, 506, 523-24; **36,** 272-74, 493, 560, 574-75; **42,** 60, 135, 151, 160-62, 223-24, 230, 231, 312-13, 314, 342, 365-66, 373, 386, 408-09, 420, 421-23; **44,** 68, 72, 80, 197-98, 200, 227, 257, 269, 333-34, 361-63; **45,** 61, 99, 100, 101, 155-56, 172, 214-15, 220-21, 428, 457-58, 466-67, 493-94, 495, 496-98, 499, 516-17, 537-38, 541-42, 545, 583, 594

All-Russia Extraordinary Commission to Combat Counter-revolution, Sabotage and Profiteering (Vecheka)—State Political Board—**26,** 374-76; **28,** 169-70, 223-24, 379-80, 388-

89; **29,** 254, 403; **30,** 233, 234, 235, 239, 327, 483, 484; **31,** 432, 444, 455, 523-24; **32,** 428-29; **33,** 175-77, 290-91, 293-94, 312-13, 388-89; **35,** 366, 367, 387, 499; **36,** 493, 576; **42,** 46, 115, 127-29, 156, 162, 165, 166-74, 366-67, 560; **44,** 173-74, 245, 282, 368, 451, 501; **45,** 173-74, 201-02, 335-36, 339, 389, 432-33, 443-44, 454, 457, 461, 559, 591-92

All-Russia general political strike, October 1905—9, 336-41, 347-56, 376-80, 382-84, 387, 392-95, 427-34, 447, 452-54, 457; **10,** 20, 21-22, 23-24, 68-70, 141-42, 151-52, 220, 228-29, 241-42, 284, 384-85, 387-88; **11,** 29, 33, 99, 114, 118-19, 124-25, 137-38, 207, 208-10, 214-15, 254-55, 302, 303, 350-51; **12,** 109-10, 114, 159, 322; **13,** 21, 28-29, 39, 42, 44, 166-68; **15,** 52-54, 62, 333, 417-18; **16,** 81, 167-68, 172-73, **174,** 296, 363-64, 380-82, 383-84, 408-09, 410-12; **19,** 48; **21,** 186, 202, **217,** 307, 368; **23,** 247-49; **26,** 471, 493; **29,** 538; **31,** 34-36, 340-41, 349-50; **34,** 360-61, 426; **35,** 272; **41,** 175-76

All-Russia Peasant Union, 1905-07—9, 455; **10,** 28, 40, 42-43, 133, 158, 179-80, 181, 249-51, 258-61, 456; **11,** 40-41, 77; **12,** 277-78, 296-97, 333, 493; **13,** 260-61, 284, 286-87, 330-31, 382-83, 387-88, 400-01, 424-25; **15,** 340-41, 371-72, 373, 374; **16,** 93; **18,** 28, 164; **20,** 462; **21,** 416; **41,** 177-78

All-Russia Union of Land and Forest Workers—31, 527-28; **33,** 240-42

Alliance between the proletariat and the non-proletarian working masses—1, 298-300; **10,** 52-53, 68-70, 91, 310-11, 392; **15,** 50-51; **23,** 287; **26,** 333-35; **27,** 436-37; **28,** 94, 189-92, 198-99, 329-31, 337; **29,** 380-81, 388-89, 421-23, 535-37, 559-60; **30,** 58-61, 114-17, 161-62, 177-79, 258-59, 261-71, 273-75, 337-38, 339-40, 507-08; **31,** 23-25, 50-51, 70-71, 152-56, 162-64, 191-92, 193-95, 268-69, 292-94; **32,** 21-22

Alliance between the proletariat and the peasantry—31, 162-64; **40,** 62, 66, 69-70; **42,** 425-27

—proletariat's leading role—**1,** 291-92, 298-300; **3,** 31; 5, 93-94, 185-86; **6,** 207, 370-71, 377, 380-81, 384, 388-90, 391-92, 396-97, 403, 408-10, **413,** 416-23, 425-30; **8,** 86-87, 186-87, 231-36, 291-92, 293-303, 328-29, 400-04, 405-06, 530, 539-41; **9,** 62-63, 100, 177-78, 214, 234-39, 308-09, 401-02, 432-33, 441-43; **10,** 40-43, 52-53, 69-70, 91, 118-19, 267-70, 310, 311, 360-61, 392-93, 411-13, 434-35, 458-59, 462-63, 491, 492-93; **11,** 136-37, 254-56; **12,** 60, 102-03, 130, 182, 192, 203-04, 256-58, 295-96, 298-99, 334-35, 356-57, 458, 489-90; **13,** 122, 332-33, 346-48, 352-54, 399-400, 428-29; **15,** 57-58, 369-70, 378-79, 396-97, 399-401; **16,** 93-94; **18,** 36-37, 476-77, 485-86; **19,** 338; **20,** 216; **21,** 402-03, 417, 418, 420; **23,** 324, 328-29, 331-32, 340-41, 356, 371-72; **24,** 195; **25,** 278, 280; **26,** 40-42, 59, 365, 402-03, 456-57; **27,** 395-97, 402-03, 431-32, 436-37, 536-37; **28,** 57-58, 142-43, 294-95; **29,** 74-75, 76-79, 82, 107, 265-67, 310-11, 372-75, 389-90, 421-23; **30,** 112-14, 125, 132-34, 177-81, 195-96, 219-21, 227-28, 229-30, 273-74, 396-98; **31,** 26-27, 152-56, 162-64, 207-09, 291-92, 417-19, 497-98; **32,** 57-59, 109, 264-65, 276-79, 341-42, 455-57, 460, 485; **33,** 23, 29, 155-57, 159-60, 189-90, 277-79, 325-26, 370, 464-66, 468, 485-86, 498, 499-501; **35,** 310-11; **36,** 507; **45,** 73

—and Party slogans on the peasant question—**6,** 207, 408-10, 419-21, 444-46, 497; **7,** 108-10; **8,** 86-87, 186-87, 233-34, 235-36, 246-48, 384-89, 400-04, 405-06, 464-65; **9,** 45-47, 59-61, 83-87, 99-100, 113-14, 308-09, 314-15, 432-33; **10,** 40-43, 190-94, 456-57; **12,** 256-58, 506-07; **13,** 290-92, 425-26; **17,** 128, 418; **21,** 401-02, 418, 419; **23,** 323-25, 340-41, 370-72; **24,** 47, 290-91, 371; **25,** 371-73; **26,** 170-71, 241; **27,** 153; **28,** 50, 56-58, 59, 140-43, 190-93, 294-95, 299-301, 309-11, 338-41, 391-92; **29,** 116-18, 144-45, 159-60, 175-76, 202-06, 215-16, 217-18, 219-20, 234, 246-47; **30,** 262-63; **31,** 156-57; **41,** 156-57

—as the basis for proletarian dictatorship—**23,** 340-41; **25,** 416-17; **26,** 125-27, 299-300, 313, 327-28, 331-32, 442, 456, 512, 518-19; **27,** 238-41, 427-29, 434-35, 543; **28,** 172-73, 327, 355, 465-66; **29,** 76, 245, 247, 266-67, 373-75, 380-81, 433-34, 440-41, 554-55, 559; **30,** 60-61, 64, 125, 134-35, 177-78, 179-81, 219-21, 339-40, 397-98, 412-13, 521-22; **31,** 162-64, 176-77, 497, 522-23; **32,** 57-58, 109, 118, 146, 178-79, 185-86, 214-16, 225-26, 264-66, 274-75, 321-22, 341-42, 403-05, 418-20, 455-57, 485-91; **33,** 23, 65-66, 67-68, 117, 156-57, 177, 189-90, 220, 225-26, 249, 277-79, 285, 370-71, 408-09, 426-28, 464-66, 468, 485-86, 499-501; **36,** 596-97

—in bourgeois-democratic revolution—**1,** 299-300; **4,** 242-47, 422-23; **6,** 115-16, 134, 207, 370-71, 377, 380, 381, 388, 390, 396-98, 408-10, 418-20, 425-26, 428-30, 497; **7,** 109; **8,** 86-87, 186-87, 231-36, 273, 284-85, 286-88, 291, 298-99, 328-29, 379-80, 400-01, 450-51, 464-65, 534-36, 538-40, 541; **9,** 46-47, 56-61, 61-62, 67-68, 82-86, 97-100, 135-36, 177-78, 207-08, 234-39, 307-09, 314-15, 384, 432-34, 441-46; **10,** 23, 24, 40-43, 65, 68-70, 91, 116-17, 118-19, 129-30, 152-53, 190-92, 229-30, 259-61, 266-70, 310-11, 339-40, 348-49, 360-61, 369-70, 398-99, 410-13, 414-15, 416-17, 434-35, 438, 447, 448, 453-54, 456-57, 462-63, 481-82, 491, 492-93; **11,** 34-35, 54-57, 143, 177-78, 181, 254-56, 279-80, 295-96, 342-43, 373-75, 396, 399-400, 410-12; **12,** 60, 102-03, 130, 150-51, 181-82, 192, 203-04, 205-06, 295-96, 298-99, 334-35, 356-57, 387-89, 458; **13,** 332-33, 346-47, 348-49, 351-55, 400, 428, 457-59; **15,** 27-28, 46-47, 55-58, 188, 322-23, 331-32, 361-79, 398-99, 400-01; **16,** 87-89, 93-94, 301-03; **17,** 128, 224, 418; **18,** 36-37, 475-77, 485-86; **21,** 402-03, 418-20; **23,** 340-41, 371-72; **28,** 294-95, 299, 303-04, 309-10, 338-39; **29,** 310; **33,** 476, 478; **34,** 408-10; **43,** 174-75

—in socialist revolution—**1,** 299-300; **4,** 422-23; **6,** 408, 409, 412-14, 418-23, 444-45, 497; **8,** 86-87, 233-36, 302-03, 400-01, 405-06; **9,** 99-100, 314-15, 442-43; **12,** 299; **18,** 326-27; **21,** 45, 73-75, 77-78; **23,**

340-41; **25,** 121-22, 174-75, 197-98, 242-43, 278-80, 300-01, 363-65, 416-17, 430-31; **26,** 239-40, 241, 380, 402-03, 442, 447-48, 456-58, 475-76, 480-81, 518-19; **27,** 138, 153, 160, 178-79, 181, 238-41; **28,** 59, 142-43, 172-73, 294-95, 299-300, 303-04, 309-10, 339-41; **29,** 82, 99, 105, 119, 158-59, 310-11, 379-81; **30,** 59-61, 160-62, 177-78; **31,** 152-56, 162-64, 207-09; **33,** 155-57, 474, 478; **35,** 310-13; **36,** 500-01

—in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism—**26,** 36-37, 407-09; **28,** 94, 198-99, 211-14, 345-46; **29,** 74-75, 105, 116-18, 139-40, 235-36, 247, 372-75, 379-81, 388-90, 421-23, 433-34, 522-25; **30,** 64, 111-14, 144-46, 177-78, 195-96, 249-50, 262-63, 273-75, 334-35, 339-40, 506-07, 508-10, 514-15, 522-23; **31,** 153-56, 159-64, 292-93; **32,** 109, 214-16, 264-66, 287-88, 321-22, 323-24, 342-43, 403-05, 417-20, 428-30, 455-57, 489-91; **33,** 68-69, 114-16, 155-57, 158, 160, 176-77, 189-90, 249, 277-80, 468, 500-02

—during the 1905-07 bourgeois-democratic revolution in Russia—**3,** 32-34; **8,** 86-87, 187-88, 231-36, 246-47, 273, 290-92, 298-300, 328-29, 354-55, 379-80, 384-85, 400-01, 405-06, 450-51, 464-65, 530, 538-40, 541; **9,** 47-48, 56-61, 62-63, 67-68, 82-86, 97-100, 135-36, 177-78, 180-81, 207-08, 214, 234-39, 308, 314-15, 383-87, 400-01, 402-03, 432-34, 441-46, 455; **10,** 23-24, 40-43, 50, 52-53, 65, 68-70, 91-92, 112-13, 116-17, 118-19, 129-30, 152-53, 190-93, 229-30, 260-61, 266-70, 274-75, 282-84, 297-98, 310, 311, 339-40, 348-49, 360-61, 369-70, 398-99, 410-13, 414-15, 416-17, 434-35, 445-46, 447-48, 452-54, 462-63, 481-82, 486-87, 492-93; **11,** 35, 53-57, 92, 138-39, 143, 147-48, 163-64, 177-78, 181, 254-55, 279-80, 295-97, 342-43, 373-75, 396, 399-400, 410-12; **12,** 60, 101-03, 129-30, 150-51, 155, 181-82, 192, 203-04, 253-58, 261-62, 277-79, 295-96, 298-99, 334-35, 356-57, 458-59, 489-90, 491-93, 506-07; **13,** 111-12, 122, 350-55, 428; **15,** 22-25, 56-59, 333-34, 360-79, 398, 399, 400, 401; **16,** 87-89, 93-94, 301-03, 359-60, 376-79; **17,** 119-20, 128, 231-33; **18,** 485-86; **21,** 415-17; **23,** 237-39; **28,** 293-96, 299-300, 309-10; **29,** 310-11; **31,** 71-72; **34,** 426-27; **41,** 156-57, 177, 199-200; **43,** 174-75

—during the 1917 bourgeois-democratic revolution in Russia—**23,** 287-88, 298-300, 301-03, 306-08, 310-11, 312-13, 314, 323-25, 328-30, 336-38, 343, 350-52, 356-57, 371-72; **24,** 45-47, 60, 137-38, 142-44, 145-47, 201-03; **25,** 278-80; **26,** 52; **27,** 62, 87; **28,** 299, 303-04; **29,** 309-10

—in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution—**13,** 430-31; **23,** 287-88, 306-08, 314, 323-25, 331-32, 336-38, 340-41, 360, 371-73; **24,** 21-22, 43-52, 70-73, 101, 104, 137-38, 143-44, 145-47, 148-51, 167-69, 235-37, 290-93, 315-17, 328-29, 360-61, 370-72, 446-48, 477-78, 483-85, 492-93; **25,** 27-28, 148-49, 174-75, 178, 190-91, 197-98, 202-03, 242-43, 278-82, 297, 313-14, 315-17, 364-65; **26,** 37-38, 40-42, 52-54, 67-68, 94-95, 121, 124-25, 191-92, 206-08, 239-40, 241, 305-07, 380-81, 408-09; **27,** 62, 153, 177-79, 238-41, 344-45, 431-32, 435; **28,** 140-43, 174-75, 207-08, 299-301, 303-04, 338-41; **29,** 99, 119, 156-58, 188, 190, 202-04, 310-11; **30,** 59-61, 132-34, 160-61, 237-39, 260-62, 264-66; **31,** 158-59; **32,** 337-38, 473-75; **33,** 390-91, 478; **41,** 447-48

—after the October Socialist Revolution, before the Eighth RCP(B) Congress—**26,** 294-95, 299-300, 313-14, 327-28, 333-35, 342-44, 368-73, 407-09, 514-16; **27,** 138, 435, 436-37, 444, 452-53, 471-72, 474-76, 491, 493, 503, 520-24, 525-26, 527, 536-37, 543, 547-48; **28,** 26-28, 42-43, 50-51, 56-58, 102-03, 142-44, 172-75, 190-92, 198-99, 207-08, 212-14; **29,** 25, 139-40, 159-60, 234; **30,** 63-64; **36,** 500-03

—Eighth RCP(B) Congress—attitude towards the middle peasants—**29,** 116-17, 139-40, 143-45, 149-50, 158-60, 169-70, 175-77, 198-215, 217-20, 222-23, 233-36, 246-47, 264-65; **30,** 144, 145-47; **31,** 525

—military and political alliance between the working class and the peasantry during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**27,** 481-83; **28,** 31-33, 93, 172-75, 207-08; **29,** 79, 244-45, 377-78, 439-41, 529-30, 555; **30,** 60-61, 133-35, 139, 144-46, 148-49, 152-54, 177-81, 182-83, 184, 189-90, 193-94, 219-21, 224, 228-30, 238-39, 305-06, 396, 398-99, 437, 507-08; **31,** 295-97, 314, 329-31, 332-33, 417-18, 423-24, 497, 498-99; **32,** 153-54, 219-20, 274-75, 281-82, 289-90, 322-23, 342-43, 403-06, 455-57, 485-87; **33,** 23, 66-67, **117,** 156-57, 158, 249, 267-68, 301-03, 426-28; **36,** 507; **42,** 132, 172-73; **44,** 133-34, 343-44

—economic alliance between the working class and the peasantry in the period of economic rehabilitation—**32,** 189-90, 215-20, 224-28, 264-66, 286-89, 320-25, 341, 342-43, 403-04, 405-06, 412-13, 433, 447, 449, 456-57, 485, 486-88, 489-91; **33,** 29, 58-59, 63-65, 67-69, 113-16, 155-61, 170-71, 176-77, 188-90, 266-72, 274-75, 285, 290-92, 325-26, 468; **36,** 571, 585-86; **42,** 238, 239-40, 319; **45,** 90-92

Allotment land tenure in Russia—*see* Agrarian question in Russia

Amateurishness—*see* Circle spirit and amateurishness in the Party

America—**1,** 150; **2,** 108-09, 433; **20,** 31, 68-70, 152, 399; **22,** 205, 243, 247-48, 254-55, 272-75, 278; **24,** 38; **29,** 482; **32,** 521; **33,** 209-10; **39,** 36-37, 56, 87, 113-15, 157, 181, 199, 210-11, 212, 230, 248, 252, 254, 256, 286-92, 295, 296-97, 298, 299, 301, 305, 315, 335, 338-39, 340, 342, 355-57, 370-71, 374-76, 379, 380, 413, 451, 452, 464-65, 466, 468, 476-77, 485, 488-89, 492, 494-95, 497, 511-15, 518, 520, 534, 538, 540, 566, 567, 568, 569, 590, 610, 611, 709, 711, 713-16, 718, 731, 732

American Federation of Labour—**20,** 254; **31,** 236; **36,** 214-15; **39,** 592, 627

American Socialist Labour Party—*see* Socialist Labour Party of America

American Socialist Party—*see* Socialist Party of America

American Socialist Propaganda League—*see* Socialist Propaganda League in America
American way of capitalist development of agriculture—*see* Two forms of the development of capitalism in agriculture (Prussian and American)
Amsterdam Congress of the Second International, 1904—6, 473; **7,** 534; **8,** 297; **9,** 290; **10,** 373; **12,** 190; **13,** 82, 85-86; **16,** 229; **19,** 497; **20,** 319-20; **34,** 121, 244, 256, 261; **41,** 83, 123, 231; **43,** 231
Amsterdam Trade Union International—31, 209; **35,** 526
Analogy—1, 166; **8,** 455; **12,** 362; **14,** 96; **20,** 193, 194; **38,** 180, 182-83, 295
—historical—**7,** 180, 381, 476-78; **8,** 257-59, 292, 323, 527-28; **9,** 241-42; **10,** 135-38, 221, 339; **12,** 361-65, 387-88; **13,** 320; **15,** 272; **17,** 74, 319-20; **18,** 302-03, 342-43; **19,** 178-79, 201-02; **20,** 192-93, 194, 400-04; **23,** 272; **24,** 34, 68; **25,** 61, 93-96, 254-55, 369; **26,** 101-02, 432, 455-56; **27,** 21-22, 51-52, 73-75, 83-84, 106, 161-63, 180-81, 186-90, 245; **34,** 123; **38,** 295, 307-08
See also Historical parallels
Analysis—1, 93, 139-40, 147, 167, 185-86, 444; **2,** 155, 176, 178-79, 186-87, 531; **3,** 32; **7,** 477; **11,** 117, 225; **13,** 36; **14,** 275; **15,** 55; **21,** 59-61, 63, 65-67; **23,** 41, 45, 65, 115; **38,** 110, 204, 212, 235, 253, 320, 500, 502
—and synthesis—**38,** 220-22, 230-31, 235, 285, 320, 360-61
Anarchism and anarchists—44, 405
—general description—**4,** 177; **5,** 327-28; **6,** 515; **8,** 474, 480, 481; **9,** 29, 49, 75, 111, 438; **10,** 48, 71-74, 466; **11,** 226; **15,** 61, 195, 407; **16,** 347-51; **19,** 408-09, 526; **20,** 373; **23,** 164, 325; **24,** 49, 119, 264, 319; **25,** 435-39, 447, 470-71; **26,** 331; **27,** 254, 363; **29,** 209; **31,** 32-33, 200; **32,** 199, 282, 334, 339-40, 361, 469; **33,** 51, 195; **35,** 195, 267, 272; **36,** 324; **42,** 385
—bourgeois individualism—**5,** 327-28; **10,** 73-74; **11,** 216-17
—critique of their views on the state and the breaking up of the state machine—**23,** 165-66, 325; **24,** 49, 68, 85, 145, 489; **25,** 396, 397-98, 429, 431-32, 488; **27,** 263, 392-93; **32,** 334, 469
—critique of their sociological views—**5,** 327-28; **13,** 80; **15,** 195; **20,** 373; **24,** 86; **27,** 95
—and scientific socialism (distinction between)—**5,** 327-28; **10,** 73-74; **21,** 299; **23,** 325; **24,** 68, 85; **25,** 484; **27,** 254
—attitude towards parliamentarianism—**9,** 49; **10,** 353; **11,** 277-78; **15,** 391, 393; **16,** 33-35, 39; **25,** 422; **29,** 563-64; **31,** 114
—attitude towards Soviet power—**26,** 475; **27,** 392-93, 394; **29,** 20, 561-62; **32,** 321, 514; **33,** 23-24, 27, 235
—Comintern's attitude towards proletarian elements among the anarchists—**29,** 561-62; **31,** 200-01; **32,** 514-15
—attitude towards them of the Soviet state—**36,** 460; **42,** 102
—in the West-European working-class movement—**4,** 175; **5,** 327-28; **9,** 438; **12,** 366-67, 369; **13,** 79-80, 91; **15,** 194-96, 410-11; **16,** 347, 351; **19,** 299-300; **20,** 268-69; **21,** 23, 308, 314, 391; **22,** 130; **23,** 186-87; **25,** 470-71; **29,** 561-62; **30,** 420, 424; **31,** 114, 200-01; **32,** 465, 466, 514-15; **34,** 428; **35,** 272; **43,** 561

—in the Russian working-class movement and the reasons for their negligible influence—**5,** 79-80; **8,** 314; **9,** 111; **10,** 71-74; **13,** 164-65; **31,** 32-33
See also Bakuninism and Bakuninists; Hervé and Hervéism; Proudhon and Proudhonism
Anarcho-syndicalism—4, 317-18; **12,** 142-44; **13,** 166-68; **15,** 38; **16,** 347, 349-51; **17,** 186; **18,** 170-71, 308, 468; **20,** 124; **21,** 23, 31-32, 391; **23,** 206; **25,** 44, 422-23; **26,** 105; **27,** 254; **28,** 434; **29,** 594; **30,** 61; **31,** 91, 114, 254; **32,** 60-62, 199; **34,** 371, 386; **35,** 361, 432; **36,** 324, 460; **39,** 31; **41,** 63, 96, 98, 202, 340; **42,** 282, 338-39; **44,** 121, 405
Anarcho-syndicalist deviation in the Party—32, 43-53, 60-63, 64-68, 85-86, 99-100, 106-07, 177, 192-207, 212-13, 241-44, 245-48, 249-56, 257-60; **42,** 281-82, 302
See also Workers' Opposition—an anti-Party group, 1920-22
Anarchy of production—1, 176-77; **2,** 171, 216; **19,** 283; **20,** 153; **21,** 341; **22,** 208-09; **25,** 395; **29,** 120
See also Competition, capitalist
Andorra—23, 274; **39,** 712
Anglo-Boer war, 1899-1902—4, 373; **22,** 195, 257, 264, 294; **23,** 106; **29,** 501; **39,** 319, 380, 422, 513-14, 532, 594, 698
Angola—39, 407, 408, 488, 493
Annam—*see* Vietnam
Annexation—*see* Imperialism—annexations and indemnities
Antagonism—*see* Contradiction
Antarctic, the—39, 295, 296
Anti-militarism—13, 79-81, 91-93; **15,** 191-201, 210-12, 232-33, 239-41; **21,** 369; **22,** 124-25; **23,** 93, 246; **28,** 152-53; **31,** 258; **33,** 386, 434, 447-51
Anti-Party group of Bukharin-Pyatakov-Bosh during the imperialist world war—*see* Imperialist Economism and imperialist Economists
Anti-religious propaganda—10, 84-87; **15,** 402-13; **28,** 181; **29,** 110-11, 134; **33,** 229-32; **34,** 94; **41,** 200-01, 202-03, 204-07
See also Atheism
Anti-semitism and the fight against it—*see* Jewish question
Anti-Socialist Law in Germany, 1878-90—4, 224, 225; **5,** 372-73, 392; **12,** 100, 366-67, 368; **15,** 21, 198, 298, 352, 392; **16,** 30, 148; **17,** 93, 540; **19,** 298-99; **20,** 500; **21,** 79, 93; **25,** 444; **26,** 251-53; **39,** 508, 690, 694
Antithesis (opposites)—14, 134-35, 147, 245-46, 250; **27,** 273; **32,** 27; **33,** 403-04; **38,** 34, 89, 135, 167, 253, 382-83
See also Contradiction; Law of the unity and struggle of opposites
Apparatus, Soviet state—*see* Soviet construction, principles and methods of work of the Soviet state apparatus; Soviet socialist state
Appeals, Party—*see* Slogans of the Party
Appearance (semblance)—38, 24-28, 98, 130-34, 189, 218, 224
—and essence—**38,** 39, 130, 132-33
April (Seventh) All-Russia Conference of the RSDLP(B), Petrograd, April 24-29 (May 7-12), 1917—24, 42-43; **35,** 317, 445; **43,** 631
—on the agrarian question—**24,** 230, 242, 278, 280, 282-87, 288-89, 290-93, 306-07, 363, 486; **26,** 347; **41,** 424-26, 428-29

—and the struggle with opportunists inside the Party—**24,** 244-46, 298-301; **41,** 417
—on the bourgeois Provisional Government—**24,** 229-32, 233-35, 237, 244-46, 274-76, 292, 294, 314; **41,** 432-33; **42,** 325-26
—on the imperialist war—**24,** 232-38, 239, 257-69, 270-73, 314-16, 375-76, 433; **25,** 34; **27,** 88; **41,** 417, 417-18, 431-32
—on the conference of socialist parties in Stockholm—**24,** 247-50, 251-53, 266, 388; **25,** 240-42, 267-68; **41,** 409-12
—on the national question—**27,** 259-62, 271, 297-301, 302-03, 337; **41,** 426-27
—on the new stage of the revolution and the Bolsheviks' strategic plan—**24,** 229-34, 245-46, 295-96, 305-08, 315-17; **41,** 428-29, 431
—on uniting internationalists against the petty-bourgeois defencist bloc—**24,** 294, 296, 390, 431, 506, 509
—on the revision of the Party Programme and the changing of the Party's name—**24,** 277-79, 280-81, 313, 457-58, 459-63, 464-65; **26,** 151-54, 176-77; **28,** 265; **41,** 424
—on the Soviets—**24,** 230-32, 239-40, 241-43, 246, 253, 254, 255-56, 292-93, 295-96, 306-07, 308, 315, 536; **28,** 258-59, 468; **29,** 497-98; **31,** 30-31; **41,** 412, 413-16, 428
—on the current situation, tasks and slogans of the Party—**24,** 228-43, 244-46, 305-08, 309-12, 314-17, 414; **25,** 20-21, 63-64, 68, 83; **26,** 170; **28,** 258-59; **41,** 428-29
—on Zimmerwald and the Zimmerwald Left—**24,** 89-90, 304; **26,** 221; **41,** 427-28; **43,** 632

April 1917 demonstration—24, 201, 210-11, 213-16, 244-45, 314, 332, 560; **25,** 169-70, 172, 203, 204-05, 220-21, 232, 294-95, 306; **26,** 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 39, 139, 203, 210, 230, 439, 491; **27,** 62, 87; **36,** 463; **41,** 407, 408; **42,** 325-26; **43,** 630

April Theses, by Lenin, April 4 (17), 1917—24, 21-26, 32-33, 42-43, 48-49, 52, 115, 173; **25,** 455; **26,** 490; **28,** 258, 265; **29,** 497-98

Apriority (philos.)—**1,** 143-44, 415; **14,** 15-16, 79-80, 159-64, 171-74, 195-98, 223, 234; **38,** 296, 384
See also Kant and Kantianism

A.R.A. (American Relief Administration)—33, 162; **42,** 353; **45,** 250, 253-54, 263, 289-90, 355, 416, 417

Arabia (Arab East)—**39,** 306, 307, 466, 486

***Arbeiterpolitik*—journal and group of German Left Social-Democrats, 1916-19—23,** 373; **24,** 78, 131; **35,** 260, 319, 321-22; **44,** 92

Arctic, the—39, 295, 296, 297, 305

Argentina—4, 97, 158; **21,** 360; **22,** 263, 291; **23,** 44; **39,** 144, 192, 193, 287, 288, 289, 338, 373, 386, 387, 390, 451, 452, 469, 485, 565, 713

Aristocratic anarchism and bourgeois individualism—5, 327-28; **7,** 116, 174, 194, 196-98, 245, 256-59, 268-71, 276-77, 285-87, 356-57, 361-71, 373-74, 389-97, 405, 415, 447-48, 455-58, 483, 521; **8,** 149, 184-85, 195-96, 311-12; **10,** 45-48

Aristotle—38, 90, 175, 181, 202, 250-51, 257-58, 260, 262-63, 268, 282-90, 296, 354, 361 367-74, 523

—and Heraclitus—**38,** 359, 368
—his vacillation between idealism and materialism—**38,** 282-90, 367-74
—criticism of Plato's teaching on ideas—**38,** 282-83, 367-69

Armed insurrection
—Party's leading role—**4,** 371; **5,** 248, 317, 318, 474-77, 499, 500, 511, 512-16; **6,** 105, 194-95, 240-44, 262, 469; **7,** 511, 512; **8,** 150-55, 167-76, 182-83, 216-17, 312-14, 368-74, 478-80, 481, 499-503, 538-40, 548-52; **9,** 185-87, 269, 270, 285, 344-46; **11,** 221-22, 348-49, 359-61, 469-71, 477, 478; **13,** 477-78; **18,** 235, 236; **21,** 450-51; **23,** 238; **34,** 355-57; **41,** 77, 147-48, 165, 166, 167
—and the arming of the workers—**6,** 262; **8,** 98, 99, 170-73, 182, 183, 313-14, 349, 368, 369, 373, 374, 393-95, 447-49, 548-50; **9,** 72-73, 152, 190, 197, 207-08, 219-20, 283-85, 339, 344-46, 384-87, 420-24; **10,** 136-38, 143-45; **11,** 126-27; **23,** 96-99, 139, 248, 369-71; **24,** 70-71, 179-82, 236-37, 255-56; **26,** 27, 84-85, 137
—and the provisional revolutionary government—**8,** 187, 299, 300-02, 381, 396-97, 447-49, 516-17, 562-65; **9,** 26-28, 33, 34, 42-43, 155, 183-85, 196-98, 207, 208, 225, 226, 249, 250, 463, 464; **10,** 67-69, 155, 156; **11,** 128, 155, 156, 165, 166, 314, 315; **13,** 59; **15,** 360, 361, 362, 363-66; **41,** 171, 172
—and winning over of the army—6, 262, 281, 282; **8,** 98, 99, 225-28, 229-31; **9,** 340, 341; **10,** 55-57, 153; **11,** 121, 122, 174, 175, 178, 345, 346; **18,** 108; **23,** 123-24, 144, 150, 343-44, 347, 356; **26,** 24, 183, 184, 212, 213; **41,** 171
—as an art—**8,** 393-95, 479-81, 563-66; **10,** 141-42, 143-45, 267-70; **26,** 20, 22-27, 131-33, 179-81, 185, 186, 192-94, 212, 213
—Marxist concept of—**5,** 511-16; **6,** 278-83; **8,** 107, 108, 150-57, 171, 172, 173, 216-19, 478, 479-81, 499-503, 539-41, 548, 549, 550, 564-67; **9,** 149-55, 220-22, 224-35, 260, 261, 272-74, 306, 365-71; **12,** 117, 118; **21,** 353, 354; **23,** 212; **26,** 22, 23, 131-36, 179-81, 195-98, 212, 213, 214, 215, 234, 235
—its preparation, and choice of the right moment for it—**5,** 475-77, 514-16; **6,** 104-06, 194, 195, 240, 241, 262, 469; **7,** 515, 516; **8,** 26-28, 150-57, 167-76, 369, 370, 371-72, 373-74, 393-95, 479, 480, 539-41, 548-51; **9,** 149-53, 185-87, 201-04, 207, 208, 250, 251, 269, 270, 283-85, 306, 365-70, 420-24; **10,** 136-38, 141-42, 143-45, 266-70; **11,** 120, 122, 346, 347, 359-61; **12,** 117, 118; **15,** 152-54, 195-97, 384, 385; **21,** 353, 354; **23,** 97-98; **25,** 314; **26,** 22-24, 131-32, 179-81, 191-94, 207-12; **30,** 358-59; **34,** 149-51; **41,** 134, 135
—its conjunction with a general political strike and with other forms of struggle—**5,** 19, 20, 43, 69, 70; **8,** 139-42, 164, 368, 373-74; **9,** 347-53, 393; **10,** 113-14, 153, 242, 243, 266-67, 300-01, 367; **11,** 119-22, 147, 148, 162, 163, 208-10, 216-19, 220-23, 344-46, 361-63; **13,** 58-59, 60-61; **18,** 456-58; **19,** 222-24; **21,** 392, 393, 403; **23,** 238-40; **31,** 340-41, 349
—tactics—**5,** 28-30; **8,** 393-95, 479, 481, 561-65; **9,** 29-32, 183-87, 197, 198, 249-51, 257-59, 367-69, 422-24; **10,** 141-42, 152-53, 155-56, 202-04; **11,** 175-78; **12,** 108-11; **18,** 109;

21, 389; **26,** 131-35, 140, 141, 179-81, 186, 187, 234, 235
—conditions for victory—**4,** 371; **5,** 515, 516; **6,** 425-27; **7,** 515, 516; **8,** 98-100, 393-95, 479-81, 537-39, 563-66, 567, 568; **9,** 176-78, 197-98, 249, 250, 251, 297, 299, 339-41, 365-66; **11,** 121-23, 175-78; **15,** 59-62; **18,** 235-36; **19,** 222-24; **26,** 22-27, 132-35, 210-12; **27,** 24-25; **34,** 355-58
—as a form of revolutionary struggle and its highest stage—**5,** 515, 516; **6,** 280, 282; **8,** 141, 142; **9,** 151, 347-51; **10,** 141-42, 143-45, 252-53, 266-67, 300; **11,** 118-21, 171-73; **12,** 109-12, 416, 417; **13,** 115-16, 477-78; **15,** 53-55, 62; **16,** 261; **23,** 123-24; **25,** 201; **34,** 356, 357
—stages in the development of the Bolsheviks' views on insurrection—**2,** 342-43; **6,** 104, 194-95, 262, 280-83, 469, 514-15; **8,** 150-56, 168-69, 171-73, 500-01; **9,** 150-52; **11,** 362-63; **15,** 292-93, 385-86; **23,** 123
See also Barricade fighting and barricade tactics
Armed insurrection in Russia, October 1917—*see* October armed uprising of 1917
Armed insurrection in the 1905-07 bourgeois-democratic revolution in Russia
—Party's leading role—**8,** 26-27, 99-100, 113, 141-42, 151-57, 167-76, 212-13, 186-87, 312-13, 349-51, 368, 369, 370, 371-72, 373-74, 438, 447-49, 463-64, 537-40, 549-50, 563-67, 568; **9,** 30-32, 33-35, 72-73, 74-76, 105-06, 146-48, 149-53, 155, 179-87, 190, 196-98, 201-04, 219-20, 222-23, 260-61, 263, 284-85, 305-06, 344-46, 365-69, 383-87; **10,** 95-96, 116-17, 142-45, 153, 251-52; **11,** 130-31, 132, 147-49; **12,** 347, 359-61; **13,** 114-16, 477-78; **15,** 152-54, 354-55, 384-85; **18,** 109; **23,** 246-47; **34,** 355-58, 360-61
—in the army and navy—**8,** 560-66, 569-73; **9,** 146-48, 169, 249-51, 339, 340, 351-53; **10,** 54-57, 58-59, 66, 95, 117; **11,** 85-87, 132, 135, 139, 157-58, 162-63, 213, 345-47; **13,** 19, 25-26, 35-36; **15,** 180-82, 207-08, 300-01, 333-34, 383-84; **18,** 106-07; **23,** 238, 243-46; **41,** 169-70, 171-72
—and the arming of the workers and the masses—**8,** 97-100, 107, 108, 109, 170-73, 182-83, 186-87, 213, 349-50, 368, 369, 373-74; **9,** 30-32, 72-73, 150-51, 152-53, 181-84, 190, 196-97, 203-04, 219-20, 222-23, 283-85, 339-41, 344-46, 384-87, 420-24; **10,** 25, 55-57; **41,** 172-73, 174-75, 207-08
—question of it raised at the Third RSDLP Congress—**8,** 182-83, 186-87, 368, 369, 370, 371-72, 373-74, 396, 424, 438-39, 447-48, 537-39, 548-50, 560, 565-67; **9,** 23-24, 26-27, 33-35, 72-73, 147-48, 149-51, 152-53, 190; **10,** 242-43, 344-45, 362-63; **15,** 361-62; **31,** 341, 348-50; **36,** 149-50
—question of it raised at the Fourth (Unity) RSDLP Congress—**10,** 151-53, 299-301, 314, 324, 348-49, 364-70, 370-71, 381, 394-95; **11,** 120-21, 164-65, 345; **31,** 342
—and the provisional revolutionary government—**8,** 187, 301-03, 381, 396-97, 447-49, 516-17, 539, 562-64; **9,** 23-24, 24-31, 33-35, 42-43, 155, 183-85, 196-97, 225-26, 248-50; **10,** 24-28, 67-69, 154-56; **11,** 21-22, 127-29, 147-48, 165-66, 299-300, 315; **12,** 140, 331-32; **13,** 59; **15,** 361-62, 363-66; **36,** 149-50; **41,** 171-72, 172-73, 174-75, 175-76, 189-90, 207-08, 462-64
—and the hegemony of the proletariat—**8,** 26-28, 32-33, 71, 97-100, 368, 373-74, 437-39, 447-49, 529-30, 538-41, 568; **9,** 72-73, 120-22, 350-52, 393-94; **10,** 22, 94-96; **11,** 130, 136, 147; **12,** 159-60; **13,** 114-16; **15,** 59, 268-69, 360-62; **16,** 166-69, 260-61, 300-02, 386-88; **23,** 238-40; **41,** 171-72
—December 1905 armed uprising in Moscow—*see* December 1905 armed uprising in Moscow
—in the countryside—**8,** 424; **10,** 95-96, 116-17, 140, 151-53; **11,** 129-30, 173, 213-15, 350-51; **18,** 107; **23,** 243; **41,** 171-72
—its historical role and international significance—**8,** 97-98, 100; **10,** 152-53, 266-67, 283-85, 311-12, 366-67; **11,** 172-73, 346-47; **13,** 461, 476-77; **15,** 59-61; **16,** 167-69; **28,** 373-74; **31,** 341-42, 535-36
—its preparation—**8,** 26-28, 98-100, 150-57, 167-76, 179, 182-83, 187-88, 211-13, 312-14, 349-51, 368, 369, 370, 371-72, 373-74, 381, 446-49, 499-502, 537-41, 548-50, 560-68; **9,** 30-32, 68-69, 72-73, 104-06, 148-52, 155, 180-81, 182-84, 190, 197, 202-04, 219, 220, 250-51, 260-61, 263, 269-74, 283-85, 306, 344-46, 365-69, 383-85, 420-24, 451-54, 462-64; **10,** 24-28, 70, 116-19, 138, 238-39; **11,** 120-22, 129-31, 148-49, 171-78, 359-61, 362-63; **12,** 410-13; **15,** 152-53, 291-93, 384-85; **16,** 362-63; **23,** 123-24; **34,** 360-61; **41,** 163
—causes of its defeat—**10,** 138-42; **11,** 173-78; **18,** 106-07; **23,** 244-46; **28,** 373
—in various towns and regions of the tsarist Russia: Poland, the Baltic Area, Finland, the Caucasus, and the Ukraine—**8,** 71, 98, 424, 537-38, 560-62, 568; **9,** 169, 283-85, 336-41, 352-53, 393, 423, 429-30, 450-51; **10,** 54-55, 59, 93-96, 118, 139-40, 141-42, 155, 282-84; **13,** 25-26; **15,** 364-65; **16,** 260-62; **41,** 171
—and revolutionary peasant committees—**8,** 99, 350-51; **9,** 237-39; **10,** 25-26, 155, 190-92, 280-82, 283-85, 329-30, 336-37, 339-41; **11,** 124-25, 156; **15,** 364-66; **16,** 168; **31,** 341-42; **41,** 172
—Soviets of Workers' Deputies as organs of the armed insurrection—**10,** 20, 21-23, 155-58, 283-85; **11,** 90-93, 124-26, 128, 155-56; **12,** 331-32, 459, 463; **15,** 363-66; **16,** 168; **23,** 248; **31,** 90, 341-42, 349-53, 357-59
—conjunction of armed insurrection with a general political strike and other forms of struggle—**8,** 26-28, 71, 97-100, 141-42, 164-65, 217-18, 368-69, 373-74, 537-39; **9,** 72, 120-22, 347-56, 394-95, 427-28, 453-54; **10,** 113-15, 141-43, 151-55, 242-43, 265-67, 282-84, 367; **11,** 120-23, 128, 129-31, 148, 162-63, 171-78, 208-10, 215-19, 344-47, 361-64; **13,** 20-22, 23-27, 58-59, 60-61; **16,** 222-24; **18,** 106-07, 108-09; **23,** 237-41; **31,** 26-27, 90, 340-42, 348-50
—stages of its development—**8,** 97-100, 107-09, 141-42, 499-501, 560-68; **9,** 250-51, 336-41, 347-56, 366-69, 393-94, 427-30; **10,** 54-57, 58-59, 66-68, 94-96, 150-54, 311-12; **11,** 171-78, 214-15; **13,** 21-22; **18,** 107, 108-09; **23,** 237-39, 245; **28,** 373-74; **34,** 347; **41,** 171-72
See also Kronstadt uprising, October 1905; Kronstadt

uprising, July 1906; Mutiny on the battleship "*Potemkin*", June 1905; Sevastopol mutiny, November 1905; Sveaborg uprising, July 1906
Armenia—**23**, 129; **24**, 252-53; **31**, 415; **36**, 229; **39**, 307, 672, 673, 704; **42**, 216, 228, 246, 250, 288; **44**, 396
—before the October Socialist Revolution—**24**, 221, 345, 355, 565; **25**, 38, 40; **26**, 175; **39**, 32, 327, 515
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**31**, 403
—under Soviet power—**31**, 437, 490; **32**, 149-51, 316-18; **33**, 127; **35**, 483; **42**, 268-69, 273; **44**, 396, 446; **45**, 62, 64, 122, 126, 349, 586
Armenia, Turkish—**15**, 241-42; **18**, 414, 421; **19**, 141, 303; **21**, 119, 210, 218, 236, 266-67, 306, 439, 440; **22**, 123; **23**, 126, 131, 132, 173, 179, 180, 182, 207, 211, 264, 288, 306, 335-37, 351, 356, 369; **24**, 113, 204, 252-53, 340, 372, 378-79, 381, 411, 415, 434; **25**, 34, 229, 265, 362; **26**, 424, 486; **27**, 37, 191, 479; **31**, 140; **35**, 76, 311
Armenian Social-Democratic Federation (Armenian Social-Democratic Labour [Workers'] Organisation)—**8**, 416; **9**, 300; **13**, 88; **15**, 241-42; **34**, 337
See also League of Armenian Social-Democrats, 1903
Arming of the people, universal arming of the people—**8**, 350-51, 447-48, 566-67; **9**, 128, 183, 197, 208, 339-41; **10**, 24-26, 27-28, 55-57, 70; **11**, 84, 86-87; **19**, 24; **23**, 287, 316, 318-19, 325-26, 327-29, 340; **24**, 23, 39, 68-69, 70-71, 85, 97, 100, 107-08, 145-47, 154, 169-70, 174, 179-82, 373-74, 429-30, 461, 471; **25**, 418-19, 472-73; **26**, 272; **27**, 154-55; **28**, 251-52; **31**, 520-21; **41**, 87
—as a demand of the minimum programme—**4**, 239; **6**, 29-30, 401-02; **8**, 248-60, 286-87, 565-67; **11**, 327, 330-31; **17**, 467-68; **21**, 408; **22**, 358-59; **23**, 77, 94, 98-99; **24**, 385-87, 473; **35**, 195-96, 197-99; **39**, 596-97
Arming of the proletariat—**5**, 28-29; **6**, 262, 296-97; **8**, 170-73, 182-83, 313-14, 349-50, 368, 369, 373-74, 388-89, 394-95, 447-49, 467-68, 548-50; **9**, 72-73, 103-04, 152-53, 190, 191, 196-97, 283-85, 338-39, 344-46, 384-87, 420-24, 461-62; **10**, 136-38, 142-45, 156; **11**, 126-28; **23**, 96-99, 138-39, 190, 193-94, 210-12, 248, 287, 290, 292, 293, 305, 325-30, 358-60, 369-71; **24**, 70-71, 137-38, 179-82, 295-96; **25**, 418-19, 449, 472-74, 483-86; **26**, 83-84, 137-38, 424, 462-64; **27**, 155-56; **28**, 283-84, 459-61, 465-67; **29**, 386; **31**, 520-21; **34**, 347; **35**, 303-04; **36**, 154
See also Combat organisations of the RSDLP; Militia, proletarian; Red Guard, 1917-18
Army
—class nature of, its origin—**6**, 376, 401-02, 426; **8**, 565; **10**, 55-56; **11**, 85-87; **16**, 32; **21**, 340; **23**, 80-81, 85, 96, 101, 325, 375; **24**, 351-52, 373; **25**, 389-90, 404-05, 406-07; **27**, 500; **28**, 144-45, 195, 283-84, 466; **29**, 386
—and military personnel—**8**, 51-52, 217, 455; **28**, 195; **29**, 153-54
—mass character of armies in the epoch of imperialism—**8**, 50; **21**, 253; **25**, 391; **30**, 171-72; **31**, 195

—capitalist countries' armies as an instrument of popular oppression and enslavement of other peoples—**4**, 374-75; **6**, 401-02, 462; **7**, 199-201; **10**, 54-57; **21**, 340; **23**, 80, 85, 96, 101; **24**, 352; **25**, 388-91; **26**, 463; **27**, 500; **28**, 144, 159-60, 195, 284, 360, 466; **29**, 304, 386; **30**, 180-81, 340-41; **31**, 195; **39**, 112-13, 598; **41**, 204-07
—socialist country's army and its difference from those of bourgeois states—**23**, 325; **24**, 68-71, 146, 373; **26**, 462-64; **27**, 500-01; **28**, 95, 144-45, 195, 283-84, 466; **29**, 51-52, 65-68, 152-54, 304, 386; **30**, 178, 331, 341; **31**, 137; **33**, 120; **39**, 618
—in wartime—**8**, 217, 455; **21**, 253; **26**, 79; **30**, 260
Army and Navy in capitalist countries
—in Australia—**39**, 320
—in Austria (Austria-Hungary)—**39**, 279, 280, 546
—in Belgium—**15**, 197-98; **41**, 204-07
—in Britain—**17**, 173-75; **19**, 93-94; **20**, 226-27; **23**, 127; **26**, 145, 146; **28**, 19, 157-60; **30**, 156, 172, 173-74, 210-11, 350, 383-86; **31**, 130, 261, 330; **33**, 67-68, 117; **39**, 99, 205, 260, 261, 319-20, 399-400, 415-16, 446, 452, 498, 499, 546-47, 549, 607-08
—in France—**15**, 197-98; **19**, 83-84; **21**, 340; **28**, 77, 81-82, 83, 158-59, 187-88; **30**, 172, 174, 175, 210-11, 350, 383-86, 389; **31**, 322-23, 330; **33**, 68, 117; **36**, 254; **39**, 204-05, 260, 546-47, 549; **41**, 205-06
—in Germany—**19**, 83-84; **23**, 264-65; **26**, 204, 256, 291, 345; **27**, 183; **28**, 63, 77, 81, 83, 86, 101, 115, 119, 149, 157-58, 160, 358; **29**, 64; **39**, 65, 203-05, 260, 399-400, 462, 501, 546-47, 548, 549, 597, 681, 682, 697, 699
—in Italy—**28**, 77; **31**, 322-23
—in Japan—**8**, 49-50, 483; **30**, 134, 383; **31**, 322-23; **33**, 84-86
—in Switzerland—**15**, 197-98; **23**, 80, 85, 96, 101; **29**, 487; **39**, 320
—in the USA—**23**, 101; **28**, 158, 160, 188; **29**, 487; **30**, 156; **31**, 322-23, 330, 449
Army and Navy in Russia
—tsarism's use of the army to suppress revolutions in the West and liberation movements in the East—**4**, 372-77; **8**, 347-48; **10**, 54; **15**, 182-83, 225-27, 229-30; **20**, 407; **28**, 158-59, 357; **41**, 264
—officers and other ranks in the army and navy—**4**, 416; **8**, 51-52, 347-48; **12**, 413-15; **23**, 244-45, 264, 301, 322, 355; **24**, 141, 229, 318, 319; **25**, 18, 53, 176, 188, 203-04, 231-32, 239, 313-15, 370; **28**, 195, 283; **41**, 441
—as an instrument used by tsarism against revolution and the national liberation movement—**2**, 125-26; **4**, 316-17, 421; **5**, 28-29, 39-40, 83-84, 307-10, 438, 468; **6**, 279, 281, 366, 401-02, 410, 425; **8**, 97-99, 103, 107-09, 110, 122-23, 136-37, 231, 348-49, 424, 537-38; **9**, 97, 269, 340-41, 348-50, 351-52, 451-52; **10**, 54-55, 95, 140, 152; **11**, 17-18, 85-86, 172-73, 174-75, 215, 346, 389; **12**, 194; **16**, 320; **18**, 107; **23**, 250, 343, 351; **27**, 470, 500; **28**, 158-59; **34**, 348; **41**, 264
—and the revolutionary movement—**5**, 468; **6**, 279, 480; **8**, 98-99, 561-63, 569-73; **9**, 197, 339-41, 351-53, 428, 432, 452-53, 465; **10**, 50-51, 52-53, 54-57, 59, 66, 95, 103, 134,

153, 254, 388-89, 508; **11,** 17, 85-87, 115, 135, 137, 157-58, 174-75, 185-86, 303, 345-46; **12,** 194-95, 413-17; **13,** 19, 25-26, 35, 116; **15,** 64, 207-08, 300, 333-34; **16,** 181-82, 296, 317-18, 383, 386; **17,** 255; **18,** 107, 233-36, 243, 378, 380, 384, 456; **21,** 416; **22,** 358; **23,** 238, 242-45, 325-26, 343-44, 348-49, 350, 352-53, 358; **25,** 232; **26,** 79-80; **35,** 55
—in the 18th-19th cent.—**4,** 416-17; **10,** 54-55; **18,** 264; **20,** 126-27; **28,** 159, 357; **39,** 205, 504-05
—in the Russo-Japanese war, 1904-05—**8,** 28, 49-52, 121, 231, 347-48, 482-85; **9,** 340; **10,** 388; **33,** 84-86; **41,** 111-13
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 97-100, 103, 136-37, 231, 424, 537-38, 560-62, 565-66, 569-73; **9,** 97, 147, 250, 339-41, 349-50, 351-53, 414, 428-29, 432, 452-53, 465; **10,** 50, 52-53, 54-57, 58-59, 66, 95, 134, 140, 152-53, 254, 351, 387, 485, 508; **11,** 16, 17-18, 29, 85-87, 115, 122, 129-30, 135, 137-38, 158-59, 172-73, 174-77, 178, 185-86, 214-15, 303, 345-46; **12,** 194; **13,** 35, 116; **15,** 64, 207, 300, 333; **16,** 180-83, 296, 318, 382, 386; **17,** 255, 326-27; **21,** 416; **22,** 358; **23,** 238, 243-46, 251, 343-49
—in the period of reaction and during the new revolutionary upsurge—**16,** 178-83, 320; **18,** 233-36, 243, 378, 380-82, 384, 456, 473; **35,** 55, 94; **39,** 205, 454, 546
—during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**23,** 129-30, 264, 301; **26,** 79-80; **27,** 43-44, 77, 96-97, 182-83; **28,** 118-19, 144; **30,** 260-61; **39,** 278, 279
—during the February 1917 bourgeois-democratic revolution—**23,** 301, 322, 326, 343-49, 350, 358; **24,** 107; **26,** 53, 164-65
—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—**24,** 146, 154-55, 214, 229, 274, 422, 533-34, 570-72; **25,** 18-19, 53, 109, 112-13, 176-77, 187, 193, 206, 212, 213-14, 220, 232, 239, 243-44, 252, 294-95, 314, 370; **26,** 28, 29, 32-33, 70-71, 72, 83-85, 135, 137-39, 142, 145-48, 180-81, 183-84, 196, 198, 208, 219; **27,** 25-26, 88-89, 165, 193-94, 283-84; **30,** 60, 522-23; **32,** 471
—Party work in the army and the Bolshevisation of the army in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—**23,** 343-49; **24,** 22, 114, 124-26, 127-30, 137-38, 145, 165-66, 186-88, 202-03, 211-12, 216, 232, 237-38, 249-50, 253, 256, 296, 318-20, 379, 381, 494-95, 570-72; **25,** 161, 243; **26,** 145-46; **30,** 260-62; **31,** 309-10; **35,** 298; **41,** 404-06, 439-40
—during the October armed uprising and the early months of Soviet power—**26,** 241, 247-48, 266-68, 269-70, 271, 272, 273, 284-85, 293-95, 308-10, 311-12, 315-16, 317-18, 325-26, 329-30, 342, 369, 395-96, 400, 448, 463, 523-24; **27,** 20, 41, 42, 43, 57, 58-59, 62-63, 76-77, 94, 96-97, 99-101, 107-08, 112-13, 167, 182-83, 184-86, 200, 230; **28,** 66-67; **29,** 64, 152-53, 532; **30,** 21, 260-62, 269-70, 502-03, 522-23; **31,** 309-10; **32,** 474-75; **36,** 467-68, 479-80, 485
Army and Navy in Soviet Russia—*see* Navy in Soviet Russia; Red Army
Art—2, 108; **10,** 48-49; **14,** 135; **16,** 206, 207; **29,** 70; **31,** 316; **38,** 72-73; **42,** 226; **44,** 451-52; **45,** 56, 58, 138, 428-29
See also Cinematography (cinema); Literature; Monumental propaganda; Museums in Soviet Russia; Song, proletarian, revolutionary; Theatre
Artels, agricultural, under capitalism—2, 319-20; **3,** 280; **4,** 96, 121-22, 188-89; **5,** 176-79; **6,** 391, 392-93; **13,** 210; **21,** 70
See also Co-operatives and the co-operative movement—under capitalism; Co-operatives and the co-operative movement in Russia
Artels (communes), agricultural, in Soviet Russia—27, 138, 204; **28,** 175-76; **29,** 117, 139; **30,** 108-09, 147, 195-204; **32,** 390
See also Socialist transformation of agriculture in Soviet Russia
Artels, industrial, under capitalism (in Russia)—2, 319-20, 442-44, 450, 458; **3,** 359-60; **5,** 273-74; **18,** 225; **27,** 260
See also Co-operatives and the co-operative movement—under capitalism; Co-operatives and the co-operative movement in Russia; Handicraft production in Russia; Handicraft production under capitalism
Artisans and handicrafts
—in capitalist countries—**1,** 365; **2,** 382; **5,** 197, 219-20; **6,** 27, 44, 266, 431; **7,** 239-40; **18,** 224; **19,** 242, 435; **21,** 58-59, 64-65; **25,** 339; **31,** 74-75
—in tsarist Russia—**2,** 70, 98-100, 359, 361, 366, 370-71, 394-95, 401, 435-36, 438-39, 445-47, 458; **3,** 96, 119, 165, 331-41, 355, 356, 361, 376, 379, 382-83, 385, 421, 424, 448-50, 483-84, 529-30; **5,** 430; **6,** 27, 44, 45, 90, 266, 375, 397-98, 431; **7,** 240; **19,** 236, 242
See also Handicraft production in Russia
Ascent
—from the abstract to the concrete—**6,** 131; **38,** 98-100, 178-80, 195, 231-33, 237-38, 279-80, 296, 318-20
—from the concrete to the abstract—**38,** 122-23, 170-72, 205, 234-36, 318-20
—from the lower to the higher—**21,** 53-54
See also Abstraction
Asia—3, 492; **5,** 82, 90; **8,** 48; **15,** 182-85, 187-88, 221, 226-27; **17,** 305, 455-56, 466, 485; **18,** 163-66, 584-85; **19,** 39, 49, 58, 85-86, 99-100, 243, 352, 406, 419, 428; **21,** 33, 102-03, 404, 407; **22,** 243, 254, 272, 274, 286, 357; **23,** 78, 131, 133, 207, 251-52; **24,** 394; **25,** 41, 86; **26,** 63-64, 424; **29,** 189, 516; **30,** 138, 151, 365; **31,** 138, 218, 431; **32,** 162, 323; **33,** 351; **34,** 439; **39,** 210, 252, 253, 255, 259, 287, 289-92, 294, 296-97, 298, 299, 301, 303, 305, 309, 389, 429-30, 435, 448, 450, 462, 464-65, 466, 486-87, 489, 492, 494-95, 511-15, 517, 528, 538-40, 636, 686, 707-09, 711, 715, 716
Assimilation of nations—*see* Nation
Astronomy—14, 140; **38,** 345
Atheism—10, 83-87; **12,** 296-97; **14,** 27-30, 76, 139, 176-77, 229, 340-41, 343-44; **15,** 402-13; **20,** 104; **21,** 231-32; **33,** 229-32; **38,** 76
See also Materialism—and atheism; Religion—attitude of the proletarian party
Atlas, geographical, preparation for publication in Soviet Russia—35, 501-02; **44,** 411, 422; **45,** 131-34, 193-94, 258, 282, 293

Atom—**14,** 46, 71, 104, 136, 170, 180, 185, 192, 251, 252-53, 259-62, 274-76, 281, 283, 286, 347, 354
—infinity and inexhaustibility—**14,** 260, 262, 281-82, 311-12; 38, 112
—development of ideas about the atom—**14,** 262-63; 38, 250-51, 265-67, 293-94, 334
August 1912 anti-Party bloc
—general description—**17,** 19-22, 23, 34-38, 107-09; **18,** 120-21, 411-12, 464, 465; **19,** 115-16; **20,** 76-77, 100-01, 158-61, 182-84, 271-73
—formation and dissolution—**17,** 19-22, 23, 30-38, 107-09; **18,** 22-24, 118-21, 205-07, 238-39, 385-86, 388-96, 410, 464; **19,** 112, 113, 114-15, 170-71, 374-75; **20,** 75-76, 158-61, 182-85, 235-36, 239-41, 271-72, 306, 336-39, 346-47, 355, 360, 370-71, 379-80, 470, 487, 514-15, 527; **21,** 336, 433-35; **35,** 31, 33, 54-55, 147-48; **36,** 194-96, 270; **41,** 260-62, 325-26, 327-28, 330; **43,** 273, 286, 296, 299-300, 302, 324
—support by opportunist leaders of the Second International—**17,** 535-36, 537-39; **18,** 22-23; **35,** 34-35
See also Liquidators and liquidationism; Trotsky and Trotskyism, the struggle against it
Australia—**4,** 52; **13,** 82; **19,** 216-17; **22,** 243, 254, 291, 337, 352, 360, 364; **24,** 537; **25,** 447; **39,** 37, 85, 98, 192, 256, 286, 287, 289, 290, 291, 292, 295, 296, 298, 305, 389, 451, 460, 470, 473, 475, 477, 480, 483, 488, 489, 492, 495, 520, 521, 531, 538, 540, 554, 561, 562, 563, 671, 699, 711, 716
See also Australian Labour Party; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries
Australian Labour Party—**15,** 286-88
Austria, Austria-Hungary—**5,** 50; **9,** 52; **11,** 106-07; **15,** 187, 198, 223-24, 227, 228; **17,** 163; **18,** 351, 532-33; **21,** 17, 178, 210, 218, 221, 227, 266, 347, 362, 367, 440; **22,** 148. 151, 244-45, 248, 249, 252, 283, 311; **23,** 128, 129, 132, 229, 266, 273, 357; **24,** 59, 101, 113, 161, 187, 233, 258, 354, 378, 410, 416; **25,** 30, 265; **26,** 64; **27,** 38, 189, 196, 371, 421, 461, 462, 496, 501, 502; **28,** 25, 119, 163, 431; **29,** 100, 119; **30,** 286, 386, 394; **31,** 156, 217, 326, 451, 477, 481; **32,** 356; **35,** 76, 200, 237-39; **36,** 61, 228-29, 242; **37,** 304, 345, 496; **39,** 85, 144, 182, 202, 230, 244, 258, 259, 276, 279, 280, 288, 289, 291, 303, 330, 339, 342, 370, 388, 394, 455, 467, 469, 484, 505, 515, 516, 522, 539, 540, 543, 545, 546, 549, 555, 567, 568, 571, 653, 686, 688, 689, 690, 692, 694, 695, 696, 697, 699, 701, 703, 707, 708, 726, 733, 735, 740, 753, 761; **41,** 204, 206, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 317, 321, 322, 335, 360, 364; **43,** 306, 330, 431; **42,** 121; **44, 67**
—general description—**6,** 457, 458; **10,** 281; **17,** 234-35; **18,** 339, 340, 368; **19,** 40, 139, 166, 243, 455, 456, 505, 506; **20,** 109, 406-07, 433; **21,** 234-35, 304, 305, 358, 360, 439; **22,** 183, 240, 283; **23,** 85, 179, 185, 264; **28,** 85, 115, 158; **31,** 451; **32,** 444; **39,** 252, 327, 332, 578, 609, 718
—national question—**19,** 51, 356, 505, 506; **20,** 22, 40, 41, 219, 406-09, 421-22; **21,** 303, 304; **22,** 354; **23,** 61, 276; **31,** 144; **39,** 41

See also Agrarian question in Austria; Communist Party of Austria; Imperialism, Austrian; Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and Austria-Hungary; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries
Austrian Marxism—*see* Austrian Social-Democracy
Austrian revolution, 1918—**27,** 480-82, 501; **28,** 25, 85, 115, 131, 139, 149-50, 154, 157-58, 206, 209, 327, 359, 372; **29,** 100, 119
Austrian Social-Democracy
—before the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**13,** 78, 90; **15,** 234-35, 239, 242-43, 244; **16,** 143-44, 277-78; **19,** 51, 88, 117-18, 179, 247-48, 497; **20,** 36, 76, 408; **23,** 252; **41,** 203; **43,** 330
—during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**21,** 20-22, 30, 126, 346-47; **22,** 156, 165-66, 192; **23,** 163; **24,** 77, 79-80, 416; **25,** 82-83; **31,** 37; **35,** 237-39, 321; **39,** 612-13, 629; **41,** 360, 364
—after the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**28,** 368-72; **29,** 306, 397; **30,** 53, 54-55, 342, 359-62, 454; **31,** 22, 30, 37, **71,** 228-29, 267-69
—critique of its anti-Marxist programme on the national question—**19,** 51, 88, 117-18, 176, 247-48, 250, 505-06, 541; **20,** 36, 37-38, 40-44, 49-50, 76, 99-101, 291, 397, 406-09; **21,** 316-17; **22,** 146-54, 165-67; **23,** 61; **35,** 85, 279-80; **39,** 328, 618-19; **43,** 330
Austro-Italian war, 1848-49—**36,** 298
Austro-Italian war, 1866—**36,** 298; **41,** 338
Austro-Italo-French war, 1859—**21,** 139-43, 146, 147-48, 220-21, 256-57; **36,** 298; **41,** 338
Austro-Prussian war, 1866—**21,** 147-48; **22,** 183-84; **27,** 371; **29,** 424; **36,** 298; **39,** 502, 517, 761; **41,** 338
Autocracy in Russia
—nature and general description—**1,** 196, 198, 259-60, 261-62, 267, 269-70, 281-82, 290, 292, 326-27, 451-52; **2,** 27, 96-97, 107, 110-12, 118-19, 124, 126-27, 272, 273-78, 284-85, 290, 313-14, 345; **4,** 213-14, 224, 238-39, 245-46, 247, 253, 263-66, 307-08, 316-17, 325, 329, 363-64, 365, 370-71, 375, 376-77, 400-01, 408, 411, 414-15, 416, 418-19, 423, 425-26, 428; **5,** 21-22, 40-41, 44, 55-56, 61, 63, 82, 95, 98-99, 237-38, 281-82, 284, 287-88, 291, 322, 333, 337-38, 339, 340, 373, 398, 400, 402, 430, 431, 433-35, 489-90, 508-09; **6,** 25-26, 29-30, 55-56, 149-50, 164, 253-56, 326, 348-53, 368-70, 378-79, 425-26, 427, 429-30, 431-32, 460, 462-63, 510; **8,** 21-28, 258, 353-55, 393, 484-85; **9,** 192-94, 377-78, 399, 434, 463-64; **10,** 26-27, 151-52, 230, 232-33; **11,** 33, 136, 184, 204-05, 302, 393; **12,** 45, 114, 115, 117, 128, 129, 156, 159-60, 193-94, 277, 300; **13,** 69-70, 124, 251, 440-41, 455, 477; **15,** 177-78, 270-71, 278-79, 291, 305, 309-10, 316, 321, 337, 349-50, 384, 461, 465; **16,** 79-81, 133, 179-83; **17,** 25, 87, 153, 154, 248, 281-82, 285-86, 289-90, 304, 316, 329, 336-37, 355, 363, 389-90, 458, 474, 508-09, 510, 528; **18,** 64-65, 70, 104, 108-09, 114-15, 243, 417, 494; **19,** 143-44, 145-46, 180-83, 218, 243, 246, 305-06, 419, 545; **20,** 170-71, 221-22, 284-85; **21,** 18, 22, 27-28, 32-33, 37, 103-05, 118-19, 234, 299, 367-68, 413, 420; **22,** 154,

341-42; **23,** 237, 298, 299; **24,** 44, 57, 63, 471; **25,** 130, 349; **26,** 111; **27,** 159, 253, 426, 468-69, 470; **28,** 29; **29,** 481-82; **31,** 25-26, 27-28, 57-58, 351-52; **33,** 52-53; **35,** 162-63, 264, 273; **41,** 40, 46
—its struggle against the revolutionary movement—**1,** 321-22; **2,** 36, 89-92, 123-27, 271, 277-78, 284-85, 297, 302-03, 348-49; **4,** 179-80, 212-14, 222, 236-37, 272-73, 316-17, 320-21, 325, 351, 363-64, 370, 414-19, 392-93, 402; **5,** 25-30, 38-43, 246-49, 259-62, 322-25, 376-77, 382, 442-43; **6,** 29-30, 79-83, 253-57, 271-72, 281-83, 348-52, 365-67, 425-27, 511-12; **7,** 200-01; **8,** 97-98, 105, 107-09, 110, 112-13, 121, 132-35, 136-37, 138, 202-05, 231, 273, 349-50, 376, 424, 538-39, 555-56, 560-61, 569-73; **9,** 35-36, 132, 172, 200-04, 214, 269-70, 274, 337-41, 349-50, 351-52, 435, 447-54, 457-58, 462-63, 464-65; **10,** 44-45, 50, 52-53, 54-56, 68, 93-96, 98, 112, 118-19, 124, 129, 131-32, 140-41, 150-51, 311, 386, 388-89, 409, 444-45, 508-10; **11,** 17-18, 34, 105-08, 135-37, 138, 172-73, 174, 184-88, 211-12, 214-17, 302-03, 383-84, 389; **12,** 117, 163, 187, 193-94, 196, 244, 311, 345-46, 401; **13,** 44-45, 56, 68-70, 72, 116, 138-39, 144-45, 429, 481-82; **15,** 27-28, 182, 200, 213, 321, 322, 339, 461-62; **16,** 80-81, 141, 152, 248-49, 296-99, 303-04, 315, 355-56, 357-58; **17,** 90-91, 119, 202, 249-50, 281-82, 325-30, 336-37, 453, 462, 478-79, 506-08, 540; **18,** 104, 110-11, 112-13, 151, 233-35, 419, 421-22, 494; **19,** 48, 218-20, 225-27, 328-31; **20,** 265; **21,** 29, 163, 171-72, 306, 320, 322-23; **23,** 93, 236, 250-51; **24,** 470-71; **25,** 48, 130, 166; **27,** 164; **28,** 209, 373, 434; **30,** 277-79; **31,** 346-47; **33,** 349, 452-53; **34,** 20-21, 45-46, 63-64, 90-91, 100, 144, 375, 411; **35,** 175; **36,** 154; **41,** 171, 185; **43,** 50-51, 438-39
—and the Dumas—**9,** 23-24, 191-97; **10,** 95, 98, 124, 128-29, 131-32, 161-62, 225-27, 262-63, 295-96, 311-12, 369, 409, 421-22, 426-29, 432-33, 444, 446, 450-51, 470-71, 481-82, 508; **11,** 60-61, 96-97, 105, 107, 111-12, 114-15, 146-47, 184, 209-11, 212, 302, 303-05, 383-84, 389; **12,** 113, 117, 141, 156-60, 184-85, 193-95, 229, 244-48, 306-09, 312-14; **13,** 13, 67-68, 114, 116, 123-26, 135, 138, 144, 440-41, 455-56; **15,** 217, 271-73, 279-80, 295, 300-01, 321, 335-36, 349-50, 387-90, 399, 464-66; **16,** 178-80, 296-99, 314, 317-18, 355; **17,** 285-86, 297-98, 371; **18,** 65-66, 151, 341-44, 418, 489, 493-95, 496-98; **19,** 47-49, 238; **21,** 233; **23,** 344; **25,** 219-20, 295-96; **36,** 249-50, 251-52, 354; **41,** 209, 267-68, 433-34, 479-83
—state system and methods of state administration—**2,** 97, 98, 110-12, 119-21, 124, 287-88, 313-14, 336-37; **4,** 215-16, 235-36, 263-65, 307-08, 316-17, 364, 376, 388-90, 392-93, 398-402, 408-13, 414-18; **5,** 35, 40-41, 45-48, 50-51, 54-56, 59-61, 81-82, 83-85, 96-97, 98-100, 231-38, 243-49, 253-74, 281-83, 308-10, 339-40, 402; **6,** 82-85, 92-94, 164, 221, 222-23, 254-56, 271, 368-70, 371-72, 398-99, 411, 426-27, 510-21; **7,** 201-02, 506; **8,** 21-22, 27, 202-05, 305, 557-59; **9,** 191-99; **10,** 85, 470-71, 508; **11,** 33-34, 40-41, 65, 96-97, 111-12, 184-88, 204-05, 209-11; **12,** 306; **13,** 123-25, 135-36, 138, 144, 441-44; **16,** 178-83, 331; **17,** 40-41, 87, 189-91, 249, 281-82, 298, 316, 363, 389-90, 435-36, 443-45, 455-56, 506-09, 528; **18,** 104, 376-77, 489-90, 494-95, 496-97; **19,** 48, 137-46, 243-44, 305-06, 392-93, 419, 428-29; **20,** 170-71, 217-18, 284-85, 403-04, 501; **23,** 298, 367-68; **24,** 56, 112-13; **25,** 227; **27,** 468-69; **31,** 351-52; **36,** 238-39; **41,** 181-82
—its imperialist policy—**4,** 372-77; **5,** 244-45, 332-34, 335-36; **8,** 47-55, 200-01, 348-50; **13,** 440-41; **15,** 182-83, 220-30; **16,** 79-80, 171-75; **17,** 455-56, 466, 484-86; **18,** 351-54, 414-17, 421; **19,** 302-04; **21,** 104, 119, 121-22, 125, 159, 209-10, 218, 266-67, 306, 317-18, 334-35, 368, 379, 439; **22,** 123, 125, 138; **23,** 125-33, 178-79, 206-07, 208, 334, 368-69; **24,** 113, 116-17, 161, 162, 174, 187, 232-33, 270, 336-37, 344-45, 354, 372-73, 380-81, 384, 409; **25,** 33-35, 117, 130, 226, 229, 231-32, 234-35; **28,** 152, 282; **30,** 395; **31,** 141-42; **41,** 431-32
—and the international bourgeoisie—**6,** 460-61; **8,** 41-42, 47-48, 54, 267-73, 304-05, 458-59, 484-85; **10,** 488; **11,** 105-07, 210-11, 222-23, 234-35, 237-38, 325, 344, 393; **12,** 20-21, 163, 214-15, 309, 310-11; **13,** 117-18, 434, 481-82; **15,** 199-201, 226-27, 229-30, 461-63; **16,** 25-26, 79-80, 386-87; **17,** 485; **21,** 17, 20, 27-30, 126-27; **22,** 341-42; **23,** 129-30, 167, 250, 316-17, 353-54, 355-56; **24,** 58-59, 113-14, 115, 161, 270, 354, 380-81; **28,** 152; **31,** 140; **41,** 176-77; **43,** 209-10

—and local self-government (Zemstvo, urban)—**5,** 23, 35-80, 101-02, 232-33, 246, 254, 266-68, 281-89, 433-36; **6,** 151-59, 254-55, 351, 352-53; **7,** 505-06, 515-16, 517; **8,** 25-26, 519-25, 526-30, 541-43; **9,** 206, 253-54, 301-03, 397-98; **10,** 188-89, 330-31; **17,** 84-85, 300, 458; **18,** 489-90; **41,** 35-36
—inevitability and causes of its downfall—**1,** 40, 300; **4,** 222, 224, 364-65, 427-28; **5,** 24, 28-29, 65, 301, 373, 376, 427-28, 430, 474-75, 487-88, 508-09; **6,** 71-72, 82-83, 84-85, 222-24, 281-82, 348-49, 351-52, 424-26, 429-30, 431-32; **7,** 201-02, 414-15, 446, 454, 502-03, 504, 515-16; **8,** 22-23, 50-55, 152-53, 204-05, 267-68, 277, 385, 446-48, 482-85; **9,** 125-26, 127-29, 339-40, 350-52, 354-55, 435, 447-54; **10,** 22, 25-26, 45, 58-59, 66, 94-95, 117-19, 132, 387-88, 476-77, 492-93; **11,** 385-88; **13,** 441; **15,** 354-55; **16,** 35-36; **17,** 528; **18,** 150; **23,** 287, 297-305, 322-23, 350, 355-56; **26,** 437; **27,** 495-96; **28,** 150, 373; **30,** 178-79, 418; **31,** 29-30; **33,** 350-51
—as a bulwark of international reaction—**1,** 261-62; **2,** 27; **4,** 377; **5,** 40, 374; **6,** 460, 462-63; **8,** 47-48; **9,** 243; **15,** 182-83, 200-01, 220, 223-24, 226-30, 461-64; **17,** 281-82, 506-07; **19,** 245; **20,** 406-07; **21,** 104-05; **22,** 340-41, 342-43; **28,** 158-59, 209, 356-57; **35,** 264-65, 273
—its attitude towards the liberal bourgeoisie—**1,** 270-71; **4,** 269-70; **5,** 35-80, 339-40, 434-37; **6,** 80, 222-23, 255-56; **7,** 504-07, 516-17; **8,** 21-22, 26-27, 132-33, 353-55, 519-25, 526-30, 542-43, 574-76; **9,** 169-77, 206, 253-54, 258, 298,

301-03, 398-400, 410, 414-15, 449-50, 458-59, 460; **10,** 131, 487-89; **11, 241; 12,** 24-25, 27-28, 59, 84-85, 99, 101-03, 120-21, 234, 244, 247-48, 312-15; **13,** 53-54, 67-68, 117-18, 126-27, 142-43, 481-83; **15,** 349-50, 387-89, 395, 464-66; **16,** 79-80, 138-39, 167, 169, 174-75, 290, 303, 318, 364; **17,** 85, 96-97, 206-10, 250-56, 285-86, 290-91, 292-96, 297-99, 409-10, 424-32; **18,** 496-97; **19,** 177-79; **21,** 380; **25,** 130-31; **41,** 182-83, 183-84

—its policy in the peasant question—**1,** 282-83, 452-53; **4,** 247-48, 420-22, 424-25; **5,** 39, 95-100, 231-38, 243-46; **6,** 83-85, 144, 164, 255, 349-50, 351, 378, 409-12, 424-25; **8,** 352-53, 400; **9,** 67-68; **10,** 127-28, 179, 409, 416, 421-22; **11,** 40-41, 96-100, 186-88, 393; **12,** 193-94, 211, 245-46, 256-57, 276-77, 294-95, 300, 314-15; **13, 141-42,** 228, 268-69, 277-78, 332-33, 367-70, 421-23, 441-43, 456-59; **15,** 43, 267, 269-70, 278-79, 303-07, 321-22; **16,** 45-46, 127-28, 134-35, 203-04, 261-62, 302, 360, 429-31, 432; **17,** 87-91, 446-49, 455, 458, 466, 467, 474, 527-28; **18,** 47-48, 91-101; **19,** 47-48, 49, 66-68, 89-90, 96-98, 103-05, 180-86, 222-23; **20,** 270; **28,** 57-58; **29,** 481-82; **31,** 27-28; **36,** 232-33; **41,** 65, 285-87; **43,** 230

—its policy in the working-class question—**2,** 39, 49, 67-68, 70-72, 116-18, 122-27, 271-74, 275-76, 277-78, 279, 280, 282-84, 285, 286-90, 292-94, 296-98, 300, 302-03, 304, 313-14, 341; **4,** 213, 236-37, 304, 305-08, 316-17, 363-64, 377; **5,** 27-28, 44, 81-88, 93-94, 235-36, 246-49, 253, 274-75, 324-25, 334-35, 402-03, 406-07, 421-22, 436-37, 453-54; **6,** 158-59, 164-65, 168-70, 217-26, 255, 271, 301-06, 351-52, 365-66, 405-06, 510-17; **7,** 200, 504; **8,** 90, 98, **114,** 134-35, 139-40, 352-53, 376; **9,** 35-36; **10,** 50, 52-53, 124-25, 128, 131; **12,** 194; **13,** 124-25; **18,** 421-22; **19,** 323, 419; **41,** 96-103, 289-91; **43,** 51-52

—persecution of revolutionary Social-Democrats and the Bolshevik Party—**4,** 179-81, 222; **5,** 478-79; **6,** 366; **9,** 436-37, 462-63; **10,** 33, 98, **112,** 212; **11,** 214-15; **15,** 19; **16,** 247-49; **17,** 198, 200, 202-03, 548; **18,** 110-11, 112, 113, 237-38, 473; **21,** 15, 30-31, 108, 171-77, 256, 320, 321-23, 368; **22,** 124-25; **23,** 92-93, 312, 363; **25,** 116, 257; **28,** 148-49; **29,** 91; **31,** 54-55; **32,** 518; **34,** 375-76; **35,** 93-94, 105-06, 204-05, 206-07; **43,** 438-39

—its evolution—**5,** 52-53; **6,** 348-49, 510-17; **9,** 427-28, 430; **13,** 69-70, **142-43,** 330-31, 369-70, 421-22, 442-43, 455-59; **15,** 269-70, 272-73, 279-80, 337, 349-51, 397-400; **16,** 37, 133, 147, 169, 199-201, 204, 291; **17,** 69, 114-15, 117-18, 119-20, 126, 144-63, 231, 236, 247-56, 286, 289-90, 294-95, 297-98, 355, 389-90, 409-11; **18,** 64-65, 70, 151, 342-44, 494, 497-98; **19,** 111-12, 401-02

See also Agrarian policy of tsarism; Financial policy of the Russian autocracy; Foreign policy of the tsarist autocracy; National question and the national liberation movement in Russia

Autonomy, state—6, 328-29; **15,** 174, 259-60; **19,** 246-47, 500-01; **20,** 30-32, 45-50, 109-10, 224, 441; **22,** 165, 344-46; **23,** 51, 72; **24,** 299-300, 335; **25,** 91-92, 99, 105-06; **27,**

207; **31,** 146-47; **35,** 142-43, 279; **36,** 605-11; **41,** 320; **43,** 411

Aviation—21, 253; **31,** 331; **33,** 68

Aviation in Soviet Russia—31, 264; **35,** 474; **36,** 491, 512, 513; **44,** 192, 251, 256, 286, 409, 419

Awards (government) in Soviet Russia—45, 373, 545

Axiom—**38,** 190, 217

Azerbaijan

—before the October Socialist Revolution—**18,** 94-95, 97; **22,** 248; **39,** 515, 723-24

—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**28,** 20-23, 160, 430, 436; **29,** 549; **30,** 325; **31,** 362, 403, 407; **35,** 348, 443; **44,** 140-41, 150-51, 193

—under Soviet power—**27,** 533; **31,** 121, 135, 147, 437, 473, 490, 509; **32,** 300, 316-18; **33,** 127, 348, 373; **35,** 332, 342, 345, 483, 500, 505; **42,** 158, 218, 228, 246, 269, 277-80, 285, 288, 351; **44,** 93, 107-08, 111, 119, 381; **45,** 59, 65, 101, 104, 109-10, 112-14, 122, 126, 147, 178-79, 188, 212, 349, 566

Azerbaijan, Persian—15, 182-83, 225-26, 230

B

Babeuf and Babouvists—6, 205; **38,** 40, 44 Б

Bag-trading and the struggle against it—27, 77, 432, 437, 486-87; **29,** 27, 37, 48-49, 81, 168; **30,** 109, 111, 461, 488, 499-500, 506, 522; **32,** 385, 394, 429, 447; **33,** 29, 65; **35,** 339, 499

Bakuninism and Bakuninists—1, 264-65; **5,** 327-28, 371; **8,** 391-92, 475-80; **12,** 376-77; **18,** 27; **21,** 49; **25,** 441, 476; **39,** 504, 603

See also Anarchism and anarchists

Balkan wars, 1912-13—18, 351-52, 353-54, 368-69, 372-73, 397-99, 414; **19,** 39-40, 302-03; **20,** 406; **21,** 439; **36,** 228-29; **39,** 32-33, 514-15, 549, 704

Balkan Workers' Social-Democratic Federation—43, 479

Balkans, and the Balkan question—15, 220-30, 239-41; **18,** 339-40, 349-50, 351-52, 353-54, 368-69, 370-71, 397-99, 414-17, 420-21; **19,** 39-40, 243, 302-03; **20,** 398-400; **21,** 210, 439-40; **22,** 109-10, 148, 151, 248; **23,** 126, 158, 276-77; **24,** 410; **25,** 24, 49; **28,** 430; **31,** 144; **36,** 207, 228-29; **39,** 32-33, 41, 144, 291, 304, 310, 329 339, 484, 514-15, 539-40, 545, 554, 610, 686, 698, 704, 707-08, 733; **41,** 262-66, 338; **43,** 489

Banditry and the fight against it in Soviet Russia—29, 361; **30,** 165; **31,** 336, 337, 403; **32,** 178, 325; **33,** 139; **42,** 272-73, 284; **45,** 66, 83, 88, 92, 172, 395, 454

Banks

—their economic character—**2,** 109, 440; **6,** 384; **22,** 100, 197, 210-27, 230-38, 245-46, 265-66, 299; **23,** 42, 105-06, 115, 182, 261; **24,** 330-31, 403-04, 408; **25,** 30-33, 117, 172, 276, 329-31, 333-36, 342, 390-91, 393; **26,** 105-06, 164-65, 466; **27,** 251-52; **29,** 517; **31,** 216; **39,** 64, 90, 130, 162-72, 196, 221-22, 232, 242, 334-35, 338, 363; **41,** 418

—banking capital and bank profits—**2,** 109; **12,** 309; **22,** 209-21, 226, 230-38, 265-67, 299; **23,** 42-43, 47, 261; **24,** 184, 204, 270, 403, 408-09; **25,** 58, 139-40, 276, 330-34; **31,** 222; **39,** 48, 52, 59-62, 64, 66-67, 77-78, 84-85, 90, **91,** 118-19, 122-26, 130-33, 134-35, 138-39, 143-46, 181-83, 187, 190, 196, 202, 206-07, 214, 220-22, 232-34, 236, 333-34, 338, 349-51, 355-57, 361-64, 389-90, 567, 743

—in the colonies—**22,** 245; **24,** 412; **39,** 78-79, 91, 94, 138, 170, 177-78, 235, 337, 354-57, 359, 366-67, 389-90, 410, 567-68

—coalescence of banking capital with industrial capital in the epoch of imperialism—**5,** 333; **22,** 197, 210, 214-15, 220-26, 230-38, 246, 248-49, 265-66, 299; **23,** 43-44, 47, 105; **24,** 459-60, 469; **25,** 31, 329-30, 335; **26,** 165; **29,** 103, 122; **39,** 33-34, 53-54, 126-27, 130-31, 139, 160-74, 221, 233, 334-35, 338, 358, 360, 364, 377, 752-53; **41,** 418

—in the period of pre-monopoly capitalism—**22,** 210

—in the epoch of imperialism—**2,** 109; **5,** 92-93; **19,** 199-200; **22,** 99-100, 197, 210-26, 230-38, 245-46, 249, 261-62, 265-66, 299; **23,** 42-43, 44, 47, 69, 105-06, 115, 161, 182-83, 260-61; **24,** 65, 184, 270, 330-31, 402-04, 408-09, 412, 459, 462, 469; **25,** 30-32, 58, 117, 172-73, 276, 329-32, 333-35, 342, 390-91, 392-93, 410; **26,** 106, 164-65, 466; **29,** 103, 122, 517; **30,** 126; **31,** 216, 222; **33,** 135, 137; **39,** 33, 34, 46, 48, 52-54, 57, 59-70, 77-81, 84-85, 88-91, 92-93, 94, 116-36, 138-46, 160-74, 175-86, 187-88, 190-92, 196, 201-02, 206-07, 214-15, 220-22, 225, 231-33, 236, 239-43, 334-35, 338, 343-70, 376-77, 389, 567-68, 752; **45,** 477

—in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism—**24,** 23, 53-54, 73-74, 104, 147, 194-95, 307-08, 311, 462, 474; **25,** 172, 329-35, 354-56, 361; **26,** 65, 106-07, 170, 334-35, 388-90, 391-94, 400, 407, 424, 430, 449, 457, 461, 466-68, 470, 499-500; **27,** 136, 153, 156-57, 222-23, 251-52, 318-19; **28,** 82, 221; **29,** 115-16, 137-38; **35,** 284, 546, 547-48, 549

See also Nationalisation of banks

Banks in the countries of Western Europe and America

—in Austria—**39,** 30, 48, 182, 185

—in Britain—**22,** 213, 217, 230-31, 232, 244-45; **23,** 44; **24,** 403; **25,** 31; **31,** 222; **39,** 61, 78-80, 117, 125, 141, 145, 177-78, 182, 187, 232, 353, 354, 355, 410, 567, 743

—in France—**22,** 214, 216-17, 222, 231-34, 245; **23,** 105; **24,** 403; **25,** 31; **33,** 135; **39,** 54, 61, 117, 125, 131, 135, 141-44, 146, 187, 190-91, 206-07, 214-15, 220-22, 232, 349, 354, 362, 524, 567, 743

—in Germany—**22,** 197, 210-25, 230-32, 234-38, 244-45, 246-50, 300; **23,** 105; **25,** 31, 333-34; **39,** 33-34, 52-54, 56-57, 59-62, 64-67, 77-78, **81,** 82, 84, 88-94, 125, 131, 135, 137-40, 141-42, 144, 160-74, 175-77, 178-79, 180-81, 182-85, 233, 249, 290, 343-46, 349-52, 354-65, 367, 370, 376-77, 567, 694, 696

—in Holland—**22,** 245; **39,** 354, 567

—in Ireland—**22,** 213

—in Japan—**39,** 460-61

—in Switzerland—**23,** 162, 261; **39,** 379

—in the USA—**22,** 100, 219, 246-51; **23,** 105; **25,** 31, 333-34; **39,** 48, 49, 145, 181, 362, 752

Banks in the RSFSR—26, 388-90, 391-94, 466-67; **27,** 67, 136-37, 156-57, 222-23, 251-52, 318-19; **28,** 193, 221; **29,** 115-16; **33,** 91, 198, 403-04; **35,** 547-48, 549; **36,** 465, 567-68, 586; **42,** 57-58, 118, 424; **44,** 50, 78, 163-64; **45,** 125-26, 477-78, **514**

Banks in Russia—**2,** 440-41, 444, 485; **3,** 554-56, 584; **4,** 410; **5,** 89, 92-93, 95, 333, 335; **6,** 92-94; **19,** 193; **20,** 164; **22,** 212-13, 230-32, 238; **24,** 58, 122, 330-31; **25,** 31-33, 139-40, 341; **26,** 466-67; **39,** 117-22, 123-36, 185, 233, 249, 331, 534

Barricade fighting and barricade tactics—**5,** 28-30, 248-49, 449-50; **8,** 71, 107-09, 113, 122-23, 136-37, 393-94, 537-38, 561-62; **9,** 284-85, 428-29; **10,** 141, 152; **11,** 172-74, 176-77, 214-15; **15,** 59-61, 185-87; **21,** 30, 319, 390, 392; **23,** 251; **30,** 278; **36,** 150; **39,** 579; **41, 171-72**

See also Armed insurrection

Bashkiria

—under tsarism—**3,** 258, 563, 573; **5,** 98, 266; **13,** 409; **15,** 77; **17,** 376; **29,** 195; **37,** 286, 293, 294

—under Soviet power—**28,** 445; **29,** 47, 48-49, **171,** 195, 516; **30,** 325; **31,** 144, 147; **35,** 408, 419; **44,** 196, 333-34; **45,** 133, 343

Basic economic law of monopoly capitalism (fundamental principles)—**22,** 200-01, 240-42, 260-61, 265-66; **23,** 105, 115; **24,** 309-10; **26,** 168-69

Basic economic law of socialism (fundamental principles)—**2,** 107-08; **6,** 23, 28, 54-55; **7,** 199-200; **10,** 423; **22,** 324; **24,** 468; **27,** 411; **29,** 102, 121; **35,** 552

Basis and superstructure—**1,** 137-42, 148-49, 150-53, 155, 327-28, 354-56, 410-11, 444; **2,** 22, 454-55, 493-94, 513-14; **4,** 48-49; **8,** 152-53; **9,** 70, 128, 146-47; **11,** 225; **13,** 36-37, 251, 345; **17,** 40, 316, 389-90; **19,** 25-26; **21,** 55-57; **22,** 25, 262, 325-26; **23,** 43-47, 71-72, 116-17; **27,** 21; **32,** 81; **33,** 473-74

Basle Congress of the Second International and the Basle Manifesto, 1912—**18,** 414, 420, 483; **21,** 31-32, 33-34, 39, 97, 121, 125-27, 160, 185-86, 187, 200, 202-03, 208-17, 234, 256, 273, 277, 294, 307-08, 309, 313, 347, 350, 362-63, 365, 397, 399, 438-42, 448-52; **22,** 108-11, 124, 191, 195; **23,** 84, 100, 197-98, 211, 257, 258, 300-01; **24,** 192-93, 220, 227, 310, 419-20; **25,** 35-36, 266-67; **27,** 131-32; **28,** 230, 283, 285, 289, 321; **29,** 499-500, 544-45; **30,** 53, 360; **31,** 245; **32,** 513; **33,** 206, 300, 448; **35,** 164; **36,** 202-03, 211, 295, 302, 324, 559; **39,** 30, 275, 573, 576-77, 758; **41,** 337, 339, 343, 347, 350-51, 357; **42,** 394; **43,** 306, 307-08, 308-09, 309-11, 312-15, 339

Basmachi and the fight against them—**45,** 297

Baugy anti-party group, 1915—*see* Imperialist Economism and imperialist Economists

Bavarian Soviet Republic, 1919—**29,** 325-26, 328-29; **44,** 208, 271

Becoming—**38,** 94, 105-07, 133, 167, 261-63, 275, 318-19, 344-45

Beginning (philos.)—**38,** 103-04, 106, 155, 171-72, 206, 231-32, 292, 319-20, 361

Beilis case, the—**19,** 512; **20,** 167, 172, 217; **25,** 181, 209, 210, 216-17; **37,** 516; **43,** 375-76

Being—**14,** 116-17, 139-40, 144-45, 175-77; **38,** 103, 109-11, 125, 148-49, 156-57, 195-96, 198, 202-03, 211-16, 233-34, 269, 273, 274-75, 279-80, 284, 289, 318, 352-53, 368

—social, and social consciousness—**1,** 137-40, 166-67, 410-11, 415-17; **2,** 21; **4,** 48-49; **9,** 388; **10,** 255; **11,** 154; **14,** 322-26, 328; **38,** 46, 265

—and consciousness, thought—**9,** 388; **14,** 41-42, 45-46, 69, 75, 77, 79-80, 83-84, 99-100, 102, 103-04, 112-13, 137, 138, 145-48, 150-51, 156-57, 161, 165-66, 170-71, 227-28, 242, 243-45, 267-68, 281, 323-26; **21,** 50-55; **22,** 181; **38,** 69, 81, 82-83, 170-72, 200, 202-03, 228, 259-60, 293

See also Objective (objectivity), the; Reality (the real); World (philos.)

Belgian Labour Party—**5,** 158-59; **11,** 356-57; **13,** 78, 473; **15,** 38, 197, 231; **16,** 144, 275-79, 281; **17,** 163; **21,** 16, 20, 21, 121-22, 245-46; **22,** 112; **41,** 339, 341

Belgium—**3,** 496; **5,** 158-59; **9,** 438; **11,** 356-57; **15,** 197; **18,** 419; **19,** 50, 91, 140, 292; **21,** 17, 28, 48, 121-22, 155, 185, 215, 221, 235, 257, 262, 291-92, 302, 303, 305, 316, 321, 367; **22,** 240, 245, 251-52, 256, 258, 269, 278, 291, 357; **23,** 19, 132, 180, 274, 335, 337, 351; **24,** 340, 344, 405, 558, 565; **25,** 265; **26,** 449; **27,** 26-27, 28, 82; **28,** 66; **29,** 363; **30,** 156; **31,** 144; **34,** 105; **35,** 162, 244; **36,** 89, 234-35, 257, 322, 383, 484; **37,** 181, 184, 214, 222, 245, 250, 277; **39,** 37, 41, 85, 98, 102, 144, 148, 192, 227, 229, 249, 276, 288, 289, 291, 293, 294, 296, 303, 330, 331, 334, 339, 342, 355, 357, 365-66, 376, 380, 386, 388, 407, 408, 466, 467, 469, 473, 474, 475, 478-79, 484, 489, 493, 495, 518, 523, 546, 550, 559, 566, 567, 570, 611, 663, 697, 703, 712, 716, 743, 745, 748; **41,** 61, 204, 206, 320, 340, 346, 374; **43,** 345; **44,** 99

See also Agrarian question in Belgium; Army and Navy in capitalist countries—in Belgium; Colonies and the colonial question in different countries—in Belgium; Imperialism, Belgian; Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and Belgium; Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa—in Belgium; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries—in Belgium

Berkeley and Berkeleianism—**14,** 23-28, 35, 38-39, 42-44, 47, 51-52, 59, 65, 67, 69-70, 83, 85, 92, 105, 108, 113, 118, 122, 126, 128, 131, 194, 196-97, 199, 201, 204, 207, 208, 211, 213-14, 222-23, 231, 235, 239, 242, 247, 297, 311, 354, 357; **38,** 362, 454, 500, 501

Berne Conference of the RSDLP (Bolsheviks), 1915—*see* CPSU—conferences and congresses of the organisations abroad—Conference of RSDLP groups abroad, Berne, February 27-March 4 (New Style), 1915

Berne International (Berne International Conference of Socialist Parties)—**28,** 446, 457, 462, 467-69, 471, 483; **29,** 21, 58-60, 153, 296-97, 381, 384, 392-401, 420-21, 427-28, 500-04, 505-12, 544, 551; **30,** 28, 31, 34, 37, 55

Bernstein and Bernsteinism

—its nature, social roots and evolution—**3,** 57, 631; **4,** 211, 354-55, 367; **5,** 352-55, 362-63; **6,** 105; **7,** 105, 404; **9,** 94, 107-08; **10,** 201, 249, 255, 269, 351-52, 400, 464, 471-72; **11,** 70; **12,** 370; **13,** 71, 76; **15,** 32, 38-39, 177; **17,** 60, 156, 161, 398-99; **19,** 300, 552; **20,** 38-39, 322-23; **21,** 109, 285, 442; **31,** 356; **32,** 462; **36,** 330; **37,** 281-82; **39,** 592

—international character of Bernsteinism, its different features in different countries—**4,** 208, 277, 352-53; **5,** 353-54, 358-59, 360, 365-66; **6,** 105, 433-37; **7,** 104-05, 479; **8,** 148, 393, 473; **9,** 290, 439; **10,** 249, 269, 471-72, 473; **11,** 70-71, 330; **12,** 370; **13,** 71; **15,** 32, 38; **17,** 232; **19,** 341, 383-85, 541; **20,** 322-24; **31,** 356; **34,** 35-36, 39, 41-42; **39,** 759
—rejection of revolutionary role of proletarian party—**4,** 176, 352; **5,** 316, 354; **10,** 351-52; **11,** 156; **12,** 237, 366-67; **19,** 300
—its disintegrating role in German Social-Democracy and in the Second International—**4,** 176; **5,** 227, 352-53, 358-59, 366-67; **10,** 471; **12,** 366-68, 388-89; **13,** 76; **16,** 280; **19,** 300, 393, 552; **21,** 93, 260, 284, 289; **32,** 462; **34,** 439; **35,** 193
—revision of the theoretical principles of Marxism—**2,** 172; **3,** 57, 631; **4,** 176, 187, 193-94, 197-98, 211, 233-34, 275-76; **5,** 193, 352, 353-54, 362-63; **6,** 94-95, 110, 490; **8,** 393; **9,** 107-08; **10,** 255, 269, 271, 291, 351-52, 400, 471-72; **11,** 69-71, 156; **12,** 237; **13,** 71, 182-83, 310; **14,** 203; **15,** 32-33, 36-38, 177; **16,** 141-42, 280; **17,** 232, 398; **19,** 383-85; **20,** 322-24; **25,** 420, 427-30, 476-78, 485, 487; **26,** 22; **28,** 105, 232; **31,** 246, 340; **34,** 35; **35,** 362-63; **37,** 261; **39,** 544; **43,** 68
—and Economism as a Russian variant of Bernsteinism—**4,** 176-77, 187, 197-98, 208, 275-78, 286-88, 294, 295, 296, 322, 352-53, 367-68; **5,** 227-28, 230, 316, 352, 356-60, 363-67, 404-07, 482, 497, 524-25; **6,** 214-15, 490; **8,** 148; **9,** 95-96, 121; **11,** 449; **13,** 166; **20,** 323-24; **34,** 35-36, 54, 90-91
Bessarabia—*see* Moldavia
Bezzaglavtsi—semi-Cadet, semi-Menshevik group, 1906—**5,** 356; **10,** 249-50; **11,** 214, 226; **12,** 318, 330-31, 498; **13,** 101, 233; **31,** 355-56; **35,** 50
Biology—**1,** 142, 146, 167; **14,** 139, 178, 183, 318, 327, 328-29, 333; **21,** 52; **25,** 458; **38,** 141-42, 345, 444
See also Darwin and Darwinism
Bismarck and Bismarckism—**1,** 258-59; **5,** 82; **7,** 508; **8,** 206, 208; **9,** 199; **10,** 427; **11,** 208; **12,** 377; **13,** 143; **15,** 45-46, 198, 403, 411; **17,** 93, 141, 236; **18,** 331-32, 343, 488, 495, 535, 591; **19,** 132, 133, 166, 178-79, 254-55, 298; **21,** 29, 78, 105, 119, 141, 276; **23,** 266; **24,** 113; **25,** 392; **28,** 273; **34,** 408; **39,** 502, 531, 680, 686
See also Junkers in Germany
Black Hundreds, Black Hundred gangs, reaction, reactionaries—**8,** 204; **9,** 36-37, 71, 200-04, 398-99, 400, 408, 424, 435, 450-51, 452, 457-58, 462; **10,** 25, 26-27, 73-74, 128-29, 222, 295, 386, 508-13; **11,** 137-38, 210, 215-16, 226, 230, 281, 283-84, 294, 304-05, 313-14, 326-28, 329, 346, 381, 382, 384, 385, 386, 414-15, 428, 450, 459-60, 465-66, 474; **12,** 38-39, 45-56, 58, 59, 75-76, 78-79, 85, 101-02, 114, 128-29, 136-37, 152-53, 154, 156, 159, 162, 163, 187-88, 196-97, 206, 222, 244, 247, 342, 351-52; **13,** 51, 122, 124-25, 127, 135-36, 138, 144-45, 425, 432-33, 437-38, 440-43, 455, 479-80; **15,** 229, 303-04, 326, 355, 417, 420-21, 463-65; **16,** 79-80, 172, 174, 178-83, 200-01, 236, 296-300, 302, 314, 315, 326; **17,** 25, 87, 90, 119, 124-25, 126-27, 247-48, 249-50, 256, 281-82, 337, 355, 369, 458, 474, 508, 510, 511, 529, 564, 565; **18,** 45, 46, 48-49, 108, 379, 487, 510-11, 551; **19,** 141, 218, 244, 250, 291, 293, 390-91; **20,** 71, 170-71, 237-38, 412-13; **21,** 318; **22,** 23, 250; **24,** 529, 559; **25,** 79, 113, 160, 162, 164, 166-67, 168, 170, 176-77, 185, 187-88, 228-29, 237-38, 253, 255, 408; **26,** 185, 210-12; **29,** 450, 569; **31,** 276, 278; **36,** 362; **41,** 186, 187, 193, 209-12, 214
Blacklegging in the working-class movement—**4,** 315; **7,** 264; **12,** 75, 76, 78, 79, 89, 125; **18,** 161, 348; **19,** 322-23; **26,** 216; **31,** 68
Blacklegs in proletarian revolution—**26,** 216-19, 223-27, 275-76, 277-79, 280-82, 289-90, 301-02, 304-07; **27,** 26; **36,** 456-57; **41,** 450-51
Blanqui and Blanquism—**2,** 340; **4,** 177; **7,** 383; **8,** 207; **9,** 80, 438; **10,** 392, 466; **11,** 217; **12,** 109-11; **13,** 23, 475; **15,** 403, 410; **17,** 157-58; **24,** 40, 48-49, 145, 217, 236, 263, 322; **25,** 305, 434-35; **26,** 22-23, 212; **28,** 304; **29,** 152; **30,** 492; **31,** 66-67, 89; **41,** 433
Blockade, economic, as a means of imperialist policy—**28,** 160, 209, 435; **30,** 316; **31,** 387; **33,** 152, 438
Blockade of Soviet Russia by imperialist states—**28,** 160-61, 209, 435; **29,** 305, 537; **30,** 38, 52, 124, 209-10, 218, 280-81, 302-03, 316-17, 350, 368, 391, 450-51; **31,** 106, 194, 387; **32,** 235, 316, 317, 351-52, 358; **33,** 23, 151-52, 153-55, 162, 438; **42,** 126, 167, 175, 177

Blocs, alliances and agreements in the proletariat's revolutionary struggle
—their character and conditions—**1,** 292-93, 330-31; **2,** 330-31, 333-36; **5,** 361-63, 368-69; **7,** 330-32; **8,** 74-75, 82, 99-100, 158-60, 163-65, 187-88, 289; **9,** 182-83; **10,** 22-23, 53, 61, 65, 69-70, 72-73, 80-82, 144-45, 158-59, 260-62, 292; **11,** 77-78, 181-82, 279-80, 295-97, 310-12, 401-07, 457-58, 471-74; **12,** 131, 138, 364, 469-70, 471, 475, 494-95; **13,** 64, 99, 132; **15,** 372-73; **16,** 63, 101; **17,** 34-36, 68-69, 417-20, 576; **18,** 126-27; **19,** 65; **20,** 339-40; **25,** 277; **28,** 190-92; **29,** 545-46; **31,** 71-73, 83-89, 95, 103-04; **36,** 210, 253-55, 497-98; **41,** 308-10; **42,** 402-03
—before the 1905-07 revolution—**2,** 330-37; **5,** 361-63, 521-27; **7,** 330-32, 507-09; **8,** 74-75, 83; **10,** 360-61; **13,** 97-99; **31,** 71-72; **34,** 26-27, 55-57; **36,** 67-69, 71; **41,** 34-35; **43,** 50-51
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 83, 99-100, 158-66, 182-83, 187-88, 289, 416-21; **9,** 181-83, 275; **10,** 22-24, 52-53, 61, 65, 68-70, 72-73, 80-82, 144, 153, 155-56, 158-59, 251-52, 260-61, 293, 360-61, 456-59; **11,** 77-78, 145-46, 148-49, 163-64, 181-82, 257-60, 277-98, 300-01, 310, 332-34, 401-07, 427-30, 433, 458, 471-74; **12,** 16-17, 30, 34-39, 42-44, 53-54, 59, 76-77, 79-80, 81-82, 88-91, 99-100, 102, 119-26, 130-31, 138, 149-50, 154, 163-64, 166-67, 171, 182-83, 197-201, 204-05, 206, 225, 261-62, 353, 426, 435-36, 469-70, 471, 475, 480, 492, 495, 508; **13,** 99, 111; **15,** 366-67, 372-73; **16,** 27; **17,** 417-18; **18,**

137; **31,** 358-59; **36,** 154; **42,** 368 Б
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**13,** 132, 133, 136, 139, 145-46, 453-54; **15,** 433-34; **16,** 57-58, 77, 101-02, 220-21, 225-26, 240-41, 251-58, 335-36, 339-41; **17,** 20, 21, 34-36, 69, 73, 81, 108-09, 202, 266, 275, 344, 346-48; **31,** 72; **34,** 414, 416, 417, 430, 432; **41,** 163, 186, 187-88, 190-91, 193; **42,** 368
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**17,** 69, 73, 81, 202, 266, 275, 469-70, 490, 558-61, 563-68; **18,** 122-28, 137-38, 141, 230, 511; **20,** 292, 293, 339, 340-41, 351; **41,** 308-10; **42,** 368; **43,** 354
—during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 164; **24,** 304; **35,** 213-14, 219, 223-24, 302; **36,** 354, 390; **43,** 493-94, 509, 521, 534
—in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution—**24,** 158, 390, 506, 509; **25,** 305-10; **26,** 35-36, 71; **36,** 497-98
—in the first years of Soviet power—**26,** 269-70, 278-79, 287, 295, 303-04, 306-07, 331-32, 333-35, 457, 458; **27,** 255-56, 283, 315-16, 526; **28,** 66-68, 211, 218-24, 329-33, 344-45; **42,** 393-94, 400-01, 402-04, 406-07, 410
See also Left-bloc tactics of the Bolsheviks
Bogdanov and Bogdanovism—4, 46-54; **13,** 448-50, 453-54; **14,** 16, 19, 21, 22-23, 27, 48, 50-51, 57-60, 66, 89-90, 94, 98, 121-27, 131-34, 136-37, 143, 146, 149, 153, 168, 186-88, 197, 212, 219, 222, 225, 226-31, 238-39, 262-63, 268-70, 272-73, 274, 278, 282, 287-88, 301, 303, 322-32, 335-36, 345; **15,** 34, 436, 450, 451; **16,** 29-61, 65-66, 67-75, 85-86, 95-102, 225, 226, 253-54, 268-70, 273-74; **16,** 82-83; **17,** 20-21; **18,** 486; **19,** 173-74; **20,** 93-94, 121-24, 272, 295, **31**1, 358-59, 487-90, 491-92; **34,** 41, 266-67, 271-73, 381, 387, 388-89, 395, 399, 401, 405-06, 407, 414-15, 417; **35,** 70-71, 81, 84, 100, 127-29, 233, 274; **37,** 414, 416, 426; **41,** 223, 224, 226; **45,** 392
See also Machists, Russian; Otzovists and Ultimatumists; Proletcult (Proletarian culture), the Proletcultists, and the critique of their views; Vperyod (Vperyod followers)—an anti-Party group
Bohemia—*see* Czechoslovakia
Bolivia—39, 511
Bolshevik centre—17, 228; **34,** 393, 398, 420; **41,** 222, 223, 230; **43,** 204, 205, 206, 207, 209, 219, 220, 221, 224, 226-28, 243
See also CPSU—enlarged conferences and meetings of the CC with Party workers—Conference of the Extended Editorial Board of *Proletary*, Paris, June 8-17 (21-30), 1909
Bolshevik press (before the October Socialist Revolution)
—its significance and tasks—**2,** 20-21; **4,** 218-20, 221-26, 238, 281-82, 295-96, 320-30, 335, 351-56; **5,** 20-24, 326, 401, 414, 430-31, 489, 497-509, 514-16; **6,** 235-37, 306, 426, 427, 428; **7,** 115-16, 118, 523-28; **8,** 43, 104; **9,** 71, 227-28, 288-89; **10,** 45-49; **15,** 438-39; **16,** 289-95, 362; **17,** 475, 482, 544; **18,** 110-12, 136, 138, 187, 192-93, 196, 212-13, 216-17, 232, 239, 297, 300-01, 302-03, 328, 450, 453; **19,** 49-50, 63, 113, 345, 374, 423-24, 463-64, 520-21; **20,** 122-23, 247-53, 272, 363, 370-71, 387, 502-03, 504-05; **21,** 176; **22,** 177; **24,** 543-44, 552-53; **29,** 506; **31,** 26-27, 45-46; **34,** 114-15, 272-73, 314-15, 339-41, 360-61, 365, 380-81; **35,** 42-44, 64, 75-76, 96, 295-96, 321; **36,** 124, 216, 281-84; **41,** 70, 227-28, 252, 278-81, 367-68; **42,** 200, 317; **43,** 48, 136, 147-48, 150, 345
—its history and stages of development—**2,** 327, 329-30; **4,** 180, 207-09, 219-20, 229, 259, 320-30, 333-49, 350, 351-56; **5,** 361-62, 376-77, 482-83, 496-97, 498; **8,** 43-46, 129-30, 143-44; **9,** 37, 71, 109; **10,** 44-45, 98; **15,** 18, 34, 92, 298; **18,** 187-88, 191-98, 200-02, 211, 212, 213, 214, 239-40, 299-301, 302-03, 312, 485-86, 517; **19,** 63-65, 413, 444, 463-65, 520, 539-40; **20,** 75, 126-28, 234, 245-53, 366-67, 370, 387, 465, 502-08; **21,** 176, 320, 333-34; **23,** 93, 238, 248, 362-64; **24,** 543-44, 545, 552-55; **25,** 159, 225-26; **31,** 26, 45-46; **33,** 61, 62, 349, 350-51; **34,** 49-50, 271-73, 282, 285, 290, 380, 436; **35,** 51, 67, 74, 75-76, 86-87, 96, 97, 105-06, 113, 159, 216; **36,** 159, 281; **37,** 466; **41,** 259, 261, 278-81, 367-68, 435; **43,** 144-48, 172, 263, 333-34, 436, 629-30
—legal—**5,** 361; **6,** 293-94; **10,** 44-49, 444; **15,** 288, 387-88; **17,** 20, 345, 346, 470, 473, 482, 544-45; **18,** 136, 138, 187-88, 191-98, 200-02, 210, 211, 216-17, 232, 239-40, 295, 297, 299-301, 450, 453, 486, 517; **19,** 50, 63-65, 115, 230, 343-45, 374, 382-83, 410, 413, 423, 437-38, 444, 446-47, 482-83, 520-21, 539; **20,** 75, 78, 81, 251, 272, 502-03, 504, 510-11, 512, 518, 548-55; **21,** 30, 175, 191, 320, 333; **22,** 187-88, 189; **31,** 45-46, 196; **33,** 349, 350-51; **34,** 345, 360-61, 365-66, 380-81, 432, 433; **35,** 64, 79, 110, 113, 236, 297-98, 321; **36,** 156, **178-79,** 185-86, 194-96, 198, 211, 212-13, 268, 282, 444-45; **37,** 466, 490, 502, 511, 518, 520; **39,** 271; **41,** 191-92, 228, 229, 230, 259, 272-73, 278-81, 443; **42,** 317; **43,** 163, 165-67, 235, 258-59, 260-61, 262, 263, 292, 297, 313-14, 315, 333, 336, 337, 338, 341, 350-53, 364, 386-87, 388, 410-11, 459, 469, 488, 619, 629-30
—Lenin as editor—**36,** 29-31, 110-11, 165, 262, 267, 268, 303-04, 305, 339-40, 357; **41,** 384-87; **43,** 179, 215, 216-17, 279-80, 341, 367-70, 375, 433, 441, 446, 448-49, 450, 452, 456, 458, 460, 463-64, 466-67, 470, 472, 473-74, 476, 479, 497, 550, 566-67, 570-71
—leaflets and proclamations (illegal)—**2,** 273, 329-30, 341, 349; **4,** 216, 259, 282, 289, 320, 326, 351, 358; **5,** 17, 247, 324, 326, 398-99, 442, 458-59, 465, 486, 490; **6,** 102, 159, 168-69, 228, 229, 240, 245, 246, 279, 294, 296, 298, 306, 318, 331-33, 352, 353, 405, 407-08, 428, 472; **7,** 503, 516, 524; **8,** 141-42, 146, 154, 513; **9,** 288-89, 453; **13,** 35; **15,** 224, 299, 438-39; **16,** 361; **17,** 513; **18,** 102, 104, 110-11, 112, 113, 117, 302-03, 378, 430; **19,** 219, 224-25, 229, 423-24; **20,** 248, 250, 501, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512; **21,** 31, 175, 320; **23,** 238; **24,** 83; **26,** 71; **34,** 126, 128, 129, 207, 265, 268, 300, 314-15, 319, 338-41, 361; **35,** 33, 34, 96, 205, 208, 234, 235, 288; **36,** 126, 127, 134, 145, 239, 300, 346, 355; **41,** 69-70, 228, 352, 368, 443-

46; **42,** 200, 318; **43,** 83, 138, 140, 142, 143, 247, 291, 298-99, 334, 490 Б
—illegal—**2,** 327, 349-50; **4,** 171, 180, 207-09, 221-26, 229, 259, 281-82, 296, 320-30, 333-49, 350, 351-56; **5,** 20-24, 237-38, 241, 323-24, 326, 376-77, 398-400, 430-32, 442, 458, 459, 465-66, 483-92, 496-508, 514-16; **6,** 86-87, 102, 208-09, 228-29, 236-37, 240-41, 244-45, 246, 291, 296, 297, 298-99, 306, 312-18, 352, 353, 400, 405, 472; **7,** 127, 128-29, 523-28; **8,** 43-46, 145-46, 147; **10,** 44-49; **11,** 376; **12,** 507-08; **15,** 20-21, 299, 438-39; **16,** 289-95, 361-62; **17,** 19, 345, 473, 475, 482, 544, 545; **18,** 216-17, 317, 461, 485, 486; **19,** 423-24, 540; **20,** 81, 247-50, 265-66, 501, 508, 510; **21,** 31, 175, 298, 320, 427-28; **22,** 177; **23,** 238, 248; **26,** 71, 72; **29,** 506; **31,** 26-27, 196-97; **33,** 349-51; **34,** 20, 21, 23, 24, 49-50, 64, 128, 179-80, 258, 269, 271-73, 275-76, 282, 285, 290, 293, 314-16, 338-41, 342-43, 344, 361, 380, 433; **35,** 33, 34-35, 156-57, 197, 208, 318-19; **36,** 110-11, 133-34, 135-36, 137, 141, 152-53, 157, 176, 188, 216, 282, 293, 300, 307, 309, 337, 338, 339, 346, 348, 349, 353, 354-55, 357, 367, 374, 393-95; **41,** 165, 227, 228, 229, 252, 298, 328, 346, 367-68, 384-87, 435, 443-44; **42,** 200, 317-18; **43,** 104, 109-10, 119-20, 122-23, 124-25, 126-27, 128-29, 130-31, 132, 136-37, 138, 139-40, 141-42, 144-48, 150, 158, 161-62, 167, 179-80, 188, 243-44, 263, 284, 339-40, 347, 380-82, 436, 459, 467-68, 469-70, 479-80, 490, 498-99, 500, 516, 529-30, 537-38, 540, 549-50, 570-71, 590-93
—worker correspondents—**2,** 329-30, 349-50; **4,** 222-23, 294-95, 296, 355-56; **5,** 398, 430-31, 465-66, 488-89, 490-91; **6,** 86-87, 236, 314; **7,** 526-28; **8,** 44, 145-46, 147, 183; **15,** 17-18; **16,** 294-95, 362; **18,** 201-02, 300; **20,** 248, 294-95; **34,** 23, 129, 134, 265, 272-73, 276, 281, 290, 299, 307; **36,** 127, 283; **41,** 278, 280; **43,** 142, 262
—workers' collections for the press—**18,** 187-202, 212-13, 223, 239-40, 290, 299-301, 517; **19,** 63-65, 115, 230, 343-47, 382-83, 410, 423, 438, 446-47, 464-65, 477, 482-83, 493-94, 520-21; **20,** 81, 234, 311, 320, 336, 363-71, 379, 383-87, 389-90, 462, 466-67, 469-70, 504-07, 518, 519, 548-55, 558-59; **21,** 320, 334; **26,** 32; **33,** 351; **35,** 67, 74, 78-79; **36,** 127; **41,** 259, 273, 278-81, 298
—character and content of articles—**4,** 207-09, 212, 224, 238, 323-29, 370; **5,** 89, 238, 376-77, 399, 414-15, 435-36, 485-89, 490-91, 496-97; **6,** 86-87, 228; **7,** 526-27; **8,** 43-46, 104, 356; **10,** 444-45; **11,** 472; **12,** 507-08; **13,** 66, 450-54; **15,** 17-18, 299, 457-58; **17,** 197, 225, 482, 544; **18,** 104, 110-11, 112, 197-98, 201-02, 215, 223, 239, 290, 295, 297-98, 300, 317-18, 346, 378; **19,** 63, 447, 465, 483, 520-21, 539; **20,** 78, 122, 123, 126-28, 248, 249, 265-66, 294-95, 311, 369, 370, 463, 466-67, 504, 508-09, 510-11, 518, 548; **21,** 191, 427-28; **22,** 187-88, 189, 306; **23,** 364; **24,** 257-58; **33,** 61, 62-63; **34,** 21, 23, 24, 64-65, 265, 314-16, 319, 328-29, 337, 340, 344, 380-81, 383, 399; **35,** 36-37, 40-41, 42-44, 47-49, 56-57, 61-62, 64, 65, 99-100, 111, 197, 208-09, 210-11; **36,** 29-31, 110-11, 216, 445; **37,** 518; **41,** 272-73, 327, 368; **43,** 48, 103-04, 260, 263, 433
See also Iskra (1900-03); *Mysl* (1910-11); *Pravda*; *Proletary* (1905); *Proletary* (1906-09); *Prosveshcheniye* (Enlightenment) (1911-14, 1917); *Rabochy i Soldat* (Worker and Soldier); *Sotsial-Demokrat* (1908-17); *Vperyod* (Forward) (1905); *Vperyod* (Forward) (1906-08); *Zarya* (Dawn) (1901-02)

Bolshevism—42, 120; **44,** 167
—its origin, historical roots, general description—**6,** 507-08; **7,** 19-34, 79-83, 205-07, 211-12, 241-42, 245, 278-84, 297-99, 308-17, 322-24, 326-29, 335-38, 341-51, 380-86, 396-97, 403-04, 410-15, 453, 477-83; **8,** 125-31; **9,** 402-03; **11,** 197; **13,** 94, 97-113; **15,** 358-59, 394; **16,** 54-56, 380; **17,** 333; **18,** 359, 485-86; **20,** 247-51, 278-79, 356-58, 483-85; **21,** 258-59, 331-32; **23,** 28-29; **30,** 28; **31,** 24-25, 32-33; **32,** 431; **33,** 349-51
—its historical role and international significance—**7,** 343-44, 379-80, 477; **9,** 19-20; **13,** 158-60, 166, 352-54; **15,** 456-58; **16,** 58-59; **27,** 126; **28,** 75, 101-03, 113, 115-17, 119, 133, 149-50, 161, 216, 218, 279-80, 292-94, 358-59, 417-18, 429-32, 481-85; **29,** 52-53, 61-62, 270, 322, 374-75, 504-05, 545, 564-65; **30,** 24-26, 27-28, 57, 125-26, 136-37, 210-11, 354, 389, 418-19, 450; **31,** 22, 100-02, 329-30; **32,** 161-62; **33,** 56-57, 350-51, 352
—its development and strengthening in the fight against Right and "Left" opportunism—**7,** 34, 133, 323-24, 346-49, 384-97, 403-09, 448-53, 454-61, 482-85; **8,** 29-34, 126-31, 233-34, 240-44, 434, 437; **9,** 39-44, 157-59; **11,** 207-09, 360-64; **13,** 43, 97-101, 108-13, 158-59, 353-54; **15,** 37-38, 323, 356-59, 393-94, 431-35, 452-60, 467; **16,** 15-16, 17-19, 20-22, 31-33, 37-61, 74-75, 76, 77, 85-86, 95-102, 213-18, 240-44, 263-64, 333-44; **17,** 257-77, 333, 345-47, 539-46, 547-50; **20,** 74-77, 248-53, 265-73, 277-80, 351-55, 356-59, 381-82, 469-72, 483-86, 498-502, 525-27; **21,** 258-59, 331-35, 338, 417-18; **23,** 28-29; **26,** 280-82; **28,** 203-04, 292-93; **30,** 57-58, 257-58, 275; **31,** 31-39, 71-72, 107-09; **32,** 339-40, 465, 472; **34,** 262-371; **41,** 324-27; **42,** 368
See also Communist Party of the Soviet Union (CPSU); Party, proletarian (teaching on the Party); Strategy and tactics of Bolshevism
Bonapartism (nature of)—4, 246; **5,** 82; **7,** 377; **13,** 143; **15,** 269-71, 272, 321; **17,** 320; **18,** 342-43, 417, 421, 494, 495; **22,** 342; **23,** 305; **25,** 219-22, 254-55, 264, 392, 405-06; **26,** 45, 55-56; **27,** 337; **32,** 332, 361; **39,** 530
Bonuses and the bonus system in Soviet Russia—27, 250, 261, 438; **28,** 45, 401, 444, 452; **29,** 114, 117, 136; **30,** 482; **31,** 404, 508; **32,** 31-32, 33, 36, 41, 48, 59, 84-85, 297, 372, 392-93, 410, 421; **33,** 179, 198, 337, 353, 361, 469, 471; **35,** 346-47, 469, 518, 547, 556; **36,** 548; **42,** 86, 115, 153, 163, 191, 257-61, 262-66, 267, 329, 332, 424; **44,** 130-31, 132, 134, 138, 145, 147, 260, 451, 457, 461; **45,** 89, 115, 118, 129, 187, 239, 246, 352, 365, 373, 503, 549, 550

See also Bonuses in kind in Soviet Russia
Bonuses in kind in Soviet Russia—**32,** 30, 32, 41, 48, 59, 84-85, 297, 392-93, 410, 434; **36,** 540; **42,** 165, 167; **44,** 322-23, 358; **45,** 89, 115, 118, 373
Borba—a Social-Democratic group, 1901-03—**5,** 304, 522-24; **6,** 160, 209, 294, 480; **7,** 21-24, 75-77, 217, 221-22, 319; **10,** 172; **20,** 356-57; **34,** 60-64, 67-69, 75, **111-12,** 121; **36,** 29-31, 34-35, 36, 45, 50, 67-68, 69-70, 71, 84, 98-99, 108-09, 121; **41,** 81, 82; **43,** 44, 46, 50, 54, 57, 60, 69, 109
Borotbists (Ukrainian Left Socialist-Revolutionaries)—**30,** 193-94, 294-96, 470-71; **42,** 174-75, 180; **43,** 512; **44,** 357, 360, 361
Bosnia—**39,** 246
Bourgeois democracy—*see* Democracy, bourgeois
Bourgeois-democratic revolution—*see* Revolution, bourgeois and bourgeois-democratic
Bourgeois-democratic revolution in Russia—*see* Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in Russia, 1905-07; Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in Russia, February 1917
Bourgeois individualism—*see* Aristocratic anarchism and bourgeois individualism
Bourgeois nation—*see* Nation—bourgeois, formation
Bourgeois nationalism—*see* Nationalism
Bourgeois parties (general description)—**4,** 211; **6,** 137-38; **10,** 158-59, 373-74; **11,** 225-26, 426, 427, 445; **12,** 162-63, 226, 229, 353; **16,** 62-64, 106; **17,** 574-76; **18,** 44-45, 238, 402-04, 505; **19,** 216-17, 268-71; **21,** 17, 424; **24,** 350, 351, 558-61; **25,** 407-10; **28,** 245-46; **30,** 258, 272-73
Bourgeois parties in Russia (general description)—**10,** 157-59, 374-75, 455-59, 461-62, 464-66; **11,** 225-31, 304-06, 414-18, 426, 427, 445-46; **12,** 63-64, 74, 136-38, 189-92, 456-68, 469-74, 475-78, 479, 480-81, 482-83, 489-509; **13,** 70-74, 123-24, 125-27, 147-52; **15,** 229; **16,** 62-64, 106, 235-36; **17,** 497-502, 510-11, 551-55, 569; **18,** 44-55, 238, 379-80; **20,** 22, 500-01; **21,** 112-13, 317-18; **24,** 95-106, 509-11, 558-61; **30,** 254-55, 258-59; **41,** 198
See also Cadets; Octobrists (Union of October Seventeenth); Party of Peaceful Renovation (1906-07); Progressists and the Progressist bloc
Bourgeois revolution—*see* Revolution, bourgeois and bourgeois-democratic
Bourgeois specialists—*see* Specialists, bouregois, in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism (in Soviet Russia)
Bourgeoisie
—as a class (general description)—**1,** 349-50, 356-59, 365-66, 383-84, 419-22, 424, 501-02; **2,** 34-35, 102-05, 106-09, 112-13, 336-37, 465-66, 487; **4,** 112-13, 300-03; **6,** 62, 264-65, 375-76; **7,** 199; **8,** 23-24, 269, 426, 492-94, 503-04, 539, 541, 568; **9,** 48-50, 60, 94, 95, 99-100, 111-12, 117-18, 179-81, 215-17, 243-44, 301; **10,** 83-84, 249-50; **11,** 28-29; **12,** 212, 339, 490-91; **13,** 72-73, 120-21, 124-27, 319-22, 341-43, 345-46, 359-60, 361-62, 466; **15,** 118, 196; **16,** 350-51; **17,** 93, 213-14, 412-13; **18,** 134, 293, 322, 583; **19,** 53-54; **20,** 45, 131, 146-47, 197; **21,** 63-65, 140-42, 145-50, 236, 355-56, 368-69; **22,** 70-71,

216-17, 316-17; **23,** 199; **24,** 466-67; **25,** 21-22, 57-58, 195-96, 200-02, 232-33, 253-55; **26,** 53-54; **27,** 167, 514-15; **28,** 186, 188-89, 206-07, 252-53, 360-61, 369-71, 413-16, 417-18, 419-20; **29,** 100-01, 119-21, 200, 201, 204-05, 206, 476-77, 482, 532-34; **30,** 23-24, 264-66, 303, 304, 366, 367, 426-28; **31,** 160-61, 186-87, 291, 292, 356-57, 398-99; **32,** 360-61; **33,** 56, 57; **36,** 207-08, 309, 521; **41,** 44-45, 50-51, 131, 132-33, 262; **42,** 72-81
—hostile attitude of the international bourgeoisie to the October Socialist Revolution and the Soviet state—**26,** 316, 420, 426, 512-13, 514, 518-19; **27,** 26-28, 30, 92-93, 175-76, 188-89, 229-31, 314, 367, 399, 400, 498-99, 509, 542-43; **28,** 17-20, 25, 38-39, 41-43, 53, 62, 63, 64-65, 71, 74, 75, 119-20, 121-22, 124, 128-29, 133, 145, 146, 148-50, 154-55, 162-63, 167-68, 218, 293, 294, 339-40, 354, 356-57, 360-61, 375, 422-23, 435-36, 462-64, 481; **29,** 62-63, 174, 202-03, 244, 248, 257-58, 269, 314-15, 355-57, 362, 375, 436, 515-17, 526-27, 535-38, 542-43; **30,** 22-23, 30-32, 38, 52, 78-79, 110, 118, 124-26, 152-53, 173-74, 180-82, 208-10, 214-15, 251-52, 280-81, 296, 297, 302-03, 347, 387-88, 410-11, 418-19, 435, 495-98, 505, 522-23; **31,** 100-02, 106, 129-30, 131-32, 133, 146, 308, 365-67, 398-99, 430, 465-67, 491; **32,** 108-09, 113-17, 158-59, 167-68, 171, 242-43, 267-71, 275, 279-80, 319, 358-60, 361-62, 375, 443, 453-54, 455, 456, 478-80, 482-83, 486, 495-96, 502, 505-07; **33,** 23-24, 49, 54-55, 56, 67-68, 90-92, 118-19, 132-33, 147-48, 162-63, 164-65, 175-76, 217-19, 249, 321-22, 331-32, 333-34, 345, 352, 370, 387-89, 423, 429-30, 437-40, 498-99; **35,** 413, 526
—its ideology—**1,** 422; **2,** 465-66, 504-06; **5,** 383-87; **8,** 503-04; **9,** 244-45; **10,** 249-50; **12,** 212; **13,** 66-67, 482-84; **17,** 147-48; **18,** 557-58; **20,** 33-35, 199-200, 268-69, 456-57, 484-85; **21,** 142-44, 221-23, 225-29, 236-37, 272-73, 301, 313, 316, 317-18; **22,** 261-62, 284-86; **25,** 449; **29,** 472-73, 474-75, 476-77, 533-34; **31,** 293-94, 359-61, 364; **33,** 230-36; **39,** 653-54
—its international connections—**2,** 108-09; **19,** 92, 106-07, 244; **20,** 23; **22,** 252-53; **23,** 79; **26,** 167-68; **27,** 366-67, 369-70; **28,** 206; **29,** 200-01
—its methods of struggle against the proletariat—**2,** 103-05; **4,** 212-13, 301-02; **7,** 200-02; **8,** 321, 503-04, 507-09; **9,** 65-66, 119-20, 243-45, 374; **10,** 60-61, 64-65, 86-87, 249-51, 338-39; **11,** 447-48; **12,** 64, 373-74; **13,** 76-77, 466; **15,** 184-87, 191-92, 195-96, 211-12, 220-22, 420; **16,** 244-45, 349-52; **17,** 141-43, 211-13, 229-31; **18,** 308-09, 400, 487-88, 584; **19,** 91-92, 155, 162-63, 230-32, 245, 308, 366, 372-73, 402, 441-42, 457, 503-05, 548; **20,** 20-22, 23, 24-25, 90, 211-12, 255, 268-69, 289-90, 409-11, 455-56, 484-86; **21,** 17-18, 27-28, 29-30, 38-40, 75-78, 97-98, 110-11, 126, 152-53, 159-62, 178-79, 183-85, 219-21, 222-23, 236-37, 243-44, 279-80, 292-93, 303-04, 313-14, 315-17, 368-69, 431-33, 444-45; **22,** 162-65, 182-83, 193-94; **23,** 55-57, 110-20, 180, 201-02, 207-09, 246-47, 265-66, 267-69; **24,** 63-64, 76, 77, 131-33, 407-09; **25,** 25,

61, 83, 232-33; **27,** 167, 201, 400-01, 461-62, 485; **28,** 69-70, 118-20, 244-47, 273-75, 282-83, 408-09, 411, 414-17, 418-19, 420, 435, 460-64, 479, 484-85; **29,** 28-30, 123-24, 201, 252-53, 309-10, 383-84, 386, 486-87, 502-03, 505-06, 507-09, 561; **30,** 23-24, 31-32, 33-35, 91, 266-67, 297, 340-41, 342-43, 512-13; **31,** 99-101, 145, 152-53, 187, 196-97, 230-31, 241-43, 257-58, 261, 291, 359-61, 364, 366, 390-91; **32,** 116-17, 481-82, 510-11, 512-13, 521-22; **33,** 391-92, 464-65; **41,** 349-50; **42,** 318-19

—its methods of exploitation of the working class—**2,** 101-08, 258-59, 280-81, 282-85, 400-01; **4,** 311-13; **6,** 21, 27-28; **12,** 297-98; **18,** 594-95; **19,** 454-57; **20,** 152-54; **21,** 62, 358-60; **23,** 81, 116-17; **24,** 402-03, 467-68; **25,** 333-34, 383; **26,** 168, 258-59; **29,** 100-01, 120-21, 476-77, 533-34; **41,** 50, 52

—its nationalism and chauvinism—**12,** 63-64; **13,** 30, 76-77, 482-83; **17,** 93, 173-74; **18,** 339-40, 351-52, 353-54, 417, 441-43; **19,** 39-40, 53-54, 72-73, 91-92, 115-18, 245, 356-57, 548; **20,** 19-23, 32-37, 57-58, 110, 171, 223-24, 289-91, 409-14, 423-25; **21,** 15-16, 17-18, 27-30, 31-33, 39-40, 102-03, 122-23, 176, 243-44, 291-93, 303-07, 346-47, 359-61, 367-68, 369, 371, 409-10; **22,** 147-48; **23,** 55-57, 189-90; **24,** 76-77, 297-98; **30,** 292-93, 297; **35,** 161-62; **39,** 578, 589-90

—and opportunism in the international working-class movement—**9,** 117-18; **10,** 201, 249-50, 351-53, 400, 471-73; **12,** 373-75; **13,** 76-78, 468-69, 488-89; **16,** 244-45; **17,** 163, 176-77, 212-13, 229-31; **18,** 308-09; **20,** 268-69, 455-56; **21,** 98-99, 110-11, 153-54, 159-60, 161-62, 178-79, 222-23, 241-45, 247-50, 252-53, 256-57, 260-62, 264-65, 270-73, 284-86, 306-07, 308, 309-11, 355-56, 363-64, 429, 432-33, 438, 444-45; **22,** 111-13, 114, 162-65, 173-74, 182-83, 296, 301-02; **23,** 55-56, 79-80, 102-03, 110-20, 135-36, 144-45, 149-50, 161-62, 192-93, 201, 208-09, 231-32, 233-35, 237, 254-55, 257-58, 265-66, 267-69, 299, 367, 372-73; **24,** 76-77; **25,** 35-36, 61, 83, 93-96, 147-48, 232-33; **27,** 461-62, 484-85; **28,** 69-70, 119-20, 236-37, 278-79, 282-83, 320, 324-25, 368-69, 371-72, 432-34, 457-58; **29,** 28-30, 104, 123-24, 383-84, 497-512; **30,** 295-96, 342-43, 512-13; **31,** 37-39, 42-43, 52-53, 142-43, 152-54, 184, 191-92, 193-94, 230-31, 257-58, 260-61, 267-68, 281-82, 343-44; **32,** 116-17, 454-55, 481-82, 512-13, 521; **33,** 208-09, 330-34; **35,** 167-69, 196-97

—its attitude to different trends in the Social-Democratic movement (general principles)—**9,** 117-18; **10,** 249-50

—its parasitism—**2,** 100-01; **6,** 373-74, 375-76; **7,** 199; **13,** 124-25; **18,** 224-26, 400, 404; **19,** 203-05; **20,** 68-70, 146, 153-54; **22,** 193-94, 276-85, 300-01; **23,** 106-07, 114-17, 157-58; **26,** 411-12; **28,** 63-64; **29,** 28-30; **39,** 593-94

—support of the international bourgeoisie for tsarist autocracy and the Russian bourgeoisie—**6,** 460-62; **8,** 97, 267-73, 304-05, 458-60, 484-85, 555-56; **9,** 177-78, 316-17, 321-22, 399-400, 433-34; **10,** 73, 95; **11,** 105-08; **12,** 163; **13,** 118, 434, 481-83; **15,** 64, 187-88, 199-201, 225-27, 461-64; **16,** 25, 80, 138-39, 386; **17,** 484-85; **19,** 376; **21,** 17, 20, 28-29, 418; **22,** 342-43; **23,** 250, 314-15, 317, 352-54, 355-56; **24,** 141-42, 189-90; **25,** 105-06, 163; **30,** 20, 21-22

—its betrayal of national interests—**6,** 461-62; **8,** 206, 208; **13,** 475-76; **15,** 37; **18,** 487-88; **19,** 73, 244-45; **25,** 313; **26,** 96; **27,** 366-67; **28,** 25-26, 55, 121-22, 272-73; **29,** 201; **30,** 28-29; **36,** 254-55

—its different strata and groups, and contradictions among them—**4,** 407; **5,** 339-40; **8,** 87-89, 427-28; **9,** 130-31; **10,** 290; **12,** 476; **15,** 276-77; **17,** 413; **18,** 44-45, 402-04, 487-88; **20,** 131; **28,** 312-13; **30,** 303

—its role in destroying feudal and serf systems and in the development of productive forces—**1,** 355-58, 370, 403-04, 421-23; **2,** 454, 486-89; **13,** 380, 395-97; **15,** 410; **17,** 211-13; **20,** 145-46; **21,** 146-50, 220-21, 299-300; **22,** 315-16; **32,** 505

—its dealings with feudal reaction, and division of power with the landowners—**2,** 334-35, 336-37; **8,** 87-89, 426-28, 466, 526-30; **9,** 50-51, 97-100, 103, 124-25, 126-27, 175-76, 180-82, 243-45, 301-02; **10,** 63-65, 248-51, 427-28; **11,** 28-29, 404-05; **12,** 212, 387-88, 457-58; **13,** 73, 142-43, 481-84; **15,** 377, 389, 397-99; **17,** 93, 123-24, 211-14, 229-31, 412-13, 489-90; **18,** 67-68, 134-35, 293-94, 358, 487-88, 566, 572-73; **19,** 133-34, 271, 476; **20,** 20-21, 306-07; **23,** 310; **28,** 294; **31,** 356-57

—stages of its development—**2,** 246-48; **8,** 47-48, 526-28; **13,** 124-25, 319-22; **15,** 272-73; **16,** 129-30, 236, 350-51; **17,** 211-15, 320-21, 412-13; **21,** 141-42, 145-46, 220-26, 308-09, 345-46; **22,** 300-02; **32,** 505; **33,** 229-30, 231-32

—in the period of bourgeois and bourgeois-democratic revolutions—**2,** 333, 335; **5,** 437; **8,** 268-69, 426-28, 459-60, 464-66, 503-04, 526-28, 539-41, 568; **9,** 57-58, 59-60, 94-95, 97-100, 111-13, 124, 126-29, 134-37, 175-77, 180-82, 216-17, 244-45; **10,** 190-91, 217-19, 249-50, 255-56, 339-40, 427-28, 467-68; **11,** 63; **12,** 335-36, 339, 356-57, 384-89, 457-58, 502-03; **13,** 319-22, 323-25, 482-83; **15,** 58-59, 375-78, 397-99; **16,** 376-77; **17,** 211-15, 334-35, 412-13, 489-90; **18,** 67-68, 165-66, 330-32, 582-83; **19,** 271; **21,** 145-50, 415-18; **24,** 69-71, 563; **25,** 80, 93-94, 121, 200-02, 253-55, 356-57; **28,** 74, 293-95, 422-23, 458, 459, 460; **30,** 457-58; **31,** 356-58, 359-61; **32,** 505; **33,** 231

—in the epoch of imperialism—**13,** 76-77, 120-21, 320-22; **15,** 187-88, 220-30; **17,** 173-74; **18,** 338, 349-50, 400, 487-88; **19,** 39-40, 53, 83-84, 86, 91-92, 106-07, 241-42, 553-54; **21,** 140-50, 210-11, 220-21, 236, 308-10, 409-10, 411-12; **22,** 170-73, 193-94, 299-300; **23,** 81, 85, 96-99, 105-06, 108-11, 114-17, 250-52, 265-67, 281, 334-35; **24,** 469; **25,** 32-33; **27,** 366-67; **28,** 71, 122, 286-87, 433, 455, 456, 457-58, 476, 478-79; **31,** 132-33, 158-59, 186-87, 241-43, 366-67, 398-99; **33,** 349-50, 352, 391-92, 477; **39,** 578, 594; **41,** 45, 50-51

—during the 1914-18 imperialist

world war—**21,** 17-18, 22, 27-30, 32-33, 110-11, 121, 126-27, 140-42, 178-79, 184-85, 192-93, 210-11, 231-32, 235-36, 247-49, 272-73, 316-19, 345-46, 367-69, 410-12, 418, 432-33, 444-45; **22,** 112, 123-24, 162-64; **23,** 334-37; **24,** 73-74, 116, 131-33, 141, 189-90, 204-05, 220-21, 233-34, 258-59, 270-71, 309-10, 343-45, 371-73, 375; **25,** 20-22, 59, 226, 314, 315, 324, 325, 339-41, 355-56; **28,** 62-65, 70-71, 128-29, 155-56, 157-58, 282, 376-77, 415-17; **29,** 499-500; **30,** 125-26, 279; **35,** 161

—during the socialist revolution—**4,** 276; **8,** 503-04; **16,** 310-12; **22,** 153, 163-64; **23,** 79, 208; **26,** 109-11, 401-03, 442-43, 458-60; **27,** 244-53, 263-64, 465-66, 498; **28,** 70-71, 169-70, 252-54, 260-62, 272-74, 279-80, 283-85, 360-61, 457-60; **29,** 67-68, 355-56, 363, 380-81; **30,** 29, 31, 129-35, 159, 448-51; **31,** 186-87, 189-91; **33,** 132-34; **42,** 69-70, 72

See also Capitalist society; Classes and class struggle in capitalist society

Bourgeoisie in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism

—its fight against the dictatorship of the proletariat—**23,** 78-80; **26,** 400-03, 408-09, 438-39, 440-41, 442-43, 459-62, 481, 518-19; **27,** 253-54, 259, 263-64, 265-66, 409; **28,** 169-70, 252-54; **29,** 200, 355-56, 380-81, 389-90, 398-99, 422-23; **30,** 28-29, 96-97, 113-16, 148-49, 448-50, 504-06; **31,** 24, 70-71, 189-91, 268-69; **32,** 185-86; **33,** 65-66, 175-77; **42,** 69-70, 72

—its roots in small-scale commodity production—**27,** 299-300, 335-38; **30,** 108-10, 237-38; **31,** 24, 44-45, 114; **32,** 217-18, 235-38, 295-96, 331-32, 344-45

—restriction, ousting and liquidation of the bourgeoisie as a class in the course of building socialism—**26,** 341-43, 410-12, 460-62, 514-16; **27,** 296-304, 315-16, 351-53, 517-18; **28,** 354-55; **33,** 65-66

See also Classes and class struggle in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism

Bourgeoisie in Russia

—general description—**1,** 346-50, 354-55, 356-58, 366, 371-73; **2,** 100-03, 335-37; **5,** 78-79, 95-96; **7,** 106-07, 111; **8,** 258, 427-28, 488-94, 503-04, 510, 511-12, 540-41, 568; **9,** 50-52, 58, 117-20, 124-27, 180-81, 240-45, 259, 399; **10,** 86-87; **11,** 28; **12,** 64, 335, 457-58; **13,** 73-74, 120-21, 125-27, 137, 324-25, 379-80; **15,** 56, 188, 350; **16,** 129-30; **17,** 40-41, 148, 255-56, 380, 501, 552-55, 572-73; **18,** 64-65, 134-35, 283, 293-94, 356, 374-75, 570; **19,** 160; **20,** 131, 208, 284-85, 306-07; **23,** 85, 302-04, 351, 356; **24,** 204; **25,** 199-200, 229; **27,** 167, 377, 545; **28,** 294-95; **32,** 483; **36,** 252; **41,** 243-44

—its dependence on foreign capital, and betrayal of national interests—**12,** 163, 215, 310-11; **18,** 129-30; **19,** 376; **23,** 299-306, 315-16, 317, 322, 335-37, 344, 350-52, 355-56, 369-70; **24,** 58-59, 63-64, 65, 154-55, 161-62, 189-91, 207, 215, 229, 233-34, 274, 314; **25,** 87, 117, 130, 163, 229, 231-32, 313; **26,** 33, 146-47, 460-61; **27,** 371; **30,** 524; **32,** 482

—its imperialist aspirations—**1,** 101-02, 311-12; **4,** 374-77; **15,** 223-24, 229; **17,** 466, 484-86;

18, 339-40, 349-50, 351-52, 441-42, 534-35; **19,** 72, 302-04; **21,** 178-79, 317-18; **22,** 134; **23,** 128-30, 302, 334-39, 344, 350-52, 355-56, 357, 358, 368-70; **24,** 58-59, 63-64, 101, 102-03, 108-09, 159, 161-65, 176-78, 189-91, 204-06, 210, 220-21, 233-34, 252-53, 314, 332-33, 335-38, 340-42, 371-73, 377, 378-79; **25,** 20-24, 32-36, 48-50, 51-53, 61-62, 113-14, 118, 130-31, 203-04, 226, 229, 231-32, 233, 235-37; **27,** 191-92, 426, 479; **28,** 282; **30,** 20, 22; **35,** 309-12; **41,** 112-13

—use of petty-bourgeois parties in the struggle against the Bolsheviks and the revolutionary movement—**9,** 19, 256-59; **10,** 208-09; **12,** 60; **19,** 154-56, 162-63, 481; **21,** 282, 335, 430-31; **22,** 162-63; **23,** 302-04, 320-21, 344; **24,** 22-23, 39-40, 118-21, 159-60, 383, 533, 570; **25,** 43-45, 48-50, 51-53, 60-62, 82-83, 89, 93-96, 113, 117, 119, 128, 138, 148, 149-50, 151-52, 177, 182, 185, 187, 198-201, 202-07, 218, 219-22, 230-32, 233-39, 256, 295-96, 352-53; **26,** 35, 126-27, 147, 211-12; **28,** 89; **29,** 534-36; **30,** 20-21; **31,** 28-29, 38-39; **34,** 358

—its counter-revolutionary nature—**2,** 335; **8,** 258, 268-69, 377, 396, 433, 487-94, 514-18, 574-76; **9,** 24, 49-52, 55-56, 84, 97-99, 100, 103, 124-26, 180-81, 214, 256-57, 258-60; **10,** 50, 52-53, 64, 250-51, 289, 473-77; **11,** 28-30, 83-84, 207-08, 227-31, 241-43, 277, 279, 280, 299, 342-43, 360-61, 372-73, 390, 393, 410-12; **12,** 137-39, 140, 151, 335, 339, 351-52, 361-62, 365-68; **13,** 72-73, 115-22, 125, 142-43; **15,** 52-53, 56, 188, 321, 322, 397-99, 418-21; **16,** 44-45, 129-30, 151, 153, 165-70, 173-74, 204, 262-63, 316; **17,** 238-39, 252-56, 294-96, 500-01; **18,** 67-69, 134-35, 293; **19,** 155, 159-62, 173, 218-20, 221-22, 238-39, 271, 397; **20,** 129-30, 307, 501; **24,** 57-58, 60-62, 154-55, 159-60, 229, 230-31, 274-76, 533-35; **25,** 92, 97-98, 99-100, 105-06, 110, 113, 118-19, 130-32, 166, 176-77, 181-82, 185-86, 187-88, 197-98, 201-04, 220-22, 225-26, 232-39, 252, 255, 257-60, **311,** 312, 313; **26,** 32-42, 43-44, 65-67, 200-01, 210-13, 514; **28,** 89, 294-95; **31,** 345-46, 356-57; **36,** 252; **41,** 188-90, 440-41

—and the peasant movement—**9,** 67; **10,** 116, 217-18, 249-50, 258-60, 487-88; **13,** 397-98; **15,** 52-53, 206-08, 308-11; **16,** 303-04; **18,** 293-94; **19,** 47-48, 72; **20,** 375; **24,** 47-48, 347-48, 483-84

—methods of struggle against the proletariat—**2,** 101-05; **6,** 510-15; **9,** 119-22, 374; **10,** 52, 86-87, 249-51, 419, 446; **11,** 305-06, 446-49; **13,** 120-21; **18,** 457; **19,** 490-91, 503-06; **20,** 21-22, 209-12, 455-56, 509-10; **21,** 334-35, 418; **24,** 504; **25,** 60-62, 82-83, 137-38, 142-43, 232-34, 238-39, 257-60; **26,** 105; **34,** 286

—its nationalism and chauvinism—**16,** 172-75; **17,** 466; **18,** 339-40, 351-52, 353-54, 441-43; **19,** 91-92, 244-45, 427-28, 429; **20,** 20-26, 30-32, 110, 171, 289-91, 414-25, 452-54; **21,** 317-18, 412-13; **24,** 64-65, 162, 221, 302, 335-38, 340-41; **25,** 91-92, 99-101; **26,** 98-99

—its attitude towards the monarchy, and dealings with the autocracy—**1,** 270, 291-92; **2,** 111-12, 116-17, 118-20, 286-

89, 335-36; **4,** 374-75; **5,** 339-40; **8,** 23-24, 86-89, 490-94, 503, 511-12, 514-18, 539-40, 542-43, 574-76; **9,** 27-28, 50-52, 56, 58-59, 97-99, 124-27, 180-82, 214-17, 243-45, 253-61, 301-04, 316-22, 399-402; **10,** 50, 52-53, 64-65, 150-51, 228-30, 249-51, 289, 418-20, 446-47; **11,** 28-30, 62-63, 83-84, 207-08, 278, 279, 393-94, 410-12; **12,** 137-38, 335-36, 457-58; **13,** 73, 120-21, 124-27, 142-43; **15,** 64, 321, 322, 349-50, 388-89, 395-97, 398-400; **16,** 138-39, 165-68, 204; **17,** 40-41, 122-25, 209-10, 251-56, 295-96, 297-99, 380-81, 455-56, 466, 476-77, 500-01, 552-53; **18,** 67-68; **19,** 48-49, 160, 218-19, 222-23, 252, 310, 475-76; **20,** 21-22, 171, 293, 500-01; **21,** 29-30, 317-18, 378; **23,** 302-03, 304-06, 309-11, 344, 347, 352-53, 368-70; **24,** 57-58, 97, 98; **25,** 130-32; **28,** 294-95; **31,** 355-57; **41,** 209-15

—its attitude to the Constituent Assembly—**8,** 489-94, 512-18; **9,** 21-22, 26, 33-34, 45, 295-97, 358-59; **10,** 63-65, 107-09, 223-25, 297, 434, 483, 491; **23,** 344, 347; **24,** 58, 60-61, 99, 103, 149-50, 152-53, 154-55, 222, 229-30, 274-75, 370-71; **25,** 196-98, 219, 222, 227, 229, 231, 256, 371, 374-75, 408; **26,** 199-200, 353-55, 359, 367, 379-83, 429-30, 431-33, 435-36, 440-41, 486-88; **28,** 184, 210, 268-69; **31,** 87-88; **35,** 312

—and the working-class movement—**1,** 291-92; **2,** 36-39, 116-18; **5,** 426; **6,** 207-26; **7,** 502-04; **8,** 133-34, 170-71, 228-30, 258, 377, 502-04, 507-08; **9,** 117-22, 207-08; **10,** 50, 52-53, 246-54, 392-93; **12,** 339, 490; **13,** 44-45, 120-21; **15,** 64; **16,** 150-52, 381-83, 384-85; **17,** 211-15, 255; **18,** 67-68, 293-94, 534-35; **19,** 72-73, 154-56, 218-21, 262, 419-20; **20,** 130-31, 289-90, 307, 455-56, 468; **34,** 358

—its strata and factions and the struggle among them—**5,** 339-40; **8,** 87-88, 427-28, 521-23, 535; **9,** 169-71, 173-74, 214-17; **10,** 465-68; **12,** 179-81, 476-77, 479; **15,** 274-77; **17,** 40-41, 82-86, 124-25, 134-37, 552-53, 571-73; **18,** 58-59, 62-63, 441-43, 522-23; **19,** 512; **20,** 129-31; **41,** 209-16, 293-94

—in the post-Reform period and the early 20th cent., before the 1905-07 revolution—**1,** 269-70, 311-12, 346-52, 355-59, 365-66, 371-93, 421-23; **2,** 101-03, 118-20; **5,** 86-87; **6,** 211-26, 396-98; **7,** 106-07; **8,** 24-27, 87-89; **11,** 28-29; **15,** 337, 399; **17,** 124, 148; **18,** 57-58; **19,** 161; **20,** 190; **39,** 505-06; **41,** 112-13

—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 87-89, 133-34, 258, 268-69, 377, 433, 447, 459-60, 486-94, 503-04, 511-13, 519-25, 526-30, 535, 539, 540-41, 542-43, 557-59, 574-76; **9,** 18, 19, 24, 49-52, 58-59, 100, 103, 117-22, 123-27, 134, 169-78, 180-82, 185-87, 198-99, 214-17, 243-45, 253-61, 296-97, 301-06, 316-22, 399-402; **10,** 50, 52-53, 64-65, 115-16, 136, 150-51, 228-29, 249-51, 270-71, 289-90, 311, 337-39, 392-93, 418-20, 427-29, 473-77; **11,** 28-31, 83-84, 207-09, 228-30, 242-43, 278, 279, 299-300, 304-05, 306, 352, 353, 361, 393-94, 410-12; **12,** 115, 137-38, 140, 150-51, 202-04, 335-36, 339, 350-52, 373-74, 379-82, 457-59, 460-64, 484-85, 490, 501-02, 503-04; **13,** 44-45, 71-73, 115-22, 137, 352, 425; **15,** 322; **16,** 138-39, 166-68, 381-83, 384-85; **17,** 40-41, 124-25, 208-09, 253-55, 292-96, 298, 424-32, 552; **18,** 57-58, 64-68, 294, 374-75; **19,** 160, 161-62, 475-76; **20,** 421; **23,** 246-47, 302-04, 356; **28,** 294-95; **31,** 354-58; **41,** 188-90

—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**13,** 120-21, 142-43, 479-84; **15,** 188, 322, 350, 395-99, 401; **16,** 129-30, 150-51, 152-53, 165-67, 172-75, 204, 262-63; **17,** 47-48, 148, 168-72, 207, 239, 250-53, 255-56, 294-96, 298-99, 381-82, 400-01, 455, 466, 500-01, 539-40, 551-55, 571-73; **18,** 57-58, 65, 256-57, 496-502; **19,** 72, 155-56, 159-62, 222, 340-41, 397; **20,** 129-31, 289-90; **23,** 302-04, 356

—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**16,** 314-19; **17,** 83-84, 96-105, 126-27, 134-38, 168-72, 189-94, 206-10, 256, 299, 380-82, 400-01, 455-56, 466-67, 501, 527-28, 551-55, 571-73; **18,** 18-19, 56-65, 78-81, 129-31, 310, 339-40, 351-52, 353-54, 374-75, 379-80, 386, 441-43, 496-502, 551-52, 570; **19,** 72-73, 75, 91-92, 218-20, 222, 225-27, 230-31, 238, 258-59, 262, 325-27, 340-42, 350-53, 419-20, 475-76, 512; **20,** 129-31, 289-90, 292-93, 306-07, 500-01; **23,** 302-04; **36,** 240-41, 252; **41,** 244

—during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 176, 178-79, 317-18, 378; **22,** 134; **23,** 84-85, 128-30, 207-08, 299, 300-01, 302-04, 356; **24,** 204, 446, 521; **25,** 228

—during the February 1917 bourgeois-democratic revolution—**23,** 287-91, 298-308, 309-13, 314-18, 322, 326-28, 334-37, 344-47, 350-54, 355-57, 369-70; **24,** 141-42, 439; **25,** 128-29, 130-31, 229, 252-53; **26,** 52; **27,** 62, 87, 164, 165; **35,** 310-12

—in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution—**23,** 322-23; **24,** 21-23, 30-31, 38, 39-40, 41, 46-47, 57-62, 63-64, 65-66, 96-106, 107, 108-09, 118-21, 122, 124-26, 127, 131-33, 142-45, 148, 154-55, 159-60, 161-65, 173-75, 176-78, 179-81, 189-91, 201-03, 204-06, 207-08, 210, 211, 213-16, 218-19, 229-34, 243, 255-56, 263-64, 274-75, 295-96, 314-15, 318, 319, 326-29, 332-34, 360-61, 367-69, 372, 378-79, 383, 391, 395, 413-15, 425-29, 439-40, 441-42, 443, 445-47, 483-84, 504, 521-22, 529-30, 533-34, 549-51, 556-57, 571-72; **25,** 19, 20-22, 26, 31-35, 43, 48-50, 55-56, 60-62, 82-83, 88-89, 92, 97-98, 105-06, 107-08, 110-11, 113, 117-19, 130-32, 137-38, 140, 141-43, 172-73, 176-77, 181-82, 185-86, 187-88, 191-93, 195-98, 199-200, 202-04, 220-22, 225-29, 252, 256, 257-60, 294-95, 312, 313, 315, 316-17, 339-42, 347-56, 360-63, 366-73, 375-78; **26,** 32-42, 52-54, 61, 65-67, 91-92, 93-95, 115-17, 124-27, 146-47, 190, 200-01, 210-13, 295, 296-97, 359-60, 431-33; **27,** 165-66, 167, 243-44, 282-83, 363-64, 426-27, 545; **28,** 82, 89, 90, 270-71, 272, 282, 375; **29,** 62, 184-85, 211, 355-56; **30,** 20-22, 427, 524-25; **31,** 87; **32,** 483-84

See also Liberalism and the liberal bourgeoisie in Russia

Bourgeoisie in Soviet Russia

—its struggle against the dictatorship of the proletariat (forms and methods)—**26,** 296-97, 341-42, 344-45, 355, 356, 359-60, 365, 368-69, 372-73,

374, 402-03, 408-09, 410-12, 440, 442-43, 460-62, 481, 495-96, 514-15; **27,** 27, 46, 57, 59, 116, 174-75, 178-80, 199, 247-48, 262, 264-66, 316-17, 344-45, 361, 363-64, 384-85, 386-87, 391-95, 399, 402-03, 409-10, 415, 435-36, 438-39, 444, 448, 453, 471, 485, 514, 517-18, 548; **28,** 23-24, 92, 133, 273, 422-23; **29,** 78-79, 200-01, 211-12, 230, 285-86, 368-69, 398-99, 419, 515-16, 556-57, 568-69; **30,** 23-24, 28-29, 52, 63, 71, 74, 80-82, 115, 131-32, 449-50, 505-06; **32,** 105, 154, 185-86, 418-19, 427, 460; **33,** 65-68, 89-93, 175-76, 288-90, 388-89; **36,** 500; **42,** 51, 73-74, 76-77

—use of petty-bourgeois parties in the struggle against Soviet power—**26,** 306-07; **27,** 27, 179-80, 224, 282-83, 316-17, 394-95, 464-65, 534-35; **28,** 33, 55-56; **29,** 151-52, 378, 419, 436, 438-39, 450-52, 528, 542-43, 569; **30,** 78, 134; **31,** 38-39; **32,** 105, 149-50, 418-19, 456, 460-61, 495, 505; **33,** 27, 66-67

—its roots in small-scale commodity production—**27,** 299-300, 337-38, 430-31; **29,** 525-27; **30,** 108, 109-10, 237-38; **31,** 515-16; **33,** 64-65, 276-77

—its alliance with foreign imperialists, and betrayal of national interests—**26,** 460-61; **27,** 45-46, 57, 59, 179-80, 182, 199, 282-83, 360-61, 371-72, 394-95, 428, 441, 464-67, 530; **28,** 19-20, 22-23, 25-27, 28, 29-30, 33, 41-42, 43, 55, 57, 133, 184, 189, 190, 191, 292-93, 317-18, 339-40, 356-58, 359-60, 435-36; **29,** 66-67, 211-12, 419, 436, 438-39, 450-51, 465-66, 516, 528, 535-36, 537-38, 542-43; **30,** 28-29, 78, 80-81, 110, 118, 134, 148-49, 157-58, 209-10, 362, 398, 505-06; **32,** 149-50, 455, 456, 482-83, 486; **33,** 67-68, 175-76, 249; **42,** 67

—in the early months of Soviet power—**26,** 296-97, 304, 306-07, 341-42, 354-55, 359-60, 365, 374, 400-03, 418-19, 429-30, 431-32, 442-43, 459-62, 476-77, 484-85, 487-89, 495-96, 514-15, 516, 518-19; **27,** 41, 45-47, 57, 59, 116-17, 165, 166, 174-75, 178-80, 182, 199, 200, 225, 243-44, 253-54, 261-62, 282-83, 355, 356, 360-61, 363-64, 366, 383, 386-87, 393-94, 399, 402-03; **28,** 114, 133, 210; **29,** 211-12, 224, 542-43; **32,** 483; **33,** 90-93; **36,** 460, 461, 462, 485; **42,** 43, 59-60, 69-70, 72, 119

—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**27,** 424-25, 441, 444, 453, 464-66, 471, 482, 508-09, 547, 548, 552; **28,** 22-23, 24, 25, 26, 27-29, 30, 31-32, 37, 55-56, 77, 82-83, 124, 133, 189-90, 272-73, 317-18, 339, 359-60, 435; **29,** 125, 184-85, 200-01, 285-86, 368-69, 398-99, 419, 426-27, 436, 450-51, 465-66, 516, 528-29, 535-38, 548, 556, 569; **30,** 52, 63, 71, 74, 80-81, 118, 124, 132, 449-50, 505-06, 524-25; **31,** 455-56; **32,** 149-50, 404-05, 482-83, 486; **33,** 90-93, 148; **35,** 343; **36,** 493, 505; **42,** 104-05, 147-48, 167-68; **44,** 129, 390

—in the period of economic rehabilitation—**32,** 279, 427, 455, 482-84, 505; **33,** 27, 64-68, 99-100, 171-72, 180, 185, 222, 224, 284-85, 286-92, 388-89, 401, 402, 406-07, 408-09, 456-58, 485-86

See also Kulaks in Soviet Russia

Bourgeoisie of colonial and dependent countries—**19,** 73, 99-100, 244-45, 332-36, 428-29; **20,** 410-13, 414, 440-41; **22,** 263; **31,** 242, 276

Bourgeoisie, petty—*see* Petty bourgeoisie

Bourgeoisie, rural, in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism—*see* Kulaks during the socialist revolution and in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism

Bourgeoisie, rural, under capitalism—**1,** 372, 373-78, 480-81; **2,** 224-25, 260-62, 489, 510-11, 517-19; **3,** 70, 163-64, 166, 173-77, 182-86, 286-87, 297-98, 310, 319-21, 379-80, 383; **4,** 53-54, 112-13; **6,** 343; **8,** 233-36; **9,** 441-43; **13,** 203-07; **15,** 129-31; **18,** 225; **23,** 135; **29,** 476-77; **31,** 156-58

See also Kulaks under capitalism

Boxer (I Ho T'uan) Rebellion in China, 1899-1901—**4,** 372-77; **22,** 296; **39,** 513, 684, 698

Boycott and boycotting tactics

—character of and conditions for using it—**9,** 182, 212, 215-18, 223, 266-68; **10,** 103-08, 143, 236-37, 292-93, 350, 379; **11,** 141-49, 269-70, 299, 302-03; **12,** 140, 156, 462; **13,** 17-49, 58-59, 60-61; **15,** 296, 339, 445; **16,** 38, 380-82; **20,** 344; **23,** 28; **26,** 52-57; **30,** 57-58; **31,** 27, 35-36, 62-63; **34,** 428; **35,** 267

—of the Bulygin Duma—**9,** 169-71, 179-87, 212-20, 223, 262-64, 265-80, 392-93, 396-404, 459; **11,** 29, 95, 141-42, 267, 278, 352-53, 363, 405-06; **12,** 462, 491-92; **13,** 18-21, 24-30, 31-32, 40-41, 48, 111; **15,** 287-88, 300-01, 339, 442, 446; **16,** 167-68, 380-81, 382; **18,** 344, 486; **23,** 28, 246-47; **26,** 54; **30,** 58; **31,** 35, 62; **34,** 428; **35,** 267; **41,** 189

—of the First Duma—**10,** 97-100, 103-11, 112-13, 116, 122, 123-26, 127-30, 131-34, 135, 144-45, 161-62, 206-07, 235-36, 292-93, 313, 350, 407, 423-24, 452-53, 503; **11,** 29, 78-81, 94-95, 115, 141-45, 269-70, 278, 299, 302-03, 352-53, 363, 393-94; **12,** 140, 159, 399; **13,** 21, 26-29, 32, 48-49, 111; **15,** 57-58, 442; **16,** 386-87; **18,** 485-86, 515; **31,** 35-36, 62-63; **41,** 189

—fight against the boycott of the Second Duma—**11,** 145-46, 269-70, 278, 299-301; **16,** 56, 380; **30,** 58; **31,** 35-36

—fight against the boycott of the Third Duma—**13,** 17-49, 58-59, 60-61, 453-54; **15,** 295-96, 385-86, 442-45, 457-58; **16,** 38-39, 41, 56, 60-61; **18,** 152; **23,** 28; **26,** 54-55, 451; **27,** 29, 100, 180-81; **31,** 35, 36

—of the Democratic Conference and the Pre-parliament in 1917—**26,** 48-51, 52, 55-57, 142, 146

See also Duma tactics of the Bolsheviks; Parliamentary tactics of the Bolsheviks

Boycottism—*see* Otzovists and Ultimatumists

Brain and consciousness, thought—**14,** 44, 47-49, 55, 63, 72, 86-93, 110, 152, 156, 162, 169, 227, 229, 244-45, 266-68; **38,** 54, 56, 167, 182, 201

See also Knowledge (cognition); Reason; Reflection; Thought

Brazil—**19,** 456; **21,** 360; **22,** 245, 291; **39,** 32, 144, 181, 192, 214, 287, 288, 289, 356, 390, 471, 474, 485, 512, 520, 568, 713

Brentano and Brentanoism—**5,** 110, 119, 152-53, 155; **9,** 120-21; **10,** 144, 248-49, 255, 258, 260-61; **12,** 107; **16,** 90, 376, 379; **17,** 57, 215; **21,** 311; **28,** 229-30; **31,** 355

Brest Peace Treaty, 1918
—general description—**22,** 191; **27,** 51-52, 64-65, 82-84, 101-09, 113-14, 118-19, 160-63, 179-80, 181-82, 185-86, 231-32, 237, 325-29, 368-69, 373-74, 382, 440-41, 462-63, 486, 507-09, 510-12, 529-30, 539-40, 542-43, 547-48; **28,** 29, 38-39, 65, 111-12, 144-45, 153-54, 155-56, 159-60, 357-58, 362-63, 375-77; **29,** 23, 31, 59, 62-63, 64, 146-49, 150, 346-48; **30,** 22, 127-28, 279, 459; **31,** 34-38, 77, 431, 439-41, 495-96; **33,** 24-25, 87, 116; **36,** 461-63, 467-69, 479-81, 484, 485; **42,** 58-59, 60, 101-03, 286-87, 292; **44,** 45, 57, 60, 61, 67, 68, 70, 98, 111, 156
—as an example of Bolshevik strategy and tactics—**26,** 442-52, 493, 520-21, 522-24; **27,** 57, 58-61, 113-15, 116-17, 290-93, 325-28, 440-42, 486, 507-09, 510-11; **28,** 66, 111-12, 187-88, 205-07, 211; **29,** 21-23, 30-32, 60-61, 63-64, 147-49, 150, 346-49, 467-68; **31,** 36-39, 77, 439-40, 470-72; **33,** 22-23, 24-25, 98-99, 111-12, 116
—and the Entente—**26,** 445-46; **27,** 27-28, 49, 360, 529-30; **28,** 64-66, 112-13; **30,** 279; **31,** 438-40; **33,** 393-94
—fight of the Party against the adventurist stand of "Left Communists" and Trotsky—**26,** 427, 444-50, 451-52, 507-09, 517, 520-21, 522-24; **27,** 19-29, 36-39, 40-41, 42, 43-47, 48-50, 53-56, 58-61, 62-66, 68-75, 79-84, 92-109, 110-17, 120-21, 122, 149-50, 151, 160-63, 202, 231-32, 285-94, 325-33, 376-77, 382; **28,** 288; **31,** 34-35, 36-38; **32,** 295; **33,** 22-23, 89
—and the Treaty of Versailles, 1919 (comparison)—**22,** 191-92; **28,** 149-50, 158-61, 187-89, 184, 197-99, 208-09, 330-31, 357-58, 359, 376-77; **29,** 513-14; **30,** 22-23, 155-56, 279-80; **31,** 76-77, 145-46, 302-05, 324-26; **33,** 132-34, 145
—domestic and international situation—**26,** 442-50, 510, 511; **27,** 30, 33, 40-41, 43-47, 57, 62-66, 87-95, 118-19, 120-21, 172-74, 176-78, 367-82, 545-48; **28,** 143-45, 153-54, 357-60; **29,** 60, 147-48, 149-50, 447-49, 468; **30,** 134-36
—as a means of withdrawing from the imperialist war and winning a respite—**26,** 395-96, 397, 442-50, 451-52, 507-09, 520-21, 522-24, 525; **27,** 30, 33, 42, 96, 102-06, 166-68, 180-85, 288-90, 373-74, 440-41, 510-12, 542-43; **28,** 28-29, 144-45, 357-58; **29,** 22-23, 59-61, 147-48; **31,** 412-13, 439-41, 496-97; **33,** 62-63, 87, 115-16
—and the counter-revolutionary position of Mensheviks and Socialist-Revolutionaries—**27,** 178-80, 191-99, 237, 284-87, 288-91, 369, 376-77, 440-42, 450, 509-13, 529-32, 534-35, 542-43, 547-48; **28,** 28-29, 102-03, 126, 183-84, 185-88, 197-99, 204-06, 218-19, 356-57, 362-63; **29,** 346-49; **31,** 72-74; **33,** 22-23
—and the masses—**26,** 447-49, 521, 522-24; **27,** 44-47, 59-60, 82-83, 87-95, 99-100, 102-03, 104-06, 166-68, 185-86, 288-89, 507-13, 530-32, 534-35, 539-40, 542-43; **28,** 124-25, 143-45, 186-88
—attitude of the German bourgeoisie—**26,** 444, 511; **27,** 370-72, 547-48; **28,** 28-29, 155-56; **33,** 393-94
—attitude of the Russian bourgeoisie—**27,** 26-28, 41, 45-47, 57, 59-60, 82-83, 116-17, 178-80, 182-83, 198-99, 286-89, 290-91, 529-31, 534-35, 547-48; **28,** 124, 126, 356-58, 375-76; **29,** 148-49
—reasons for concluding it—**26,** 442-50, 451-52, 522-24; **27,** 30-33, 40-41, 42, 43-47, 48-50, 57, 58-61, 79-84, 104-06, 107-09, 110-17, 118-19, 159-60, 161-62, 172-73, 176-80, 200-01, 507-13, 542-43; **28,** 110-13, 144-45, 153-54, 357-58; **29,** 21-22, 147-49; **30,** 22-23, 268; **31,** 37-39, 466-67
—revolution in Germany and the annulment of the Treaty—**26,** 446-48, 449-50; **27,** 22-25, 41, 42, 44-46, 59-61, 65-66, 71-73, 98-99, 102-03, 106-08, 167-68, 183-85, 478-81; **28,** 102-03, 111-13, 152-55, 186-88, 201-02, 205-06, 357-59; **29,** 21-22, 23-24, 467-68, 514; **35,** 364-65; **44,** 149-50
—and international revolution—**26,** 444-46, 493-94; **27,** 59-60, 64-66, 107-09, 291-93, 325-28, 486, 511, 531-32, 545-47; **28,** 101-03, 110-13, 153-54, 155-56, 187-88, 205-07, 211-12, 330-31, 357-60, 362-63, 375-77; **29,** 147-49; **30,** 267-68; **35,** 364
—and the state of the old army—**26,** 395-96, 446-48, 523-24, 526; **27,** 20-22, 41, 42, 49, 57, 58-60, 62-64, 76-77, 79, 81-83, 93-95, 96-98, 103-07, 112-13, 118-19, 165-66, 167-68, 182-84, 185-86, 200, 230-31; **28,** 124, 144-45, 357-58, 362-63; **29,** 151-53; **30,** 502-04
—and the Peace of Tilsit, 1807 (comparison)—**27,** 51-52, 73-74, 75, 83-84, 102-03, 105-06, 107-09, 115-16, 160-61, 162-63, 179-80, 185-87
Bribery and the struggle against it in Soviet Russia—27, 219-20, 241, 243, 245, 252, 267, 305, 322, 344-45, 390, 391, 397; **33,** 75-79; **35,** 331, 339; **36,** 502, 550; **42,** 127-28; **44,** 86, 170-71; **45,** 255, 298-99, 497, 596-97
Britain—30, 91, 92; **31,** 203, 450, 473-75; **33,** 400-01; **35,** 308, 337, 452; **36,** 207, 379-80, 381, 385, 442, 469, 484, 536; **37,** 222; **38,** 42, 44, 49, 50-51; **39,** 516, 692, 694, 696, 698, 703, 722-23, 737, 740; **41,** 262, 277, 317, 358-59, 362-63, 370-71, 373, 377, 389, 397; **42,** 67, 126, 158, 176, 186, 229, 247, 287, 289, 292, 337, 388, 397; **43,** 196, 209, 306, 468, 514, 519, 532-33, 583, 616, 617, 620, 622-23; **44,** 44, 149, 154, 225, 244, 371, 378, 401, 403-04, 405, 416, 421; **45,** 54, 117, 229, 340, 355, 532, 580
—general description—**1,** 195-96; **2,** 237, 336-37; **4,** 65; **6,** 44; **15,** 182-84; **16,** 351; **17,** 213, 337; **19,** 25, 106-07, 370, 388-89; **20,** 268; **21,** 141, 192, 340, 358, 407, 440; **22,** 241, 273, 277-78, 283-85; **23,** 38-39, 51, 59, 69, 85, 106, 111-16, 126-28, 132, 178-80, 190, 239, 256, 274-75, 300, 335; **24,** 340, 419; **25,** 415-16; **27,** 310, 385-86, 463; **28,** 63, 80, 156-57, 158, 160, 357, 478; **29,** 308-09, 530; **30,** 155-57; **31,** 219-21, 323-24; **32,** 337-38, 456, 484; **33,** 52-53; **36,** 378; **39,** 110, 202, 261, 497, 518, 596-97; **41,** 370; **45,** 326
—state and social system—**2,** 336-37; **4,** 102-03; **9,** 52; **11,** 284; **12,** 362, 373; **15,** 272; **17,** 50, 159, 212, 337; **18,** 270-71, 360-65, 403, 419, 467-68; **19,** 55-56, 107, 241, 272-74, 348-49, 385-86; **20,** 148-51, 226-29; **21,** 260-62, 304, 340; **22,** 191; **23,** 69; **24,** 240, 340, 558, 566; **25,** 212, 233, 238, 369, 403, 410, 415-16, 423,

446-48; **27,** 343-44; **28,** 91, 108, 156, 158, 239, 245; **29,** 355-56; **30,** 155, 173; **31,** 236, 307; **39,** 320, 326, 416-17, 418, 425-26, 430-31, 446, 457, 497-98, 529, 561-62, 597, 619, 625-26, 656-57, 683, 690, 693, 695, 697, 701, 703, 705; **41,** 56, 221, 264, 385
—revolutionary movement—**12,** 362-65, 372-73; **18,** 270-71, 360-65, 467-68; **19,** 348-49, 370-71, 441-42; **20,** 439-42; **21,** 76; **23,** 111-16; **24,** 79, 128, 133, 187, 240, 310, 416; **25,** 175; **28,** 85, 331, 455-56, 478; **29,** 308-09; **31,** 42-43, 97-98, 100-01, 142-43, 266, 306-08; **32,** 510-11; **36,** 214-15, 257, 364, 383-84; **39,** 588-89, 615-17, 657; **41,** 132, 375-76; **42,** 148, 202; **43,** 558; **45,** 289
—strategic position and character of the armed forces—**19,** 93-94, 106-07; **23,** 126-30; **28,** 19-20, 23; **31,** 322; **39,** 446, 546-47, 549
—size of the population of Britain and its colonies—**1,** 318; **19,** 94; **20,** 148; **21,** 302-03, 340; **22,** 255-56, 258-59, 272, 282-83, 294; **23,** 274; **24,** 340; **28,** 80; **31,** 217-18, 307; **39,** 204, 261, 276, 279, 294-95, 296, 300-01, 303, 332, 399, 405-06, 407, 454, 466, 709-11, 714, 716-18, 735
—economic development—**1,** 171-72, 179, 451; **2,** 179-80, 237, 244, 252-65; **3,** 77, 490, 496, 551, 594-95; **4,** 65, 102-03, 110, 126; **13,** 77, 273-75; **15,** 58-59, 141-42, 165, 210; **17,** 50; **18,** 271, 360; **19,** 439-40; **20,** 228-29, 440-41; **21,** 76, 152, 192, 225-27, 228, 230, 291-92, 340-41, 358, 362; **22,** 213, 240, 241-45, 251-52, 255-59, 262-64, 269, 272-73, 275, 277-78, 280-85, 288-89, 290, 299-301; **23,** 44, 54, 112-16, 240, 262; **24,** 402-03; **27,** 343-44, 463; **28,** 80, 85-86, 108; **29,** 39, 308-09, 364, 501-02; **30,** 34; **31,** 42, 44, 218-22, 308; **32,** 72; **36,** 323; **39,** 35, 37, 39, 54, 57, 59, 61-63, 72, 77-80, 85, 98, 99-102, 108, 110, 137-38, 143-45, 147, 177-78, 180, 187, 189, 192, 202, 204-05, 209, 213-14, 223, 227, 228-29, 246, 249, 255-56, 258-59, 261, 279, 283, 288-89, 291, 293-95, 305, 308, 322-23, 327-28, 330-31, 334, 341-42, 353, 354, 355-56, 361-62, 365-67, 371-72, 373, 374-76, 379-80, 387, 388-91, 398-402, 408-12, 417, 431-32, 445-51, 454-56, 460-61, 462, 464-66, 468-70, 472-74, 475, 478, 482, 484-85, 487-88, 491, 492, 494-95, 518-19, 541, 545-46, 549, 550, 554, 556-59, 565-67, 568, 570-71, 588-89, 595-98, 613-14, 615-16, 655-57, 659, 663-64, 687-88, 695-96, 700, 701, 721, 724, 743, 745-46, 750-51; **41,** 286; **45,** 409-10

See also Agrarian question in Britain; Army and Navy in capitalist countries—in Britain; Banks in the countries of Western Europe and America—in Britain; British Labour Party (Labourites); British Socialist Party; Chartism, Chartist movement; Colonies and the colonial question in different countries—in Britain; Communist Party of Great Britain; Conservative Party of Great Britain (British Conservative Party); Corn Laws in Britain; English bourgeois revolution, 17th cent.; Foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia—British imperialism as an organiser of intervention; Imperialism, British; Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and Britain; Independent Labour Party of Britain; Ireland and the Irish question; Liberal Party of Britain; Monopolies, capitalist, in the countries of Western Europe and America—in Britain; Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa—in Britain; Social-Democratic Federation of Britain; State-monopoly capitalism in the epoch of imperialism—in Britain; Trade unions and the trade union movement in different countries—in Britain; Trade unions and trade unionism; Working class and the working-class movement in Britain

British Conservative Party—*see* Conservative Party of Great Britain
British Labour Party (Labourites)—**15,** 233-39; **18,** 361-65, 547-48; **19,** 55-56, 217, 341; **21,** 156, 244-45, 443; **23,** 163, 372; **24,** 76; **31,** 37, 77-79, 81-83, 86-89, 198-99, 202, 236-39, 257-63; **33,** 182-83; **39,** 268, 284, 456-57; **43,** 195-96
British Social-Democratic Party—*see* Social-Democratic Federation of Britain
British Socialist Party—8, 52; **18,** 360, 468, 547; **19,** 55, 93, 273, 369-71; **21,** 36, 156, 245, 328, 376, 443; **22,** 113; **23,** 200, 230; **24,** 24, 75-76, 77, 249, 253; **25,** 266, 383; **28,** 116; **29,** 563; **30,** 35; **31,** 77-79, 86, 202, 236-39, 245, 257-63; **35,** 232-33, 326; **39,** 385; **41,** 362-63; **42,** 121
Brussels Conference, 1914, and the Brussels bloc—**20,** 497-535, 556; **21,** 115-17, 163-64, 165-66, 189, 196-98, 282-83, 336-37; **22,** 157, 159; **33,** 210; **35,** 146-49, 150-52, 162, 213-14, 221; **36,** 287; **39,** 579; **41,** 334; **43,** 406-07, 409-10, 412-15, 416-20, 421, 423, 424, 425-26, 428-29
Brussels Congress of the Second International, 1891—**15,** 192
Budget, state
—in capitalist countries—**13,** 340-44; **15,** 175-76; **39,** 280, 415-16
—in tsarist Russia—**5,** 331-36; **6,** 92-93; **8,** 267-68, 269-72; **12,** 244-45, 247, 306, 309-11, 312-15; **13,** 340-42, 433-36; **15,** 326-27; **16,** 324, 333-35; **17,** 121
Budget, state, of the RSFSR—**26,** 515-16; **33,** 164, 197, 425-26, 463-64, 465-66; **42,** 359-60; **45,** 279, 342, 445-46, 577
Budget, war—**13,** 340-41; **15,** 175-76; **17,** 174-75; **22,** 250
Budgets, peasant
—in capitalist countries—**1,** 51-52; **5,** 168-71, 174-77, 182-88
—in Russia—**1,** 37-41, 51-55, 219-23, 224, 245; **3,** 148-68, 227-30, 277-80, 305, 372-74, 620-24; **15,** 109-10, 126-27, 130-32
Budgets, workers', in Russia—*see* Consumption by workers and peasants; Wages in Russia
Building industry
—in Soviet Russia—**32,** 373, 392; **45,** 345-46
—in tsarist Russia—**3,** 524, 529-32
Bukhara (Bokhara)—**3,** 593; **22,** 188, 337; **24,** 345; **25,** 27; **31,** 490; **39,** 253, 408, 539, 707, 725, 727; **45,** 64, 240-41
Bukovina—**39,** 477; **44,** 215
Bulgaria—**15,** 223, 239-40; **18,** 368, 372, 397-98; **19,** 39, 302; **21,** 155, 305, 309; **23,** 128, 179, 276; **24,** 187; **28,** 112, 115, 150, 155, 157, 158, 159, 160, 163; **29,** 315; **31,** 217; **36,** 228, 229; **39,** 85, 288, 289,

304, 342, 357, 478, 484, 494, 511, 515, 527, 539, 689, 733; **41,** 307, 362; **42,** 121, 323
See also Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and Bulgaria; Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa—in Bulgaria; Workers' Social-Democratic Party of Bulgaria (Tesnyaki); Working class and the working-class movement in different countries—in Bulgaria
Bulgarian Social-Democratic Party—*see* Workers' Social-Democratic Party of Bulgaria (Tesnyaki)
Bulletin of the CC, RSDLP—43, 378, 382-83, 390
Bullitt, mission of—29, 517; **30,** 50, 191, 221; **31,** 170, 320, 467
Bulygin Duma
—electoral law of August 6, 1905, and general description of the Duma—**8,** 351-55; **9,** 179, 180, 181-82, 191-99, 211, 221, 263, 265, 276-77, 347, 353-55, 425-26, 453-54, 459; **10,** 104; **11,** 137; **12,** 461-62; **13,** 18-21, 24-27, 31-32, 118; **16,** 380-82, 411; **17,** 208; **18,** 286, 494; **20,** 270; **21,** 233; **23,** 246-47; **31,** 35; **34,** 428; **41,** 172-73
—boycott by the Bolsheviks, and its disruption by the revolution—**9,** 179-87, 190, 212, 216-20, 223, 262-64, 267-71, 272-74, 392-93, 396-404, 453-54, 459; **10,** 104, 151-52; **11,** 29, 78-79, 95, 114, 141-42, 267-68, 278, 352, 363, 405-06; **12,** 177-78, 461-62, 491-92; **13,** 18-21, 24-28, 31-33, 40-41, 47-49, 111, 114; **15,** 287-88, 300, 339, 442, 445; **16,** 167, 296, 380-82, 386-87, 411; **18,** 316, 485-86; **20,** 344; **21,** 417; **23,** 28, 246-47; **26,** 54; **30,** 57-58; **31,** 35; **34,** 427; **35,** 267; **36,** 149-50, 154; **41,** 172-73, 175-76, 386
Bund (General Jewish Workers' Union of Lithuania, Poland and Russia)—7, 390; **8,** 143,415
—general description—**7,** 102-03, 197; **8,** 126; **19,** 506; **20,** 38-39, 48, 97, 100, 351-52; **21,** 370; **41,** 159; **43,** 331
—its bourgeois nationalism—**6,** 319-25, 330-35, 462-63, 479, 518-21; **7,** 58, 59-65, 92-103; **8,** 496-97; **18,** 460-61, 465-66, 470, 600; **19,** 81-82, 115-18, 175-76, 248-50, 427, 481, 503-07, 532-33, 540-41, 549; **20,** 19, 23-24, 26-29, 33-39, 40-44, 45-51, 100, 184, 289-91, 351-53, 395, 400, 417-18, 424, 431, 448-50, 453-54; **23,** 88-89; **34,** 153; **35,** 90, 94; **43,** 323, 429
—federalism and separatism in organisational questions—**6,** 319-25, 330-35, 462-63, 470, 479, 482, 486-88, 518-21; **7,** 30, 58, 59-65, 92-103, 122, 215-17, 219, 251, 252, 305-06, 337-38, 341, 342-43, 480-81, 482; **8,** 308-09, 496-97; **9,** 406; **18,** 411-12, 465-66; **19,** 117-18, 175-76, 249-50; **20,** 77, 125, 184, 517; **34,** 69, 120, 152, 153, 156-57; **35,** 85, 94, 151; **36,** 228-29; **41,** 95, 304, 322-23; **43,** 330-31, 342, 347, 429
—before the Second RSDLP Congress—**4,** 256; **5,** 229, 403, 496-98; **6,** 99, 289, 319-25, 330-35; **7,** 59-61, 73, 76, 92-93, 97-98, 479-80; **8,** 496-97; **9,** 295; **18,** 485; **19,** 540; **34,** 67-69, 118, 140, 142, 153, 156-57; **36,** 112, 113, 120; **43,** 69, 70
—struggle against it at the Second RSDLP Congress—**6,** 470, 479, 482, 486-88, 495, 498; **7,** 20, 21, 24-25, 27-30, 58, 59-60, 75, 76, 78-83, 120,

211, 213, 215-17, 219, 224, 226-28, 229, 231, 233-34, 237-38, 239-41, 246, 250-52, 268, 271, 274-76, 284-85, 289, 297-99, 302, 306, 327-28, 337, 338-43, 382, 406, 481-82, 488; **8,** 126-27, 308, 496-97; **18,** 460-61, 485; **19,** 87, 175, 249-50; **20,** 100-01, 351-52; **34,** 152, 153, 161-63
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 415; **9,** 246-51, 295-99, 318, 329, 396; **11,** 167, 195-96, 234-35, 264-65, 299-301, 307, 322-23, 333-34, 376-82, 402, 419-20, 472; **12,** 16-17, 34-35, 145, 209, 442, 470-71, 486, 489, 494, 495, 500; **15,** 372, 459; **17,** 550; **18,** 437; **20,** 473; **34,** 336-37; **36,** 154; **41,** 173, 188-91, 198
—between 1907 and 1914—**15,** 381, 384, 433, 448, 477; **16,** 15, 212-13, 215-18, 219-21, 236, 249-52, 366; **17,** 181-82, 200-01, 218, 244, 246, 268-69, 347, 351-52, 464, 536, 538-39, 542-43, 550; **18,** 24, 120-21, 133, 153, 156, 205-06, 209, 211, 217, 220, 222-23, 239, 408-09, 427, 460-61, 465, 466, 478; **19,** 112, 113, 116, 166, 171, 249-50; **20,** 77, 81, 158, 234, 235, 240, 269, 320-21, 361-62, 385-86, 448, 514, 517, 531-32, 533, 538; **21,** 115-16; **35,** 26, 33, 79, 148, 151; **36,** 219-22; **41,** 216, 233, 237-38, 246, 258, 260-61, 270, 277, 297; **43,** 214-15, 217, 220, 241, 250, 266, 272-73, 286, 295, 300, 312, 314-15, 318, 335, 379
—during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**21,** 108, 124, 128, 153, 163-64, 166, 179, 190, 194, 196, 207, 268-69, 370-71, 433-34; **22,** 133-34, 359; **23,** 88-89; **35,** 162, 187; **36,** 319-20, 321; **43,** 460, 489, 528
—under Soviet power—**30,** 233-34, 236, 239; **42,** 187
Bureau Abroad of the CC RSDLP, 1908-12—15, 232, 381; **16,** 161-62, 185-88, 271, 273, 329, 338, 366-67; **17,** 18-19, 26-28, 108, 129-33, 197-98, 200-01, 218-19, 226, 245-46, 262, 264-66, 269, 275-76, 347, 351, 366, 542, 550; **34,** 414; **35,** 27, 318-24; **36,** 170, 176, 180-84, 444-45; **41,** 217-18, 238, 239-40, 325; **43,** 196-97, 218, 234, 235-42, 245-46, 249, 249-50, 260-61, 268, 272-73, 276, 277-78, 615, 629-30, 632, 634, 635
Bureau of Majority Committees, 1904-05—*see* CPSU—Bureau of Majority Committees, 1904-05
Bureaucracy and bureaucratism—1, 419-20; **2,** 336-37; **4,** 298-300; **8,** 307-08; **18,** 129, 168, 343; **20,** 46-48; **21,** 152, 161-62, 222-23, 242-43; **23,** 325-26, 359; **24,** 39; **25,** 347-48, 353-54, 368-69, 425-27, 434-35, 446-47, 481, 484-85, 486-88; **28,** 80, 238; **29,** 182-84; **30,** 341; **31,** 281-82
Bureaucracy and bureaucratism in Russia before the October Socialist Revolution—1, 290-91; **2,** 66-67, 287-89, 313-14, 336-37; **4,** 297, 298-300, 390-91, 392, 393-94, 398; **5,** 45, 59-61, 72-73, 101, 231-34, 269-71, 281-82; **8,** 50-51, 304-05, 448; **10,** 197; **13,** 235-36, 263-64; **15,** 75-76, 337, 417; **17,** 316, 389-90, 456, 467; **18,** 129, 495; **19,** 48, 103, 305-06; **20,** 46, 48-49, 306-07; **22,** 60; **24,** 233-35, 254, 255, 256, 322-23, 335-38, 347-48, 354-56, 368-69, 425-26, 428; **26,** 261; **29,** 109, 182-84
Bureaucratism and the struggle against it in Soviet Russia
—causes of bureaucratism, means and methods of struggle against it—**26,** 342; **27,** 272-73, 274-75; **28,** 350-51,

394-95, 405-06, 486; **29,** 32-33, 109, 117-18, 178-79, 182-83, 184, 265-66, 273, 441; **30,** 142, 245-46, 329-30, 351, 404-05; **31,** 402, 421-22, 423-24, 425-26, 433, 434-35; **32,** 33-34, 52, 57, 59, 67-68, 101, 102, 103, 131, 137, 140, 141-42, 143, 156, 190-91, 202-03, 205-06, 212, 213, 243-44, 260, 321, 325, 326, 350-52, 353, 355, 356, 357, 380-81, 382, 386-87, 390, 427-28; **33,** 75-76, 180, 186, 198, 223-25, 229, 239-40, 241, 335-36, 337-38, 340, 354, 444, 494, 495, 497; **35,** 492-93, 511-12, 521-22, 524, 533-34, 540, 541-42, 547, 549; **36,** 504, 517, 537, 550, 556-58, 562, 564; **42,** 182, 226, 229, 251, 257, 273, 294, 307, 319; **45,** 220, 293, 369, 495, 496-97, 562

—struggle against actual instances of bureaucratism—**31,** 436; **32,** 56-57, 141-42, 427; **35,** 475, 523-24, 533-34, 541-42, 549-50; **36,** 494, 499, 544-45, 555, 556-58, 563, 564, 566, 567, 576; **42,** 114, 139, 144-45, 157, 220, 356; **44,** 105, 110, 125-26, 137, 164, 173, 176, 190, 222, 239, 393; **45,** 83, 107, 123, 147, 149-51, 151-52, 153, 186, 224, 277-78, 299, 300, 308-09, 319, 329-30, 348, 365, 366, 423, 436, 440-41, 442, 450, 465, 467-68, 472, 476-77, 487-90, 496-97, 503-04, 520-21, 540

Burma—39, 298, 512, 528, 692

Buyer-up—1, 109, 124, 213, 216, 269-70, 403, 406-08, 427, 449, 484, 492; **2,** 361-67, 371, 387-88, 416, 420-21, 422-35, 438-39, 449, 450; **3,** 277, 285, 303, 335, 360-69, 375, 376, 379, 383, 384-85, 398-400, 420, 438-41, 446, 535, 541, 549; **4,** 35; **20,** 153

Byelorussia—3, 588; **26,** 381; **29,** 404; **31,** 120, 136, 168-69, 300-02, 319, 335; **35,** 484; **39,** 610; **42,** 267; **44,** 239, 390; **45,** 132, 283, 329

Byelorussian Socialist Hromada—bourgeois nationalist organisation, 1902-17—20, 101

Byelostok Conference of the RSDLP, 1902—*see* CPSU—conferences, All-Russia, general Russian

C

Cadets (Constitutional-Democratic Party, the party of "people's freedom")

—class and political nature, general description—**8,** 488-94, 514-16, 522-23, 567; **9,** 25-26, 46-47, 174-77, 207, 258, 263, 281, 297, 360-61, 401-02; **10,** 157-58, 209-22, 230-32, 248-51, 263-64, 267-69, 274-75, 276, 289-90, 311-12, 337-38, 350-51, 359, 378-79, 397-99, 409, 410, 413, 436-37, 447-48, 454, 455, 456, 458, 459, 462, 464-65, 471, 474; **11,** 25-26, 34, 44-46, 54, 228-29, 305, 311, 326-29, 349-50, 379-82, 384-88, 393-94, 415-17, 458-59, **12,** 45, 52-53, 101-02, 115, 124, 129, 130, 137, 153-54, 156, 161-62, 166-67, 179-81, 183, 184-87, 191-92, 197, 203-04, 212-15, 229, 255-56, 258-60, 310-11, 339-40, 341-42, 349-50, 490; **13,** 34, 38, 60, 61, 66, 68-69, 70, 103-04, 114-15, 116-17, 121-22, 125-26, 142, 144-45, 159, 167-68, 374, 488-89, 490-91; **15,** 37, 48-49, 63-65, 178, 202-05, 207, 228, 272-73, 294, 307-08, 355, 410, 419-21, 464-66; **16,** 26-27, 28, 290, 303-04, 314, 562-63; **17,** 66, 98-105, 115, 124-25, 135-37, 159-60, 191-92, 209-10, 224, 235-36, 255-56, 327-28, 333-35, 370-74, 377-78, 469, 472, 489-90, 499-501, 511, 553-55, 571-73, 575-78; **18,** 18-19, 41-42, 50-52, 79-82, 123-26, 130-31, 132, 134-35, 141, 183-84, 229-30, 247, 254-55, 278-87, 293-95, 318-21, 345-46, 374-75, 379-80, 433, 442, 500-02, 504, 537, 559-60, 564-74, 576-78, 592-93; **19,** 31-32, 132-34, 178-79, 241-42, 303-04; **20,** 104, 129-31, 155-57, 293, 307, 418-19, 423; **21,** 266-68, 317-18, 417; **24,** 96-106, 368, 391, 509; **25,** 130-32, 228-29; **26,** 232, 353; **27,** 393-94, 427; **31,** 171-73, 355-59; **33, 52; 34,** 437; **35,** 308; **41, 212-13,** 269, 272

—origin of the Cadet Party—**8,** 486-94, 514-15, 522; **9,** 254-55, 281-82, 301; **10,** 91; **11,** 393-94, 397; **13,** 53-54; **15,** 63-64; **16,** 167-68; **17,** 124-25, 552; **19,** 401, 541

—and the agrarian and peasant question—**10,** 116, 249-51, 264-66, 271, 279, 414, 416, 436-37, 439, 446-47, 457-59, 486-88, 491; **11,** 35, 74, 96-100, 101-03, 187, 294-95, 305, 328, 337, 381-82, 393-94, 397-400, 403-05; **12,** 179-81, 191-92, 212-13, 245-46, 255-60, 280-95, 301-05, 314-15, 336, 350-51, 354, 356, 501-03; **13,**

68-69, 71-72, 118-19, 120-22, 147-49, 227-28, 230-34, 243-47, 248-51, 264-65, 267-69, 283-84, 288, 321-22, 370-72, 374-80, 381-82, 384-85, 387-88, 389-91, 392-93, 397-98, 401-02, 411, 415-16, 417-20, 425, 455, 458-59; **15,** 22-28, 43, 160-61, 270, 307-09; **17,** 206, 380-82, 418, 419-20, 529-30; **18,** 50-52, 280-87, 366-67, 442, 514, 539-40, 589, 590-91, 592-93; **19,** 48, 290, 306; **24,** 103, 104, 150, 286; **26,** 231-33; **41,** 182-83, 212-13, 240, 448-50

—and the *Vekhi* people—**15,** 410, 420-21; **16,** 26-27, 98, 123-32, 136, 165-66, 247-48, 326; **17,** 25, 52-53, 61-65, 67, 76-77, 99-100, 169, 209, 253, 280-81, 285-86, 289-90, 295-96, 371, 378, 391, 409-10; **18,** 41, 52, 255, 275, 294, 314-15, 322, 325, 501-02, 513; **19,** 72, 161; **20,** 114, 129-30, 155-56, 265; **35,** 50, 54

—and the imperialist policy of tsarism and of the bourgeois Provisional Government—**13,** 481-83; **15,** 223-27, 229; **16,** 80-81, 173-75; **17,** 510-11; **18,** 349-50, 351-52, 353-54, 417, 421, 422, 439-40, 535; **19,** 72-73, 302-04; **21,** 266-68; **23,** 129-30, 287-90, 353-54; **24,** 344-45, 378-79, 410-12; **35,** 308-09; **43,** 622-23

—their use of petty-bourgeois parties in the struggle against the Bolsheviks and the revolutionary movement—**8,** 429-31, 550; **9,** 258-59; **10,** 201-02, 208-09, 269-70, 289-91, 338-39, 369-70, 392-93, 466-67, 470-72; **11,** 249-52, 257-59, 262-63, 281-82, 307, 316-19, 445-49, 453-55, 456; **12,** 16-23, 24-28, 58-60, 146-49, 343-44, 422-24, 434-35; **13,** 65, 133, 140, 153, 157-58, 488-89; **18,** 80-81; **19,** 253-55, 286-87, 383, 451-53, 468-69; **20,** 137, 357, 464-71; **25,** 51-53, 93-96, 117-19, 127-29, 202-07, 218, 255-56, 279-81; **26,** 35, 65, 211-12; **27,** 393-94; **28,** 33; **31,** 346-48; **35,** 50-51

—their liberal-monarchist programme—**8,** 354-55, 487-94, 514-17, 557-59; **9,** 21-22, 45-46, 175-76, 180-81, 301-02; **10,** 158, 214-22, 228-30, 260-62, 338, 341, 387, 416, 436-37, 439, 456, 457-59, 474-75; **11,** 34, 35, 83, 84, 88-89, 229-30, 305, 311, 326-29, 336-40, 381-82; **12,** 137-38, 153-54, 212-13; **13,** 131-32, 150-51, 243-45; **17,** 117-18, 124-25, 187, 553-55; **18,** 50-52, 229-30, 346, 379-80, 502-03, 570-71; **20,** 57, 417-20, 445; **23,** 216; **25,** 202, 204-06; **39,** 741-42; **41,** 174-75, 212-14

—and international imperialism—**12,** 163, 215, 311; **15,** 223-25; **18,** 351-52, 417, 421; **23,** 301-03, 352-53; **25,** 151-52, 163; **28,** 26; **35,** 308-09; **36,** 395

—their national-liberalism and chauvinism—**8,** 492-94; **15,** 224-25, 229, 349; **18,** 349, 351-52, 353-54, 370-71, 417, 421, 422, 439-40; **19,** 40, 72-73, 92, 244, 266-67, 302-04, 340-41, 525-27; **20,** 56-58, 65-66, 220-22, 415-24, 445, 450-52; **21,** 18, 32, 176, 266-68, 317-18; **22,** 355; **24,** 299, 300, 335-38, 391; **25,** 92, 99-101, 118; **39,** 741; **41,** 289

—and the Octobrists—**3,** 33-34; **10,** 138, 441, 455; **11,** 57, 58, 62, 101-02, 208-09, 229-31, 385-86; **12,** 59-60, 184, 259-60, 507-08; **13,** 41, 54-56, 60, 68-69, 70-73, 97, 118-19, 120-21, 125-27, 128, 135-36, 138-39, 144-45, 148-51, 244-45, 436-37, 439, 443-45, 480-82, 485, 488-89, 492; **15,** 48-49, 64-65, 227-28, 322, 349, 418-20, 464-66; **16,** 26-27, 124, 130, 136, 137, 165-66, 316-17, 321, 384-85; **17,** 82-86, 124-26, 134-38, 168-72, 190-92, 206-07, 250-51, 292-96, 342, 368-73, 379, 434-35, 444-45, 488-89, 500-02, 552-55; **18,** 41, 123, 374-75, 439-40, 494, 496-500, 502-03, 504, 511, 565-67, 569-77; **19,** 31, 177-79, 197, 238-40, 285-86, 304; **20,** 293; **23,** 287, 302-04, 344-47, 351-53; **36,** 249-50; **41,** 292-94

—their attitude towards the revolution, reforms and democracy—**8,** 486-94, 512-17; **9,** 25-26, 45-46, 169-78, 180-81, 197-99, 215-17; **10,** 91-92, 107, 108-10, 134, 214-76, 297-98, 358-59, 389-90, 393-94, 397-99, 404-05, 407-08, 456-57, 483, 497; **11,** 25-26, 34, 35, 44-46, 83-84, 88-98, 157-58, 229-30, 246-47, 254-55, 294-95, 303-05, 326-29, 336-40, 346, 350, 380-82, 385-86, 393-94, 405; **12,** 21-22, 101-02, 130-31, 135-38, 153-54, 163-64, 176, 191-92, 203, 212-14, 225, 245-46, 255-56, 259-60, 340, 351-53, 450-51, 462-63; **13,** 65, 68-69, 71-72, 114-15, 125-27, 142-43, 150-51, 377-79, 434-35; **15,** 27-28, 36-37, 64-66, 308-10, 392-93, 440; **16,** 26-27, 126-29, 134-38, 166-69, 290, 302-03, 314, 315-19, 321-22; **17,** 47-48, 58, 120, 124-25, 135-36, 169-71, 209-10, 293-95, 368-72, 426-27, 430-31, 498-500, 551-53, 569-74; **18,** 18-19, 49-54, 123-28, 134-35, 229-30, 247, 278-87, 294-95, 312-15, 323-25, 345-46, 374-75, 379-80, 391-92, 422, 433, 442, 473-74, 500-04, 509-11, 569-75; **19,** 31-32, 49, 304, 327, 351-52; **20,** 114-15, 129-31, 277, 292-93, 500-01; **21,** 267-68; **24,** 97-100, 102-03; **25,** 93-94, 129, 130-31, 151-52, 280, 355, 361; **34,** 352-53; **35,** 50-51; **41,** 183-84, 194-95

—exposure of their pseudo-democracy—**8,** 488-94, 512-17; **9,** 25-26, 173-78, 180-82, 197-99, 256-57, 270-72, 297-98, 302-04, 363-64, 415; **10,** 63-65, 158, 212-27, 235-37, 263-64, 271-75, 297, 329-30, 337-38, 344, 357-59, 396-99, 405, 408-09, 414, 416, 419-20, 424-25, 458-59, 466-67, 474-75, 478-79, 486-89, 491-93, 507; **11,** 21-23, 44-46, 85-87, 88-89, 138, 281-82, 305, 310-12, 327-29, 339-40, 380-82, 393-94, 403-05; **12,** 129, 137-38, 141, 183, 186-87, 255-56, 283-84, 341-42, 351-52; **13,** 38-39, 41, 50-57, 68-72, 116-19, 121-22, 131-32, 135-39, 142, 144-45, 147-52, 154, 377-79, 381-82; **14,** 199; **15,** 27-28, 64-65, 202-05, 307-10, 464-66; **16,** 123-31, 134-37, 314; **17,** 61-67, 102-05, 135-36, 207-10, 250-51, 292-96, 333-35, 377-79, 424-32, 436, 438, 469, 489-90, 499-500, 553-55, 575-77; **18,** 18-19, 41-43, 50-52, 80-82, 130-31, 141, 229-30, 254-55, 293-95, 322, 323-25, 345-46, 351-52, 374-75, 442, 569-74, 593; **20,** 130-31, 155-56, 218, 274-76, 293, 416, 423-24, 456; **21,** 268; **26,** 113; **34,** 437, 438-39; **41,** 175-76

—their secret agreement with the tsarist government behind the backs of the people—**8,** 488-94, 514-16, 520-25, 526-30, 542-43; **9,** 21-22, 45-46, 173-77, 180-82, 263, 383-84, 401-02, 410; **10,** 91-92, 106-07, 214-19, 227-28, 231-32, 237, 261-64, 289, 313, 337-39, 341, 358-59, 385, 405, 407-08, 418-19, 427-29, 432-33, 447-48, 456, 464, 473-75, 478, 483, 487-89, 491-93, 501; **11,** 18-19,

22, 25-26, 44-47, 48-49, 54, 60-63, 72, 79-80, 229, 303, 305, 339-40, 398-99, 416; **12,** 21-22, 24, 28, 52-53, 59-60, 75-77, 80, 83-85, 101-02, 121, 130, 148, 163, 168, 213-15, 231, 235-36, 244-48, 310-11, 312-15, 339, 346-47; **13,** 68-69, 117-19, 142-43, 150-51, 154, 167, 481-83, 485; **15,** 48-49, 64, 172, 207, 300-01, 309-10, 388, 464-66; **16,** 25-27, 290, 303, 318; **17,** 135-36, 250-56, 292-96, 297-99, 424-32, 489, 511, 551-52; **18,** 51-52, 246, 588-89, 592-93; **20,** 129-31, 155-57; **23,** 352-53; **25,** 130-31; **31,** 346-47; **41,** 174-75, 181-84, 213-14, 265

—their conciliatory, counter-revolutionary role in the 1905-07 revolution—**3,** 33-34; **8,** 489-94, 512-17, 522-25, 526-30, 542-43; **9,** 21-22, 45-46, 171, 174-78, 179-82, 184-86, 198-99, 214-15, 253-61, 270-73, 296, 298-99, 302-03, 353-55, 360-61, 363-64, 380-84, 399-401, 414-15, 460-61; **10,** 108-10, 134, 151, 216-21, 226-38, 269-74, 289-90, 296-97, 313-14, 337-38, 341-42, 350-51, 358-59, 385, 399, 409, 418-20, 432-33, 437, 444-49, 459, 474-80, 483, 485-88, 491-92, 494-98; **11,** 25-26, 34, 38-39, 44-47, 51-52, 54, 66-67, 85-87, 246-48, 251-55, 279-80, 294-95, 303-05, 336-39, 349-50, 380-82, 393-94, 397-400, 403-06, 458-59, 461; **12,** 16-17, 21-23, 24-25, 28, 42, 52-53, 59, 83-85, 101-02, 116, 129-30, 135-37, 153-54, 161-64, 184, 186, 191-92, 197, 203, 212-15, 217-18, 231, 252, 257, 310-11, 339-40, 351-52, 450-51, 462-63, 502-03; **13,** 38, 47, 65, 68-70, 100, 111-12, 117-19, 121-22, 126-27, 152, 154, 168, 483, 485, 492; **15,** 22-28, 48-49, 51, 53-54, 63-67, 172-73, 207, 272-73, 300-01, 309, 322, 388-89; **16,** 130-31, 166, 303, 318, 384-85; **17,** 61-67, 124-26, 170, 207-10, 250-56, 292-96, 298-99, 327-28, 424-32, 553-54; **18,** 41, 316, 473, 474; **19,** 161-62, 231, 304; **20,** 129-31; **21,** 381, 417; **24,** 148; **25,** 53, 228-29, 508; **31,** 346-49; **34,** 352-54; **41,** 186-89, 193,195

—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**13,** 34, 38-39, 62-72, 114-17, 126-28, 135-37, 138-39, 141-42, 144-45, 147, 148, 149-52, 154, 168, 444, 482-84; **15,** 25-28, 43, 45-47, 48-49, 217-18, 224, 322, 349, 395, 418, 440, 464-66; **16,** 25-28, 80, 123-31, 132-39, 174-75, 315-17, 321; **17,** 62-66, 77, 159-60, 169-70, 206-10, 250-52, 255-56, 280-81, 285-86, 291, 292-96, 297-99, 328, 331, 333, 409-10, 424-32, 488-89, 498-502, 567; **18,** 246, 549-50; **34,** 408; **35,** 50; **37,** 440

—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**17,** 82-86, 99-105, 134-38, 158-60, 169, 170-72, 187, 211, 298-99, 334-35, 342, 356, 380-81, 391, 400-01, 409-10, 472, 474, 489, 501-02, 511, 530, 540, 551-55, 567, 570; **18,** 18-19, 50-52, 80-81, 122-28, 132-35, 137-41, 246-47, 254-55, 292-98, 310, 320-21, 323-25, 379-80, 391-92, 422, 439-40, 441-42, 473, 496-97, 537, 549-50, 562-78; **19,** 31-32, 49, 72-73, 132-34, 162, 177-79, 226-27, 242, 286, 304, 338, 340, 475-76; **20,** 129-31, 136-37, 155-57, 210, 220-22, 292-93; **25,** 53; **35,** 50-51, 52; **36,** 189-90; **41,** 244-45, 254, 269-70, 275

—during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 18, 32, 172, 266-69, 317-18; **23,** 129-31, 302-04; **25,** 34-35; **43,** 495

—during the February bourgeois-democratic revolution—**23,** 216, 287, 297, 298-99, 351-54, 355-57; **25,** 130-32, 228-29, 248; **35,** 295-96, 308, 309-10

—their counter-revolutionary role in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution—**24,** 30-31, 59, 64, 96-106, 110-11, 260-61, 275-76, 287, 322, 327-28, 344-45, 351, 362-64, 368-69, 378-79, 391, 506, 509, 529-30, 536; **25,** 22, 30, 52-53, 61-62, 82-83, 92, 93-96, 97, 99-101, 118, 120-21, 127-29, 130-31, 148, 149, 151-52, 154, 159, 162, 163, 171-72, 176-77, 180, 182, 185-86, 188, 191-93, 195-96, 198, 202-07, 212-13, 215, 218, 219-21, 227-29, 234-35, 236, 238, 239, 253, 255-56, 258-60, 277-80, 283-84, 312, 313, 328, 340, 350, 365, 371, 374, 408-09; **26,** 28-29, 31, 32, 33-35, 37-39, 45, 90-91, 94-95, 147, 184-85, 211, 231-33; **27,** 426-27; **28,** 268, 272; **29,** 356; **30,** 258; **31,** 100; **33,** 52-53; **41,** 440, 441, 448-50; **42,** 325

—as a rallying centre for counter-revolutionary forces under Soviet power and their ties with international imperialism—**26,** 351, 353, 354-55, 356, 359-60, 362, 363, 372-73, 381-82, 383; **27,** 179, 242, 284-85, 360-61, 366, 369, 384, 393-94, 403, 434, 471, 509, 513, 522; **28,** 26, 33, 55, 184, 189-90; **29,** 419, 436, 447, 450-51, 527, 543; **32,** 358-60, 418-19, 460, 495; **33,** 27, 53, 286-87, 321; **35,** 490

See also Liberalism and the liberal bourgeoisie in Russia; Osvobozhdeniye (Liberation) League and the Osvobozhdeniye trend, 1902-05

Cadres, Party and Soviet

—their selection and placing—**28,** 60-61, 326, 351-52; **29,** 233-36, 273-74, 442-45; **30,** 73-74, 141, 171, 185, 467-68; **33,** 224-26, 299-300, 305-09, 316, 338, 481, 490-93; **35,** 386, 423, 466, 473, 503, 554; **36,** 456, 488, 507, 525, 563-64, 570, 580; **42,** 42, 65-66, 98, 134, 140-41, 142, 143, 145, 153, 164-65, 182-83, 237, 252, 330-31, 350-51, 364, 365, 392, 432-33; **44,** 44, 45, 46-48, 50, 55, 62-63, 75-76, 81, 85, 86, 89, 98-99, 100, 103, 109-10, 136-37, 145, 149, 160, 196-97, 198, 199, 219, 220, 246, 247, 275, 276, 280-81, 293, 302, 304, 318, 323, 337, 338, 340, 351, 353, 364, 366, 406, 414, 422, 447; **45,** 60, 61-62, 75, 85, 86-87, 90-91, 93, 95-96, 97, 98, 99-100, 103-04, 106-07, 108, 111, 129, 168, 172-73, 179-80, 183, 186, 189, 202, **211, 212,** 226-27, 243, 272, **289, 291,** 308, 309, **314,** 332, **338, 348,** 355, 359, 361, 373-**74, 379,** 382, 396, 406, 413, **414, 417,** 419, 424, 427-28, **431,** 434-35, 439-40, **441,** 442-**43,** 444-46, 453-54, 464, 465, 479-80, 482, 512-13, 514-15, 519, 521-22, 526-27, 528-29, 535, 545, 554, 555, 556-57, 567-68, 573

—selection and appointment of leading cadres—**29,** 89-94, 95, 143, 156, 159, 221, 233-36, 239, 265, 442-43; **30,** 403-04, 433; **32,** 356-57, 518; **33,** 288-91, 297-98, 308; **35,** 334, 423, 490; **36,** 593-97, 599-601, 603-04, 606-07, 609-10; **42,** 65-66, 115, 136-37, 214, 255, 331, 432-33, 434-40; **44,** 43, 93, 98-99, 100, 177, 293; **45,** 141, 338, 347, 379, 380, 419, 466, 519, 535, 598-99

—their training, and ideological and political education—**28,**

60-61; **29,** 158-59; **30,** 64-65, 74-77, 132-33, 142, 396, 403-04, 468; **31,** 368-72; **32,** 356-57, 444-45, 518; **33,** 104, 105-06, 274-76, 285, 289-92, 296-98, 326, 360-61, 481-86, 490-91; **35,** 334, 369, 370, 373, 473; **36,** 507, 518, 520-23, 556-58, 560-64, 567, 578-79; **42,** 210-12, 221, 248, 365-66, 395, 407, 413; **44,** 46-48, 69-70, 86, 98-99, 112, 113, 123-24, 138-39, 142, 143, 160, 177, 183, 185, 198-99, 280-81, 289, 315, 317-18, 335, 339, 363, 423-24, 426; **45,** 60-62, 75, 87, 90-91, 99-100, 160-65, 175-76, 177-79, 188, 211, 222, 225, 226, 234, 260-62, 313-14, 315, 333-34, 380, 381-82, 386, 397-400, 406-07, 417, 418-19, 427, 476-78, 487-89, 515, 516, 519, 521-22, 547-49, 585-86, 587-88

—role of veteran Bolshevik cadres—**29,** 89-94, 95, 143, 156, 159, 224-25, 233-36, 239, 443; **30,** 74, 75, 280-81, 433; **31,** 283; **32,** 89-90, 518; **33,** 257; **35,** 423; **42,** 190, 369-70, 389; **44,** 54-55, 275, 303-04, 318, 323, 366, 406; **45,** 211, 226-27, 308, 359, 373-74, 379

—their registration—**33,** 195; **42,** 331, 346, 386; **45,** 142-43, 287, 461-62, 467, 492, 571-72

See also Socialist construction in Soviet Russia—training of administrative, economic and technical cadres; Soviet construction, principles and methods of work of the Soviet state apparatus—training of administrative and executive workers

Cadres, Party, before the October Socialist Revolution

—their selection, appointment and placing—**2,** 349-51; **4,** 222-25, 280-81; **5,** 468-69, 484-85, 488; **6,** 243, 244-45, 474; **7,** 280-81, 317; **8,** 146-47, 213, 215-17; **15,** 438; **18,** 459; **34,** 110-13, 136, 224, 274-75, 284-85, 308-09; **35,** 112-13, 204-05, 206; **36,** 42, 62, 63-64, 73-75, 82, 112, 113, 117-18, 120, 128-29, 138, 140, 167-68, 178-79; **41,** 446-48; **43,** 46, 52, 55, 59, 90-91, 95-96, 97, 126-27, 138, 144-45, 156-57, 161, 165-67, 184-85, 268, 316, 380-81, 382, 402, 469, 532-33, 591-93, 598

—their training, and ideological and political education—**4,** 324-25, 370-71; **5,** 22, 23-24, 428-30, 441-42, 447-48, 450-51, 459, 462-63, 465-73, 480, 500, 508, 517-18; **6,** 235-36, 243-48, 312-18, 474, 480-81, 491; **7,** 116, 118, 127, 453, 461; **8,** 139-40, 146, 150-51, 186, 212-13, 216-20; **10,** 31-36, 153-54; **12,** 381; **13,** 119-21; **15,** 18-19, 290-91, 301-02, 346, 352-55, 435, 438, 457-58; **16,** 290-91, 361-62, 388; **17,** 279; **18,** 302-03; **19,** 394; **20,** 248; **23,** 164, 238; **24,** 313; **26,** 111-12; **34,** 112, 207-08, 242, 296-97; **35,** 93-94, 103-04, 146-47, 175-76, 204-05, 235-36; **36,** 49, 119, 131-32; **41,** 137-38, 256-60; **43,** 71-72, 73-74, 88-89, 110-12, 113, 162-63, 187-88, 203-04, 353-54, 355-56, 633

—role of veteran Bolshevik cadres—**7,** 525-26; **9,** 436-37; **13,** 103-04; **16,** 361-64; **19,** 394; **20,** 248; **29,** 503; **31,** 54-55; **33,** 351, 452-53; **34,** 224-25; **35,** 71

—Party leaders—**4,** 280-81, 358-61; **5,** 23-24, 428, 461-62, 465-69, 497-98, 500, 502-03, 508; **6,** 242; **7,** 117-18, 311, 470; **15,** 290-91, 391-92; **32,** 517-18; **35,** 204-05

Cambodia—**39,** 253, 487

Cameroons—**22,** 312, 354; **39,** 255, 306, 692

Camp of socialism and camp of capitalism—*see* Foreign policy of the Soviet state; Foreign trade of the Soviet state; Peace treaties of the Soviet state; Peaceful co-existence of states with different social systems

Canada—**19,** 456; **22,** 243, 248; **39,** 97, 180, 181, 210, 246, 247, 256, 286, 288, 289, 290, 305, 339, 340, 389, 405, 408, 447-48, 451, 455, 473, 474, 475, 480, 483, 485, 554, 594, 611, 671, 714

Cannes Conference, 1922—**33,** 217, 356-57

Capital

—its genesis and development—**1,** 93-99, 171-72, 218, 234-35, 374-75, 465-67, 478-79, 481; **2,** 109-10, 139-40, 155-56, 168-71; **3,** 154, 182-84, 357-58, 360-69; **5,** 91; **6,** 379; **19,** 25-27; **21,** 62-68, 345; **22,** 59-60, 94-95; **23,** 267; **29,** 168-69, 482-83; **32,** 278, 296-97; **33,** 375; **34,** 438-39

—banking and finance—**2,** 109; **5,** 92-93; **12,** 309; **21,** 66, 71, 146, 148-49, 227-30; **22,** 92, 96, 99, 169, 197, 210-40, 243-46, 248-50, 255-56, 259-79, 285, 289-90, 292-97, 299-301; **23,** 47, 51, 65, 105-06, 254, 267, 334-36; **24,** 59, 65-66, 161-62, 164, 184, 215, 233, 258, 260, 270-71, 309, 402-03, 406-08, 428-29, 459, 464, 469; **25,** 31, 276, 410; **29,** 103, 122-23; **31,** 215-16; **35,** 450; **39,** 555; **41,** 221, 418-19

—its reproduction and circulation—**1,** 80-89, 104-05, 473, 497-98; **2,** 151-64, 203-04; **3,** 44-45, 47-58, 62-63; **4,** 55-58, 61-64, 74-92; **21,** 65

—accumulation of—**1,** 81-89, 98, 104, 216, 498-99; **2,** 146-47, 155-59, 182; **3,** 45, 48-49, 53-54, 554-55; **4,** 134; **21,** 63-64, 226

—as a social relation (relation of classes)—**1,** 216-17, 372-73, 375, 380, 406-07, 484-85; **6,** 374-75; **12,** 297-98; **13,** 360; **19,** 25-26; **21,** 62; **22,** 83; **27,** 160

—its organic composition in industry and agriculture—**1,** 85-89, 104-05; **2,** 228-29; **3,** 40-41, 561; **4,** 79-80, 110-11, 152; **5,** 113-14, 127, 131-33; **13,** 297-98, 301-02; **15,** 248-49; **21,** 65-66; **34,** 33-34

—fixed and circulating—**2,** 142-44; **13,** 306; **33,** 370, 408

—constant and variable—**1,** 80-89, 104-05, 497-98; **2,** 139-40, 145, 151, 153-54, 156, 157-58, 159-60, 163-64, 167, 174, 228; **3,** 40, 43, 68, 561, 597; **4,** 57, 61-63, 77-83, 110-11; **5,** 113-14, 127, 132-33; **6,** 47, 345; **21,** 62-64, 66; **22,** 80; **26,** 167; **34,** 33-34

—transformation of money and the means of production into capital—**1,** 103-05, 172, 218, 230, 359, 366, 406-07, 482-85; **2,** 139-40; **3,** 42, 68, 166, 181, 357-58, 360-61; **4,** 115-16; **6,** 92, 375; **21,** 62-63, 68-69

—growth of capital and the impoverishment of the proletariat—**1,** 102-04, 172, 216, 235-36; **2,** 262-63; **3,** 399-400; **4,** 312; **5,** 92-93; **6,** 92, 96, 372-75, 432; **19,** 26; **20,** 153-54, 209; **21,** 63-65; **22,** 94-95, 241-42; **24,** 309-10, 467; **29,** 100-03, 119-22

—in agriculture—**1,** 235-36, 256, 372-73, 375, 378-79, 450, 464-67, 478-79, 481, 485, 492; **2,** 139-40; **3,** 40-41, 561; **4,** 110-11, 115-16, 134-35, 152; **5,** 109-11, 113-14, 116-29, 131-33; **6,** 92, 341, 347; **9,** 311; **13,** 180-82, 207, 254, 273-74, 277, 293, 296-98, 301-02, 304-

06, 309-10, 314-16; **17,** 122; **19,** 25-26; **21,** 67-71; **22,** 21-22, 37-59, 62, 64, 69, 71-84, 87-88, 92, 94-97; **34,** 33-34
—merchant and industrial (their relationship and the transformation of the former into the latter)—**1,** 218, 375-76, 407-08, 438, 466, 479, 481, 496; **2,** 385-86, 424-25; **3,** 78-79, 138, 183-86, 204, 274, 286-87, 342, 360-61, 367-69, 417, 435, 438-41, 616; **4,** 51
See also Accumulation of capital; Capitalism; Credit; Finance capital and the financial oligarchy; Imperialism; Primitive accumulation of capital; Reproduction, capitalist; Surplus value; Usury and usurious capital
Capital, foreign, in Russia—*see* Foreign capital in Russia
Capitalism
—its general description and nature—**1,** 93, 190, 211-13, 218, 309, 356-57, 380, 393, 399, 437-38, 443, 473-74, 494; **2,** 34-35, 70, 103-06, 115, 159-60, 163-64, 193-95, 203-06, 209, 213, 214, 216-17, 227-28, 229, 366-67, 439, 487; **3,** 40-42, 55-57, 172-73, 454, 580, 615-16; **4,** 83-84, 86-87, 115-16, 162-63, 210, 233-34, 311; **5,** 89, 163, 400; **6,** 19-22, 27-28, 39-42, 46, 47-48, 62, 74-75, 94-96, 342; **9,** 48-49; **10,** 438; **12,** 297-98; **15,** 84-85; **16,** 348-49, 434-35; **17,** 189; **19,** 206, 283, 365, 427, 433; **20,** 45-46, 152-53, 199, 242; **21,** 64-65, 301, 341; **22,** 238-39, 241; **23,** 24-25, 47, 65, 72, 106-07; **24,** 464-67; **25,** 68-69, 335, 458; **27,** 238, 460-61, 499; **28,** 25-26, 333; **29,** 100-02, 119-22, 330, 368, 396, 419-20, 482-83, 487-88, 533-34; **30,** 266, 293, 408; **32,** 218; **36,** 325-26; **39,** 132-33; **41,** 39-41, 43-45, 49-52, 221, 232, 263; **42,** 73, 79-80
—absolute and relative impoverishment of the working masses—**1,** 95-99, 102-03, 108-10, 123-24, 172, 216, 235, 311, 439, 454; **2,** 22-23, 71, 100-01, 116-17, 136, 160, 195-96, 262-63, 435; **3,** 40-42, 57, 276, 280-81, 322-23, 327, 446-47, 527-28, 542-44, 583; **4,** 58-60, 155-56, 161-63, 198-99, 201, 233-34, 253, 311-12; **5,** 26-27, 89-90, 91-93, 164-67, 182, 189-90, 192-93, 353, 409-10; **6,** 20-22, 27, 28, 34, 47-48, 52-53, 90-92, 371-75, 432; **7,** 199; **10,** 83; **12,** 297-98; **13,** 175, 188; **16,** 348; **18,** 224-26, 435-36, 545-46; **19,** 26, 62, 280, 389; **20,** 153, 209; **21,** 64-65; **22,** 94-95, 104, 143, 241-42; **24,** 467-68; **28,** 395-96; **29,** 79, 120-21; **33,** 155-56; **36,** 230-31, 240-41; **39,** 552; **41,** 39-42, 43-45, 50, 52, 131-32, 221
—anarchy in production, competition and crises—**1,** 72, 93, 95, 101, 104, 176-77, 189-90; **2,** 137, 150, 164, 166-72, 180, 213-14, 215-16, 218-19, 247-48, 251-53, 258-60, 263; **3,** 47, 57-58, 66, 229-30, 254, 314-15, 325-26, 327-29, 490-91, 544, 583-84, 596-97, 617; **4,** 51-52, 58-60, 66, 83-84, 87, 153-55, 157-58, 161, 187, 202-03, 313-14; **5,** 26-27, 89-93, 121-22, 124-26, 129, 178-79, 253, 279-80, 409; **6,** 21-22, 28, 47, 49; **13,** 92; **15,** 35-36, 129, 277-78, 323; **17,** 189; **19,** 25-26, 283; **20,** 152-54, 228; **21,** 63-66, 226, 230, 301, 341; **22,** 94-95, 105, 144, 197-98, 202, 207-09, 218, 219, 241, 246, 248, 255-56, 260-61, 265-66, 289-90, 298-99; **23,** 17, 71-72, 246, 266-67, 299, 311-12; **24,** 262, 464-65, 467; **25,** 395-96;

26, 158-62, 167; **27,** 206; **29,** 101, 120-21; **31,** 482-83; **32,** 307; **39,** 58, 71, 72-73, 86, 87, 98, 160-61, 166-67, 174, 201, 232, 336, 343, 370, 377, 412-13, 491-92; **41,** 39-40, 41-42, 44, 50, 52, 131-32; **42,** 243-44
—and the foreign market—**1,** 101-02, 498-99; **2,** 161-66, 251, 253, 444-45; **3,** 45-47, 64-67, 258-59, 270, 590-95, 616-17; **4,** 55-57, 65, 77, 85-86, 89-92, 202, 373; **5,** 90-91, 280; **6,** 342-43; **20,** 298; **22,** 241, 246; **32,** 305; **41,** 46
—and the home market—**1,** 38, 79-125, 219, 228, 246, 247, 249, 256, 466, 497; **2,** 135-39, 148, 155, 158, 166, 197-98, 218-19, 444; **3,** 37-38, 40-42, 45, 53-54, 56, 64-69, 72, 111-12, 154-55, 163-67, 181-82, 232, 258, 270, 284-85, 312-13, 356, 382-83, 495, 515, 551-95, 597, 611-12; **4,** 55-64, 89-91, 149, 183-84, 202; **5,** 279-80; **6,** 74, 342-43; **13,** 423; **18,** 145; **19,** 26; **20,** 298, 396; **21,** 69, 226; **22,** 23, 241, 246, 251; **27,** 238; **39,** 731; **41,** 314
—its origin and stages of development—**1,** 93-99, 171-72, 209-10, 214, 218, 354-55, 437-38, 450, 481-85, 494-95; **2,** 139-40, 186-90, 215-16, 236-37, 263, 363-65, 381-82, 424-25, 426-27, 434-35, 506, 532-33; **3,** 67-68, 72, 183-84, 322, 331-40, 354-62, 366-69, 376-86, 396, 398, 431-34, 438-48, 454-55, 516, 535-36, 540-50, 583-84, 615-16; **4,** 51-52, 90-91, 113-14, 135; **5,** 141-42, 189-91; **6,** 27-28, 74-75, 117, 342; **9,** 48-49; **13,** 275, 296, 319, 430; **15,** 39, 94, 164-65; **19,** 25-26; **20,** 27, 298-99, 396-97, 401; **21,** 27, 38, 58, 63-65, 126, 146-49, 159, 225-26, 301-02, 341, 345, 346, 358; **22,** 99, 104-05, 109, 187-304, 323-24; **23,** 39, 97-98, 112, 212, 256-57, 275-76, 334; **24,** 240, 306, 403-04, 459, 464-69; **25,** 31, 35, 339, 442, 458; **27,** 51-52, 89, 90, 129-32, 162-63, 386; **28,** 80-81, 173, 230-31, 239; **29,** 165-66, 168-69, 191, 192-93, 476-77, 481, 482-83, 486-87, 517-18; **31,** 217-18, 393-94; **32,** 89; **33,** 469; **34,** 96-97; **36,** 298-300, 378; **39,** 41-42, 71-73; **41,** 43, 49, 51, 337-38, 370, 418-19, 421, 423
—law of value—**1,** 95, 101, 407; **3,** 38; **4,** 77; **20,** 192, 200-01, 204, 206; **21,** 60-61, 66
—laws of its development—**1,** 72-73, 84-89, 93-121, 123-24, 141, 158, 185, 312-13, 327; **2,** 146, 159-60, 164, 178-82, 214-16, 226-31, 247-48, 363-65, 381-82, 425, 444-45, 454-55, 487-88; **3,** 65-67, 237, 258-59, 309-10, 355, 356, 440-41, 490-91, 515-16, 529-30, 539-40, 580, 590-91, 593, 595-96, 599, 617; **4,** 29, 58-60, 76-77, 79-80, 83-86, 110-11, 150-53, 155-56, 160-65, 183-84, 187, 210; **5,** 89-91; **6,** 39-42; **8,** 324, 426; **13,** 312-16, 319-20, 338-39, 404; **15,** 129, 172-73; **19,** 25-26; **20,** 27, 197, 299, 405; **21,** 64-66, 71-73; **22,** 94-95, 104-05, 170, 241-42; **23,** 49, 50, 78-79; **28,** 63, 395-96; **34,** 97; **43,** 332
—its historical role—**1,** 88-89, 100-01, 105, 141, 171-73, 176-77, 185-86, 191, 235-36, 245-47, 300, 310-11, 316-17, 320, 379, 384-85, 403, 414-15, 438-39, 446, 488-89; **2,** 139-40, 147, 155-56, 159-60, 164, 172-73, 186-87, 190, 209, 213, 216-19, 229-30, 232, 235-36, 240, 253, 263-64, 381-82, 424-25, 444-45, 487-89, 525, 533; **3,** 56, 58, 66, 213-14, 230-31, 245-46, 313-17, 325-27, 372, 382-83, 433-34 454-55, 492-

95, 548-49, 580, 595-600; **4,** 60, 83-84, 87, 155-56, 158, 163-65; **16,** 348; **19,** 454; **20,** 29-31, 34-35, 45-46, 72-73, 298-301, 372-74; **21,** 71, 72, 301-02; **22,** 94-95, 104-06, 109, 298-303; **23,** 63; **28,** 165, 421; **29,** 486, 517-18; **32,** 350; **34,** 438-39; **41,** 286
—concentration and centralisation of capital and concentration of production—**1,** 93, 100-01, 102-04, 172, 176-77, 208-09, 212-13, 409; **2,** 100-01, 109, 263, 363-65, 381-82; **3,** 231, 353, 388, 492-94, 511-12, 514-15, 517-24, 548-49, 584, 597; **4,** 133, 134-35, 198-99, 202, 313; **5,** 111-12, 148-49; **6,** 19-20, 27, 28, 34, 39-42, 91-92, 94-95; **13,** 201-02; **18,** 272-73; **19,** 26, 203-04, 434; **20,** 47, 209; **21,** 64-65, 70, 226, 229-30, 301; **22,** 99, 104-05, 196-226, 246-47, 252-53, 265, 266, 275-76, 285, 290, 299; **23,** 23, 49-50, 158, 212, 267; **24,** 240, 305, 309, 403-04, 468; **25,** 335-36, 342; **26,** 157, 404; **28,** 173; **29,** 101-02, 120-22; **36,** 325; **41,** 43-44, 50-52, 221
—its roots in small-scale commodity production—**1,** 72-73, 93-99, 109-21, 212-13, 247, 359, 373, 377-80, 407-08, 423-24, 444-45, 478-79, 486-87; **2,** 199-200, 210, 220-21, 224-25, 247, 365, 377-78, 381-82, 419, 424-25, 435, 518-19, 526; **3,** 41-42, 67-68, 72, 174-76, 295-98, 334-56, 369-77, 384-88, 540-42; **5,** 190; **8,** 325-26, 327-28; **9,** 49-50; **10,** 191, 334-35; **15,** 39; **20,** 298-99; **29,** 167, 189, 190-91, 338, 368-69, 525-26; **30,** 108, 110, 178, 183, 184, 226, 285-86, 505-06, 522; **31,** 44-45, 70, 114, 393-94, 515-16; **32,** 217-18, 278, 296-97, 344, 350, 484-85; **33,** 65, 67, 277
—and the material preconditions for socialism—**1,** 141, 172, 173, 176-77, 186, 191, 247, 310, 446, 488; **2,** 19, 187, 213, 214, 216-17, 241, 533; **4,** 164-65, 210; **6,** 28; **8,** 433, 511; **15,** 31; **16,** 348; **17,** 123, 141; **19,** 62; **20,** 27, 46, 153-54, 205, 372; **21,** 63-65, 71-72, 301-02; 345; **22,** 143, 216-17, 219-20, 298-304; **23,** 158, 210, 269; **24,** 240, 305-06, 309-10, 468; **25,** 121, 335, 358-59, 420-21, 425-26, 458, 472; **26,** 106-08, 110, 130, 155, 170, 386; **27,** 301-02, 350, 411-12. 498; **28,** 213-14, 421; **29,** 101-02, 121, 420-21, 429; **32,** 334-35, 336; **33,** 160; **41,** 45-46, 133, 419, 421; **42,** 72, 76-78, 79-80
—inevitability of its collapse—**1,** 158, 172, 173, 176-78, 300, 370, 436, 446; **3,** 58, 595; **4,** 60, 87-88, 164-65, 183-87, 210; **5,** 409; **6,** 431-32; **8,** 433; **15,** 31, 36; **16,** 152, 348; **19,** 27-28, 289; **20,** 197, 399, 401; **21,** 64-65, 71, 301-02, 345; **22,** 107, 109, 170, 302-03; **23,** 151, 268, 338-39; **24,** 417-18, 468-69; **25,** 457, 458; **27,** 403, 410, 422-23, 451-52, 460, 463, 498-99; **28,** 165-66, 358-59, 362; **29,** 99-103, 119, 121-23, 466, 488, 518; **30,** 423-24; **31,** 100-01, 286-87; **32,** 115-16, 501; **33,** 145-46, 153-54, 177, 352, 498-500; **34,** 439; **35,** 552; **36,** 501; **39,** 654; **41,** 45-46
—and the socialisation of labour and production—**1,** 100-01, 163-64, 172, 175-77, 186, 191, 247, 310-11, 316-17, 324-25, 393, 403, 446; **2,** 103-04, 148, 167, 187, 213, 217, 220, 241, 424-25, 444; **3,** 246, 314-15, 317, 329, 357, 454-55, 543, 545, 548-49, 583-84, 595-97; **6,** 27, 28, 47, 67, 95, 96; **10,** 73; **19,** 25-26; **20,** 205; **21,** 71, 72; **22,** 205, 207, 217, 302-03; **24,** 468; **28,** 63; **41,** 45, 50, 52, 133, 221; **42,** 72
—and the social division of labour—**1,** 93-101, 105, 109-21, 123-24, 153, 176-77; **2,** 209, 226-29, 263, 381-82, 423, 424, 426-28, 481; **3,** 37-39, 67, 69, 253-54, 258, 338, 412-13, 427-34, 438-40, 502-03, 523, 542, 618; **4,** 151-52; **20,** 153-54, 202; **21,** 60, 63; **25,** 468-69
—advantages of large-scale production over small-scale and its displacement of the latter—**1,** 35-36, 61-68, 70-72, 171-72, 211-12, 430; **2,** 70, 264, 404-05, 409-10, 412, 418, 533; **3,** 41-42, 67-68, 269-70, 351-52, 356-58, 365-68, 375-76, 438-41, 542-43; **4,** 119-30, 198-99, 210; **5,** 93, 141-42, 160-88, 197-222; **6,** 20, 27, 39-44, 46, 52-53, 90, 93-96, 135-36, 434; **13,** 172-216; **15,** 34-35; **18,** 264, 272-73; **19,** 26-27, 434-35; **22,** 65-66, 70, 98-99, 102, 196-97, 234, 246, 265; **23,** 50; **24,** 467; **26,** 157, 404; **29,** 100-01, 120; **34,** 97; **39,** 181; **41,** 39-40, 43-44, 49-52, 221
—obstacles to its development—**1,** 436-37; **2,** 402-03, 454-58, 489, 519; **3,** 325, 488-89, 523, 591, 594, 599, 624-25; **4,** 133-34, 146-58; **6,** 41, 134-35; **13,** 301-02, 314-15; **15,** 170, 285; **18,** 73-74; **20,** 47, 243-44, 299, 376; **22,** 94-95
—production and consumption under capitalism—**1,** 101, 104-07; **2,** 134-50, 152-64, 166-70, 179, 216; **3,** 43-58, 62-64, 68, 151, 163-69, 181, 495, 509, 597; **4,** 58-60, 74-75, 80, 82-87, 160-65, 187-88; **5,** 90-91; **20,** 152-54; **24,** 309; **39,** 240, 265, 414-15, 463, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476-83, 490, 575, 749, 753; **41,** 131

—and the antithesis between town and country—**2,** 209-10, 229, 481, 487-88; **4,** 97, 149-52; **5,** 123, 152-56; **6,** 347; **21,** 72; **29,** 208; **30,** 257, 335; **33,** 465-66
—and the antithesis between mental and physical labour—**25,** 468; **26,** 412; **29,** 421
—contradiction between the social character of production and the private capitalist form of appropriation—**1,** 141, 172, 176-77; **2,** 167-68, 170-72, 216; **3,** 329, 597; **4,** 84; **5,** 91; **6,** 21-22, 28, 95, 373-74; **18,** 273; **19,** 27; **20,** 68-69, 153; **22,** 206, 217, 241, 302-03; **24,** 468; **29,** 101, 121; **41,** 41-42, 45, 50, 52, 221
—contradiction between the tendency towards the unlimited expansion of production and the limited real purchasing power of the working masses—**3,** 56-58, 590-91; **4,** 58-60, 79, 83-84, 86-87, 160-65, 184-87; **5,** 91-92; **6,** 46-47; **18,** 224-25; **19,** 283, 389; **29,** 101, 120-21; **41,** 41-42, 44, 50, 52, 131-32
—contradiction between labour and capital—**1,** 141, 212-13, 404, 407, 438-39, 479; **2,** 70-71, 100-02, 104-05, 109-10, 196, 263; **3,** 435-36, 444-45, 543; **4,** 210, 234, 310-19; **6,** 24, 27-28, 47, 69, 221, 264, 265, 373-74, 376, 516; **7,** 199; **8,** 90, 426; **9,** 307; **10,** 42, 48, 83; **12,** 457; **13,** 121; **15,** 126, 196, 323; **16,** 152, 302; **17,** 189; **18,** 224-25, 366-67, 545-46; **19,** 26, 381; **20,** 153, 154, 209-10, 229; **22,** 104; **24,** 467; **25,** 418; **28,** 26, 246; **29,** 100-01, 119-21; **31,** 124, 293; **36,** 241; **41,** 39-41, 44-46, 49-52, 131-32; **42,** 83
—its development in colonial and dependent countries—**19,**

216-17; **20,** 398-400; **22,** 104, 190-91, 243-44, 261-62, 274-75, 337-38; **23,** 78; **33,** 499-500; **34,** 438-39; **39,** 116
—disintegration of petty producers' economy—**1,** 44, 93, **95,** 102-03, 108-21, 123-25, 171-72, 217-18, 255, 353, 359, 366, 372-73, 407-08, 430, 431, 478, 487-88, 497; **2,** 99-101, 104-05, 135, 180-81, 220-21, 224-25, 252, 532; **3,** 41-42, 173-87, 583-84; **4,** 90, 113, 199, 312; **5,** 189-92; **6,** 19, 27, 34, 38-44, 46, 49, 90-91; **10,** 196-97; **13,** 404; **15,** 34-35, 39; **16,** 332, 445; **18,** 272-73, 340; **19,** 26, 435; **20,** 175, 209; **24,** 467; **29,** 100-01, 120; **41,** 43-44, 49-52, 132
—growth of foreign trade—**2,** 109; **3,** 65-66; **5,** 90-91; **22,** 241
—growth and intensification of capitalist contradictions—**1,** 105-06, 172, 357, 399, 446; **2,** 138-39, 160, 163-64, 172-73, 178, 181-82, 187, 213, 215-17, 218-19, 227, 232, 251, 257, 264; **3,** 58, 172-73, 383, 454, 595-97; **4,** 58-59, 77, 84-85, 87, 156, 160-65, 234, 311-13; **5,** 190, 353, 409-10; **6,** 21, 27-28, 39, 40, 96, 222, 373-74; **7,** 199; **12,** 297-98, 457; **13,** 92, 120-21; **15,** 35-36, 323; **16,** 152, 301-02, 348-49; **18,** 340; **19,** 26-28, 62, 383-89; **20,** 381, 401; **21,** 40; **22,** 104-05, 112, 190-91, 206-07, 260, 266, 271-72, 293, 300; **23,** 246; **24,** 467-68; **27,** 499; **28,** 246-47; **29,** 101-03, 120-22, 517-18; **30,** 447-48; **33,** 155-56; **34,** 97; **35,** 450; **41,** 39-41, 43-45, 49-52, 131-32, 221, 351
—and agriculture—*see* Agrarian question (theory)
—formation and growth of the industrial proletariat—**1,** 172, 185, 191, 245, 310-11, 317, 373, 438; **2,** 19, 20, 102-05, 135, 187, 532; **3,** 246, 255, 532-33, 537-39, 545-46, 561-64, 582; **5,** 165-67, 190-91, 220-21; **6,** 28, 222, 342, 404; **13,** 120-21, 306-07; **15,** 125, 145; **16,** 152, 302, 332; **18,** 358; **19,** 26, 296; **20,** 299, 372-74, 381; **21,** 64-65, 131; **28,** 165, 173, 197, 464; **30,** 266, 447, 512, 519-21; **41,** 43-44, 49-52; **42,** 87
—aim of production under—**1,** 498-99; **2,** 204-05, 208; **3,** 45, 56-57; **4,** 84-85; **20,** 153; **29,** 533-34; **31,** 160

See also Banks—in the period of pre-monopoly capitalism; Capitalism in Russia; Classes and class struggle in capitalist society; Competition, capitalist; Crises, economic; Finance capital and the financial oligarchy; Imperialism; Labour under capitalism; Overproduction, capitalist; Primitive accumulation of capital; Property—capitalist; Reproduction, capitalist

Capitalism in Russia
—domestic industry and handicrafts—**1,** 109, 206-09, 216, 218, 317, 407-08, 426-27, 438; **2,** 70, 99-100, 359-60, 361-66, 367, 382, 435-36, 438-39, 444, 446, 458; **3,** 331-33, 338-55, 378-79; **4,** 35-36; **6,** 27
—and railway construction—**1,** 211, 311, 312; **2,** 99-100, 181, 346; **3,** 264, 283, 304, 308-10, 408, 494, 524-25, 547, 551-52; **4,** 374, 376; **5,** 89-92, 98, 280, 332-33, 334; **16,** 331; **17,** 89; **22,** 274-75; **39,** 484-85, 486-87, 488, 506, 692, 698; **41,** 221
—its dependence on foreign capital—**2,** 109; **3,** 489; **5,** 334; **8,** 41-42, 267-73; **11,** 367; **18,** 129-30; **20,** 162-63, 398; **22,** 212, 230-32, 243-45, 247, 248, 249, 274-76; **23,** 301, 309, 317, 335, 355-56; **24,** 65, 162, 207, 233
—importance of the bourgeois-democratic revolution and of the solution of the agrarian question for its development—**1,** 251; **3,** 32-33; **4,** 242-43; **6,** 117-19, 133-35, 347; **8,** 318-19; **9,** 48-49, 56-57, 85-86, 308-09, 440; **10,** 76, 170-71, 180-81, 282; **11,** 207-08; **12,** 180-81, 191, 212-13, 276-78, 298, 333-34, 355-56, 457, 464-66; **13,** 120-21, 125-28, 236-42, 280-81, 292-93, 321-22, 344-46, 402-03, 411, 421-25, 442-43, 456-57; **15,** 42-45, 77, 130-31, 269-71, 305, 321-22; **16,** 87-89, 93-94, 118-19, 133-34; **17,** 112-13, 116-17; **18,** 76, 252-53; **19,** 194-96, 291, 377-78, 490; **20,** 375-76
—its historical role—**1,** 106-07, 191, 231, 234-36, 245-46, 285, 299-300, 379-80, 384-85, 403, 414-15, 433-35, 444-45, 472; **2,** 95, 190, 232, 252, 346, 424-25, 444, 458, 487, 493, 525-26, 533; **3,** 58, 66, 204, 213-14, 228-31, 246-48, 313-14, 316-17, 325-27, 372, 382, 433-35, 454-55, 489, 492-95, 524, 548, 580, 595-600; **4,** 248-49; **8,** 85; **17,** 89-90; **20,** 31, 73, 169, 299, 372-74; **21,** 105; **34,** 438; **39,** 654
—capitalist manufacture—**1,** 206-10, 218, 438; **2,** 188-90, 363-66, 381-82, 408-09, 420, 424-35, 437-39; **3,** 339, 340, 384-453, 454-55, 519, 535, 536, 540-49, 582, 590, 619-20; **21,** 63
—capitalist (simple) co-operation—**1,** 218; **2,** 366-67, 371-76; **3,** 108, 230-32, 340, 356-60, 384, 392, 394; **15,** 119, 125; **21,** 63-64
—capitalist work at home—**1,** 109, 124, 206-09, 218, 426-27,

437; **2,** 69, 99-100, 180, 181, 188, 366-67, 370-71, 387-88, 416-18, 420, 422-39; **3,** 368-69, 384-453, 471-73, 534-35, 581-82; **4,** 35-36; **42,** 211
—concentration of production and capital—**1,** 102, 212-13, 218; **2,** 95, 100-02, 365, 384-85, 408-10, 424-25; **3,** 230-31, 285, 353, 356, 365-69, 386-88, 392, 492-94, 509-15, 517-23, 597, 603-07; **4,** 27-29, 33, 36-37; **5,** 490; **6,** 27, 28, 34, 39-44, 46, 59, 90-96, 434; **13,** 120-21; **18,** 56-59, 272-73; **19,** 203-04; **22,** 274-76; **24,** 474; **28,** 171; **41,** 43-44, 49-50
—remnants of serfdom—*see* Remnants of serfdom in Russia
—large-scale machine industry—**1,** 191, 208-10, 218, 438; **2,** 102-03, 186-91, 252, 424-25, 427-28, 435, 533; **3,** 244, 246, 338, 368, 454-55, 470-73, 477, 480-81, 489-92, 507-15, 517-23, 528, 535-50, 583-84, 595-96; **20,** 372; **21,** 63-64
—handicrafts—*see* Handicraft production in Russia
—small-scale commodity production—**1,** 109-24, 217-18, 341, 359, 372, 378-80, 396, 406-07, 423, 478-79; **2,** 16, 220-21, 224-25, 363-67, 377-78, 381-82, 419, 424-25, 435, 438-39, 448-49, 455, 508-09, 513-14, 518-19, 533; **3,** 268-70, 275-81, 309-10, 334-55, 428-30, 540-44; **4,** 67-68; **6,** 20, 27, 34, 39-46, 59, 90, 135-36, 434-35; **9,** 48-49; **10,** 411; **13,** 234-37, 296; **18,** 59; **20,** 132-33
—impoverishment of the working masses—**1,** 102-03, 108-17, 123-24, 190, 195-96, 235, 311, 312, 439, 446; **2,** 95, 100-02, 435; **3,** 27-28, 31-32, 33, 41-42, 70-72, 77-80, 92, 94-95, 111-12, 113-14, 119-20, 146-47, 153-54, 156-57, 239-41, 254-55, 269-71, 275-82, 285, 292-

94, 321-22, 377, 417, 433, 435-36, 442-46, 503-07, 527-28, 542-46, 553, 582-83; **4,** 68, 233-35, 314; **5,** 86-87, 89-90, 235-36, 274-75, 277-78; **6,** 27-28, 34, 49, 59, 91, 148-49, 254, 373-75; **10,** 194-95, 197; **15,** 85-86; **17,** 527-28; **18,** 545-46; **20,** 112-13; **36,** 237; **41,** 43-44, 49
—socialisation of labour and production—**1,** 191, 297, 436; **2,** 100-02, 424-25, 444; **3,** 246, 314-15, 317, 356-57, 455, 543, 548-49, 584, 595-97; **6,** 28; **8,** 85
—social division of labour—**1,** 108-24; **2,** 381-82, 426-27; **3,** 253-54, 257-58, 338, 502-03, 522-23
—special features of capitalist development in Russia—**1,** 437-38; **2,** 226, 230-31, 442; **3,** 321-23, 470-71, 484-89, 492-95, 523-24, 527-29, 561-62, 567, 593-95, 597-98; **4,** 91-92, 232, 233-35, 248-49; **6,** 25-26, 37, 39-40, 57, 58, 148-49, 201-02; **8,** 85, 316; **9,** 48-50, 445; **10,** 76; **13,** 241-42, 254, 255, 321-22, 442-43, 456-57; **15,** 73, 74-75, 77-78, 92, 126; **17,** 40-41, 528; **18,** 59, 73-74, 596-97; **19,** 293, 392-93; **20,** 40, 306-07; **21,** 306; **22,** 259; **27,** 91; **28,** 138-40; **29,** 422; **34,** 439; **41,** 40-41, 43-45, 59, 65
—outside employment—**1,** 123-24, 242; **2,** 100-01, 180-81; **3,** 111, 249-50, 286-87, 342-43, 530-32, 547-48, 581; **6,** 131-32; **15,** 122-25; **41,** 58-59, 285-87
—primitive accumulation—**1,** 218, 311; **3,** 177, 357; **13,** 125
—periods of industrial prosperity and crisis—**1,** 311-12; **2,** 36, 179-81, 346; **3,** 254-55, 314-15, 490, 516, 518, 530, 544, 547, 552, 583, 590-91, 596; **4,** 314, 318; **5,** 26-27, 83, 89-94, 100, 234-36, 274-80, 334-35; **6,** 28, 49, 254; **7,** 446, 454; **15,** 277-78, 322-23; **18,** 493; **19,** 110; **41,** 331
—its development in the outlying regions—**1,** 311; **2,** 181, 232, 382, 451-52; **3,** 221-22, 237-39, 243-44, 257-60, 307-09, 508-09, 562-64, 591-94, 624-25; **4,** 92; **13,** 241, 248-54; **20,** 31-32, 408
—development of commodity-money relations—**1,** 38-39, 109-24, 372-74, 407-08, 491-92; **2,** 100, 446-47, 454, 508-09; **3,** 154-55, 167-69, 172, 175-76, 185, 583-84; **4,** 67-68, 422; **6,** 87-96, 131-32, 343
—disintegration of small producers' economy—**1,** 44-45, 102-03, 108-24, 190, 213, 216, 228-29, 234-35, 255, 311-12, 321, 359, 377-78, 407, 465-66, 474-75, 478-79; **2,** 70, 95, 100-01, 104-05, 220-21, 224-25, 346, 387-88, 403-21; **3,** 70, 174, 181-82, 275-82, 338-55, 374-75, 377-79, 429, 432-34, 544-45, 555-56, 583-84, 596-97; **4,** 68, 90, 242, 422; **5,** 142; **6,** 27, 34, 39-44, 46, 49, 90, 375, 434-35; **9,** 48; **10,** 197; **13,** 257; **15,** 73, 94-105, 118; **16,** 331; **18,** 272-73; **41,** 43-44, 49-50; **43,** 37-38, 39-40
—growth of foreign trade—**2,** 100, 444-45; **3,** 219-20, 257-58, 283-84, 313, 553-54; **4,** 375; **5,** 280; **15,** 90
—growth of the home market—**1,** 38, 41-42, 101-03, 109-24, 155, 206-07, 218, 228, 234-36, 248-50, 466, 480-81, 491, 497, 498-99; **2,** 99-100, 160, 444; **3,** 25-26, 40-42, 72, 111, 154-55, 166-67, 168-69, 181, 232, 257-58, 270, 311-13, 355, 515, 551-94, 611-12, 624-25; **4,** 89-91; **6,** 45; **8,** 319; **10,** 170; **13,** 240; **17,** 113; **20,** 317

—growth of class contradictions—**1,** 206-09, 245-46, 296, 399-400, 447, 479; **2,** 36, 71, 81-85, 95, 100-04, 213-14; **3,** 241, 374-75, 376-77, 382-83, 435-36, 442-44, 454, 542-43; **4,** 67-68, 233-35, 310-14; **5,** 27; **6,** 27-28, 58-59, 148, 222-23; **8,** 24-25, 426; **10,** 75-76, 170; **12,** 211, 457-58; **15,** 102-05, 321-22; **17,** 527-28; **18,** 256-57; **20,** 107, 113, 133-34, 167-68, 175-76; **41,** 45
—growth of the big bourgeoisie—**2,** 95, 101-02, 424-25, 427-28; **18,** 57-58, 272-73; **39,** 505-06
—growth of industry and towns—**2,** 36, 95, 99-100, 180-81, 346, 487; **3,** 258-59, 386-427, 509-25, 529-32, 544-45, 547-48, 556-58, 565-67, 580, 586-89, 597-98; **4,** 23-29, 33-34, 36-40, 71-73; **8,** 318-19; **16,** 331; **17,** 89, 113; **20,** 373-74
—and agriculture—*see* Agrarian question in Russia
—technical and economic backwardness of Russia—**2,** 442; **3,** 485-88, 495, 502, 528-29; **8,** 85; **15,** 89-90; **18,** 75, 596-97; **19,** 292-93, 309-10; **21,** 68; **22,** 259; **27,** 414
—merchant capital* in small-scale industries—**1,** 109, 124, 218, 426-27; **2,** 365, 368-69, 385-86, 420-35, 449; **3,** 185-86, 273-74, 303, 305, 340, 360-69, 429, 479
—three stages of capitalist development in Russian industry—**1,** 218, 437-39; **2,** 188-91, 382, 424-25, 427-28, 434-35, 533; **3,** 331-83, 384-86, 414, 432-34, 441-42, 454-55, 540-49, 595-96; **21,** 63-64
—rise and growth of the industrial proletariat—**1,** 191, 235-36, 245-46, 285, 320-21, 438-39; **2,** 95, 100-04; **3,** 258-59, 372, 386-430, 450-51, 496-502, 504-06, 509-15, 519-20, 529-32, 536-39, 561-62, 580-83; **4,** 29, 33-34, 71-72, 232, 233-34; **6,** 39; **7,** 265, 391-92; **13,** 120-21; **16,** 152; **17,** 89; **19,** 399-400; **20,** 169, 373-74; **30,** 519-21
—and tsarist autocracy—**1,** 259-60; **2,** 118-20, 189, 273-76, 279, 287-88, 345; **4,** 374-76, 410-11; **5,** 86-87, 334-35, 339-40; **6,** 56, 71-72, 222-23; **8,** 23, 87-88; **13,** 120-21, 142-43, 422-23, 442-44, 456-57; **15,** 321-22, 337, 349-50; **17,** 125-26, 355, 455, 466; **19,** 392-93; **21,** 105; **31,** 28
—before the Peasant Reform of 1861—**1,** 155, 490-91, 494; **2,** 505-06; **4,** 67; **17,** 121
—its development after the Peasant Reform of 1861, before the 1905-07 revolution—**1,** 13-73, 102-03, 107, 109-25, 190-91, 195, 206-07, 209-10, 213-16, 218, 232-36, 238-39, 242, 245-46, 264, 270, 294, 310-22, 341-50, 366, 374-80, 385, 390, 393, 396-97, 399-400, 407, 414-15, 424-51, 465-67, 480-82, 484, 491-92, 494-99; **2,** 36, 67-68, 95, 99-103, 160-61, 180-81, 189-90, 206, 230-31, 346, 381-82, 424-44, 448-50, 454-57, 487, 516-24, 532-33; **3,** 25-26, 70-187, 191-250, 252-329, 331-83, 384-453, 454-550, 551-99; **4,** 23-29, 33-40, 67-68, 71-73, 92, 139-40, 232-35, 241-42, 310-11, 314; **5,** 89-93, 141-42, 189, 274-75, 283; **6,** 19-20, 27-28, 40, 45-46, 55-56, 58, 87-96, 130-34, 148-49, 186, 214, 222, 424, 434, 445-46; **9,** 49-50; **10,** 76, 332; **13,** 251-52, 276-81, 296-97, 330-31, 345, 421-23, 456, 457; **15,** 42-43, 73-74, 129-31, 161, 206, 337; **16,** 118-19, 330-31; **17,** 49-50, 88-89, 110-11, 121-23, 125-26, 153; **18,** 56-61; **19,** 325; **20,**

189; **27,** 414; **39,** 505-06; **41,** 42, 43-45, 47, 49-52
—its development during and after the 1905-07 revolution—**3,** 31-33; **9,** 445; **13,** 442-44, 457-58; **15,** 42-46, 321-23, 337; **16,** 93-94, 118-20; **17,** 40-41, 145-46, 148, 169-70, 276, 285-86, 455-56, 466-67, 527-28; **18,** 56-61, 248-53, 256-57, 493, 596-97; **19,** 69, 325; **20,** 189, 284-85, 299; **28,** 299; **31,** 28; **36,** 236-37; **41,** 221, 331-33
—imperialist stage of its development—**21,** 306; **22,** 258-59; **24,** 465, 474; **25,** 172-73, 357-59
See also Banks in Russia; Colonisation in Russia (internal); Imperialism, Russian; Industry in Russia
Capitalist and socialist economic systems—**31,** 455-59; **33,** 206-07, 370, 391-92, 407-09, 423, 425-26
Capitalist crises of overproduction—*see* Crises, economic, in capitalist countries
Capitalist encirclement—**21,** 342; **23,** 79; **26,** 316; **27,** 118, 230, 237-38, 360, 366-69, 377-78, 424, 452, 548; **28,** 24-25, 26, 39, 41, 44, 75; **29,** 153; **30,** 175, 487, 500; **31,** 147, 295, 441, 466, 472, 486, 520; **32,** 188, 309, 313-14, 362, 491, 505; **33,** 59, 72, 144, 147, 151-52, 162, 164, 173, 321; **36,** 270-71; **42,** 105
Capitalist property—*see* Property—capitalist
Capitalist society—**1,** 84-85, 88-89, 100-07, 141-43, 145, 149-50, 380; **2,** 166-67, 213-14, 240-41, 247, 463, 518-19; **3,** 55-56; **4,** 77, 101-02, 311, 314-15; **5,** 82, 90, 92, 120-21, 125-26, 206, 279-80, 338, 400-01, 409; **6,** 90-92; **7,** 106, 111; **9,** 307; **10,** 48, 79-80, 83, 87; **12,** 298, 457; **13,** 77, 296, 297, 312-14, 319-20, 341-42, 397; **15,** 118; **16,** 350-51; **17,** 189; **18,** 40, 340, 435-36, 545, 595; **19,** 23, 25-28, 53, 94-95, 207-08, 241, 332, 427-28; **20,** 36-37, 68-69, 146, 209, 268-69, 298, 422; **21,** 57-58, 71; **22,** 66, 214-15, 218, 221-22; **23,** 45, 80-81, 96-97, 107, 246, 269; **24,** 302, 466-68; **25,** 395, 458, 459-61, 463-64; **27,** 206, 238, 410-12, 414-15, 460, 466; **28,** 72, 121, 186, 362, 371-72, 395, 413-14, 417, 419-20, 441, 463-64; **29,** 100-03, 119-22, 199-200, 368, 482-83, 533-34; **30,** 244, 424, 486, 487-90; **31,** 123-24, 187-88, 283, 284, 285, 286-87, 288, 291, 293-94, 298, 364, 392-93, 509; **33,** 213-14; **35,** 180-81; **36,** 215, 230-31; **42,** 73, 74, 83-84; **43,** 332
Capitalist work at home—**1,** 109, 124, 206-09, 214-16, 218-19, 427, 438; **2,** 68-69, 100, 180, 181, 188, 359, 361-80, 387-88, 416, 420-21, 422-38; **3,** 367-68, 384-453, 471-73, 533-35, 540-47, 581-82; **4,** 35-36, 52, 96, 111-12, 312; **15,** 39
See also Handicraft production in Russia
Capri factional school of Vperyod followers—*see* Vperyod (Vperyod followers—an anti-Party group—factional schools on Capri and in Bologna
Cartels and trusts, cartelisation—**4,** 202-03; **6,** 434; **15,** 36; **18,** 420; **19,** 84, 504; **21,** 71, 159; **22,** 190, 199-200, 202-03, 206-08, 216, 239, 246, 251-53, 256, 265-66, 273, 276, 290, 293, 298-99, 300; **23,** 105-06, 115, 334-35; **24,** 459, 469; **25,** 344; **26,** 164; **29,** 103, 122; **31,** 215-16; **32,** 305; **35,** 450; **39,** 36, 44-48, 55-56, 58, 65, 71-73, 76, 86, 98, 113, 173, 183, 189, 195, 197-98, 201, 208, 220, 222, 226, 229, 231-32, 239,

242, 264, 335, 336, 343, 362, 365, 370, 373, 391, 392-95, 619, 758; **41,** 418; **42,** 77
Cartesianism—**38,** 42, 385, 492-93
Carthage—**5,** 66; **26,** 162; **35,** 273
Categories—**38,** 36, 90-94, 114, 116, 120, 135, 177, 182, 190, 198, 207-09, 256, 367, 478
See also Concept (notion); Knowledge (cognition); Logic; Thought
Catholicism—**14,** 124-25, 211, 230; **15,** 403-04; **19,** 332; **31,** 58; **35,** 122; **36,** 244-45; **38,** 454; **39,** 551
Caucasus and Transcaucasia, the—**6,** 382, 388; **27,** 93; **31,** 144; **34,** 275; **37,** 144; **39,** 306, 539; **41,** 89, 253-54, 373; **42,** 102; **43,** 330; **45,** 313
—before the October Socialist Revolution—**3,** 143, 238, 244, 334, 492, 498, 508, 551, 592-93; **4,** 92; **6,** 326-29; **8,** 71, 348, 352, 400, 424, 561; **9,** 63, 79, 169, 225, 336, 339, 352, 463; **10,** 118, 155, 285, 298, 392, 423; **11,** 144, 156; **12,** 145, 200, 206; **13,** 241, 249, 408-09; **15,** 20, 81, 365; **16,** 168; **17,** 349, 476; **18,** 94-97, 195, 199, 213, 465; **19,** 354; **20,** 20; **30,** 256, 257; **33,** 462; **35,** 110; **41,** 142-43, 165, 171, 186, 253, 254
—under Soviet power—**26,** 381; **27,** 257; **30,** 435; **31,** 122, 176-77, 416; **32,** 139, 157, 175, 316-18, 423; **33,** 127, 462; **35,** 479, 483, 510; **42,** 218-19, 245-46, 272-73, 288, 421, 507; **45,** 109, 125-26, 133, 298-99, 340, 349
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**27,** 282-83, 375-76, 450, 547; **28,** 20-23, 89; **29,** 244, 318, 568; **30,** 70, 81, 124, 158, 370, 383, 494; **31,** 403, 415; **32,** 149-50, 289; **35,** 439, 443, 446, 455; **42,** 216; **44,** 140, 296, 341, 343, 367, 378, 379-80, 411, 420, 426, 431; **45,** 54, 84-85
—and the establishment of friendly relations among the peoples of the Caucasus and Transcaucasia—**32,** 316; **33,** 127
See also Armenia; Azerbaijan; Daghestan; Georgia
Causality—*see* Cause (causality)
Cause (causality)—**1,** 159, 421; **4,** 194; **14,** 15, 32, 79, 80, 128, 153-69, 185, 191, 195, 199, 225, 237, 256, 296, 361; **38,** 158-63, 178,188, 207, 218, 248, 286, 318-19, 348-49, 499
—and effect—**14,** 156, 361; **38,** 159-60
Cavaignac and Cavaignacs—**25,** 83, 93-95, 101, 185, 186, 187-88; **27,** 337; **30,** 33; **32,** 332, 361; **41,** 441
CC RCP(B)
—its functions and organisation of work—**29,** 151-52, 160-64; **30,** 443-45, 466-71, 478-79; **31,** 47-48, 523-24; **32,** 99, 192-93, 232, 244, 249, 255, 257-58; **33,** 252-53, 298-300, 307, 315-16, 322, 481-86; **35,** 416, 506; **36,** 517, 593-95, 603-04; **42,** 90, 152, 204, 205, 210-11, 232, 248-49, 252-53, 266, 283-84, 413, 429-30, 434, 435-40; **44,** 123, 140, 184-85, 221, 233, 317-18, 323, 406, 408-09, 434-35, 455; **45,** 56-57, 59, 60-62, 70-71, 99-100, 107, 123, 161-63, 168, 172, 175-76, 184, 204, 212, 246, 274, 286, 310-11, 324, 369, 376, 406, 419, 450, 467-68, 582
—of Seventh Party Congress convocation—**27,** 120-21, 124, 149-50, 151, 322, 355, 552; **28,** 186, 212, 353, 455, 456; **29,** 87, 145, 146-64; **30,** 503; **35,** 371; **42,** 90, 111, 118, 119, 125-26; **44,** 83-84, 86-87, 95, 121, 185, 200, 201, 202

—of Eighth Party Congress convocation—**29,** 276-79, 382, 404-05, 407, 433, 430-55; **30,** 139-42, 164-66, 169, 170-88, 189-90, 287, 300, 312, 403-07, 428, 441, 443-62, 463-71, 472, 473, 477; **35,** 378, 416, 420; **36,** 512, 523; **42,** 131, 135, 150-51, 159, 184-85; **44,** 216, 221, 223, 231, 233, 236, 247, 254, 255, 276, 281, 282, 286, 291, 292, 293, 317-18, 334, 345, 349-50, 362, 365
—of Ninth Party Congress convocation—**31,** 205, 264, 316, 363, 365, 369, 422-23, 424, 471, 474, 523; **32,** 27, 34-37, 44-46, 56, 68, 71-72, 74, 103-04, 105, 112, 120-22, 123-24, 127, 170-91, 192-207, 208, 225-26, 227, 229, 266, 507; **35,** 446, 476-77; **42,** 208, 210-11, 212-13, 214, 224-25, 237-39, 255, 257-58, 259, 260, 261, 266, 267, 268, 269, 282, 285; **44,** 373, 374, 376, 402, 434-35, 448; **45,** 51, 60, 61, 70-71, 75, 78, 84-85, 86, 99-100
—of Tenth Party Congress convocation—**32,** 208-09, 221, 232, 243, 244, 248, 255, 257-58, 266, 300; **33,** 46-47, 241-42, 251-53, 254-55, 256-58, 261, 263-309, 310-24; **35,** 482, 539; **36,** 552; **42,** 282, 300-02, 305-07, 332-33, 343-44, 348-49, 350, 352-53, 375-86, 396-98, 401-04, 413, 435; **45,** 101, 111, 119-20, 123, 168, 172, 175-76, 202, 204, 216, 253, 271, 272, 276, 286, 287, 316-17, 320, 337, 413, 419-20, 428-29, 439, 450, 454, 458-59, 463-64, 467-68, 482, 492
—of Eleventh Party Congress convocation—**33,** 344, 363-67, 460-61, 481-82, 485; **42,** 420, 429-30; **45,** 526, 535, 557, 567-68, 582, 585, 593, 601, 607
See also CPSU—Orgbureau of the CC RCP(B); CPSU—Plenums of the CC; CPSU—Politbureau of the CC RCP(B)

CC RSDLP
—structure and functions of—**5,** 497; **6,** 236-38, 246-50, 469, 473, 474, 475, 476-78, 492, 500, 504; **7,** 66-68, 85, 88, 126, 182, 252, 274-75, 291-301, 308-11, 321-22, 368, 396, 440-43, 451-52, 459, 474-76; **8,** 177-78, 197-99, 253, 413-14, 415, 437, 444-45, 456; **10,** 160, 163, 314, 373; **11,** 321-23, 441-42; **12,** 427; **13,** 133-34; **18,** 459; **19,** 421; **34,** 112, 120, 121, 175, 200-01, 232-33, 256, 314-16, 326-27, 344; **36,** 133; **41,** 84, 91, 92, 93, 125, 158, 159, 161, 162, 164, 217-18, 220, 273; **43,** 117, 120-21, 162-63, 169-70, 266-67
—of First Party Congress convocation—**7,** 478-79; **8,** 126
—of Second Party Congress convocation—**7,** 33, 34, 66-68, 81-82, 85, 88-90, 114, 123, 124, 126-29, 134, 137, 140-41, 150-53, 155, 156-57, 161-65, 166, 169-78, 188, 189-90, 191-92, 195-96, 287-88, 308-29, 342-43, 348-49, 351, 353, 358, 365, 368, 375-77, 378-79, 410-11, 426-29, 430-31, 432, 438, 440-43, 451-52, 457, 459, 462-63, 464-65, 466-73, 474-76, 483, 484, 491-95, 524, 525, 531-35, 536-39, 540, 541; **8,** 38-39, 46, 63-64, 94-96, 129, 178, 182, 193, 240, 252-56, 260-61, 262-66, 330-34, 335-43, 344, 363, 422, 434, 497; **9,** 143-44, 157; **34,** 175-76, 179, 181, 184-85, 186, 187, 188, 191-92, 194-95, 196, 200-01, 202-03, 204-06, 208-09, 211-17, 218-21, 223, 227-28, 231, 232-36, 240-41, 243, 244, 245-47, 248-49, 251-53, 256, 258, 259-63, 264, 267, 268, 271, 272-73, 275-76, 277-78, 282, 293-94. 298, 299, 302, 303, 304-05; **36,** 133, 135, 142, 145; **41,** 84, 95, 111-13, 127, 141, 143, 144-45, 163; **43,** 121-22, 123-24, 128-29, 130-32, 133, 134, 135-38, 139-40, 143, 149-50
—of Third Party Congress convocation—**8,** 368, 415, 423, 424, 437, 544; **9,** 156, 168, 188, 300, 327, 332-33, 390, 396; **10,** 30, 34, 37-38; **34,** 312-13, 314-16, 317-19, 320-22, 324, 326-27, 330-32, 336-39, 344, 345-47, 348-49, 360-61, 362, 369; **36,** 149-53, 155; **41,** 159, 161, 162, 164, 165, 191-92; **43,** 159-60, 162-64, 165-67, 168-70
—Unity—prior to the Fourth Party Congress—**10,** 125, 149, 176, 194, 205, 322, 327; **11,** 80, 144
—of Fourth Party Congress convocation—**10,** 314, 323, 362, 375, 402-03, 442-43, 483, 500-04; **11,** 36-37, 58, 64, 75, 116, 128, 151-62, 164-65, 168, 195, 234-35, 250, 264-66, 272-73, 297, 312, 322-23, 332, 363, 419, 420, 433-37, 441-44; **12,** 17-18, 32, 34, 35, 57-58, 127, 145-47, 149-50, 208, 213, 231, 232, 397-98, 409-18, 419-27, 430-34, 436, 442-46, 450, 453, 473; **15,** 459; **41,** 184, 195-96, 198
—of Fifth Party Congress convocation—**13,** 35, 460; **15,** 19, 328, 345, 380, 427, 448, 449, 454-55; **16,** 53, 66, 152, 154, 158, 162, 185-86, 187-88, 191-94, 208, 217, 219-20, 221-24, 230, 242, 272-74, 294-95, 333-34, 338-42, 365-67, 391; **17,** 17-22, 23-31, 38, 45, 106-09, 129-32, 197-204, 205, 217, 218-20, 245-46, 266-67, 346, 347, 453, 462, 480-81, 503, 541, 542, 547, 549, 550; **18,** 153-55; **20,** 502, 513, 520-21; **21,** 115-16; **34,** 412-13, 420, 443, 444; **36,** 162, 167, 168, 170, 180-81, 183; **41,** 216, 217-18, 220, 233-38, 239-41, 255, 257; **43,** 190, 191, 202, 214-15, 219-20, 229, 234, 235-42, 249, 266-67, 268, 272, 274, 275
—Collegium Abroad of the CC RSDLP—**23,** 365-66
—Russian Collegium of the CC RSDLP, 1908-11—**16,** 272-73; **17,** 17-22, 24, 27-28, 30-31, 106-09, 129, 245-46, 268-69; **36,** 170; **43,** 234, 243-44
See also Bureau Abroad of the CC RSDLP, 1908-12; CPSU—enlarged conferences and meetings of the CC with Party workers; CPSU—Plenums of the CC

CC RSDLP(B)
—of Prague (6th) All-Russia Conference convocation in 1912—**17,** 482-84, 506-12, 513, 547, 550; **18,** 156, 203-16, 219-20, 222, 237, 238, 245, 380, 449-66; **19, 115,** 421; **20,** 74, 78-81, 234, 497-535; **21,** 15, 27-34, 38, 108, 115-16, 127, 134, 158, 171, 176, 199, 297, 321, 333, 339, 344, 372, 383, 387-88, 423, 424, 428; **22,** 118, 159-60; **23,** 203, 320, 354, 357, 362, 363-64, 365-66, 371; **24,** 201-03, 210-12, 214, 217, 218, 223-24; **31,** 45-46; **35,** 23, 29, 31-32, 55, 205, 206, 210, 211, 220, 304; **36,** 294, 307, 309, 311, 319, 329, 334, 344, 377-87, 414, 428; **41,** 259, 262-66, 273, 274, 276, 291-92, 328, 330, 331, 334, 346-47, 367; **43,** 284, 286, 302, 307, 315, 324, 326, 332, 360-61, 364, 374, 383-84, 408, 410, 413, 415, 421, 427, 428-29, 433, 461-62, 521, 534, 578, 620, 621
—of April (7th) All-Russia Conference convocation in 1917—**24,** 90, 279, 281, 388, 431-32, 457-58, 543-44. 545, 552-55;

25, 70-71, 79-81, 168, 208, 209, 240-41; **41,** 437-48; **42,** 326
—of Sixth Party Congress convocation—**25,** 249, 311-17; **26,** 82-84, 140-41, 146, 148, **151,** 188-89, 190, 191-94, 216-17, 223-27, 234-35, 275, 277-79, 280-82, 301-02, 303-07, 377, 507-09, 520-21, 522-24; **27,** 21, 53-56, 57, 58-61, 68, 87-117, 123, 124, 126, 149-50, 151; **35,** 319-20; **36,** 456-57, 479, 481; **41,** 450-51; **42,** 49-51; **44,** 68
See also CPSU—Bureau of the CC RSDLP(B) in Russia; CPSU—enlarged conferences and meetings of the CC with Party workers
CCC (Central Control Commission) of the RCP(B)—**32,** 206, 244, 249; **33,** 254, 273, 283-84, 305, 320, 324, 366, 481-86, 490-91, 493-94, 495, 496; **42,** 210-11, 213, 214, 221, 256, 258; **44,** 455-56; **45,** 175-76, 377, 526
—and control commissions in localities—**42,** 210
Cell, Party—*see* Party cell (Party organisation)
Censorship
—in capitalist countries—**13,** 472; **21,** 29, 36, 47, 129-31, 181, 187, 210, 224, 232, 237, 241, 247, 251, 257, 362, 375-76; **22,** 305, 354, 357-58; **23,** 209; **24,** 83; **25,** 346; **27,** 423, 451-52, 527; **28,** 152, 161, 417-18, 483; **30,** 25, 172, 211, 452
—in Russia—**1,** 326-27; **2,** 111-12, 122; **4,** 421; **5,** 70, 81, 85, 100, 147-48, 361, 362, 413, 431; **6,** 399-400; **8,** 542; **9,** 350, 430; **10,** 44-45, 46-47, 139, 494; **13,** 430, 479-80; **16,** 326; **18,** 22, 136; **21,** 45, 120, 171, 187, 431; **22,** 187, 189; **23,** 248; **24,** 534; **34,** 36; **35,** 173, 316; **41,** 323-24
Censuses
—in tsarist Russia—**1,** 19-20; **2,** 357-458; **3,** 105, 119, 122, 141-49, 205-07, 240-41, 298-99, 307, 333, 340-45, 353-55, 360, 362, 375-76, 395-98, 401, 402, 409-11, 415-19, 426-27, 449-51, 466-68, 499-502, 505-07, 520-22, 531-35, 556, 562, 565-66, 603-07; **4,** 29, 40-41; **5,** 217-20; **10,** 196-97; **13,** 220, 223-24, 248-49; **15,** 75-77, 127-28; **19,** 104, 280, 531; **20,** 43-44; **24,** 490; **35,** 143; **41,** 300-02, 310-11
—in Soviet Russia—**30,** 109; **32,** 293, 391; **33,** 394, 454, 462; **36,** 589; **42,** 251; **44,** 382; **45,** 342-43
Censuses in the countries of Western Europe and America
—in Austria—**19,** 206-08, 209-12, 280-82, 365-66; **22,** 32, 62; **31,** 156
—in Britain—**4,** 95
—in Denmark—**13,** 204-06, 209-10, 212-13; **16,** 429, 443; **22,** 62
—in France—**3,** 500; **4,** 95; **16,** 443
—in Germany—**3,** 515; **4,** 95, 126, 138-39, **198**; **5,** 144-45, 194-96, 215-18; **10,** 196-97; **16,** 427-41, 443, 446; **19,** 206-08, 209-12, 280-82, 365-68, 433-35; **22,** 32, 34, 62, 196-97, 283; **31,** 156
—in Hungary—**16,** 429, 443-45; **22,** 62
—in Switzerland—**16,** 429; **19,** 366; **20,** 41; **22,** 62
—in the USA—**4,** 95; **15,** 90; **16,** 427, 429, 437; **18,** 596-97; **20,** 29; **22,** 17-19, 26-27, 29, 31-37, 49, 61, 71, 77-78, 100, 102
Central Asia—**3,** 593; **4,** 92; **5,** 90, 253, 280; **13,** 249; **15,** 81, 161; **23,** 127; **28,** 23; **39,** 306, 486
See also Bukhara; Khiva; Turkestan

Central Executive Committee of Soviets' and Soldiers' Deputies (CEC) in 1917, before the October Socialist Revolution—**25,** 155-56, 158-59, 163, 168, 180, 181, 212, 219, 240-42, 243, 251, 256, 369-70; **26,** 43-44, 65-66, 81-82, 95, 147, 205-06, 247; **27,** 510; **31,** 277; **43,** 636
Central Executive Committee (CEC) of the USSR in 1922—**33,** 372; **42,** 422
Central Statistical Board and its local organs—**28,** 444; **29,** 33-34, 191; **30,** 109, 111, 306-07; **32,** 227, 395, 398; **33,** 38, 338, 339; **35,** 498; **42,** 106, 123, 141, 166, 182-83, 304, 315; **45,** 200, 201, 231, 237-38, 260-61, 262, 524-25, 571-72
Centralisation of capital—*see* Capitalism—concentration and centralisation of capital and concentration of production
Centrism and Centrists
—nature of—**21,** 23, 100, 166-67, 248, 249, 311-12, 346-47, 446-47; **23,** 83-84, 91-92, 99-100, 137, 145, 195-96, 201-02; **24,** 39, 76-77, 80, 105, 460, 470; **25,** 483; **28,** 433; **29,** 104, 123-24; **30,** 54-55; **36,** 442; **39,** 30, 613; **41,** 391-92; **43,** 465, 594
—in the West during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**21,** 31, 36, 37, 100, 162, 166, 180, 201-02, 210-12, 249, 254-55, 257, 261, 284-85, 311-12, 323-25, 446; **22,** 114-20, 127-28, 161-68, 192-93, 306-08, 358-59; **23,** 83-84, 91-92, 99-100, 111, 119, 122, 137, 145, 155-56, 181-91, 192-94, 195, 198-204, 205-06, 208, 220-28, 231-35, 262, 265-69, 278-81, 367-68; **24,** 24, 34-35, 39, 76-77, 78, 80, 81, 131, 249, 324-25, 460, 470; **25,** 267, 482-83; **28,** 111-12, 280-83, 284-87, 290-92; **30,** 260; **33,** 465; **35,** 162, 167-69, 170-71, 193, 196, 211, 213-14, 270, 275, 280, 282-84, 286, 290-91, 319-21, 322-23; **36,** 294-95, 311, 315, 355, 358, 443; **39,** 30-31, 270, 324-25, 612-13, 623-24, 629, 760; **41,** 342-43, 354, 391-92, 479-80; **43,** 465, 495, 514-16, 581-82, 594-95, 600-01, 607, 609, 610, 614, 635
—in the West after the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**28,** 293, 297-98; **29,** 494-512, 543-46; **30,** 54-55, 352-62; **31,** 189-90, 206-08, 209, 281-82, 380-81, 395-96; **32,** 463, 466, 519-21; **42,** 126-27, 185-86, 393-94; **44,** 387-88, 405; **45,** 506-07
—its special danger for the working-class movement—**21,** 31, 100, 257, 311-12, 326-27, 445-46; **22,** 114-18, 161-62, 173-74, 270-71, 352-53; **23,** 99-100, 119, 195-96, 201-02; **28,** 230, 290-92; **30,** 353-54; **35,** 161-62, 165-66, 167-68; **36,** 378-80; **41,** 355
—in Russia—**16,** 209-13, 217-18, 389-90; **21,** 163-64, 166-67, 179-80, 194-95, 275-80, 282-86, 312, 330, 336-37, 394-400, 433-37; **22,** 117-18, 128, 131-36, 166-67, 359-60; **23,** 83-84, 99-100, 107-08, 119, 167-70, 171-74, 202-04; **24,** 24, 34, 76-77, 324; **29,** 543-46; **31,** 108; **32,** 472; **35,** 165, 170-71, 187, 193, 196, 206, 213-14, 285, 298, 309-12, 322; **36,** 314-15, 319-20, 321, 445; **39,** 612, 613, 760; **43,** 461-62, 464, 473, 501-02, 515-16
—as latent social-chauvinism—**21,** 96, 186-87, 195-96, 200, 202-03, 208-12, 217, 219-20, 223-25, 261, 275-76, 281-82, 312, 324-25, 326-27, 330, 346-47, 394-400, 433-37, 438, 445-47; **22,** 114, 129-30, 173-74; **23,** 91, 99-100, 107-08, 119,

132-33, 174, 181-83, 195-96, 201-02, 283-84, 341, 367-68, 369; **24,** 76-77, 80, 81-82, 105, 116, 324-25, 460, 470; **25,** 261; **28,** 229-30, 286, 291-92; **29,** 104, 123-24; **30,** 260; **35,** 165-66, 167-68, 309-10, 319; **36,** 379-80

See also Conciliation and conciliators in the Party; Kautsky and Kautskyism, the struggle against it; Trotsky and Trotskyism, the struggle against it; Two-and-a-Half (Vienna) International

Centrosoyuz—*see* Co-operatives and co-operative movement under the dictatorship of the proletariat (in Soviet Russia)—Central Union of Consumers' Co-operative Societies (Centrosoyuz)

Ceylon—**39,** 255, 287, 305, 389, 471, 486, 487, 492, 709

Chance—*see* Necessity—and chance

Change—*see* Development; Motion (movement)

Chartism, Chartist movement—**4,** 175; **8,** 111; **13,** 38; **20,** 229, 435, 455; **21,** 76; **26,** 251, 253; **29,** 309; **30,** 492; **33,** 352; **39,** 530, 616, 635

Chauvinism—**2,** 512; **4,** 376-77; **5,** 370; **6,** 460-62; **13,** 440-41; **15,** 196, 210-11; **16,** 173; **17,** 93; **18,** 339-40, 351-52, 353-54, 370-71, 421; **19,** 39-40, 54, 366, 525-27, 532-33; **20,** 36-37, 224; **21,** 17-18, 20-23, 29, 31-34, 35-40, 93, 102, 104, 120, 163-64, 171-76, 244-46, 257, 263-65, 279, 293-94, 317-18, 379, 403-04, 418, 421-22; **22,** 153-56, 182-84, 312, 342; **23,** 56, 74, 78, 88, 163-64, 188-89, 312-13; **24,** 65, 298-301, 402, 405; **25,** 203, 236; **29,** 61; **31,** 275; **32,** 62; **35,** 155, 172, 190, 312; **36,** 242-43, 244, 250, 252, 294-95, 378-79, 382-83, 460; **37,** 520; **39,** 262, 331, 445-46, 524, 532-33, 565, 574, 578, 627; **41,** 119, 247, 264-65, 340, 343, 350, 353; **43,** 440, 442, 460, 514

See also Great-power chauvinism; Social-chauvinism

Checking on fulfilment—*see* Soviet construction, principles and methods of work of the Soviet state apparatus—checking on fulfilment

Chemistry—**14,** 15, 101, 159, 179-80, 240, 251; **21,** 52; **27,** 257; **38,** 122-23, 187-88, 235, 359

—chemical elements—**14,** 251, 313; **19,** 24; **21,** 53

Chief Committee for Political Education of the Republic—**31,** 363-73, 405, 500-01; **33,** 60-79; **42,** 223, 226, 238, 342-43, 361-62; **45,** 58

See also Extra-mural education in Soviet Russia; Political educational work in Soviet Russia

Child labour—*see* Labour under capitalism—child

Children

—tasks of the proletarian dictatorship as regards the upbringing and health protection of children—**21,** 72; **23,** 329; **24,** 70-71; **26,** 127; **29,** 111, 132-33

—their position, and child labour under capitalism—**2,** 82, 101-02; **3,** 267, 276, 293, 389, 408-09, 410-13, 414, 419, 421, 422-23, 427-28, 543, 545-46, 581; **4,** 130, 312; **19,** 209-12; **21,** 72; **23,** 81-82, 98; **29,** 120; **42,** 195

—Party Programme policies on child labour and child health protection—**2,** 97; **4,** 240; **6,** 31; **24,** 474

Children and children's institutions in Soviet Russia—**29,** 111, 132-33, 330; **42,** 111, 136, 182-83, 188, 193; **44,** 159, 188, 206, 261, 277, 366, 374, 393, 452; **45,** 120, 326

Chile—**22,** 291, 292; **39,** 78, 192, 193, 287, 288, 289, 357, 390, 480-81, 485, 511, 513, 713

China—**3,** 593; **4,** 372-77; **5,** 335; **8,** 48; **9,** 180, 369; **13;** 79; **15,** 185; **17,** 231, 317, 466, 485, 490, 501, 507, 557; **18,** 163-69, 400, 401, 421, 584-85; **19,** 29-30, 85-86, 99-100, 222, 243; **20,** 374, 406; **21,** 104, 230, 304, 340, 368, 404, 407, 440; **22,** 151, 257, 273, 281, 294-96, 310-11, 312; **23,** 64, 109-10, 116, 126, 128-29, 130, 198, 252, 336; **24,** 59, 101, 116, 161, 190, 233, 258, 394; **25,** 27, 40, 86; **26,** 64; **27,** 362; **30,** 160, 303, 393; **31,** 144, 216, 218, 226, 241, 326, 442, 448, 453, 476; **32,** 454-55; **33,** 233, 349-50, 356, 499; **35,** 200; **36,** 299; **39,** 78, 112, 210, 221, 244, 253, 255, 258, 276, 283, 287, 288, 289, 300, 302, 303, 307, 342, 355, 367, 390, 407, 424, 428, 429, 435, 452, 468, 469, 471, 474, 486, 489, 495, 501, 528, 536, 537, 539, 555-61, 569, 570, 636, 684, 686, 687, 692, 696, 698, 708, 709, 715, 717, 718, 727, 736, 737, 752; **41,** 112, 264, 281-83, 338; **44,** 413

See also Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and China; Revolutionary movement in the East; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries—in China

Chinese revolution, 1911—17, 466, 485, 490, 501, 557; **18,** 163-69, 400-01, 584-85; **19,** 85; **20,** 406; **23,** 252; **25,** 40, 86; **30,** 160; **32,** 455; **39,** 307, 515, 705, 715, 718; **41,** 281-83

Chorny Peredel (General Redistribution) group—revolutionary Narodnik organisation, 1879-81—5, 474; **12,** 376

Christianity—**4,** 373-74; **10,** 23; **12,** 296-97; **21,** 228-29; **23,** 128, 208; **25,** 420; **33,** 231; **38,** 312

Church

—and its separation from the state—**6,** 30, 404; **8,** 286, 448; **10,** 84-86; **15,** 411; **22,** 358; **24,** 473; **26,** 511; **29,** 110-11; **33,** 52, 53-54; **39,** 248, 701, 705

—in Soviet Russia—**26,** 511; **28,** 181; **29,** 110-11, 134; **33,** 52, 53-54

—in tsarist Russia—**5,** 290-96, 337; **6,** 378, 404, 424, 426; **10,** 84-85; **15,** 412, 414-23; **23,** 128, 336

See also Clergy; Religion

Chuvash Republic—**44,** 422

Cinematography (cinema)—**17,** 119; **20,** 152, 153; **29,** 112; **31,** 406, 510; **35,** 484; **36,** 245; **42,** 161, 388-89; **44,** 386, 400, 456-58; **45,** 401, 408

Circle spirit and amateurishness in the Party—**4,** 208, 215-20, 221-26, 230, 260-63, 279-80, 320-30, 352-56, 366-71; **5,** 21-22, 351, 365-66, 379-80, 423-24, 425, 440-93, 518-19; **6,** 177-78, 183; **7,** 34, 116, 118, 130, 131, 140-43, 147, 148, 188-90, 195, 207, 210-11, 219, 220, 222-23, 224, 245-46, 251, 272, 281, 285-86, 310-11, 315-17, 326-27, 341, 345-49, 362-64, 378, 392, 393-97, 412-14, 447-53, 454-61, 464, 466-72, 475-76, 478-80, 490, 492, 521, 541; **8,** 437-38; **10,** 376-77; **13,** 103-06, 152-53; **16,** 59, 152, 220-21, 239-40; **18,** 453-54; **20,** 471-74; **31,** 86; **34,** 76-79, 232-33, 240-41, 246-47, 337-41

City and District Councils in Petrograd and Moscow in 1917 and the winning of control of them by the Bolsheviks—23,

292, 293; **24,** 156-57, 158, 159, 350-53, 390-92, 506, 509-**11,** 512, 519-20, 527-28, 529-30, 531-32, 535, 559; **25,** 95, 100, 104, 115, 128, 275, 297; **26,** 19, 32-33, 80, 111-12, 196; **35,** 304

Civil Code of the RSFSR—33, 202-03, 393

Civil marriage—*see* Marriage and family

"Civil peace"—*see* "Class truce" ("civil peace", "bloc national", "*Burgfrieden*")—a slogan of the bourgeoisie and the opportunists

Civil war

—character—**8,** 107, 204-05, 534-35, 539-40, 565-66; **9,** 67-68, 131-32, 260, 283-85, 447-54; **10,** 27-28; **11,** 219, 223; **15,** 153, 183; **16,** 91-92, 310-12, 382-84; **21,** 75-77, 97-98, 160, 276, 339-40; **22,** 142, 316-17; **23,** 26-27, 69, 79-80, 81-83, 210-12, 252-53, 299-300, 350; **24,** 236-37; **25,** 191-93, 201, 252-53; **26,** 38-42, 118-19, 400-01, 432, 461; **27,** 263, 426-27, 430-31, 462-64, 482-83, 492, 495-98, 518-19; **28,** 68-69, 245-46, 273, 417; **29,** 129-30, 294, 342-45, 371, 486, 510, 544-45; **30,** 152-53, 178-80, 223-24, 267; **32,** 456, 491, 502, 503; **33,** 26-27; **36,** 301-02; **42,** 309-10, 341, 342

—role of the proletarian party—**7,** 260-61; **8,** 204-05, 540-41, 564-68; **10,** 143-45; **11,** 219-23, 252-55, 287-88; **12,** 115-16; **13,** 477-78; **21,** 39-41, 160-61, 193, 213-14, 347-48, 390-91, 450-52; **23,** 69, 80-83, 96-98, 210-12, 245-47, 372-73; **24,** 236-37; **31,** 61-62

—in bourgeois-democratic revolutions—**8,** 204-05, 534-35, 562-66; **9,** 68-69, 132, 201-03, 220, 259-61, 283-85, 379-80, 392-93; **10,** 27-28, 93-96, 139-41, 232-33; **16,** 382-84; **23,** 306-07; **24,** 43-44; **26,** 432; **28,** 69; **29,** 544; **30,** 33, 97; **33,** 133-34; **41,** 351-53

—and the inevitability of the dictatorship of the victorious class—**9,** 131-32; **10,** 216-17; **22,** 337; **23,** 25-26, 133-34; **26,** 401-02; **27,** 263-65; **28,** 251-52, 272-75, 284-85; **29,** 380-81; **31,** 345-46

—inevitability of vacillations of part of the non-proletarian working masses and separate sections of the working class—**22,** 194; **27,** 263-64, 484-85; **28,** 252-54; **29,** 544-45; **30,** 33-34, 268-70

—its difference from other wars—**8,** 564-66; **9,** 457; **10,** 388-89; **22,** 315-16; **27,** 463-64; **29,** 343-45, 371-72; **30,** 179-80; **35,** 200

—and the combination of civil war with revolutionary and national liberation wars in the epoch of imperialism—**23,** 60, 78-80, 95; **27,** 130-31; **29,** 129-30; **30,** 97, 159-60; **33,** 56-57

—in the epoch of imperialism and proletarian revolutions—**8,** 564-66; **21,** 30-32, 39-40, 185-86, 212-13, 285-86, 313, 339-40, 347-48, 355; **22,** 110-11, 118-19, 315-17; **23,** 26-27, 60, 69-70, 78-83, 95-98, 132-33, 210-12, 252-53, 299-300, 372-73; **26,** 38-42, 118-19, 459-62; **27,** 101-02, 130-31, 263-65, 298, 430, 441-42, 463-64, 497-98; **28,** 69-70, 77, 81-82, 245, 416-18; **29,** 129-30, 343-44, 399, 486-88, 507-09, 510-11, 544-46; **30,** 29, 31-33, 97, 159-60, 266-67, 340-41; **33,** 132-34; **35,** 195, 197-98

Civil war in Russia in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution—23, 314; **24,** 236, 329; **25,** 174, 182, 191-92, 220, 252; **26,** 28-42, 135-36, 266-68, 269-72, 284-86, 293-95, 296-97, 306-07, 317-18, 329-30, 351, 353-56, 359-60, 361-63, 369-73, 381, 398-99, 400-03, 418-19, 426, 432, 440-41, 442-43, 460-62, 488-89, 510, 511, 512-16, 518-19; **27,** 62-63, 88-89, 130-31, 160-63, 164-68, 241-42, 245-47, 263-66, 427-28; **28,** 271-73, 434-35; **30,** 20-21; **33,** 218-20; **36,** 460-62; **42,** 48-49

Civil war in Soviet Russia—*see* Foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia

Civil war in the USA, 1861-65—**8,** 237; **15,** 140; **18,** 402, 543; **19,** 140; **22,** 24, 28; **23,** 275; **24,** 417, 503; **28,** 69; **31,** 160-61; **35,** 245

Civil war in Western Europe after the 1914-18 imperialist world war—27, 462-64; **28,** 85-86, 327, 417, 433-34, 455; **29,** 50, 129-30, 362, 399, 507-08; **30,** 30-32, 154-56, 360, 392-93; **31,** 41-42, 208, 210; **33,** 209-10

See also Austrian revolution, 1918; Bavarian Soviet Republic, 1919; German revolution, 1918-19; Hungarian revolution, 1919, and the Soviet Republic in Hungary; March action of the German proletariat, 1921

Civil wars in Ancient Rome—28, 79, 235; **29,** 371, 481

Clarté **group in France—33,** 434; **45,** 360

Class differentiation of the peasantry in Russia—*see* Agrarian question in Russia; Peasantry (as a whole) in Russia

Class differentiation of the peasantry under capitalism

—its nature—**1,** 43-46, 68-72, 108-10, 230-31, 234-35, 249-50, 270, 279, 365-66, 377-78, 422, 429-31, 464-66, 480-83, 497; **2,** 140, 220-21, 224-25, 387-88, 390, 518; **3,** 31-32, 172-87, 253-54, 310-11, 370-71, 376-77, 382; **4,** 53-54, 90-91, 112-13, 242, 422-23; **5,** 182-84, 189-90, 219-20, 278; **6,** 88, 116, 135-36, 379-81, 395-96; **8,** 234-35; **11,** 343; **13,** 225-26, 241-42, 243, 277-78; **15,** 103, 108, 118, 127-31, 321-22; **19,** 207-08, 366-67; **20,** 111-13, 213-16; **21,** 68-69; **22,** 102; **23,** 371-72; **24,** 47, 71, 291; **25,** 421; **29,** 44, 246, 476-77; **31,** 153-58; **36,** 501

—class struggle within the peasantry—**1,** 71-72, 488; **4,** 249-50; **6,** 124-25, 142-43, 380-81, 386; **8,** 233-34; **16,** 359-60; **21,** 420; **23,** 371-72; **24,** 291; **31,** 153; **34,** 150

—proletarianisation of the peasantry—**1,** 102-03, 108-21, 123-24, 230-31, 232, 235, 249-50, 252-56, 264, 295-96, 311-12, 321-22, 366, 469-70, 474-75, 480-83, 487-88; **2,** 70, 100-01, 104-05, 139-40, 176, 220-21, 224-25, 262, 390, 518; **3,** 27-28, 42, 70, 148-87, 236-37, 241, 254, 275-82, 285-87, 343-44, 373-74, 376-77, 446-48, 503-04, 544-46; **4,** 53-54, 67-68, 98-99, 124-25, 138-39, 312, 422; **5,** 163-64, 165-67, 178-79, 189-90, 195-97, 199-200, 219-21; **6,** 39, 42, 43-44, 92, 148-49, 343, 375, 380, 386-90, 395-97; **7,** 107, 110; **13,** 185-86, 196-200, 202-10, 214-16, 280, 393, 404, 421-22; **15,** 75-78, 85-86, 90, 108, 118, 121-27, 130-31, 321-22; **16,** 302; **18,** 225, 250-53; **19,** 104, 207-08, 270, 281-82, 288-89, 364-67; **20,** 112-13, 133-34, 214-16; **21,** 68-69, 402, 420; **22,** 25-26, 33-36, 70-71, 84-92, 97, 102; **24,** 291; **35,** 38-39; **40,** 41-42, 45, 49-52, 216

—development of commodity economy and capitalism as its cause—**1,** 71-72, 102-03, 109-21, 123-25, 228-33, 234-35, 256, 321, 372-73, 377-78, 429-31, 464-66, 471-72, 474-75, 477-79, 480-83, 486-88, 492; **2,** 70, 100-01, 137-38, 139-40, 220-21, 224-25, 389-91, 518-19; **3,** 42, 166, 172-78, 205-10, 258, 276, 281-82, 310-17, 376-77, 380-83, 532; **4,** 53-54, 67-68, 90-91, 98-99, 113, 125, 422; **5,** 189-90, 205-22; **6,** 39, 342-43; **8,** 318-19; **9,** 48, 311; **13,** 173-78, 185-86, 195-216, 241-42, 280, 404; **15,** 42, 103, 161; **19,** 269; **20,** 113, 133, 175-76; **22,** 54, 65-66, 84-85, 88, 95-98, 101-02
—growth of the rural bourgeoisie—**1,** 109, 117, 118-21, 123-24; **2,** 139-40, 176, 220-21, 224-25, 518; **3,** 176-77, 259, 342-43, 367-68; **4,** 53-54, 67-68, 422; **5,** 162-63, 189-92, 199-200; **6,** 92, 382-86; **8,** 85-86; **13,** 185-87, 202-05, 211-16, 318, 422; **20,** 113; **21,** 68-69; **24,** 291
—its economic indices—**1,** 18-32, 111-17, 219-30; **3,** 70-172, 207, 275-82, 284-87, 304-10; **5,** 163-67, 177-78, 182-88, 194-97, 199-222; **6,** 90, 382-90; **13,** 185-216; **15,** 75-80, 102-05, 115-31; **16,** 427-46; **19,** 97, 209-11; **20,** 111-13, 133-34, 213-15; **22,** 48-54, 61-64, 66-92; **35,** 38-39
See also Agrarian question (theory); Peasantry (as a whole)
"Class truce" ("civil peace", "bloc national", "*Burgfrieden*") —a slogan of the bourgeoisie and the opportunists—**15,** 36-37; **21,** 16, 31, 35, 161-62, 240-41, 278-80, 346, 434, 451-52; **22,** 111-12, 118, 317-18; **23,** 150, 153, 280, 281, 282; **28,** 69, 86, 372; **30,** 108, 340; **33,** 473, 498-99; **41,** 342, 350
Classes and class struggle
—definition of a class—**1,** 350, 411; **2,** 232, 463; **6,** 115-16, 264-65; **29,** 420-21, 474-75; **30,** 250, 512; **31,** 41, 292; **41,** 132-33
—origin of classes—**3,** 382; **6,** 115-16; **17,** 58; **20,** 199-200; **25,** 394; **29,** 474-79, 482-83; **30,** 512; **39,** 654
—and the state as an instrument of the ruling class—**1,** 259-60, 419-20; **21,** 73; **24,** 556-57, 562, 563; **25,** 125, 357-58, 386-88, 389-90, 392, 394, 395, 402-03, 417-18, 420, 453-54, 463; **26,** 116; **28,** 108, 243-44, 247, 250-52, 260, 431-32; **29,** 393, 474-75, 477-80, 481, 483-84, 485-88; **30,** 263; **39,** 634-35
—class approach towards the assessment of social phenomena—**3,** 32; **10,** 220-21; **13,** 485; **15,** 54-55, 199, 405-07; **19,** 27-28; **20,** 411-12; **21,** 57, 74-75, 143, 218, 228; **22,** 347; **26,** 209, 449; **27,** 178-79; **28,** 242, 279-80, 371-72; **29,** 200, 376, 510-11; **30,** 96, 99, 101, 115, 116, 269, 449, 455-56; **31,** 269, 366; **33,** 22; **35,** 557; **36,** 608; **39,** 739-40; **44,** 60
—classes and parties—**2,** 334-36; **4,** 370; **7,** 46-47; **10,** 79-82, 220-21, 375; **12,** 229, 405, 460-61, 496-98; **13,** 70-73, 366-67; **15,** 274-75, 332-34, 340-42, 371-72, 440; **17,** 165, 369-70; **18,** 36-43, 44-55, 351-52; **19,** 119-24, 217, 242, 325-26, 338; **24,** 506-11; **25,** 227-28; **27,** 282-83; **29,** 486; **31,** 41-43; **35,** 247, 268; **41,** 72-73, 133
—criticism of bourgeois, opportunist and reformist theories of classes and class struggle—

1, 424-25; **2,** 20, 232-33, 462-66, 485, 523-24; **4,** 175-81, 211, 261-62, 272-73, 275-76, 287-94; **5,** 163, 193, 276-77, 353-54, 362-63, 519-20; **6,** 263-65; **7,** 108-09, 513; **8,** 33-34; **9,** 119-21; **10,** 71-72, 255, 339, 471-72, 478-79; **11,** 70-72; **12,** 457, 496-99; **13,** 37-38, 52-53, 65-66, 70-73, 178-79, 250-51, 359-62, 486-87; **15,** 34, 36-38, 51; **16,** 349; **17,** 57-58, 102-03, 189, 212-13, 354-55, 575; **18,** 56-72, 331-34; **20,** 106; **21,** 17, 31-32, 35, 222, 228; **24,** 149, 266, 326-29, 434; **25,** 254, 387-88, 403, 411-12; **26,** 116-18; **28,** 68-69, 206-07, 229-31, 234-35, 241, 260-61, 262-63, 267-70, 277, 305, 323-25, 370-72, 414-16, 457-58, 463-64; **29,** 363, 379-81, 389-94, 420-21, 510-11; **30,** 58, 95-97, 108, 115, 116, 269, 272; **31,** 162, 227-28; **32,** 251-52; **33,** 467, 474, 476-80; **36,** 446; **39,** 654; **41,** 72-73, 75
—Marxist and liberal conception of class struggle—**1,** 308-09, 394; **4,** 210-11, 215-16, 272-73, 275-76, 370; **5,** 455; **6,** 214-15, 423-24; **8,** 503-04; **9,** 119-21; **10,** 60-61, 79-80, 255; **12,** 485-86, 496-99; **13,** 70, 247, 380-81; **17,** 57-58, 314, 422-23; **18,** 56-72, 329-31, 356-57; **19,** 119-24; **21,** 221-22, 228-29; **23,** 242; **28,** 68-70, 260-62, 267-68; **30,** 269-70, 272-73; **41,** 71-72, 380
—inevitability of class struggle in an antagonistic society—**1,** 231-32, 264, 308-09, 327-28, 400-01, 406-07; **12,** 277-78; **16,** 151-52; **19,** 27-28; **21,** 57-59, 299; **23,** 78-79, 80, 96; **25,** 179-80, 183; **26,** 432, 460-61; **28,** 252-63, 270-71, 360-61, 371-72, 416-17, 463-64; **29,** 371; **30,** 23; **33,** 186; **39,** 654; **42,** 377
—role of the class struggle in history—**1,** 138-39, 155, 328, 356-57, 400-01, 409-11; **2,** 19-20, 523; **4,** 197-98; **8,** 204-05; **11,** 71, 87; **12,** 167-68; **13,** 247; **19,** 27-28; **20,** 106, 204; **21,** 48, 57-59, 131, 145, 218; **22,** 316-17; **23,** 79-80; **25,** 200-01, 402-03, 410-12, 414; **26,** 400-03; **29,** 371-72, 481; **30,** 177-78; **42,** 170
—content and aims of class struggle—**1,** 190-91, 328, 407-08; **2,** 19-20; **4,** 211-13, 215-16, 287-88, 289-90; **6,** 49-50, 423-24, 431-32; **8,** 23-24, 204-05; **13,** 366-67; **18,** 329-32; **19,** 27-28, 121-22; **21,** 57-59, 74-79; **22,** 316-17; **23,** 241-42; **25,** 225, 402-04; **28,** 165, 232, 463-64; **29,** 371-72, 420-21, 511; **31,** 291-92; **33,** 186, 467, 474; **41,** 75-76, 380; **42,** 377
—and social revolutions—**13,** 36-38, 92-93; **15,** 54-55, 351; **19,** 27-28; **21,** 57-59, 213, 339-40; **22,** 316-17; **23,** 79, 96; **24,** 399; **25,** 225, 232-33, 418; **27,** 72, 264; **28,** 68-69; **29,** 371-72, 420-21; **30,** 59, 60, 178; **31,** 343
—in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism—*see* Period of transition from capitalism to socialism
—abolition of classes—**6,** 28-29, 54, 440-41; **10,** 192-93; **20,** 144-46; **21,** 73-74, 342-43; **24,** 399; **25,** 394, 395, 401, 410-11, 435-36, 453-54, 462, 467, 471-72, 484; **28,** 94, 212; **29,** 102, 121, 358-59, 388-90, 420-21, 511; **30,** 112-17, 250, 273, 409, 456, 505; **31,** 44, 66-67, 145, 392-94; **32,** 212-13, 250, 272, 418-19, 482; **39,** 634-35, 654; **41,** 366
See also Political and economic struggle of the working class

Classes and class struggle in capitalist society
—classes under capitalism—**1,** 141, 230-31, 264, 355, 356-57, 429, 472-73, 481, 488-89; **2,** 70-71, 95-96, 100-02, 103-05, 463-65; **3,** 542-43, 588-89, 598; **4,** 86, 90-91, 113-14, 210-11, 215-16, 233-34, 241-42, 315-16; **5,** 192-93, 400-01, 412-13; **6,** 27-28, 34, 49-53, 67, 69-70, 75-76, 114-15, 172, 197-98, 264-66, 344, 423-24, 431-32, 460-61; **8,** 23-24, 384, 503-04; **9,** 307-08, 442-43; **10,** 83; **12,** 405-06, 496-97; **15,** 118; **18,** 36-40, 129; **19,** 27-28; **20,** 26, 45-46, 106-07, 113, 115, 146, 199, 228, 268-69, 401; **21,** 57-59, 64-65, 207-08; **24,** 204-05; **25,** 199-201, 237-38, 459; **26,** 96-97, 124-25; **27,** 261-62; **28,** 165, 186, 261-62, 371-72, 463-64; **29,** 100, 119-20, 202-03, 367-68, 476-77, 482-83, 517, 533; **30,** 250, 512; **31,** 285, 291-92; **32,** 23, 217-18, 278
—bourgeoisie, capitalists—**1,** 141, 350, 356-57, 359, 366, 481, 501-02; **2,** 19, 34, 70-71, 100-05, 106-07, 113, 247-48, 337; **3,** 588-89; **4,** 215-16, 266, 302-03, 315-16; **6,** 27-28, 62, 264-65, 375-76, 423-24, 439, 461-62; **7,** 199; **8,** 268, 282-84, 503-04, 535; **9,** 48-51, 60-61, 111, 442-43; **10,** 83, 249-50, 251; **11,** 28; **12,** 497; **13,** 73, 120-21, 319-20, 321-22, 341-42, 359-60, 466-67, 476; **15,** 118, 195-96; **16,** 350-51; **17,** 212; **18,** 57-59, 67-68, 487-88, 583; **20,** 228, 289, 401, 455, 459-60; **21,** 57-58, 64-65, 71, 110-11, 369; **22,** 68, 70, 95-96, 253, 316-17; **23,** 80-81; **24,** 204, 551; **25,** 57-58, 196, 232-33, 292; **26,** 96-97, 124-25; **27,** 175, 176; **28,** 25-26, 165, 186, 244, 274-75, 347-48, 413-15, 416-17, 462-64; **29,** 100, 119-20, 199-200, 202-03, 204-05, 422, 476, 482-83, 517-18, 525-26; **30,** 23; **31,** 100-01, 185, 292, 356-57
—tasks and aims of the proletariat—**1,** 156, 191, 197, 236, 267-68, 299-300, 327-28, 380; **2,** 19-20, 22-23, 95-96, 102-05, 106-08, 112-13; **4,** 177-78, 210-11, 212-13, 215-16, 232, 235-37, 257-58, 261, 265-66, 274-76, 284-85, 315-16, 317-18, 319, 327; **5,** 412-13; **6,** 23, 24-26, 28, 51, 59, 67, 75-76, 207, 328-29, 365-66, 371-72, 375-76, 424, 431-32, 516-17; **7,** 199-200, 414-15; **8,** 23-24, 89, 426, 476; **9,** 85-86, 100, 120-21, 307-09, 442-43; **11,** 28; **12,** 469-70, 474, 475, 495; **13,** 77, 93, 119-21, 127-28, 320, 362; **15,** 19; **16,** 307-08, 311-12; **17,** 422; **18,** 31, 37, 331, 32; **19,** 27-28, 46, 73, 366, 372-73; **20,** 45, 106-07, 363, 381, 413-14, 424, 428-29, 451; **21,** 71, 347-48; **23,** 26, 96, 241-42; **24,** 40-41, 239, 399, 562; **25,** 124, 125, 198, 292, 401-04; **27,** 368-69; **28,** 71, 165, 232, 283, 287, 371-72, 414-15; **29,** 207-08, 370, 420-23, 488, 511; **30,** 58-60, 266, 512; **31,** 95-96, 152-53, 185-88, 291-92; **33,** 467, 474
—peasantry under capitalism—**1,** 229-30, 236-37, 244-46, 279-80, 300, 373, 379-80, 381-82, 399-400, 471-72, 481-82; **2,** 70, 99-101, 104-05, 139-40, 220-21, 518-19; **3,** 172-73, 278-79; **4,** 53-54, 90-91, 98-99, 124-25, 155-56, 241-44, 246-47, 422-23; **5,** 275-79; **6,** 27, 69-70, 113-16, 266-67, 378-79, 386-87, 423-24, 425-27, 431, 432; **8,** 282-83, 284, 535-36; **9,** 311; **10,** 42-43; **12,** 253-55, 496-97; **13,** 34, 360-61, 401; **16,** 376; **18,** 583; **19,** 211-12, 280-81, 377; **20,** 107, 134-35, 401; **21,** 58-59; **22,** 101-02; **25,** 199-201, 403-04, 421-22; **26,** 96-97, 124-25; **29,** 204-05, 370, 419-20, 476, 483, 517; **31,** 153-59; **34,** 150
—sharpening of the class struggle in the epoch of imperialism—**15,** 35-36, 186-87, 323; **18,** 360-61, 487-88; **20,** 228, 401; **21,** 151-52, 227, 228, 346; **22,** 116, 143; **23,** 79, 80-81, 299; **27,** 499; **28,** 42-43, 70, 71, 118-19, 376-77, 409-10, 413-18, 431-32, 462-63; **29,** 103, 122, 383-84, 487, 518; **30,** 31, 101, 155, 340-41; **31,** 67-68, 100-01, 186-87; **33,** 331, 352, 391
—principal forms of class struggle of the proletariat (economic, political, theoretical)—**1,** 330-32; **2,** 19-20, 22-23, 96, 116-18, 331-33, 337-39, 343-44; **4,** 175-76, 177, 180, 212-14, 215-16, 218-19, 282-85, 287-94, 327; **5,** 368-73, 398-408, 411-17, 452-54, 489-92; **7,** 45-47, 261-62, 263; **8,** 33-34; **9,** 40, 111, 120-21; **10,** 79, 160; **15,** 276-77; **19,** 121-23; **20,** 36-37, 250; **21,** 71, 75-76; **23,** 241-42; **25,** 436; **28,** 418; **33,** 467; **34,** 54, 79, 172, 355-59; **43,** 47-48
—special features of the development of class struggle in petty-bourgeois countries—**20,** 279, 312, 356, 484-85; **25,** 172-73, 200-01, 221
—proletariat as a class—**1,** 141, 190-91, 231-32, 236-37, 246, 248, 298-300, 345, 350, 481; **2,** 19-20, 22-23, 24, 44-45, 68-69, 99-104, 106-07, 112-13, 334-37; **4,** 215-16, 232, 265-66, 315-18, 328-29, 427; **5,** 288-89, 342; **6,** 28, 50, 51-52, 59, 66, 67, 76, 113-14, 125, 197-98, 264-65, 272, 371-72, 376; **7,** 45-47, 199-200, 391-92, 414-15; **8,** 23-24, 93, 368, 426, 502, 536, 539-40, 560, 568; **9,** 49-52, 60-61; **10,** 32-33, 60-61, 241, 271-72, 411-12; **11,** 28; **12,** 334, 457; **13,** 73, 77, 120-21, 127-28; **15,** 194-95, 462; **16,** 302, 332; **17,** 57-58, 120, 232; **18,** 31, 36-38, 331-32, 420, 557-58, 583; **19,** 237; **20,** 107-08, 409-12, 424; **21,** 58, 64-65, 130-31, 354, 409; **22,** 95-96, 309-10; **23,** 69; **24,** 468-69; **25,** 94; **26,** 95-97; **27,** 145, 369; **28,** 31, 32, 165, 173, 463-64; **29,** 102, 121, 199-200, 207-08, 390, 420, 421-22, 486; **30,** 115, 265, 454, 511-12, 519-21; **31,** 153, 291-92, 348-49; **32,** 251-52; **35,** 189-90
—and proletarian internationalism, the solidarity of the working people—**1,** 156; **2,** 109, 114-15, 126; **4,** 362-63; **6,** 327, 328-29, 431-32, 460-62, 470, 512, 521; **7,** 199-200, 414-15; **8,** 273, 348, 495-96; **9,** 433-34; **10,** 92; **11,** 33; **13,** 75, 81, 93; **15,** 184-85, 186-88, 462-63, 465-66; **16,** 81; **18,** 31; **19,** 100, 245, 246-47, 308, 356-57, 381, 428, 505-06, 548-49; **20,** 22, 25-26, 223-24, 289-91, 401, 424, 429, 432-33, 453-54; **21,** 29, 33-34, 38-39, 72-73, 160, 274, 280, 307, 342, 347, 369, 396-97, 413; **22,** 147-48, 149-50, 151, 342-43, 351; **23,** 82, 87, 98, 256-57, 258-59, 320, 331-32, 347-48, 353-54, 360, 372; **24,** 74-75, 77-80, 132-33, 159-60, 161-62, 186-88, 220-21, 233-34, 260, 270-71, 273, 303, 311, 318, 320, 389, 393, 394, 460, 469-70, 519-20; **25,** 92, 210; **26,** 81-82, 129-30, 179, 204, 345-46, 420, 470-72, 480-81, 492-95, 513; **27,** 163, 184, 189, 201, 292-93, 331-32, 480-82, 483-84, 527-28, 545-46; **28,**

39-40, 101-04, 112-13, 287; **29,** 104, 123, 252-53; **30,** 161-62, 172-73, 210-12, 293-94, 297, 383-85, 446-48, 496-97; **31,** 138, 146-47, 148-49, 150, 208-09, 271, 305-09, 327-29, 400; **32,** 275-76, 281; **33,** 56; **35,** 246, 257, 343; **39,** 552-53
—role of the proletarian party in class struggle—**1,** 190-91, 236-37, 291-92, 297-98, 390-91; **2,** 112-17, 118-19, 273, 328-29, 331-33, 337-42; **4,** 177-78, 210-11, 212-14, 215-16, 217, 218, 225-26, 232-33, 236-37, 257-58, 261, 284-85, 287-88, 291-92, 319, 327-29, 369-71; **5,** 301, 340-41, 342-43, 400-01, 412-14, 422-25, 428, 431-33, 461-62, 526; **6,** 24-25, 49-50, 52-53, 114-15, 124-25, 136-37, 148-49, 167, 194-95, 222-23, 280-81, 365-66, 431-32; **7,** 260-61, 262-63, 414-15; **8,** 87, 162, 171-72, 286-87, 299-300, 453-54; **9,** 30-31, 111-12, 119-22, 308, 445-46; **10,** 60-61, 80-81, 242, 261-62, 274, 290-91; **11,** 180, 220-21, 351, 354; **13,** 73, 127-28, 337-38, 425-26; **15,** 54-55, 62, 153-55, 214-18, 221-22, 229, 278-79; **16,** 311-12; **17,** 422; **19,** 50; **21,** 347, 424; **24,** 468-69; **29,** 101-02, 121, 504; **31,** 74-75, 91-104, 152-53, 163-64, 185-86, 187-88, 194-95, 227, 235-36, 255-56, 268-69; **33,** 333
—tactics of the proletarian class struggle (forms and means)—**1,** 327-28, 439-40; **2,** 71, 102-05, 112-17, 119-20, 342; **4,** 215-16, 235-38, 310-19, 371, 419; **5,** 435-36; **6,** 515-16; **7,** 261-62; **8,** 93, 300-01, 426, 560-61, 562; **9,** 30-31, 95-96, 120-21; **10,** 349-50, 352-53; **11,** 180, 213-14, 219-23, 354; **12,** 109-12, 473-74, 485-86; **13,** 79-80, 90-93, 461, 477; **15,** **47, 50-51,** 53-54, 55-56, 57, 60-61, 62, 187-88, 195-96, 236-37, 337, 352, 387-88; **16,** 31-35, 152-53; **20,** 209-12, 308; **21,** 59, 75-78, 97-98, 151, 160-61, 252-53, 313, 424; **22,** 316-17; **23,** 79, 80-81, 97, 150-51, 239-40; **25,** 252, 267-68, 436, 453-54; **28,** 68-69, 261-62, 415-16; **29,** 129-30, 504; **30,** 58-59, 492, 520; **31,** 67, 76-104, 194-96, 208, 255-56, 268-69; **32,** 456; **33,** 115-16, 186; **34,** 355-59; **35,** 198

Classes and class struggle in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism
—nature and forms of class struggle—**23,** 78-79; **25,** 463-64; **26,** 400-03, 459-62, 475-77; **27,** 217, 245-56, 264-66, 303-04, 396, 409-10, 411-12, 415, 430-31, 433-34, 441-42, 464-65, 496, 519-20; **28,** 94, 97-98, 170, 212, 252-54, 359-61, 370-72, 409-10; **29,** 153, 179-80, 203, 204, 355, 380-81, 389-90, 398, 420-21, 423, 524-25; **30,** 60, 95-98, **115,** 116-17, 178, 285-86, 504-11; **31,** 44-45, 292-93; **32,** 281-82, 456; **33,** 68-69, 175-76, 184-85, 186; **35,** 557-58; **42,** 375, 376-77
—dictatorship of the proletariat as a continuation of class struggle in new forms—**21,** 342; **23,** 24-25, 79, 80; **25,** 412-13; **26,** 109-10, 383, 389, 400-03, 407-08, 435, 460-61; **27,** 233, 263-66, 409-10, 411-12, 430-31; **28,** 97-98, 169-70, 254, 431-32; **29,** 102, 121, 200-01, 355-56, 381, 388-90, 398, 420-23, 510-11; **30,** 60-61, 95-98, 107-08, 115-17, 178, 263-64, 268-69, 450, 456, 504-15; **31,** 24-25, 44-45, 157-58, 189-92, 269, 292-93, 316; **32,** 242, 460, 495; **33,** 67-68, 98-99, 176, 185-86, 192-93; **35,** 557-58; **42, 375-76, 382-83**

—tasks of the proletariat and of its party—**21,** 342; **23,** 79; **25,** 402-04; **26,** 365-66, 402-03, 459-62; **27,** 475-76; **28,** 94, 96-98, 212-16, 262-63; **29,** 102, 121, 152-53, 201, 381, 420-21, 511, 524-26; **30,** 60-61, 112-17, 263, 265-66, 269, 274-75, 505-11; **31,** 24-25, 44, 70-71, 155, 161, 185-91, 316-17, 371; **32,** 321, 404-05; **33,** 69-70, 184-85; **42,** 68-70, 94, 265-66, 375-76, 409-10
—sources of strength of the overthrown classes—**26,** 460-62, 512-13; **27,** 264, 386-87; **28,** 252-54, 292-93, 340-41; **29,** 201, 526; **30,** 108, 115-16, 238, 505-06; **31,** 24, 70-71; **32,** 279-80, 482-83; **33,** 67-68, 99-100, 175, 277; **42,** 69-70
—classes and class relations—**27,** 335-39; **29,** 358-59, 380-81, 389, 422-23; **30,** 107-17, 455-57, 505-06; **31,** 185-86, 292-93, 394-95, 523; **32,** 109, 180, 189-90, 251-52, 272-79, 322, 404-05, 417-20, 460-61; **33,** 21-22, 185-86, 238; **42,** 376-77
—suppression of resistance and abolition of the exploiting classes—**21,** 342; **23,** 79-80; **25,** 402-04, 412-13, 439-40, 461-64; **26,** 354, 400-03, 407-15, 423, 432, 435, 440-41, 459-67, 476, 487-89, 513-16; **27,** 155, 214, 217, 242, 245-48, 257, 264-65, 296-97, 316-17, 409-10, 411-12, 430-34, 464-65, 476, 520-21; **28,** 56-57, 70-72, 94, 97-98, 108, 169-70, 172, 212, 251-54, 302, 371-72, 431-32; **29,** 102, 107, 121, 184-85, 200-01, 205, 312, 355, 358, 381, 383, 388-90, 420-23, 511, 523, 556; **30,** 96-97, 112-17, 237, 250, 263, 273, 504-07, 521-22; **31,** 24, 44, 142, 155, 157-59, 160-61, **185-87,** 292-93, 316, 370-71, **392-94; 32,** 404-05, 482-83; **33,** 176; **42,** 68-70

Classes and class struggle in precapitalist (slave-owning, feudal-serf-owning) society—1, 279-80; **3,** 192-93; **6,** 114-15, 424; **13,** 77; **15,** 51; **20,** 199; **21,** 57-58, 299; **23,** 80-81; **27,** 261; **28,** 165; **29,** 475-76, 480-82, 486; **40,** 41-42, 45, 49-52

Classes and class struggle in Russia (general propositions)
—classes—**1,** 251-52, 281-82, 298-300; **2,** 43-44, 95-97, 98-102, 106-08, 110-12, 113-14, 118-20, 289-90, 333-36, 345-46, 463-64; **3,** 502-07; **4,** 265-66, 328-29; **5,** 277-78, 338; **6,** 27, 75-76, 113-16, 158-59, 167, 198-99, 264-66, 377, 386; **7,** 41-42; **8,** 233-34, 291-92, 503-04; **9,** 17-19; **11,** 371-72; **12,** 405-06, 457-58, 461; **13,** 73, 115-16, 332-33, 365-67, 422-23; **15,** 54-55, 208, 267-69, 321-24, 351-52, 408-10, 418-19; **16,** 356-57; **17,** 40-42, 148, 248-50, 254-55, 414-17; **18,** 36-40, 59, 64-65, 589; **20,** 308; **21,** 103-04; **23,** 297-98; **24,** 43-45, 204-05, 291, 563; **25,** 122-25, 196-97; **26,** 95-97, 124-25; **29,** 474-76; **31,** 26; **34,** 20-21, 150
—classes and parties—**1,** 189-91, 196-97, 290-300, 390-91; **2,** 96-98, 111-13, 119-20; **6,** 136-37, 213-14, 359, 445-46, 450-51; **7,** 41-42, 45-47; **8,** 486, 501-03; **9,** 17-19, 38-40, 98-99, 119-22, 128-29, 398-402, 439-46; **10,** 157-59, 214-15, 375, 485-86, 507; **11,** 225-30, 326-31; **12,** 98-100, 127-30, 135-37, 152-55, 167-69, 201-07, 229, 380-82, 461, 469-71, 473-74, 475-76, 495, 496-97; **13,** 70-73, 115-19, 128-29, 241-42, 247, 366-67, 420-21; **15,** **17,** 153-55, 208, 268, 274-75,

333, 340-43, 349, 371-72, 417, 422, 440-41; **16,** 385, 388; **17,** 47-48, 65-66, 100-02, 124-25, 369-71, 410, 431-32, 474-75, 497-502, 510-12, 551-54, 564-65, 569-70, 577-78; **18,** 36-40, 79-81, 125-26, 132-33, 292-94, 374-75, 442-43, 504-07, 512; **20,** 119-20, 129-31, 269-70, 306-08; **21,** 175-76, 213-14, 317-20, 329, 331-38, 379-81; **23,** 297-98; **24,** 96-106, 336-38, 506-11; **25,** 48-50, 51-53, 82-83, 93-96, 109-11, 117-19, 120-21, 127-29, 130-32, 147-48, 170-73, 176-78, 184-85, 190, 192-93, 195-98, 199-201, 214-15, 220-22, 225-30, 236-39, 252-53, 254-55; **31,** 26-28; **41,** 199, 440-43

—content and forms of class struggle and the tasks of the proletariat—**1,** 132-33, 190-91, 196-97, 231, 236-37, 251, 267-68, 290-92, 298-300; **2,** 39, 71-72, 95-97, 102-20, 277-78, 289-90, 328-29, 331-33, 334-36, 337-39, 345-46; **3,** 31-34; **4,** 180-81, 212-14, 215-19, 235-38, 242-44, 250-53, 258-60, 265-66, 287-95, 310-19, 324-25, 326-30, 358-62, 368-71, 418-19, 422-28; **5,** 26-27, 277-78, 375; **6,** 28-30, 76, 121-22, 133-34, 148-49, 194-96, 207, 271-72, 377, 390, 391-92, 395-98, 407-10, 413-14, 417-30, 431-32, 474, 510-11, 514-17; **7,** 108-09, 200-01, 414-15; **8,** 23-28, 231-35, 280-85, 291-92, 384-86; **9,** 27, 30-31, 39-41, 54-60, 83-86, 111-14, 120-22, 128-30, 236-37, 307-09, 439-46, 460-62; **10,** 40-42, 75-76, 91-92, 157-59, 274, 507; **11,** 185-86, 215-16, 220-23, 244; **12,** 102, 116-17, 128-30, 135-37, 142, 153-55, 180-81, 211-12, 235-37, 334-36, 457-58, 485-86; **13,** 19-22, 48, 73, 115-16, 118-22, 128, 152, 238-39, 247, 258-59, 292, 324-25, 337, 351-54, 361-62, 420, 421-29, 443-44, 456-58; **15,** 21, 43-46, 50-62, 217-18, 267-78, 321-24, 349-52, 369-70, 395-401; **16,** 31-34, 151-53, 169-70, 296-304; **17,** 39-43, 284-85, 286, 356-57, 501-02, 573; **18,** 227-28, 329-33; **19,** 46, 329-30; **20,** 209-12, 306-08, 363, 423-24, 451, 455-56, 508-10; **21,** 319-20, 331-38; **24,** 40-41, 60-62, 143-44, 149-50, 213-16, 291, 358-59, 360-61; **25,** 82-83, 93-96, 109-11, 120-21, 122-25, 130-32, 169-73, 176-78, 191-93, 195-98, 202-03, 221-22, 225-39, 276, 311-17; **26,** 28-42, 124-25; **27,** 269-70; **31,** 26; **34,** 53-54, 355-59

Classes and class struggle in Soviet Russia in the period of transition

—classes in Soviet Russia—**26,** 369; **27,** 336-38, 394, 481-83, 543; **28,** 31, 32-33, 212-13, 275, 330-31; **29,** 144-45, 200-02, 277, 283-87; **30,** 505-06, 514; **31,** 292, 523; **32,** 61, 109-10, 178-79, 186, 190, 214-15, 250, 251, 265, 273-79, 281, 321, 322, 404-05, 418, 419, 447, 449, 455-56, 460-61, 484-85; **33,** 485-86

—general description of the class struggle, its forms and methods—**26,** 341-43, 365, 374-75, 381-83, 401-03, 432-33, 437-41, 458-63, 498-500, 518-19; **27,** 253-55, 282-83, 333-38, 360-61, 363-64, 386, 387, 391-98, 424-25, 432, 433, 444, 453, 464-65, 471-72, 473, 482-83, 492-93, 518, 519, 520-21, 543, 544, 548, 552; **28,** 23-24, 25-28, 29-30, 31-34, 42, 43, 55-57, 70-72, 91-92, 94, 96-98, 140, 173-77, 189-93, 206-09, 212-14, 252-54, 275, 301-04, 345-46; **29,** 40, 70-72, 78-80, 82, 83, 107, 144, 148-49, 178, 203, 204-05, 230, 250-51, 255-57, 258, 270-71, 293-95, 296, 299-300, 340-41, 343-45, 354-56, 361, 362, 368-70, 377-81, 398-99, 419, 423, 424-25, 436, 447-48, 450-51, 452, 515-16, 532-33, 534, 536-37, 555-57; **30,** 33, 60-61, 63, 71-72, 110, 114-17, 130-31, 146, 147, 148, 179, 285, 286, 450, 460-61, 523-24; **31,** 44-45, 292-93, 316, 317, 520-21; **32,** 153-54, 158-59, 185-86, 213, 278-83, 331-32, 346, 406-07, 455, 456, 460, 482-84; **33,** 21-29, 66-68, 90-94, 172-73, 175-77, 185-86, 224, 235-36, 245, 286-87, 288, 289, 290, 348, 404-05, 438-39; **35,** 336

—struggle against the bourgeoisie—**26,** 296-98, 342-43, 353-55, 356, 364-65, 369, 372-73, 374-76, 384-85, 391-92, 402-03, 408-09, 411-12, 431-32, 442-43, 460-63, 476-77, 487-89, 495-96, 498, 499-500, 514-16, 518-19; **27,** 33, 34-35, 41, 46, 59, 116, 174-75, 178-80, 230-31, 244-54, 263-64, 265-67, 282-83, 296-97, 303-05, 315, 333-34, 363-64, 383, 386-87, 391-96, 400, 403, 409-10, 415, 424-25, 427-29, 444, 453, 464-67, 471, 475-77, 484-85, 491, 493, 500, 518, 520, 541, 548; **28,** 23-24, 27-29, 31-33, 43, 70-72, 94, 96-98, 133, 169-70, 190-91, 212, 213, 292-93, 329-30, 359-60; **29,** 78, 125, 148, 150, 151, 200-01, 202, 211, 212, 217, 286, 354-56, 378-81, 398-99, 418-23, 450-51, 452, 515-16, 524-26, 535-37, 555-60, 569-70; **30,** 22-24, 33, 115, 116, 122-23, 130, 132, 235, 237-38, 250, 264, 265, 505-06, 507; **31,** 364-65, 370-71, 454, 455; **32,** 153, 154, 185-86, 278-79, 338, 427, 460-61, 482-84, 505, 506; **33,** 65-68, 90-93, 175-77, 185-86, 286-90, 388; **35,** 343

—struggle against the petty-bourgeois element—**27,** 91-92, 232-33, 251-52, 253-54, 258, 264-67, 271-72, 275-76, 284-85, 294-95, 299-301, 302-03, 304, 305, 311-13, 317, 335-38, 399-400, 403; **29,** 375-76, 411, 524-26; **30,** 108, 110, 237-38, 285-86, 406-07, 412-13, 461, 500, 506, 507, 510-11, 512, 523-24, 528; **31,** 43-45, 423-24, 425; **32,** 176-77, 179, 184-85, 187-88, 189-90, 191, 194, 195, 196, 197-99, 204, 205, 237, 241, 245, 246, 247-48, 252, 281-83, 326, 327, 330-33, 341, 345-46, 358-59, 361, 363, 364, 460; **33,** 21, 23-24, 25, 27-29, 39-40, 65, 66-68, 195, 256-57; **42,** 386

—and the question "who will win"—**27,** 394; **32,** 322, 323, 324, 331; **33,** 65-68, 70-72, 97-101, 273-74, 276-77, 287-88, 289-90, 485-86; **36,** 535

—in the countryside—**26,** 513, 515-16, 518-19; **27,** 391-96, 397-98, 402-03, 406-07, 431-39, 443, 444, 452-53, 454-56, 468-76, 491, 493, 503, 516-17, 518, 520-21, 522-23, 524-27, 536-37, 543; **28,** 24, 26-27, 28, 55-57, 73, 117-18, 124-25, 138, 140-43, 172, 173-77, 190-91, 203, 206, 207, 213-14, 298, 299-300, 301, 302-04, 311-12, 339-41, 344-46, 392, 472-73; **29,** 27-28, 35, 36, 77-78, 79, 157-58, 203-04, 205-06, 211-12, 217, 265-66, 286, 299, 327, 378-80; **30,** 201, 506, 508, 509; **31,** 157-58, 314, 520-21; **32,** 118, 154-57, 276-77, 294-95, 322-23; **33,** 238; **35,** 343, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 384; **36,** 489; **44,** 132, 133, 137, 256

—and the international bourgeoisie—**26,** 513, 518; **27,** 229-30, 360-61, 465-67, 483; **28,** 23-24, 25-30, 55-57, 133, 292-93; **29,** 67-68, 211, 436, 438, 465, 516-17, 535, 537; **30,** 461, 487, 499-500, 505, 523; **32,** 279-80, 455, 482-83, 505, 506-07; **33,** 23-24, 147-48, 175-76, 331
—in the early months of Soviet power—**26,** 296-98, 306-07, 341-43, 353-55, 365, 369, 372-73, 381-83, 384-85, 391-94, 401-03, 407-09, 418-19, 429-30, 431-33, 442-43, 459-64, 476, 481, 484-85, 486-90, 495-96, 498-500, 512-16; **27,** 41, 59, 174-75, 178-80, 224-25, 242-56, 271-72, 274-75, 282-83, 303-05, 315, 335-38, 360-61, 364, 403, 406-07, 411-12, 424-25, 427-28, 429-30, 441-44, 481-83, 491, 518; **28,** 70-71, 133, 138, 139-40, 141-42, 171-72, 190-91, 207-08, 269-70, 275, 292-93, 301, 338-39, 345; **29,** 201, 230, 515-16; **30,** 269-70; **31,** 158-59; **32,** 294; **33,** 87-91, 428
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**27,** 540-41; **28,** 23-24, 25-28, 29-30, 31-34, 41-42, 43, 55-57, 70-72, 83, 91, 96-97, 98, 117-18, 138, 142-43, 173-76, 190-93, 197, 207-09, 212-14, 298, 301, 302-03, 339-41, 344, 345-46, 359-60, 363, 392, 472-73; **29,** 27-28, 66-67, 77-78, 79-80, 83, 202, 203, 211-12, 255-58, 285-86, 294, 296, 299-300, 327, 343-45, 360-61, 363, 364-65, 366, 368-70, 398-99, 436-37, 438-39, 440, 441, 443, 445-46, 448, 449, 450-51, 453, 454, 458-59, 465-66, 489-92, 514, 515-16, 524-30, 542-44, 552, 554-60, 569-70; **30,** 22-24, 33, 59-61, 63, 64, 71-73, 74-75, 80-84, 110-11, 115-16, 118-19, 124-26, 132, 179-81, 236-39, 267-70, 285-86, 431-32, 450, 460-61, 505-06, 514, 523-24, 528; **31,** 26-27, 314, 370-71, 372; **32,** 199-201, 456; **33,** 23, 90-94, 147-48, 175-77, 426-27, 438-39; **35,** 336, 340, 343, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 359, 383, 455; **44,** 256
—in the period of economic rehabilitation—**31,** 520-21; **32,** 188-90, 233-34, 321, 322, 331-33, 344-45, 346, 404-05, 406-07, 427-28, 455-56, 482-85; **33,** 23-25, 26-29, 64-68, 70-71, 97-100, 184-85, 186. 224, 238, 245, 274-77, 285-91, 348, 388, 393, 406-07, 485-86; **42,** 374-76, 377
Clergy
—in capitalist countries—**5,** 316; **19,** 268-69, 332-34; **21,** 93, 341; **31,** 58-59, 224, 291; **35,** 122-23
—their reactionary role—**5,** 455; **6,** 304; **15,** 411-12, 414-17, 464; **16,** 326; **18,** 168; **21,** 318; **23,** 336; **28,** 180-81; **31,** 101, 149, 291
—in Russia—**5,** 290-96, 337, 455; **6,** 89, 304, 378, 424, 426; **8,** 106, 112-13, 448; **10,** 24, 85; **12,** 295-97; **15,** 26-27, 306, 411-12, 414-17, 420-22, 464; **16,** 326; **17,** 529; **18,** 227-28, 310-11, 341-44, 422, 494; **19,** 162, 379-80; **21,** 318; **23,** 336; **28,** 181; **29,** 172

See also Church; Religion
Clericalism—**8,** 448; **15,** 403-04, 411, 414-23; **18,** 227-28, 310-11, 341-44; **19,** 269, 271, 380, 532; **20,** 23-24, 36, 43; **22,** 341; **27,** 484-85; **30,** 157, 219; **35,** 127-28; **36,** 244-46; **39,** 689; **41,** 321
Clubs and their role in Soviet Russia—**28,** 61, 451; **31,** 406; **33,** 412; **35,** 467

CO (Central Organ) of the RSDLP, RSDLP(B), RCP(B) (general description)—**4,** 218-20, 221-26, 281-82, 295-96, 320-30, 351-56; **6,** 103-04, 236-37, 238, 247-49, **250, 472,** 473, 475, 476-77, 483, 492; **7,** 24, 30-31, 66-68, 88-89, 142-43, 147, 187, 188-89, 251, 296-97, 308-16, 324, 360-61, 523-28; **8,** 46, 126, 177, 193, 198, 356, 445, 456; **9,** 143, 144, 288-89, 335; **10,** 163, 314, 322, 373; **11,** 264-65; **15,** 17-18, 20, 298, 448; **16,** 77, 189-90, 191-94, 209-10, 212-13, 222, 251-52, 333, 337, 339, 342, 390, 391-92; **17,** 18, 19-20, 23-25, 31-33, 129, 197, 217, 245, 394, 482, 486, 504; **18,** 22, 153, 156, 245; **20,** 490, 501; **21,** 100, 176, 320, 344; **22,** 320; **23,** 368; **24,** 164, 393, 543, 545, 552-55; **32,** 256; **34,** 120, 157-58, 173, 181-83, 189-92, 194, 196, 200-01, 275, 326, 342-43, 348-49, 361, 400, 412-13, 414; **35,** 130, 133, 159, 162, 164, 165-66, 167, 171, 204, 208-09, 218-20, 221-22, 322-23; **36,** 152-53, 167, 307-09, 390-91, 393-94; **41,** 81, 83-84, 91, 92, 93, 188, 346; **43,** 117, 450, 456, 535, 544, 549

See also Iskra, the old, Leninist—first all-Russia newspaper of revolutionary Marxists, 1900-03; *Pravda*; *Proletary*—the Bolshevik illegal newspaper, the Party's Central Organ, 1905; *Rabochy i Soldat* (Worker and Soldier)—organ of the Military Organisation at the CC RSDLP(B), which functioned as the Party's Central Organ, Petrograd, July-August 1917; *Sotsial-Demokrat*—Central Organ of the CC RSDLP, the Bolshevik illegal newspaper, 1908-17
Coal and the coal industry
—in capitalist countries—**3,** 529; **19,** 61-62; **22,** 203, 272, 275, 299; **30,** 185, 279-80, 495; **39,** 283, 401, 463, 472-73, 733, 750
—in Soviet Russia—**27,** 320; **29,** 85, 258, 362-63; **30,** 136, 140, 185, 304, 435, 495, 500-01; **31,** 279, 332, 441, 509; **32,** 151, 153, 156-57, 175, 183, 237, 317, 391, 409; **33,** 37, 94-95, 114, 167-68, 298-99, 454; **35,** 456, 486; **36,** 510; **44,** 56, 65, 311, 317, 330, 351, 431; **45,** 121, 217, 222, 263-65, 328-29, 332-33, 566-67
—in tsarist Russia—**3,** 489, 492-94, 529; **22,** 272, 275; **24,** 441-42, 445-47; **25,** 142, 337-38; **39,** 460-61
Coalition government in Russia—*see* Provisional Government in Russia, 1917
Code, Civil—*see* Civil Code of the RSFSR
Code, Criminal—*see* Criminal Code of the RSFSR
Code of Labour Laws—**31,** 478-79; **33,** 391
Code of Land Laws of the RSFSR—*see* Land Code of the RSFSR
Coexistence of two systems (socialist and capitalist)—*see* Peaceful coexistence of states with different social systems
Collective agricultural enterprises (agricultural communes and artels, co-operatives, etc.) in Soviet Russia—**27,** 138, 204, 526-27; **28,** 97, 141-42, 143, 175-76, 307-10, 311-12, 314-15, 342, 344-45, 346-47; **29,** 36, 40-41, 44-46, 116-17, 139, 210-12, 218, 219, 220, 265-66; **30,** 109, 112-13, 147, 148-49, 189-90, 195-204; **31,** 319, 339, 525, 527-28; **32,** 186, 217, 321, 322, 390; **33,** 237-38; **42,** 260, 263-64; **44,** 61, 62, 96, 119-20, 209; **45,** 74

Collective and one-man management—*see* One-man management and collective management

Collective leadership—**4,** 218-19; **5,** 515-16; **7,** 462-63; **8,** 178, 444; **11,** 434-35; **18,** 466; **23,** 160; **24,** 553; **31,** 407; **34,** 57, 395; **36,** 86, 195, 268, 357, 480, 593; **41,** 91, 92, 93, 230, 291, 296, 328, 367; **42,** 213, 224-25, 248, 252-53, 257-61, 313-14, 340-41, 348-49, 364, 365-66, 387-88, 404, 413-14, 429-30, 434, 439-40; **43,** 71, 110-11, 191, 197, 236, 307, 313, 383-84; **44,** 69-70, 280-81; **45,** 60, 87, 93, 99, 110, 163, 168, 250, 278-79, 286, 291, 335, 386, 598

See also One-man management and collective management

Collective property—*see* Socialist property

Collective system of supply in Soviet Russia—**42,** 305-06, 329, 415-16, 434, 448-49; **45,** 211

Collectivisation of agriculture (theory)

—its preconditions and significance—**6,** 413-14; **10,** 438; **21,** 72; **24,** 168-69, 285-87, 451-52, 463, 478, 484, 501-03, 504-05; **25,** 277, 281; **27,** 153; **28,** 73, 171-72, 175-76, 177, 311-12, 314-15; **29,** 40-42, 139, 214; **30,** 109, 112-13, 195-201, 203-04; **31,** 154, 160-61; **32,** 288, 347-49, 350, 456, 458; **33,** 59, 131-32, 467-74; **42,** 260

—and state ownership of land—**6,** 141; **27,** 138, 153; **28,** 73, 171-72, 307-08, 314-15, 342, 343-45, 346-48; **29,** 105, 139

—collective agricultural enterprises as enterprises of a consistently socialist type—**28,** 307-08, 344-45, 346-48; **29,** 117; **30,** 109, 195-96, 198-200, 203-04; **33,** 472-73, 474

—and cultural development and cultural revolution—**28,** 343-44, 346, 347-48; **33,** 474-75

—and the raising of labour productivity and development of agriculture—**21,** 71; **28,** 175-76, 342-44, 347-48; **29,** 40-41, 139, 219-20; **31,** 161-62

—gradual change-over by peasants to collective forms of farming, strict observance of the voluntary principle—**21,** 74; **24,** 168-69; **25,** 281; **27,** 138; **28,** 143, 171-72, 175-76, 202-03, 212-13, 341-42, 344-47; **29,** 25, 31-32, 40-41, 44-46, 116-17, 210-12, 218, 219, 266-67; **30,** 112-13, 195-201, 203-04; **31,** 157, 525; **32,** 348-50; **33,** 59, 131, 239; **42,** 263; **44,** 209

—in the Party programme—**24,** 463, 478, 484; **27,** 138, 153; **29,** 105, 139-40

—the role of mechanisation and electrification—**28,** 143, 342-43; **29,** 214, 219-20; **30,** 144; **31,** 160-61, 289; **32,** 217, 321, 350, 459; **33,** 186, 501-02

—the leading role of the proletariat—**28,** 143, 202-03, 213-14, 310, 341-42, 347-48; **29,** 40-41, 77, 105, 139-40; **30,** 195-96, 197-98, 203; **31,** 417-18; **32,** 186, 456; **33,** 468-69, 500-01

—as a component part of the plan for building socialism—**27,** 138; **28,** 171-72; **29,** 139-40; **30,** 112-13, 195-96; **31,** 289; **33,** 467-75

See also Socialist transformation of agriculture (theory); Socialist transformation of agriculture in Soviet Russia

Collegium Abroad of the CC RSDLP—*see* CC RSDLP—Collegium Abroad of the CC RSDLP

Colonial wars—**4,** 372-77; **18,** 337; **21,** 218-19, 302-04, 359-60; **22,** 255-57, 263-65, 352;

23, 36-37, 78; **24,** 401, 406-07, 412; **26,** 165-67; **31,** 216-17; **39,** 511-15, 517-18, 551, 672, 681-82, 688-90, 692, 696, 700; **41,** 354; **43,** 514

Colonies and the colonial policy of tsarist autocracy—**1,** 102; **3,** 257-58, 590-94; **4,** 91-92, 372-77; **5,** 90-91, 253; **8,** 50-51, 349-50; **15,** 182-83, 220-29; **17,** 455-56, 466, 484-86; **18,** 96-97, 339, 400, 414-17, 421; **21,** 159, 218, 302-04, 305, 306, 340, 367-68; **22,** 123, 138-39, 163, 188, 257, 259, 262, 272-73, 274, 295; **23,** 33, 66, 126-32, 207-08; **24,** 406-07, 408, 409; **25,** 26-27, 56; **31,** 242-43; **34,** 438; **39,** 300-01, 407, 488-89, 511-15, 534-37, 539, 597, 688, 692, 704, 725, 727

See also Imperialism, Russian

Colonies and the colonial question—*see* National and national-colonial questions

Colonies and the colonial question in different countries

—in Austria—**15,** 222-24, 226-27; **18,** 339-40; **21,** 303-04; **22,** 165-66; **23,** 185

—in Belgium—**21,** 291-92, 302-03, 367-68; **22,** 258-59; **36,** 322-23; **39,** 105, 487, 488

—in Britain—**5,** 90-91; **13,** 77; **15,** 182-84, 223, 227; **17,** 175; **19,** 57-58, 85, 94, 216-17, 332-36, 441; **20,** 148-50, 440-41; **21,** 159, 225-26, 291-92, 302-04, 340-41, 358, 362-63, 367-68, 427; **22,** 153, 166, 182-83, 240, 242-45, 255-59, 262, 272-73, 275, 284, 288, 290, 294-95, 296, 310; **23,** 33, 44, 66, 112-16, 126-27, 178-80, 196-97, 207, 229, 302-03, 335-37, 351; **24,** 252-53, 340-41, 355, 402-03, 404, 406-07, 517, 537-38; **25,** 31, 36, 56; **28,** 22-24, 52, 62-63, 64, 67-68, 80-81, 157; **29,** 29; **30,** 34, 85, 155-56, 160, 319, 325, 383, 389-90, 393; **31,** 98-99, 131, 232, 241, 307-08, 326, 448-49; **32,** 455; **33,** 182-83, 331; **39,** 62, 63, 99-100, 101-06, 246-47, 286-87, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 492, 511-15, 522, 532-33, 554, 561-63, 671-72, 688, 690, 692, 694, 696, 698

—in Denmark—**23,** 135

—in France—**5,** 90-91; **15,** 185, 223, 227; **18,** 491; **21,** 159, 226, 291-92, 302-04, 340-41, 367-68; **22,** 240, 245, 255-59, 269, 294-95, 296, 310; **23,** 33, 196-97, 207-08, 302-03, 335-37, 351; **24,** 404, 406-07; **25,** 26, 28, 31, 56; **28,** 67; **30,** 85, 155-56, 160, 383, 389-90; **31,** 220, 232, 321, 326, 449; **39,** 63, 105, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 511-15, 562, 690, 696, 698

—in Germany—**5,** 90-91; **15,** 222-23, 227; **21,** 159, 226, 291-92, 302-04, 340-41, 362, 367-68; **22,** 153, 155, 164-66, 240, 244, 245, 255-59, 269, 273, 275, 296; **23,** 33, 126-27, 178-79, 180, 196-97, 207-08, 229, 335-37, 351; **24,** 249, 252-53, 340-41, 404-05, 406-07, 409; **25,** 31; **28,** 52, 63-64, 80; **30,** 383; **39,** 62, 63, 104, 487, 488, 511, 681-82, 690, 692, 694, 696, 698

—in Holland—**19,** 85-86; **21,** 302-03; **22,** 151, 166, 245, 248-49, 258, 286, 348-49, 352; **24,** 404; **28,** 80; **39,** 106, 485, 486, 487, 489, 492, 671-72

—in Italy—**5,** 90-91; **15,** 223, 227; **18,** 337-38, 339-40; **21,** 304-05, 357-61, 367-68; **23,** 180, 185, 198, 207, 335-36; **39,** 487, 489, 511-15

—in Japan—**5,** 90; **21,** 292, 302, 340, 341, 342; **22,** 188, 258-59, 274, 294-95; **23,** 335-36; **24,** 517; **25,** 36; **30,** 393; **31,** 217, 326, 442-43, 448; **33,** 182; **39,** 511, 551

—in Portugal—**22,** 256, 263-64, 352; **23,** 178; **28,** 80; **39,** 104, 486, 487, 488, 513, 524, 694
—in Spain—**22,** 310, 352; **28,** 67-68; **39,** 104, 672
—in the USA—**21,** 302, 342, 427; **22,** 150-51, 240, 258-59, 273, 274-75, 294; **23,** 135; **25,** 31; **28,** 63-64, 157; **30,** 382; **31,** 216, 442-43, 449; **39,** 31, 105, 486, 487, 488, 489, 511
Colonisation in Russia (internal)—**1,** 311-12; **2,** 225, 228-29; **3,** 238-39, 253, 257-60, 339, 558-64, 590-94; **4,** 91, 92; **5,** 90-91, 253; **13,** 240-41, 248-53, 254-55, 323-24, 423; **15,** 80-83, 161; **18,** 91-101
Colour (philos.)—**14,** 55, 57, 302
Columbia—**39,** 471, 562
Combat organisations of the RSDLP
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 217-18, 349, 368, 369, 374, 395; **9,** 152-53, 183-84, 197, 344-46; **10,** 21-22, 117-19, 143-45, 153-58; **11,** 125-27, 169, 176-78; **12,** 409-18, 443; **17,** 326; **34,** 361
—conference of military and combat organisations, November 1906—**12,** 409-18, 443
Commercial and Industrial Party, 1905-07—Black-Hundred party of the big bourgeoisie—**10,** 158, 211; **11,** 285-86, 304-05, 326-27; **12,** 137
Commercial capital (merchant)—**1,** 218, 227, 234-35, 375-76, 406-08, 437-39, 450, 462-63, 466, 473, 478-79, 481-82, 484, 495-96; **2,** 385-86, 422-24, 441-42, 449; **3,** 78-81, 138, 172, 176-77, 182-85, 203-05, 274, 284-87, 303, 305, 340, 341-42, 357, 360-69, 376-77, 382-83, 438-42, 616; **4,** 51-52, 67-68; **15,** 134; **18,** 58; **19,** 275; **22,** 96-97, 269-70; **31,** 242-43
Commercial secrets under capitalism and their abolition in Soviet Russia—**19,** 203-05; **24,** 513-14; **25,** 43, 45, 63-64, 66, 67, 69, 136, 139-40, 143, 328-29, 330-31, 341-42, 353-56, 360; **26,** 64-65; **42,** 203-04, 205-06, 259-60
Commission for Assisting the Economic Bodies under the People's Commissariat for Workers' and Peasants' Inspection—**35,** 511-12; **45,** 209, 211
Commission for Improving Scientists' Living Conditions—**44,** 430, 453; **45,** 585
Commission for the Utilisation of Material Resources—**42,** 222-23, 367; **45,** 103-04, 194-95, 385-86, 391-92
Committee for the Re-establishment of International Contacts (France)—**23,** 122; **27,** 528; **30,** 35
Committee of the Organisation Abroad—**8,** 415; **17,** 394-95, 484; **18,** 245; **22,** 157-60; **35,** 138, 156-57, 221, 253; **36,** 395, 404; **41,** 243; **43,** 170, 288, 291, 294, 308, 354, 378-79, 380, 381-82, 455, 545-46
Committee of Public Works—**32,** 209; **42,** 164-65; **44,** 343; **45,** 336-37, 385-86
Committees, Party, local—*see* Party organisations, local
Commodity—**1,** 38-39, 92-94, 99-101, 356-57, 373, 374, 437, 494-95; **2,** 99-100, 168, 175, 204-06; **3,** 37, 38-39, 41-42, 55-57, 67-68, 69, 72, 73, 80, 90, 91, 92, 154, 166, 306, 313, 335, 379-80, 580, 615-16; **5,** 26-27, 89, 92, 400; **6,** 62, 342; **19,** 25-26, 433; **20,** 194-95, 205-07; **21,** 59-61; **22,** 241; **23,** 105; **31,** 126; **32,** 384
See also Commodity economy; Exchange (econ.); Price and price formation (econ.); Value
Commodity circulation—**1,** 155 473, 481; **2,** 199-200, 317-18, 367-69, 456; **3,** 65-66, 312, 333-34, 366-67, 378-79, 502-03, 551-56, 592-93, 615-16; **4,** 76, 148-49; **15,** 130-32; **19,** 25-26; **21,** 59-62, 66-67; **23,** 39; **24,** 466, 467; **29,** 100-02, 119-20
See also Commodity economy; Exchange (econ.); Trade
Commodity economy
—capitalist—**1,** 72, 92-122, 123-24, 141-42, 176-77, 189-91, 208-10, 211-13, 215-16, 217-18, 229-31, 233, 247, 249-51, 341, 356-57, 359, 372-73, 375-76, 377-78, 380, 384, 396, 407-08, 423-24, 426-28, 429-30, 436, 437-38, 452, 470, 473, 477-79, 481, 486-87, 490-92, 494-97; **2,** 99-102, 139-40, 175, 176-77, 199-200, 205-06, 209-11, 213-14, 216-17, 218-21, 224-30, 241-42, 361, 363-68, 369, 381-83, 411-13, 419, 422, 434-39, 446-58, 480-82, 513-14; **3,** 26, 37-40, 67, 154-56, 172, 204-08, 302-03, 313, 361-62, 366-67, 368-69, 378-80, 427-28, 502-03, 540-41, 544-45, 580, 615-16, 620-21; **4,** 124-25; **5,** 89-90, 146-47; **6,** 27, 44, 45, 74-75, 267, 342-43, 346-47; **8,** 318-19; **9,** 48, 49-50, 307, 311; **10,** 411; **13,** 207, 280-81, 296-99, 308, 315, 318, 327, 346; **15,** 34-35, 83-85, 130-31, 138; **17,** 111; **19,** 25-26; **20,** 201-02, 298-99, 396-97, 399-400, 461; **21,** 59, 61-63; **22,** 65-66, 95-96, 104-05, 207, 227, 241, 265, 276-77; **23,** 65; **24,** 169, 464-67, 478; **25,** 68-69, 339; **27,** 129-30, 131, 336; **28,** 463-64; **29,** 100, 119-20, 167, 169-70, 189, 191, 368, 476-77; **30,** 447; **32,** 217-19, 295-97
—simple—**1,** 37, 72, 92-98, 99-102, 108-09, 123-24, 153, 176, 188-90, 211, 341, 384, 396-97, 407-08, 423-24, 437-38, 473, 490-91, 494-95, 496-97; **2,** 138-40, 175-77, 199-200, 210-11, 213-14, 216-17, 218-21, 224-25, 229-30, 241-42, 361-62, 363-70, 380-83, 419, 422, 434-38, 446-47, 454-55, 480-82, 513-14; **3,** 37-40, 67, 69, 75, 155-56, 172, 333-34, 338, 361-62, 366-67, 378-80, 544-45, 618-19, 620-21; **4,** 124-26; **6,** 44, 74, 267, 342-43; **8,** 318-19, 327-28; **9,** 48-50; **13,** 233-34, 296, 346-47; **15,** 129-31; **19,** 25-26; **20,** 298; **21,** 59-61; **23,** 40-42; **25,** 339; **26,** 404; **27,** 129-30; **29,** 191, 476-77; **32,** 295-96
—commodity production in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism—**27,** 336-37; **28,** 311-12; **29,** 167, 168-70, 368; **30,** 108-10, 505-07; **31,** 116-17; **32,** 216-20, 236-38, 295-97, 321-22, 325-26, 330-34, 343-45, 350-51, 383-86, 414-15; **33,** 419, 423-24; **42,** 95
Commodity exchange (commodity turnover) in Soviet Russia—**26,** 458, 495-96; **27,** 318-19, 448, 454, 532; **28,** 45-46, 143, 215, 378-80, 381, 399-400; **29,** 77, 79, 115-17, 137-38; **30,** 377, 428-29, 430-32, 435, 500-01; **31,** 415-17; **32,** 189, 217-18, 222, 224-27, 237, 287-89, 290, 294, 297-98, 320, 321-23, 325-26, 327, 343-45, 351-55, 357, 363-65, 370, 373-74, 375-80, 383-86, 406-07, 413-16, 429-31, 433-34, 445-48, 456-58, 490-91, 499; **33,** 29, 72, 95-97, 102-03, 104-06, 110, 158, 160-61, 176-77, 178-79, 278-80, 304-05, 423-24; **35,** 480-81, 483-84, 488, 494, 507, 509, 513; **36,** 529, 535-37, 539; **42,** 309-11, 312-13, 330-31, 332; **44,** 406-07, 407-08; **45,** 57-59, 93-95, 106-07, 111-12, 116, 121, 123, 129, 145-

47, 167-68, 171-72, 176-78, 205-06, 233, 245-46, 256-58, 263-65, 273, 285, 297, 323, 324, 335, 365, 402-03, 421, 483-84, 486-87
Common sense—**38,** 272-73, 291
See also Reason
Communes, agricultural, in Soviet Russia—**27,** 138, 526-27; **28,** 97, 141-42, 147, 175-76, 307-08, 310, 315, 338-48; **29,** 40-41, 44-46, 116-17, 139, 210-12, 218, 219; **30,** 109, 147, 189-90, 195-204; **31,** 339, 525; **32,** 216-18, 390-91; **44,** 61; **45,** 74
Communications—*see* Postal services; Radio and radio-engineering
Communism—**31,** 325; **39,** 744; **42,** 204-05, 358; **44,** 445
—definition, principles of communism—**1,** 170-71; **2,** 107-08, 472, 473; **6,** 28-29, 54; **19,** 557-58; **21,** 73-74; **24,** 85; **25,** 462-63, 468-74; **27,** 127-28, 147, 148, 159, 352-53; **28,** 165-66; **29,** 324, 354-55, 358-59, 418-20, 426-28; **30,** 186-87, 202, 283-84; **31,** 66-67, 124, 295-96, 419-20, 516-17; **32,** 250
—possibility and conditions for building it in Soviet Russia—**27,** 127, 147; **28,** 388, 425-28; **29,** 68-70, 73, 113-14, 156-57, 178-79, 207-08, 324, 330; **30,** 286-87; **31,** 50-51, 124, 283-84, 288-90, 291-93, 298-99, 419-21, 516-18; **32,** 419-20; **33,** 58-59, 288-89, 290-91, 404, 468-70; **42,** 392
—all-round development of the individual under communism—**2,** 108, 472, 473; **6,** 28, 53-54; **21,** 72; **25,** 468, 472-73, 488-89; **31,** 50
—town and country under communism—**2,** 229-30; **4,** 150; **5,** 153-55; **21,** 71-72; **25,** 433; **29,** 139-40, 421
—and the state, democracy, and the withering away of the state—**21,** 73-74, 342; **22,** 144, 323, 339; **23,** 58, 74, 166; **25,** 394-400, 402, 406-07, 431-32, 433-41, 452-59, 462-64, 468-70, 471-74, 484, 487-89; **27,** 147, 148, 352-53; **28,** 242; **29,** 488; **31,** 419-20; **32,** 325-26
—two phases of communist society—**24,** 84-85; **25,** 455-56, 464-75; **27,** 127, 303-04, 352-53; **29,** 114-15, 136, 167-68, 358-59, 420; **30,** 202-03, 284, 287-88, 516-17; **33,** 404
—transition from socialism to communism—**22,** 144, 323; **24,** 84-85; **25,** 434-35, 456-75; **27,** 352-53; **28,** 215-16; **29,** 111-12, 113-16, 132-33, 136-37, 411-12, 420-21, 426-27, 430-31; **30,** 284-88; **31,** 124; **32,** 233, 342-43; **33,** 58-59, 62, 287, 288, 404
—productivity and the nature of labour under communism—**2,** 472-74; **6,** 413; **27,** 303-04, 353; **29,** 113-14, 136, 354-55, 411-12, 418-20, 426-27, 431-32; **30,** 112-13, 186-87, 201-02, 284-86, 516-18; **31,** 124, 295-96, 298-99
—and equality—**2,** 107-08; **6,** 28-29; **20,** 144-46; **25,** 465-67, 471-73; **29,** 113-14, 136-37, 357-58, 420-21, 511-12; **30,** 116, 409; **31,** 145, 392-94
—role of the Communist Party in building communism—**29,** 115-16, 117, 121, 136-38; **30,** 65, 186-87, 202-03; **31,** 44, 66-67, 295-96; **32,** 62, 199; **33,** 288-89, 303-04
—role of science and culture—**2,** 107-08, 472-74; **27,** 410-12; **29,** 70-71, 73-75, 111-12, 113-14, 132-33, 156-57, 178-79, 207-08; **30,** 329, 430, 431; **31,** 284-90, 294-97, 368-69; **33,** 470, 473-75, 478; **44,** 445

—mental and physical labour under communism—**25,** 468-69; **29,** 136, 421
—abolition of classes—**6,** 28, 54; **20,** 145-46; **21,** 73-74; **25,** 394, 395-96, 401, 411, 453-54, 461-64, 467, 472, 484; **28,** 212; **29,** 102, 121, 354-55, 357-59, 389-90, 488, 511-12; **30,** 29, 112-17, 250-51, 273, 409, 505-06; **31,** 44-45, 66, 145, 392-93; **32,** 213, 250-51, 272-73, 418-21
—level of development of the productive forces—**25,** 468; **29,** 419-21
—economic foundations of communism—**1,** 169-72, 247; **2,** 22; **25,** 467, 470-71; **27,** 410-11; **29,** 101-02, 112-16, 121, 137-38, 190-91, 214, 418-22, 429-30; **30,** 368; **31,** 289, 419-20, 514-18; **32,** 233; **33,** 58-59, 288, 465-66; **42,** 96
—electrification and technological progress—**29,** 214; **30,** 368-69; **31,** 419-20, 514-18; **32,** 251; **35,** 544-45; **42,** 179-80, 194, 195, 280, 289, 299
See also Socialism
Communist arrogance, the fight against it—**31,** 288; **32,** 137-38, 141-45; **33,** 78, 171-72, 173, 275-77, 291, 488, 494; **36,** 550, 560-62, 567-68; **45,** 113, 515
Communist education—**27,** 203-06, 253-55; **28,** 98, 125; **29,** 112-13, 132-33; **30,** 404, 481; **31,** 50-51, 54, 123-26, 283-99, 363-73; **32,** 121; **33,** 192-93, 312; **42,** 83-84, 254; **45,** 296
Communist International
—necessity of its establishment—**21,** 31-32, 33-34, 40, 162, 323-30, 438; **22,** 127-30, 177-79, 307; **23,** 201, 230-35; **24,** 24, 77-84, 89-90, 105; **25,** 303; **29,** 302, 350, 500; **36,** 432, 442, 445; **41,** 341; **42,** 119-21; **43,** 632, 634-35
—preparation and establishment—**21,** 16-17, 40-41, 99, 100, 383-88, 389-93; **23,** 83, 99, 192, 201, 215-16, 230-35; **24,** 24, 77-84, 325; **25,** 46, 240-42, 301-02; **26,** 173-75; **28,** 292-94, 368, 417-18, 423, 429-30, 455-56, 476-77, 478-80, 481-85; **29,** 57, 86, 87, 104, 123-24, 145, 161, 222, 240-41, 302, 306-07; **30,** 417-25; **31,** 270, 472; **35,** 193-94, 195-99, 202-03, 210-11, 213-14, 235, 252, 290-93, 296, 320-23; **36,** 341, 358, 360, 361, 377-86, 391, 432, 442, 445; **41,** 351-53, 355, 356-57, 398; **42,** 119-21; **43,** 461, 473-74, 478, 479, 489, 501-02, 502-03, 519, 531, 534, 590-94, 632, 635
—leading role of the Bolshevik Party in its organisation—**24,** 83, 90; **25,** 301-02; **28,** 292-94, 429-32; **29,** 161, 222; **30,** 136-37; **31,** 329-30; **32,** 179-80; **35,** 290-93, 320-22; **42,** 119-21
—its historical significance—**23,** 201-02; **28,** 478-80, 485; **29,** 123-24, 306-07; **30,** 136-37; **32,** 167
—on the agrarian and peasant question—**31,** 149-50, 152-64, 208, 249-50; **32,** 455-56; **33,** 131-37; **45,** 593-94
—on bourgeois democracy—**28,** 457-74, 475; **29,** 504; **31,** 145, 187, 189-91; **32,** 460-61
—on the affiliation of the British Communist Party to the Labour Party—**31,** 199, 202, 236-39, 257-63
—21 conditions for admission to the Communist International, non-admission of opportunist and Centrist parties and groups—**29,** 500, 504-05; **30,** 337-44, 353-57; **31,** 141-42, 184-85, 194, 197-98, 206-11, 212, 246-52, 261, 271, 273-74, 280-82, 344, 379-96, 472-73; **32,**

462-67, 468-69, 474, 477, 519-20, 521; **42,** 201
—on the dictatorship of the proletariat—**28,** 457-74, 475, 476-77; **30,** 356-57; **31,** 162, 185-97, 207, 246-47, 248-49, 256, 388, 392-93; **32,** 198-200, 246, 469; **42,** 199-201
—and the women's movement—**30,** 409; **31,** 271
—its ideological platform—**22,** 306; **25,** 301-02; **28,** 457-74, 475, 479-80; **29,** 53, 222; **31,** 144-51, 152-64, 184-201, 450-51; **42,** 199-201
—on the national-colonial question—**31,** 86-87, 144-51, 209, 232-34, 240-45, 271-72; **32,** 454-55, 481-82; **42,** 202, 203
—its organisational principles—**29,** 498-99, 504-06; **30,** 344; **31,** 197-99, 206-12, 235-38, 268-69, 271, 387-88, 394-96, 472-73; **32,** 510-11, 514-15, 519-22; **33,** 430-32; **36,** 586-87; **42,** 119-21, 200-01, 202, 316-18, 318-19; **45,** 184-86
—its attitude towards the Second and Two-and-a-Half Internationals—**29,** 497-512; **30,** 34-35, 88, 284; **31,** 42-43, 55-56, 90-91, 192-93, 206-07, 217-18, 232-33, 241-43, 270-71; **32,** 459-61, 462-64, 480-82, 519-23; **33,** 330-34; **42,** 393-94, 400-01, 406-07, 411; **45,** 459, 506-07
—on parliamentarianism and participation in bourgeois parliaments—**28,** 458-59, 465-66, 475; **29,** 504-05, 563-65; **31,** 55-65, 78-89, 97-99, 112-17, 165-67, 192-93, 199-200, 209-10, 231-32, 236, 253-56, 267-69, 271
—on propaganda and agitation by communist parties—**28,** 472, 475; **29,** 504, 564-65; **30,** 161-62, 337-44; **31,** 86-87, 98-100, 112-14, 148, 149-50, 164, 191-92, 207-10, 242-44, 245, 250-52, 258-60, 261, 268-69; **33,** 210-11; **42,** 199-200, 202, 316-18, 333-35, 337-39
—on trade union work—**29,** 505; **31,** 46-55, 192, 199-200, 209-10, 253-54, 271; **42,** 199
—working out of its programme—**25,** 301-02; **33,** 420-21; **35,** 322; **42,** 119-20, 427-28
—growth of its influence—**28,** 368, 427, 478-80, 481-85; **29,** 52-53, 241, 306, 509, 551; **30,** 35, 85, 88, 136-37, 284, 417, 418-19, 424-25, 452-53, 497; **31,** 91, 184, 197, 206, 233-34, 270-72; **32,** 62, 167-68, 179-80, 454; **33,** 417
—on Soviets and Soviet power—**28,** 455-56, 464-74, 475, 476, 478-80, 484-85; **29,** 57, 561-62, 564-65; **31,** 184-89, 197, 198, 232-34, 242-46, 392-93
—on the combination of legal and illegal forms of struggle—**29,** 504-05; **30,** 343; **31,** 194-96, 208; **42,** 318-19
—its strategy and tactics—**28,** 292-94, 473; **29,** 504-06, 561-66; **30,** 161-62; **31,** 17-118, 149-50, 152-64, 165-67, 185-97, 227, 235-38, 241-45, 249-53, 254-56, 257-63, 267-69, 271; **32,** 455-58, 468-77, 479-81, 512-13, 519-23; **33,** 208, 330-34, 419-21; **36,** 559; **42,** 199-202, 319-23, 324-28, 354-55, 367, 368, 393-94, 400-01, 406-07, 411, 415-17; **45,** 124, 251, 459-60, 507
—and the tactics of the united front—**32,** 469-71; **33,** 330-34; **42,** 321, 367, 368, 393-94, 400-01, 406-07, 411, 415-17; **45,** 251, 459-60
—First Congress, March 2-6, 1919—**28,** 455-56, 457-74, 475, 476, 478-80, 481-85; **29,** 52-53, 161-62, 192, 226, 240, 306-07, 494; **31,** 206, 233, 234, 270; **32,** 179-80, 474, 519-20; **35,** 427; **42,** 119-21
—Second Congress, July 19-August 7, 1920—**31,** 144-51, 152-64, 184-201, 202, 206-11, 212, 215-34, 235-39, 240-45, 246-52, 253-56, 257-63, 267, 270-72, 273, 280-82, 329, 379-80, 388, 395-96, 399-400, 441, 452-53, 472; **32,** 20, 62, 167, 179-80, 198-99, 246, 252-53, 462-63, 474, 488, 514, 519, 520-21; **35,** 450-51; **42,** 199-201, 202, 203; **44,** 397, 398-99, 399-400, 403-04; **45,** 269, 593-94
—Third Congress, June 22-July 12, 1921—**32,** 453-61, 462-67, 468-77, 478-96, 510-11, 512, 515-23; **33,** 208-10, 211, 430-32; **36,** 586; **42,** 316-18, 318-19, 319-23, 324, 324-28; **45,** 124-25, 185-86, 187, 191, 203-04, 231-32, 258
—Fourth Congress, November 5-December 5, 1922—**33,** 417, 418-32; **42,** 426, 427-28; **45,** 567, 593-94, 600
—Plenary sessions and meetings of the ECCI—**42,** 197-98, 400-01; **45,** 457, 458-59, 531
See also Bolshevism; Communist movement, international; Communist parties (in different countries); CPSU; "Left" opportunism and "Left" opportunists in communist parties, the struggle against them; Party, proletarian (teaching on the Party); Right-wing opportunism in communist parties and the struggle against it; Zimmerwald Left
Communist League, 1847-52—2, 24; **8,** 386-88, 389, 395, 467-70, 474; **9,** 136-40; **10,** 136-37; **19,** 297, 557-58; **21,** 48
Communist morality—*see* Morality—proletarian, communist
Communist movement and Communist parties in colonial and dependent countries—31, 150, 240-41, 242-45, 271-72, 329-30, 472; **42,** 150, 202, 203, 360-61, 369, 427-28
Communist movement, international
—Marxism as its theoretical base—**28,** 480; **29,** 124, 306-07; **35,** 321; **42,** 120-21
—struggle for winning over the majority of the working class, for the masses—**28,** 474, 475; **29,** 240-41, 563-64, 565; **30,** 58-60, 61-62, 162; **31,** 22-23, 50-51, 52-55, 58-60, 64-65, 84-85, 88-89, 92-99, 191, 193-94, 199-201, 209, 235-36, 238, 257-63; **32,** 61-62, 317, 318, 454, 464, 469-77, 481-82, 513-14, 522; **33,** 330-34, 417; **42,** 200-01, 319, 321-23, 325, 326-27, 328, 338-39, 411
—struggle against "Left"-wing opportunism—**29,** 561-66; **30,** 57-61, 62, 87-88, 89-90, 358; **31,** 21-118, 185, 199-201, 202, 280; **32,** 198-99, 252-53, 468-77, 514-15, 520-22; **33,** 332-33; **42,** 201, 319-23, 324-28, 354-55, 400-01, 427-28; **44,** 400, 404; **45,** 124, 187, 203-04, 232, 593
See also "Left" opportunism and "Left" opportunists in communist parties, the struggle against them
—struggle against Right-wing opportunism—**31,** 41-42, 90-92, 112-13, 184-85, 193-94, 197-98, 199, 206-07, 208-09, 210, 230-31, 246-52, 271, 273, 280-82, 379-96; **32,** 462-67, 474-75, 514-19; **33,** 25, 207-09, 210-11, 332-33; **42,** 321-22, 328, 427-28; **45,** 118-19, 124-25, 231-32
See also Right-wing opportunism in communist parties and the struggle against it
—importance of studying and utilising CPSU experience—

29, 145, 222, 564-65; **30,** 57-60, 136-37, 161-62, 418-21, 448-49; **31,** 21-39, 45-46, 47-56, 58-65, 68-70, 71-73, 74-75, 86-87, 88-89, 90-93, 101-04, 108, 112-16, 147, 155, 162-63, 166, 192-95, 196, 201, 215, 231-32, 233, 251-52, 253-56, 330, 340-61, 383-84; **32,** 456, 470-71, 472-77; **33,** 420-22, 430-32; **36,** 552-53; **42,** 317-18, 324-26, 367, 368, 411
See also CPSU and the international working-class movement
—coordination, unity of action of communist parties—**42,** 324-28
—emergence of communist parties, their development and role in the revolutionary movement—**28,** 368, 430, 431-32, 433; **29,** 104, 123-24, 161-62, 561-62, 563-64, 565; **30,** 35-36, 52-62, 85-86, 88, 89-90, 91-92, 284-85, 421, 424-25; **31,** 77-79, 85-86, 141-42, 189-90, 202, 206-11, 212, 233-34, 235-36, 237-38, 256, 258-63, 267-69, 270-72, 280-82, 441-42; **32,** 116-18, 167-68, 179-80, 275-76, 454, 510-11, 512-13, 517, 519-23; **33,** 208-10, 262, 430-32; **42,** 354-55
—attitude towards the parties of the Second International, their leaders and the party masses—**30,** 342, 344, 353-57; **31,** 42-43, 191-93, 233, 244-45, 250-51, 271; **32,** 519-23; **33,** 330-32, 417; **42,** 200, 202, 307, 367, 393-94, 398, 400-01, 406-07, 411, 415-17; **45,** 459-60
—its prospects—**29,** 144-45; **30,** 62, 88, 136-37, 161-62, 417-25; **31,** 100-02, 103-04, 197-201, 232-34, 272; **32,** 116-17, 167, 262, 275-76, 417; **42,** 307
—principles regarding relations among communist parties—**31,** 197-201; **44,** 163, 403, 421-22; **45,** 158, 187
—principles regarding relations among socialist countries—**36,** 605-11; **42,** 61-62, 360-61
—strategy and tactics of the communist movement—**28,** 292-94, 474; **29,** 503-06, 561-66; **30,** 161-62; **31,** 21-118, 145-46, 148-50, 152-64, 165-67, 185-97, 227, 235-39, 240-45, 249-51, 253-56, 257-63, 267, 268-69, 271; **32,** 455-58, 468-77, 478-80, 481-82, 513-14, 519-23; **33,** 208, 330-34, 419-21; **36,** 559; **42,** 199-201, 202, 319-23, 324, 325-28, 354-55, 367, 368, 393-94, 400-01, 406-07, 411, 415-17, 427-28; **45,** 124-25, 203, 231-32, 251, 460, 507
—difficulties and mistakes—**30,** 54-56, 57-60, 62, 359; **31,** 57-58, 80, 103-04, 107-08, 115-17, 233, 267, 268-69, 271; **32,** 468-77, 512-14, 519-23; **33,** 417; **36,** 586; **42,** 319-23, 324-28
—evaluation of the experience of the international working-class and revolutionary movement—**28,** 69-71, 457-60, 463-65, 466, 469-70, 473-74, 476, 479-80; **29,** 270-71, 564-65; **30,** 57, 136, 162, 210-11, 421, 422-23, 424-25; **31,** 34, 57-58, 63-64, 80-81, 89, 91-93, 97-98, 101, 112-13, 162-63, 201, 261, 269, 384, 391-92; **32,** 245-46, 248, 460-61, 463-65, 477, 481, 512-14, 517, 519-20, 521-22; **33,** 134; **42,** 328, 333-35, 337-38, 339
Communist Party—*see* Bolshevism; Communist International; Communist parties (in different countries); Communist Party of the Soviet Union (CPSU), RSDLP, RSDLP(B), RCP(B); Party, proletarian (teaching on the Party)

Communist Party of Austria—**28,** 368, 420; **29,** 161; **30,** 359; **31,** 165, 267-69; **42,** 121
Communist Party of Czechoslovakia—**32,** 470-71, 487-89; **42,** 323, 324, 327-28; **45,** 213, **258**
Communist Party of Estonia—**30,** 25-26; **42,** 120-21
Communist Party of Finland—**28,** 429; **31,** 195; **42,** 120-21; **44,** 162-63
Communist Party of France—*see* French Communist Party
Communist Party of Germany—**28,** 429-30; **29,** 50, 104, 124, 161, 481, 562; **30,** 52-63, 87-88, 89-90, 91, 393; **31,** 34, 57, 73, 107, 109, 110, 166, 195; **32,** 167, 179-80, 463-64, 470, 512-23; **33,** 25, 208-10, 211, 243; **35,** 432; **42,** 215, 290, 319, 321, 322-23; **45,** 124-25, 158, 187, 218, 231-32, 360
See also German revolution, 1918-19; *Die Internationale* (The International)—magazine and Left-wing group of German Social-Democrats; Liebknecht, Karl; Luxemburg, Rosa; Spartacus (group) and the Spartacists in Germany
Communist Party of Great Britain—**29,** 561-66; **30,** 35, 173-74; **31,** 78-89, 98-99, 141, 202, 236-38, 257-63, 306-07; **32,** 275-76, 476, 510-11; **44,** 403
Communist Party of Holland (Netherlands)—**28,** 429; **30,** 35, 417; **31,** 55, 57, 70, 117; **42,** 121; **44,** 291-92
Communist Party of Hungary—**28,** 429; **29,** 161, 223-24, 227, 242-43, 269; **31,** 119, 195, 207, 389; **33,** 208; **42,** 121; **45,** 166, 203
Communist Party of Italy—*see* Italian Communist Party
Communist Party of Latvia—**28,** 429; **31,** 195; **42,** 121
Communist Party of Poland—*see* Communist Workers' Party of Poland
Communist Party of the Soviet Union (CPSU), RSDLP, RSDLP(B), RCP(B)
—general description—**2,** 112-13, 340-41; **4,** 211, 216, 217, 327, 355-56, 358-61, 368; **5,** 440, 452, 476, 514; **10,** 47-48; **11,** 226, 355; **13,** 446; **15,** 440; **19,** 444; **25,** 260, 306; **26,** 324; **29,** 102, 122, 535; **30,** 63; **32,** 62; **33,** 160, 227, 278-79, 299-300, 304-05, 326; **41,** 40-41, 45-47, 275; **42,** 252, 361; **43,** 369-70, 419-20
—as a vanguard, an advanced, class-conscious contingent of the working class—**1,** 300; **2,** 96, 112-17, 273, 340-41, 346; **4,** 216, 217, 260, 281, 325-26, 368; **5,** 373-96, 400, 421-22, 424, 425, 426, 427-28, 431-32, 438, 519-20; **6,** 25, 29, 54, 55, 167, 250-51, 405, 431-32, 502-03; **7,** 147, 258, 260, 261, 262-63, 275, 448, 460-61; **8,** 211, 216-17, 219-20, 231-32, 277, 373, 438, 452, **511**; **9,** 57, 111, 113-14, 153, 238, 281, 383-84, 401; **10,** 31, 59, 269, 474-75; **11,** 16, 19, 27, 77, 180, 306, 326; **12,** 136, 217; **13,** 115, 119-20, 127-28; **15,** 17, 277, 355; **16,** 138, 261; **17,** 127, 456; **18,** 423, 455; **19,** 406-07; **21,** 173, 175-76, 193, 332; **24,** 215; **25,** 109, 111, 260, 279-80; **26,** 90-91; **27,** 270; **29,** 102, 122, 535; **30,** 130, 139, 186, 257-58, 403, 447, 448, 486, 514; **31,** 24-25, 176, 316, 367; **32,** 20-21, 50, 98, 212, 246, 283-84, 349, 360, 361; **33,** 27, 40, 174, 189-90, 192; **34,** 288; **41,** 45-46, 325, 326; **42,** 169-70
—struggle against opportunism and revisionism as a decisive

condition for strengthening the Party—**4,** 176, 208, 211, 234-35, 283-84, 296, 322-23, 326-27, 352-53; **5,** 239-40, 241-42, 301, 342, 355, 364-65, 368-69; **6,** 212-15, 269-70, 491; **7,** 142-43, 407-08, 447-48, 454-61; **8,** 175, 195-96; **9,** 106-14, 159-60; **10,** 377; **12,** 143-44; **13,** 72-73, 94-113, 158-59, 165-66, 429; **15,** 289-90, 323-24, 358-59, 393-94, 459; **16,** 15-21, 95, 100-02, 215-18, 262-63, 274; **17,** 229-31, 240-41, 258-59, 275, 345-46, 349-51, 352-53, 540-41, 544-45; **19,** 44-46, 539-40; **20,** 60-62, 74-76, 97, 249-53, 263-64, 265-66, 271-73, 277-80, 281-83, 484-86, 498, 514, 515, 526-27, 539-40; **21,** 163-64, 198, 258-59, 319, 329-37, 380; **23,** 28, 29, 118-19, 120; **25,** 242; **30,** 57-58, 257-58, 275; **31,** 29, 32-39, 72, 108, 384; **32,** 464-65, 466-67, 471-72, 474-75; **34,** 46-47, 53, 56-57, 241, 404, 422; **36,** 183-84, 281, 535; **39,** 31; **41,** 133-34, 259, 324-25, 327-28; **42,** 43, 49-50, 282; **43,** 239-41, 368-69, 405, 453, 474

—struggle against separatism and federalism in building the Party—**6,** 319-25, 330-35, 462-63, 470, 479, 486-88, 518-21; **7,** 29-31, 59-65, 92-102, 215-16, 250-51, 337-38, 343, 481-82; **8,** 496-98; **9,** 406; **10,** 159-60; **17,** 464-65; **18,** 411-12, 465-66; **19,** 87-88, 116-18, 175-76, 248-50; **20,** 76-77, 125, 184-85, 517-18; **21,** 115; **30,** 193-94; **34,** 152, 153, 337; **35,** 85, 94, 135-36, 137, 139, 150-52; **36,** 261-62; **41,** 80-81, 85, 95, 298, 304, 309, 313, 321-23, 329; **43,** 328-31, 342-43, 347-48, 398, 428-29

See also Bund (General Jewish Workers' Union of Lithuania, Poland and Russia)

—struggle to purge its ranks—**5,** 480; **6,** 500-04, 507-08; **7,** 272, 274; **10,** 31, 47-48; **13,** 429; **15,** 288-90, 346, 353-54, 408-09; **16,** 74-75, 210-12; **17,** 48, 216, 345, 352-53; **27,** 322; **28,** 60-61; **29,** 32-33, **117,** 209, 232, 245, 265; **30,** 287-88, 485; **31,** 34, **47**; **32,** 94, 194-95, 243-44, 245; **33,** 39-41, 75, 138, 225, 254, 256-58; **41,** 133-34, 240-41, 259; **42,** 315-16, 343-44, 365-66, 369-70, 408-09; **44,** 239, 346-47; **45,** 272

—inner-Party democracy—*see* Democracy, inner-Party

—question of the Party's name—**1,** 290; **8,** 496; **19,** 248-49; **21,** 93; **24,** 24, 84-88, 96, 146-47, 150, 313; **27,** 126-28, 145; **30,** 283-84, 285; **36,** 432, 442-43; **39,** 503-04; **41,** 395; **42,** 121

—as a party expressing the interests of all the people—**4,** 225-26, 235-37, 246-47, 319, 327-29, 355-56, 418, 424, 427-28; **5,** 288, 317-19, 342, 424-25, 428, 430-32; **6,** 52-53, 136, 159, 272, 352-53, 367, 397-98, 424, 427-28, 497; **7,** 147; **8,** 99-100, 511; **9,** 57, 111-14, 177-78, 442-43; **11,** 27, 253-54, 306, 326-28; **12,** 155, 467-68; **13,** 119-20, 135-36; **17,** 511; **18,** 105-06, 112-13, 117; **19,** 225-26; **23,** 199-200; **24,** 468-69, 492, 498; **25,** 59, 270-71, 312, 352-53; **26,** 19, 60, 113-14, 128-30, 233, 358; **27,** 270, 481, 508, 512, 535; **28,** 295-96, 355-56; **29,** 29-30; **30,** 56, 60-61, 178, 398, 446, 476; **33,** 290-91, 301-02, 303-05, 326, 351, 442; **34,** 408; **36,** 450-51, 573-74; **41,** 45-46, 214-15; **42,** 36-37, 325, 442; **43,** 47

—discipline, Party—**4,** 181, 324-25; **7,** 39, 66-67, 116, 149, 286, 356-58, 363-64, 367-68, 388-89, 391-93, 414-15, 445-50, 455-58, 492; **8,** 438; **9,** 166; **10,** 314-15; **12,** 172; **16,** 221; **17,** 106; **19,** 467-68, 473-74, 519; **20,** 232, 319; **25,** 240-41; **26,** 216-19, 223-27, 280-82, 289, 301-02, 304-05; **27,** 58, 149-50, 202; **30,** 446-47, 486; **31,** 23-24; **32,** 62-63, 186, 190, 244, 260; **33,** 302-03; **34,** 200-01, 208-09, 330-31; **42,** 281-82, 302, 350-51, 408; **43,** 418, 419; **44,** 23-24, 217-18, 223, 226; **45,** 60-61, 450

See also Discipline, Party and state

—ideological and political education of Party members—**5,** 471-73; **6,** 474; **7,** 117-18; **8,** 196, 216-18; **9,** 288-89; **10,** 32-35, 380; **13,** 166-67; **15,** 62, 153-54, 288, 291, 323, 345-46, 351-52, 358-59, 390-92, 408-09, 412-13, 436-37, 457-58; **16,** 59-60; **30,** 404, 485-86; **31,** 368-69; **33,** 254-55, 256-62; **34,** 380-81

—ideological and organisational unity of the Party—**4,** 231, 234-35, 323-24, 353-55, 370-71; **5,** 227-28, 241-42, 367, 501-03, 505-08, 511-16; **6,** 215-16, 236, 309-10, 334-35, 479; **7,** 147-49, 272, 362-63, 386-88, 393-94, 397, 414-15, 446, 448, 460-61, 469, 492-95, 541; **8,** 437; **9,** 151, 159, 165-68, 188, 190, 327-28; **10,** 37-39, 110-11, 310-11, 314-15, 371, 376-77, 380, 442-43; **11,** 320-21; **12,** 172; **15,** 358-59, 431, 449, 459; **16,** 147-55, 293; **18,** 454; **19,** 112-13, 116-18, 444, 467-68, 473-74, 519-21; **20,** 54-55, 61-62, 76, 232, 263-64, 273, 319-20, 328, 359, 470, 515-22; **21,** 109, 164; **26,** 307; **27,** 58; **30,** 461; **31,** 423-24, 427-28; **32,** 168-69, 177-78, 186, 190, 193, 213, 241-44, 245-48, 249, 251-56, 257-60, 261, 271, 282-84; **33,** 98, 257, 261-62, 322-23, 325; **34,** 54, 184-85, 346-47; **35,** 95-96, 133-34; **36,** 192, 194-95, 277-78, 281, 485-86, 535, 593-97; **41,** 275-76, 308-09, 312, 326-27, 328, 329-30; **42,** 282, 439-40; **43,** 48, 158, 347, 418

See also Unity and consolidation of the Party]

—intellectuals in the Party—**1,** 296-98; **4,** 223, 230, 274, 280-81, 290-92, 351, 358-61; **5,** 375-76, 416-17, 433-34, 452, 470-73, 500; **6,** 237, 294, 295, 309-10, 315-16; **7,** 207, 268, 286, 324-29, 356-57, 362-63, 366-67, 380, 383, 386-95, 404-06, 447-48, 455-56, 479, 514; **8,** 27-28, 29-34, 57-62, 72-82, 139-41, 148-49, 160, 186, 196, 407-08, 409, 411, 412, 415; **9,** 388; **10,** 36-38, 93; **11,** 360, 449; **12,** 107-08, 316-19, 320-32, 372-73, 381, 450; **13,** 64, 73, 429; **15,** 18-19, 61, 187-88, 287, 346, 353-54, 455-56; **16,** 246-47, 262-63, 289, 368-73, 388-89; **17,** 94, 144-47, 165-67, 362, 399, 404, 539-40, 548-49; **19,** 394-95, 412, 452-53; **20,** 179-80, 250-51, 277-80, 343-44, 357-59, 471-72, 499, 527; **21,** 109-10, 131; **29,** 159; **31,** 115; **34,** 375, 380, 403-04, 411-12; **41,** 157, 158, 159, 160, 326; **45,** 165

—its internationalism—**5,** 369-70; **6,** 334-35, 454, 461-62; **8,** 495-96; **10,** 159-60, 376; **11,** 326; **19,** 118, 248-49; **20,** 77, 413-14, 517, 521; **21,** 114, 162, 259, 319; **23,** 29, 67, 235, 290, 369-70; **24,** 82-83, 296, 303; **25,** 82, 242, 268-69, 272-73; **26,** 129-30; **28,** 111-12, 187, 206, 287, 291-93; **30,** 210, 293; **35,** 321; **41,** 113, 274; **45,** 182-83, 598-99

—criticism and self-criticism in the Party, attitude to its own mistakes—**5,** 377-78; **6,** 312; **7,** 66-67, 115-18, 148-49, 189, 207-08, 281, 285-86, 474; **8,** 452-53; **10,** 31, 47-48, 111, 229-300, 314, 366-68, 372, 380-81, 395, 403, 442-43, 502-03; **11,** 320-21, 418; **12,** 73, 172; **15,** 20, 156-57, 294-95, 298-99, 352-53, 390-91, 443-44; **16,** 74-75, 150; **21,** 173; **22,** 306; **24,** 512; **26,** 52, 57, 58, 317; **31,** 57, 184-85, 425-26, 435; **32,** 243-44, 472-73, 522-23; **33,** 56-57, 93-94, 97-98, 159-60, 165-66, 207, 208, 211, 223-24, 261-62, 273-74, 276, 279-80, 311, 323, 326; **34,** 112-13, 222-23, 331, 333; **36,** 29-31, 221-22, 436, 438-39; **41,** 109; **42,** 209-10, 213, 274; **43,** 51-52, 78, 337, 351, 575-77; **45,** 165, 203

—and mass organisations of the working people—**27,** 489; **28,** 60, 382-84; **29,** 113, 115, 135-38, 158-59, 433-34; **30,** 187-88, 459-60, 477-79, 490, 514-15; **31,** 47-49, 50-51; **32,** 19-21, 22-23, 58, 66-67, 75, 83, 98, 99, 100-01, 212, 246-47; **33,** 171-72; **34,** 329; **41,** 251, 273, 297-98; **42,** 152, 184-85, 216, 302, 305-06, 361-62, 381-82

—as a contingent of the international working-class movement—**1,** 299-300; **4,** 319, 326-27; **5,** 373; **6,** 29, 105-06; **8,** 287, 495; **9,** 308; **10,** 59, 73; **13,** 425-26; **18,** 414, 420; **21,** 125-26, 162, 173, 280, 319, 329-30, 372-77, 386-88, 401, 423-28; **23,** 29, 67, 121, 235, 368, 370-71; **24,** 74-75, 82-83, 90, 267, 273, 325, 466; **25,** 242, 265-67, 301-02; **26,** 77, 140, 470-72; **27,** 50, 59-60, **119,** 127-28, 131-34, 157-58, 289-90, 292, 451-52, 481-82, 485-86, 500-01, 527-28; **28,** 24-25, 38-39, 42-43, 65-66, 75, 77-78, 82, 101-04, 111-13, 115-16, 151-52, 154, 278-79, 287, 291-93, 358-59, 417, 429-31, 481-85; **29,** 52-53, 160-61, 222, 271, 374-75; **30,** 136-37, 158-59, 207-08, 210, 293, 386-87, 403, 487, 489-90; **31,** 21-23, 38, 330; **32,** 179-80, 270-71, 360-61, 480; **33,** 55-57, 275-76, 325-26, 430-32; **35,** 162, 321; **36,** 282, 284, 294-95, 354-55; **41,** 40, 45-46, 77, 265-66, 274, 302-05; **43,** 580, 620; **45,** 182-83, 598-99

See also CPSU and the international working-class movement

—its organisational principles—**4,** 221-23, 323-24, 354; **5,** 440-516; **6,** 209, 215-16, 235-52, 295-96, 334-35, 462-63, 476-78, 486-88, 500-04, 507-08; **7,** 79-80, 102, 115-18, 124-25, 132-33, 206-07, 241-42, 250-328, 361-67, 379-415, 445-53, 454-56, 474-85; **8,** 57-62, 175, 196, 218-20, 224, 307-11, 356-57, 407-08, 409-10, 415, 434-38, 443-46; **9,** 164-68, 237-38, 281-82, 291-92; **10,** 29-39, 162-63, 314-15, 371, 372-73, 376-77, 380, 442-43, 502-03; **11,** 320-21, 434-35, 441-42; **12,** 172, 395-96; **13,** 101-05, 109-10, 133-34; **15,** 354-55; **16,** 155; **17,** 223, 266, 401, 473; **18,** 411-12, 458-59; **19,** 248-49, 346, 421, 467-68; **20,** 81, 319, 500, 516-18, 520-21; **21,** 115-16, 252-53; **30,** 443-44, 465; **31,** 24-25, 47-48, 427-28; **32,** 258-59, 261; **33,** 315-16; **34,** 120, 310, 326-27, 338-40; **36,** 399-400, 401, 529, 593-97; **41,** 91-92, 158-59, 225-26, 251, 259, 326-27; **42,** 50, 252-53, 255, 262, 265-66, 274, 411-12; **43,** 197-98, 428-29; **44,** 360, 361; **45,** 162

See also Standards of Party life

—as an organised contingent of the working class, as the highest form of its organisation—**4,** 181, 225-26, 256, 282-83, 318-19, 324-25, 354, 370, 371; **5,** 20, 22-23, 28-30, 379, 440; **6,** 25, 167, 235-52; **7,** 207, 241-43, 258, 260, 263-64, 265-67, 274-75, 367-68, 386, 388-89, 390-91, 392-93, 414-15, 446, 448, 456, 457-58, 460-61, 492; **9,** 150-51, 166-67; **10,** 29-39; **12,** 328-29; **13,** 101-02; **15,** 216-17, 354; **17,** 473, 518; **19,** 402, 468, 539-40; **31,** 50; **32,** 246

—special features of its development—**6,** 446-47; **9,** 138; **12,** 365; **13,** 94-98, 158-59; **15,** 149, 153-55, 290-91; **16,** 377-79; **17,** 39-44, 545; **21,** 338; **25,** 277-78; **27,** 241-42; **29,** 90, 93, 506, 564-65; **31,** 22-39

—its attitude to the revolutionary heritage, to the previous movement for emancipation—**1,** 263-64, 421-23, 503-05; **2,** 350, 493-534; **4,** 181-82, 217-18, 231-33, 246-47, 261, 323, 327; **5,** 289, 369-70, 373, 446, 464-65, 474-75, 517-18; **6,** 138-40; **8,** 438; **10,** 31; **13,** 99; **15,** 154-55, 291; **17,** 117-18; **18,** 25-26, 30-31, 358-59, 560; **20,** 279; **34,** 28-29, 36; **36,** 281, 282; **42,** 417; **43,** 44

—its attitude to revolutionary and opposition trends and parties—**1,** 288-89, 293, 330-31, 504-05; **2,** 96, 118-20, 330-31, 333-36; **4,** 177-78, 180, 213-14, 225-26, 236-37, 242-44, 245-47, 248, 253-54, 273, 327; **5,** 79, 301, 317-19, 339-42, 361-63, 369-70, 425-36, 438-40; **6,** 84, 105, 156-58, 166, 194-96, 213, 215-16, 258, 260-61, 284, 299-300, 471; **7,** 41-42, 238-40, 329-34, 437-39, 499-518; **8,** 83-89, 100, 234-35, 379-80; **9,** 46-47, 90-92, 108, 114, 124-25, 129-30, 181-82, 218-19, 223, 237-38, 263, 274-75, 277-78, 281-82, 308, 314-15, 342-43, 360, 363, 381-82, 401-03; **10,** 22-24, 26-27, 80-82, 85, 155, 157-59, 231-32, 234-37, 260-61, 266-69, 274-75, 293, 297-98, 359-61, 412-13, 457-59, 467-68; **11,** 181, 279-81, 282-83, 296-97, 299-300, 311-12, 427-30; **12,** 42-43, 136-38, 140, 166-67, 181-82, 203-04, 225, 255, 295-96, 298-99, 408, 456-68, 469-74, 475-78, 479, 480-81, 482-83, 489-508; **13,** 64, 94-101, 128-32, 136, 139, 142, 145-46, 237-38, 243-44, 399-400, 404, 419-20, 445-46, 488; **15,** 57-58, 66-67, 275-77, 340-42, 366-67, 400-01; **17,** 332-36, 418, 469-70, 567, 570-71, 577-78; **18,** 20-21, 79, 113-14, 123-28, 522-23, 527-28; **19,** 304, 437-38; **20,** 301, 430; **21,** 113, 116; **24,** 158, 294, 478; **29,** 327; **30,** 55-56, 470-71; **31,** 70, 72; **34,** 55-56, 123-24; **35,** 298, 301, 302, 304, 384; **36,** 32, 154, 210, 354-55, 497-98; **41,** 34-35, 69-70, 77, 83, 96, 122, 153-54, 156, 163, 174-75, 186, 187, 190-91, 193, 215, 395; **42,** 187; **43,** 47, 174, 396, 494; **44,** 357, 360, 361; **45,** 397-98

—building the Party in non-Russian regions and border areas—**4,** 256; **6,** 326-29; **9,** 300; **10,** 159-60, 371; **17,** 464; **18,** 466; **19,** 50-51, 87-88, 118, 248-49; **20,** 77, 517-18, 521; **21,** 115; **30,** 294-95; **32,** 316-17; **34,** 264-65, 280, 336-37; **35,** 28-29; **41,** 85, 329; **42,** 202, 218; **44,** 333-34; **45,** 417

—Party finance, Party archives and Party library—**6**, 295; **7**, 533; **36**, 133-34, 161; **41**, 111, 136, 139-41, 291-92; **43**, 109-11, 161, 169-70, 225-28, 277-78, 530; **45**, 286, 452, 568, 569
—Party meetings—**4**, 225; **6**, 239-40, 295; **10**, 380, 442-43; **15**, 298-300; **20**, 518; **30**, 140; **31**, 438-39, 448; **34**, 310, 324-25; **42**, 212-13, 250, 286
—Party apparatus and its strengthening, the struggle against bureaucratic tendencies in the Party apparatus—**4**, 232; **6**, 236-38, 245-52; **7**, 310-11; **8**, 58-61, 306-10, 356-57, 378, 407-08, 411, 412, 415, 422; **9**, 166-67; **10**, 29-33, 163; **11**, 354; **18**, 458-59; **24**, 244-45; **29**, 160-63; **31**, 421-22; **32**, 195-96, 243-44; **33**, 291-92, 482, 484-86; **35**, 34-35; **36**, 537-97; **41**, 158-59, 160; **42**, 210-11, 212-13, 273, 274, 282, 386, 413, 434-40; **44**, 423, 455-56; **45**, 123, 168, 313-14, 467-**68**
—primary Party organisations—**6**, 243-46; **7**, 243-44; **8**, 146-47, 218-19, 356-57; **10**, 34-35, 376; **15**, 19, 21, 290-91, 301-02, 354-55, 438, 449; **16**, 97, 154-55, 259, 261-62, 263; **17**, 202, 278-79, 401, 473; **18**, 110-11, 238, 387, 390, 392, 393-94, 395, 450, 454, 458; **19**, 224-25, 473-74; **20**, 500, 518, 521; **28**, 60-61; **29**, 85, 116-17, 140; **31**, 164, 191-92, 209-10; **33**, 314, 466; **34**, 108-09, 310; **35**, 131; **36**, 589; **41**, 137, 235, 251; **42**, 216, 263, 369, 386-87; **45**, 399, 595
—organisation of Party information and presentation of reports—**6**, 247-49, 251-52; **8**, 200-01, 212, 356-57, 415, 445; **9**, 156-57, 227-28; **17**, 483; **19**, 547; **29**, 160-63; **34**, 121, 319; **36**, 86, 149, 260, 290, 312; **41**, 126-27, 139-41, 149, 158-59, 164, 167; **42**, 286-87, 304, 309, 332, 399; **43**, 258, 288, 306-07, 371-72, 394-96, 422, 430, 432-33; **45**, 320, 395-96
—its organisation on the principles of democratic centralism—**4**, 218, 219; **5**, 318, 440, 449-50, 465-66, 474-82; **6**, 235-52, 334-35, 462-63, 476-78, 487-88, 500-01, 503-04, 506-07; **7**, 117-18, 207, 241-43, 250-52, 290-91, 322-24, 361-67, 386-90, 391-93, 395-97, 405-06, 414-15, 434, 449-50, 470, 480-81; **8**, 60-61, 177-79, 196, 307-10, 363-64, 409, **415**, 443, 445, 545-46; **9**, 166-67, 291-92; **10**, 29-35, 163, 314-15, 372, 376, 380-81, 443, 502-03; **11**, 75, 362, 426-27, 434, 436, 441-42; **12**, 395-96; **13**, 102-05; **17**, 266; **18**, 458-59; **20**, 319-21, 359, 380, 518; **21**, 424; **26**, 116; **27**, 58; **29**, 163; **30**, 465; **31**, 47-48; **32**, 201, 258, 261, 286; **33**, 482, 485; **34**, 120, 209-10, 326-27, 330-31; **36**, 194-95; **41**, 91-93, 158-59, 161; **42**, 254-55, 286; **43**, 428-29; **45**, 99-100
—principle of collective leadership—**4**, 218-19; **5**, 516; **6**, 236; **7**, 117-18; **8**, 151, 178-79, 200, 370, 444; **9**, 144-45, 151, 252, 390; **11**, 412-13; **18**, 466; **27**, 410-11; **30**, 444-45; **31**, 47-48, 407; **33**, 366, 485; **34**, 395; **36**, 86, 195, 268, 357, 593-97; **41**, 92, 93, **230**, 291, 328, 367; **42**, 213, 224-25, 252-53, 340-41, 349, 364, 366, 387-88, 404, 414, 430; **43**, 71-72, 191-92, 197-98, 236-37, 383-84, 385-86, 388-89, 567; **44**, 281; **45**, 99-100, 110, 163, 168, 291, 386, 437, 517, 532-33, 534, 579, 598

—its programme—*see* Programme of the
—workers' nucleus in the Party and its role—**2**, 330-32; **4**, 280-81; **5**, 459, 471-73; **6**, 243-44; **7**, 273, 456; **8**, 407-08, 410, 411, 415; **9**, 237-38; **10**, 32; **11**, 226, 354-55; **13**, 103-05; **15**, 18-19, 21, 290-91, 301-02, 323-24, 346, 349, 354-55, 435; **16**, 290-95, 363-64; **18**, 454, 458-60; **19**, 412; **20**, 327; **28**, 60-61; **30**, 131-33; **31**, 35-36; **33**, 254-55, 256-58; **34**, 299-300, 307, 380, 403-04, 411; **35**, 204-05, 235-36; **36**, 596-97; **41**, 157-58, 160, 327-28; **42**, 435-37; **44**, 48; **45**, 60
—role of revolutionary theory—**1**, 296-97, 320-21; **2**, 327-28, 330-32; **4**, 180-81, 210-12, 217, 257-58, 324-27; **5**, 227, 289, 301, 316, 317, 318, 342, 361, 364-65, 368-70, 376, 517, 518; **6**, 188, 269, 272, 430-31, 474, 491; **8**, 217-18, 454; **9**, 18, 43, 146, 202, 308, 374; **10**, 32, 37-38, 85-86, 474-75, 507; **12**, 441, 446; **13**, 94-99, **115**; **15**, 153, 288, 290; **16**, 60, 152; **17**, 35, 39-43, 399; **19**, 539-40, 553-54; **20**, 61-62, 528-29; **21**, 354-55; **23**, 329-30; **24**, 43; **27**, 409-10; **28**, 217, 479; **29**, 188; **30**, 455-56; **31**, 25-26; **33**, 104
—as a leading force in the dictatorship of the proletariat—**26**, 111-12, 289, 307; **27**, 135, 238, 241-42, 262, 346; **28**, 364-65; **29**, 113-15, 136-38, 145, 433, 559; **30**, 58-59, 63-65, 139, 186-87, 202, 403, 406, 415-16, 444-45, 446, 448-49, 476, 478, 489-90, 498, 514; **31**, 23-25, 44, 47-49, 51, 190-91, 369; **32**, 20-21, 50, 53, 57-58, 60-62, 66-67, 98, 99, 177-78, 186, 199, 246, 312, 340, 360-61, 419, 444, 488-89; **33**, 27, 104-05, 189-90, 192, 194, 207, 226, 252, 278-79, 285, 288-91, 304-05, 306-07, 314-15, 327-29, 366, 442, 485-86, 495-96; **42**, 379-80
—its ties with the working masses—**2**, 122-23, 329-33; **4**, 180-81, 325-26, 361; **5**, 19-20, 288-89, 301, **319**, 459, 465-66, 482-83, 515-16; **6**, 44, 136, 157-58, 272, 314-15; **7**, 117, 527-28; **8**, 100, 162, 196, 219, 377-78, 409-10, 452-54, 523; **9**, 18-19, 150-51, 237-38, 345; **10**, 36-37; **11**, 394; **12**, 143-44, 329-30; **15**, 21, 296-97, 301-02, 341-42, 354-55, 391; **16**, 21-22, 25, 34-35, 138-39, 155, 363; **17**, 473; **18**, 105-06, 212, 453, 531; **19**, 225-26, 350, 444-45; **20**, 61-62, 78-81, 97-98, 234, 251, 267, 278, 280, 292, 296, 308, 312, 320-21, 355, 363-71, 379-80, 382-87, 389, 462-63, 466, 470, 471-72, 500, 504-10, 529, 532, 548-55; **21**, 103, 173-76, 193, 258, 320, 322, 330, 331-32, 333, 334, 424; **23**, 120, 312; **24**, 223-24, 316; **25**, 109-11, 204-05, 211-62; **26**, 32, 129-30, 275, 289, 292, 306-07; **27**, 535; **28**, 60-61, 191-92, 295-96, 303-04; **29**, 72, 188, 211, 396, 535; **30**, 58-60, 65, 71-74, 83, 132-33, 139, 178, 186-87, 230-31, 371, 403-04, 415-16, 446-47, 476, 478, 514; **31**, 23-24, 25, 48-49; **32**, 22-23, 57-58, 62, 75, 246-47, 362-63, 364-65, 507-08; **33**, 39-40, 127, 192, 225-26, 227, 285, 290-91, 299-300, 303-04, 322, 326, 351, 442, 482, 485-86; **34**, 77-78, 108-09, 296; **35**, 93-94, 100, 103-04, 134, 147; **36**, 119, 209, 283, 335-36, 514, 573-75, 594; **41**, 138, 152, 251, 259, 275-76, 325-27, 328; **42**, 68-69, 70, 102, 169-74, 263-64, 299-300, 306-07, 371, 411; **43**, 355-56, 493; **44**, 48; **45**, 168, 395-96

—its style of work—**4,** 218-19; **6,** 312-18; **7,** 66-67, 117-18; **9,** 153; **15,** 155-56, 217, 218, 291, 298-99; **27,** 410-11; **32,** 362-63, 431-32; **33,** 225-26; **36,** 529, 593-97; **41,** 91-92; **42,** 210-11, 252-53, 255, 263-64, 274, 306-07, 433-40; **43,** 165; **44,** 276, 391, 455, 456; **45,** 78, 90, 127-28, 161-65, 172, 313-14, 395-96, 467-68, 486, 496-99
—rules of admission to the Party—**5,** 452, 475-76, 477-78, 480; **6,** 476, 500-04, 507-08; **7,** 27, 79-81, 206-07, 243-44, 255-77, 285, 383, 388-89, 392-93, 460-61; **8,** 219-20, 311-12; **9,** 166-67, 281, 292; **10,** 47-48, 372-73, 406; **16,** 96; **17,** 223; **18,** 453; **19,** 159, 402-03; **20,** 515-16, 518; **21,** 115-16; **23,** 69; **28,** 60-61; **30,** 63-65, 71-72, 186-87, 202-03, 485-86; **31,** 47, 295-96; **33,** 138, 254-55, 256-58; **36,** 475; **42,** 369-70; **45,** 272
—its rules—*see* Party Rules
—central institutions of the Party and their tasks—**4,** 218-19, 353-54; **6,** 101-02, 236-38, 239, 242-43, 246-50, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476-78, 480, 483, 492, 500-01, 503-04, 520; **7,** 64-65, 66-67, 95, 96, 114, 147-48, 154, 155, 159, 164, 175-76, 187, 289-300, 363-64, 367, 460-61, 462-63, 464-65, 466-73, 475-76, 523-27, 531-35; **8,** 197-99, 337-39, 341-42, 363-64, 369, 415, 422, 456; **9,** 144, 166-67, 168, 288-89; **10,** 30, 163, 314-15; **12,** 172; **13,** 133-34; **15,** 380, 448, 470; **17,** 482, 483, 504-05, 513, 520, 547-50; **18,** 450, 459, 490-91, 500, 502, 520, 522; **21,** 424; **24,** 553-54; **26,** 377; **27,** 58; **29,** 160-64; **30,** 443-45, 465, 466, 467-71, 478; **31,** 47-48; **32,** 244, 249, 258; **33,** 127, 252, 305-06, 315-17, 321-22, 366-67, 481-86; **34,** 112, 120, 157-58, 184-85, 232-35, 314-15, 330-32, 344; **35,** 23, 204-05, 219, 319-20; **36,** 119-21, 593-97; **41,** 83-84, 91, 92, 93, 124, 127-28, 233-36, 441-42; **42,** 210-11, 213, 248, 252-53, 413, 433-40; **43,** 117, 633; **44,** 454, 455; **45,** 168
—size and composition of the Party, regulation of its growth and social composition—**5,** 475-76, 480; **8,** 59, 60, 407-08; **9,** 237-38; **11,** 234-35, 265, 288, 358; **19,** 165, 223-25, 406-07; **24,** 247, 249-50; **25,** 260; **26,** 111-12; **27,** 489; **28,** 60-61, 353; **29,** 433; **30,** 63-65, 71, 186-88, 403-04, 478, 485-86, 489-90, 514; **31,** 47; **32,** 177-78; **33,** 138, 254-55, 256-58; **35,** 321; **36,** 209, 514; **41,** 412; **42,** 331, 346, 369-70; **45,** 287, 467-68
See also Agitation, Party; Agrarian Programme of the Bolsheviks; Bolshevik press (before the October Socialist Revolution); Bolshevism; CC RCP(B); CC RSDLP; CC RSDLP(B); CO (Central Organ) of the RSDLP, RSDLP(B), RCP(B) (general description); Discussion and polemics in the Party; Factions and factionalism in the Party; Inner-Party dissensions and inner-Party struggle; National policy of the Communist Party and the Soviet state; National programme of the Bolsheviks; Party, proletarian (teaching on the Party); Party purge; Party work among the masses; Party work in the army; Party work in the countryside; Policy of the Communist Party; Propaganda, Party; Strategy and tactics of Bolshevism; Technique, Party (printing-presses, transport, finances, secret addresses, contacts, etc.); Underground activity (Party)
CPSU—its history
—importance and necessity of studying Party history—**7,** 207-08; **9,** 20, 104-05, 157; **10,** 34-35, 377, 382; **13,** 113, 158-59; **18,** 181-82; **19,** 76-77, 159; **20,** 252-53, 279, 356-59, 371, 483-84; **21,** 258-59, 331-37; **31,** 24; **33,** 208-09; **36,** 552; **41,** 199; **42,** 446; **43,** 231
—its periodisation—**5,** 517-18; **6,** 211-12; **8,** 126, 139-41, 211; **9,** 150-52, 273, 342-43; **11,** 197, 362-63; **12,** 506-07; **13,** 94-113; **15,** 293, 385, 393-94, 459; **16,** 35-37, 56, 138, 248, 263; **17,** 124-25; **18,** 150, 485-86; **19,** 399; **20,** 97, 233-34, 245-52, 267-68, 277-80, 328-31, 356-59, 484-85, 502, 527; **21,** 417-18; **23,** 28-29; **27,** 241-42; **29,** 535; **30,** 57-58, 257-58, 275, 403, 418; **31,** 25-30, 34-36, 72, 86, 108; **32,** 431; **33,** 113-14, 349, 350-51; **34,** 328, 411-12; **36,** 552-53; **41,** 137-38, 168-69; **42,** 307, 308, 368; **43,** 459; **44,** 417
CPSU—general description of periods
—emergence of social-democracy as an ideological trend, 1883-93—**1,** 190-91, 267-69; **4,** 258, 266, 427; **5,** 429, 517; **8,** 139; **20,** 247-48, 278; **21,** 258, 331; **33,** 452-53; **42,** 446
—period of organisation of the RSDLP, 1894-1904—**2,** 272-73, 327-43, 345-46, 348-50; **4,** 208, 215, 216-17, 221-23, 229-30, 231-32, 256, 258-61, 267-68, 277-80, 320-24, 330, 351-54, 366-68, 427-28; **5,** 17, 19-20, 83-84, 350-51, 361-63, 374-79, 429, 441-43, 482-84, 517-20; **6** 211-12, 292, 293-94; **7,** 97-98, 102, 366-67, 380, 385, 387-88, 389-90, 392-93, 397, 412-13, 445, 448, 454-61, 479-85, 491-95, 540-41; **8,** 37-38, 73, 126-31, 139-40, 215-16, 260, 330-31, 407, 433-34, 445-46, 540; **9,** 70-71, 105, 109, 138, 142, 150-52, 272-73, 277-78, 342-43; **11,** 197, 253-54, 362; **13,** 94-111, 112-13, 119-20; **15,** 62, 293, 384, 385, 394, 457-59; **16,** 35, 56, 138; **17,** 124, 226, 276, 333; **18,** 302-03, 485; **19,** 394, 395, 399, 539-40; **20,** 74, 246-47, 250-51, 278, 343, 356, 483-84; **21,** 258, 331-32, 337-38, 392, 450-51; **22,** 117; **23,** 28, 123, 199-200, 238; **29,** 535; **31,** 24, 25, 26, 32-33, 45; **33,** 351, 422; 34, 245-47, 421-22; 36, 552-53; **41,** 137-38, 168-69; **43,** 231, 360
—during the first 1905-07 Russian revolution—**8,** 90-93, 97-100, 111-13, 129-30, 141-42, 144-45, 148-56, 159, 177-80, 211-20, 260-61, 265-66, 337-38, 368, 373, 377-78, 379-80, 396-97, 400-01, 405-06, 433-39, 442-49, 497-98, 538-41, 544, 549-50, 560-61, 565-67; **9,** 53-54, 104-14, **152,** 157-58, 272-74, 291-92, **327-28,** 342-43, 403; **10,** 29-39, 251-52, 310-15; **11,** 264-66, 362-63; **12,** 63, 86, 102, 104; **13,** 20-21, 26-30, 34-35, 49, 102-04, 110-11, 112-13, 115-16, 119-20, 158-59, 352-53; **15,** 55-57, 153-54, 267-69, 287-88, 293, 300-01, 323-24, **351,** 354-55, **385,** 442, 445, 457-58, 459; **16,** 59-60, 87-88, **170,** 204, 363-64; **17,** 40-42, 89, 125, 575; **18,** 485-86; **19,** 163; **20,** 251, 328, 462, 483-85; **21,** 103, 332, 338, 417, 420; **23,** 28, 238-39, 247-48; **28,** 298-99; **29,** 535; **30,** 57-58; **31,** 27, 34-35, 72-73, 358-59; **34,** 411;

36, 552, 553; **41,** 137-38, 169; **42,** 368
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**13,** 33-36, 119-20, 127-28; **15,** 17-21, 267, 289, 297-98, 345-55, 442, 446-48, 452-53, 458-59; **16,** 35-37, 56-57, 73-75, 95, 101-02, 138, 147-55, 198-99, 205, 208-09, 215-16, 246, 248, 251-52, 289-95, 333-44, 388-89; **17,** 17-22, 25-27, 42-43, 71, 144-45, 226, 280, 285-86, 331-32, 343-44, 393, 400, 462, 503, 540-42, 545; **18,** 150-55, 387, 406, 453-54, 486, 515, 516, 518; **19,** 150-56, 395, 401; **20,** 97, 126, 265-67, 277-78, 334, 483-85, 501-02; **21,** 333; **23,** 28; **25,** 305-06; **26,** 46, 451; **27,** 29, 100, 180-81; **29,** 535; **30,** 58; **31,** 28-29, 35-36; **33,** 350-51; **34,** 380, 407-08, 411-13, 419-20, 422; **35,** 70; **36,** 216-18, 281-82, 553; **41,** 233; **42,** 368
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**16,** 358, 363-64; **17,** 216-24, 228, 276-77, 278-80, 343-52, 393-95, 401, 453-54, 456, 462-63, 465-66, 467-68, 480-81, 503-04, 535, 543-45, 547-50; **18,** 30-31, 109, 110-15, 155-57, 205, 211-13, 237-41, 380, 449, 453-55, 514-18; **19,** 63-64, 401-02, 412, 480-81, 521; **20,** 74-81, 126-28, 210-11, 234-35, 257, 270-73, 279-80, 308, 320-21, 329, 334-35, 357, 359, 363-71, 463, 470, 483-85, 498-501, 502-12, 527, 538-39; **21,** 255-56, 319, 320, 333-34, 336; **25,** 178, 305-06; **28,** 245-46; **31,** 29, 35-36; **35,** 23, 51, 90, 93-94, 97-98, 133-34; **36,** 180-84, 281-82, 553, 554; **41,** 233-36, 274-77, 308, 324-27, 442-43; **42,** 368; **43,** 367-70
—during the imperialist world war and the second revolution in Russia, 1914-February 1917—**21,** 27-34, 37-38, 100, 107-08, 158-64, 172-76, 197-98, 200, 202-03, 245, 255-56, 297, 313, 319-20, 321-23, 329-30, 338, 383-88, 401-04, 423-28, 429-30; **22,** 119; **23,** 92-93, 132-33, 200, 203, 215-16, 234-35, 312, 330, 337-38; **24,** 393-94; **27,** 284; **28,** 76, 81; **29,** 343, 504, 507; **30,** 32-33, 260; **31,** 29, 72; **32,** 113, 473-74; **35,** 175, 204-05, 310-11; **36,** 553
—in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution, March-October 1917—**23,** 290, 305-07, 312-13, 330-32, 357, 367-73; **24,** 21-26, 42-54, 57-91, 111, 141, 201, 202, 211, 223-24, 231-32, 314-17, 390-91, 506-09; **25,** 19-21, 68, 70-71, 77-78, 82-83, 109-11, 161, 169-70, 176-78, 205, 211-12, 236, 247-48, 249-50, 297, 305-10, 311-17, 352-53, 454-55; **26,** 19-21, 22-27, 30, 31, 32-33, 34-36, 43, 46, 47-50, 52-53, 57-58, 60, 69-70, 77-78, 80, 82-84, 89-136, 140-41, 142-44, 151, 182-87, 188-89, 190, 191-93, 195-215, 216-19, 223-27, 234-35, 475-76; **27,** 25-26, 182; **28,** 259, 264-65, 266, 270-71, 299-300, 301, 302-04, 313-14, 355; **29,** 21, 30, 61-62, 498; **31,** 29, 30, 59, 88-89, 306; **32,** 473-74; **35,** 298, 322; **36,** 431-32, 434-43, 448, 450, 553-54; **42,** 68-69
—in the course of development of the socialist revolution and the consolidation of Soviet power, October 1917-18—**26,** 277-79, 280-82, 287, 301, 303-07, 333-35, 355, 357-59, 429-30, 435, 451-52, 456, 507-08; **27,** 19-21, 29, 58-61, 64, 96-99, 118-19, 126-28, 159-60, 168, 176-77, 231, 241-42, 271, 290-91, 292, 296-97, 346, 377-79; **28,** 78, 137-38, 140-42, 288, 291-93, 355-56; **29,** 143-44, 147, 156-57, 158, 188, 198-99, 201, 203-04, 300, 340-43; **30,** 20-21, 58, 199-200, 253-68; **31,** 58-59, 61, 72-73, 88-89; **32,** 62, 113, 471, 474; **33,** 22-23, 24-25, 51-55, 61, 62, 86-87, 112, 115-16, 144-45, 206, 219, 267-68, 301-02, 351; **36,** 553; **42,** 68-69
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War, 1918-20—**27,** 450-52; **28,** 22, 429, 441-42; **29,** 74, 143, 146-64, 204, 407, 559; **30,** 71-74, 132-33, 139, 143-44, 268, 403-04, 443-47, 485-86; **31,** 27, 29-30, 422-23; **33,** 23, 62, 93-94, 158, 173, 267, 281, 301-02, 311, 440; **36,** 553
—in the period of economic rehabilitation, 1921-23—**32,** 32, 177-79, 405-06, 443-45; **33,** 21-29, 57-59, 63-64, 96-98, 102-06, 109-11, 113-16, 155-56, 204-06, 222-23, 251-52, 254-55, 256-58, 267-71, 273-75, 279-82, 302-03, 322-24, 325-26, 361-62, 420-22, 436-43
CPSU—Bolshevik centre—*see* Bolshevik centre
CPSU—Bureau of the CC RSDLP(B) in Russia—36, 399-400, 429; **41,** 298; **43,** 268, 274-75, 321-22, 323, 389-90, 544-45
CPSU—Bureau of Majority Committees, 1904-05—7, 491-95, 525-26, 540-42; **8,** 63-64, 70, 125, 129-30, 143-44, 177-78, 197, 224, 226, 243, 252-55, 260-61, 264-66, 307, 311, 313-14, 331-33, 339, 341-42, 344, 417, 434, 545; **9,** 142, 145, 158; **34,** 258, 264-65, 273, 274-79, 280, 284, 291-92, 293, 295, 298, 299-301, 303, 304, 305, 308; **36,** 145; **41,** 141, 144-45; **43,** 133, 149
CPSU—conferences, All-Russia, general Russian
—Conference of Representatives of Committees and Organisations of the RSDLP, Belostok, March 23-28 (April 5-10), 1902—**6,** 97-106, 289; **7,** 210; **34,** 91, 101-02
—Conference of Social-Democratic Organisations of Russia, Riga, September 7-9 (20-22), 1905—**9,** 396-404, 405-07; **34,** 336-37
—First (Tammerfors) Conference of the RSDLP, December 12-17 (25-30), 1905—**10,** 88, 97, 103-04, 108, 169, 173-74; **13,** 294; **41,** 191
—Second ("First All-Russia") Conference of the RSDLP, Tammerfors, November 3-7 (16-20), 1906—**11,** 307, 310-13, 316, 322-23, 332-34, 378-79, 388, 454, 458-59, 471-72; **12,** 16, 34-35, 127-28, 143, 145-46, 171-72, 209, 431, 433, 443; **41,** 186-91, 194-95
—Third ("Second All-Russia") Conference of the RSDLP, Kotka, Finland, July 21-23 (August 3-5), 1907—**13,** 60-61; **16,** 37; **17,** 224; **41,** 224
—Fourth ("Third All-Russia") Conference of the RSDLP, Helsingfors, November 5-12 (18-25), 1907—**13,** 141-46; **15,** 49, 465; **16,** 110-11; **19,** 177; **36,** 216
—Fifth (All-Russia) Conference of the RSDLP, Paris, December 21-27, 1908 (January 3-9, 1909)—**15,** 267, 321-29, 345-55, 357, 363, 369-70, 374, 380, 383-85, 387-88, 397, 399-400, 443-44, 447, 452-53, 455, 473; **16,** 15, 41, 48-49, 73-74, 91, 95-96, 110-11, 132-33, 145, 147, 149-50, 174, 197-98, 200, 205, 232-38, 259, 291, 334; **17,** 126, 128, 144-45, 161, 221-23, 225, 233-34, 235, 285-86, 289, 333, 351-52, 355, 359, 362-63, 388-89, 400, 409,

414, 455-56, 458, 466, 467, 471-72, 473, 480-81, 482, 503-04, 538-39, 540-41, 548-49; **18,** 118-19, 387, 389, 444, 463, 518; **19,** 87, 109, 112, 114, 149-53, 156, 158, 159-60, 175, 249-50, 346, 350-51, 402, 424, 467; **20,** 75, 77, 91, 126, 178-80, 233, 241, 262-63, 266, 277, 309, 330, 334, 341, 347, 351, 353, 355, 357-59, 361, 370, 446-47, 499, 502, 507, 515, 517; **21,** 115; **34,** 412; **36,** 216-17, 221; **41,** 218, 220, 222, 223-24, 227, 249, 259, 287, 312, 324, 328, 329-30; **43,** 240-41, 346-47

—Sixth (Prague) All-Russia Conference of the RSDLP—*see* Prague (Sixth) All-Russia Conference of the RSDLP, January 5-17 (18-30), 1912

—Conference in Ozerki, November 2-4 (15-17), 1914—**21,** 171, 175

—Seventh (April) All-Russia Conference of the RSDLP(B)—*see* April (Seventh) All-Russia Conference of the RSDLP(B), Petrograd, April 24-29 (May 7-12), 1917

—Eighth All-Russia Conference of the RCP(B), Moscow, December 2-4, 1919—**30,** 167-94

—Ninth All-Russia Conference of the RCP(B), Moscow, September 22-25, 1920—**31,** 275-79, 303, 310, 374, 419, 422, 425, 433; **32,** 27, 67, 103-04, 190, 195; **42,** 207-14, 274

—Tenth All-Russia Conference of the RCP(B), Moscow, May 26-28, 1921—**32,** 399, 437, 438, 443-45, 446; **42,** 306-07; **45,** 246

—Eleventh All-Russia Conference of the RCP(B), Moscow, December 19-22, 1921—**33,** 138, 197; **42,** 369-70

CPSU—conferences and congresses of the organisations abroad

—Second Congress of the Union of Russian Social-Democrats Abroad, Geneva, April 1900—**4,** 333, 378-79; **5,** 239-40, 521; **7,** 479; **13,** 101; **34,** 44-47, 48

—Conference of Social-Democratic organisations abroad, Geneva, June 1901—**5,** 225-29, 230, 241-42, 303-04, 349, 522-24, 525-26, 528-29; **43,** 57, 69, 70

—"Unity" Conference of RSDLP organisations abroad, Zurich, September 21-22 (October 4-5), 1901—**5,** 225-29, 230, 241-42, 302-05, 508-09, 522, 523-25; **34,** 90; **36,** 96; **43,** 69, 70, 74-75

—Third Congress of the Union of Russian Social-Democrats Abroad, autumn 1901—**5,** 368

—Second Congress of the League of Russian Revolutionary Social-Democracy Abroad, Geneva, October 13-18 (26-31), 1903—**7,** 86-88, 122-23, 130, 142, 173-74, 189-90, 211-13, 222-23, 228, 229, 239-40, 243, 255-57, 271-72, 276, 278, 280, 282, 284-85, 286-88, 292-93, 295-97, 327-28, 332-34, 358-68, 369-70, 371-72, 385-86, 390-91, 396, 399, 401-02, 421-22, 423-24, 482-83; **8,** 61-62, 70, 128, 184, 194, 344; **9,** 142, 436; **34,** 175-76, 186, 191, 193-94; **41,** 104-07

—Conference of RSDLP organisations abroad, summer 1905—**9,** 188

—Second Conference of the RSDLP organisation abroad, Berne, July 20-21 (August 2-3), 1913—**36,** 261

—Conference of RSDLP groups abroad, Berne, February 27-March 4 (New Style), 1915—**21,** 158-64, 198, 235, 276, 288, 297, 339-40, 342; **22,** 137, 306, 327; **23,** 13-14, 15, 18, 30-31, 33, 71, 88; **35,** 194,

214-15, 219, 220, 224, 242; **36,** 332-33; **41,** 346; **43,** 449, 450, 461, 466, 467-68

CPSU—conferences (congresses) of local organisations

—Southern Conference of Bolshevik committees, September 1904—**7,** 524, 525-26, 540; **8,** 38-39, 40, 125, 129, 226, 331-32; **34,** 257, 291

—Caucasian Conference of Bolshevik committees, November 1904—**7,** 524, 525-26, 540; **8,** 38-39, 40, 125, 129, 130, 331-32; **34,** 280, 291

—Northern Conference of Bolshevik committees, December 1904—**7,** 524, 525-26, 540; **8,** 38-39, 40, 125, 129, 130, 331-32; **34,** 278, 283-85, 291-92

—St. Petersburg City Conference of the RSDLP, February 11(24), 1906—**10,** 120-22; **11,** 426, 441; **12,** 397

—St. Petersburg City Conference of the RSDLP(II), late February (early March), 1906—**10,** 123-26

—Moscow Regional Conference (Conference of the Northern committees), first half of June 1906—**11,** 64

—Intra-regional Conference of the St. Petersburg Organisation of the RSDLP, June 11-12 (24-25), 1906—**11,** 64, 426; **12,** 397

—First Conference of Military and Combat Organisations of the RSDLP, November 1906—**12,** 409-18, 443

—City and Gubernia Conference of the St. Petersburg Organisation of the RSDLP, January 6 (19), 1907—**11,** 426-30, 433-47, 456-57, 459, 467, 469, 470, 473; **12,** 17-19, 21-23, 29-32, 36, 57-59, 73, 89, 93-94, 102, 147-49, 397-403, 433-34

—Conference of the League of the Estonian Area of the RSDLP, second half of February 1907—**12,** 240-41, 243

—Conference of the St. Petersburg (City and Regional) Social-Democratic Organisation, February 1907—**12,** 127-31, 419

—Conference of the St. Petersburg City Organisation of the RSDLP, March 25 (April 7) and April 8 (21), 1907—**12,** 395-403, 434, 450

—St. Petersburg City Conference of the RSDLP, July 8 and 14 (July 21 and 27), 1907—**13,** 58-59

—St. Petersburg City Conference of the RSDLP, October 27 (November 9), 1907—**13,** 135-40, 148, 151

—Moscow City Conference of the RSDLP, May 1908—**15,** 291-92; **16,** 41, 73-74, 388-89

—Conference of the Moscow Area Organisation of the RSDLP, spring 1909—**16,** 74

—Regional Conference of the Central Industrial Region, 1909—**16,** 42

—Petrograd City Conference of the RSDLP(B), April 14-22 (April 27-May 5), 1917—**24,** 141-66, 184, 190, 228-31, 257, 390, 509

—First Moscow Area Conference of the RSDLP(B), April 17(30), 1917—**24,** 228-31

—Third Petrograd City Conference of Bolsheviks, October 7(20)-11(24), 1917—**26,** 142-44, 145-48

—Moscow City Conference of the RSDLP(B), March 4-5, 1918—**27,** 83

—Moscow Regional Conference of the RCP(B), May 14-17, 1918—**27,** 382

—Moscow City Conference of the RCP(B), January 18, 1919—**28,** 405-06
—Moscow City Conference of the RCP(B), July 12, 1919—**29,** 489-93
—Second All-Russia Congress of Communist Organisations of the Peoples of the East, November 22-December 3, 1919—**30,** 151-62
—Moscow City Conference of the RCP(B), December 20-21, 1919—**30,** 283-88
—Moscow Gubernia Conference of the RCP(B), November 20-22, 1920—**31,** 408-26, 427-28, 434; **32,** 194, 202, 241
—Seventh Moscow Gubernia Conference of the RCP(B), October 29-31, 1921—**33,** 83-108, **122**
—Sixth Conference of the CP(B) of the Ukraine, December 9-13, 1921—**33,** 299
CPSU—congresses
—Party congress as its supreme organ—**4,** 237; **6,** 430-31, 476; **7,** 74, 114, 122, 140-41, 149, 166, 172-73, 175-76, 179-80, 190-91, 207, 209-10, 218-19, 280-81, 290, 334, 349, 397, 448-51, 452-53, 470, 475-76, 491-92; **8,** 197, 337-38, 445; **9,** 25, 165-67, 331; **10,** 308, 314-15; **11,** 75, 322-23; **12,** 212, 420; **20,** 443-44; **26,** 481-82; **27,** 58; **30,** 406-07, 454-55, 465; **32,** 206-07; **34,** 295, 326-27, 331-32; **41,** 194, 212, 420; **42,** 207-08
—importance of congress minutes, necessity of studying them—**7,** 206, 207-08, 211-12, 213-14, 225, 315-16, 335, 341, 477, 480; **8,** 423, 441, 442, 497-98, 531-33; **9,** 20, 22, 227-28; **10,** 321-22, 325-26, 368, 377, 381, 464-65; **13,** 103; **20,** 443-44; **34,** 178, 182, 207-08
First Congress of the RSDLP, March 1-3 (13-15), 1898, Minsk
—preparations for it—**5,** 496; **6,** 38-39
—its significance—**4,** 179-80, 215, 229-30, 231-32, 256, 258, 277-78, 323, 353, 366, 370, 378; **5,** 496, 518; **6,** 290; **7,** 478-80; **8,** 433-34, 496; **13,** 100-01; **18,** 485; **19,** 249, 394, 530; **20,** 247-48
—Congress Manifesto—**4,** 179-82, 213-14, 269-70, 277, 284-85, 286, 323, 327-28, 353, 366; **5,** 377; **6,** 105-06, 163, 294, 324, 482; **7,** 92, 95-96
—organisational questions—**4,** 179-82, 259, 323, 378; **5,** 521; **6,** 319, 322, 324, 334-35, 470, 482; **7,** 92, 95-96, 303-04, 479; **8,** 126, 496; **13,** 100-01; **34,** 68-69, 152-53
Second Congress of the RSDLP, July 17 (30)-August 10 (23), 1903, Brussels-London—41, 103-04
—description of the period between the First and Second congresses of the RSDLP—**7,** 479-80; **8,** 126
—its tasks—**6,** 100-01, 292, 324-25; **7,** 57, 211-12, 280, 300
—its significance—**6,** 292; **7,** 20, 57, 207-08, 209, 323, 341-43, 346-47, 410-13, 477, 480; **8,** 37-38, 126-27, 434; **10,** 31-32; **13,** 107-08; **16,** 55; **18,** 485; **41,** 125
—preparations for it (role of the old *Iskra* and the Organising Committee)—**4,** 324-25; **6,** 100-06, 179-81, 289-300, 310-11, 319-25, 430-31, 482, 483, 485, 505-06; **7,** 20, 36, 73-75, 87-90, 121, 142, 149, 209-10, 242-45, 279, 311, 480; **8,** 126; **34,** 100, 101-02, 112, 118-19, 120-22, 123-24, 126-28, 131-33, 137-38, 139-43, 146-49, 152-55, 156-59, 191, 209; **36,**

87-88, 113, 120, 142; **43,** 83, 85-86, 107, 108-09, 113
constituting of the Congress, its agenda and the Organising Committee incident—**6,** 482, 483, 484, 505-06; **7,** 20-24, 26, 30-31, 74-78, 87-89, 120-21, 214-23, 231-32, 237-38, 270, 278, 300-01, 308-09, 312-13, 338-41, 410-11, 480-81; **8,** 363; **41,** 78-84, 148
—its composition and groups—**7,** 19-20, 23-24, 26-30, 72, 75, 79-83, 120, 131, 179, 207-08, 211-14, 217, 222-34, 237-40, 243-52, 255-56, 274-78, 286-88, 289, 295-98, 301-08, 326-28, 335-49, 406-07, 410-11, 417-18, 447-48, 480-82, 521; **8,** 56-57, 126-27, 185, 195; **13,** 112; **18,** 485; **20,** 444-48; **25,** 455; **34,** 160-63; **41,** 168-69
—on the Bund—**6,** 470, 479, 482, 486-88, 494-95, 498, 499; **7,** 19-25, 27-30, 58, 59-60, 75-76, 78-83, 120, 211-16, 219-22, 226, 228-29, 231-32, 234, 237-40, 245-46, 250-52, 268, 271, 275-76, 284-85, 289, 296-303, 305-06, 326-28, 337, 342-43, 382-83, 406-07, 480-81, 488; **8,** 126-27, 308, 496-97; **18,** 460-61, 485; **19,** 87, 115-16, 175, 248-49; **20,** 100-01, 352, 445-46; **34,** 160-61; **41,** 80, 81, 95
—on the Borba and Yuzhny Rabochy groups—**6,** 480; **7,** 19, 21, 23-25, 28, 30-33, 76-78, 81-83, 214, 216-22, 223-25, 233-40, 250-51, 257, 319-20, 326-27, 338-41, 406-09, 413-14, 416, 422-25, 426, 428-29, 438, 471-72, 480-81; **34,** 160-62; **41,** 123
—on demonstrations and May Day celebrations—**6,** 469, 473; **7,** 32-33; **41,** 83
—on the RSDLP organisation abroad (League of Russian Revolutionary Social-Democracy Abroad)—**6,** 476-78; **7,** 30-31, 71, 72, 85, 303-07, 338-41, 343; **34,** 175; **41,** 92-95
—national question—**6,** 470, 479, 482, 485, 486-88; **7,** 25-26, 29-30, 79, 83, 120, 226, 228-29, 231-32; **18,** 461; **19,** 115, 471-72, 481-82, 540, 544, 549-50; **20,** 100-01, 352, 396-97, 441-48, 517-18; **22,** 153-54, 326; **24,** 297-301, 335-36; **35,** 243-45; **41,** 80, 81, 82, 83, 87, 95
—organisational questions—**6,** 476-78, 479, 480, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486-88, 492, 500-04, 505-08, 522; **7,** 26-33, 80-82, 88-90, 133, 206-07, 241-328, 383-84, 386, 404-05, 474-76, 480-83; **8,** 127, 445; **34,** 160-61; **41,** 81, 82, 83-84, 91-92, 93, 94-95, 160
—on the attitude towards the liberal bourgeoisie—**6,** 498, 509; **7,** 34, 82-83, 238-40, 326, 329-34, 500, 507-08, 510-12, 521; **8,** 74-76, 81, 83, 159-60, 187-88; **9,** 90-91, 278-79; **41,** 83-84
—on the attitude to parliamentarianism—**7,** 227-28; **28,** 279-80; **42,** 47-48
—on the attitude towards Socialist-Revolutionaries—**6,** 480-81, 509; **7,** 33-34, 240, 331-32; **8,** 83, 159-60; **20,** 388, 457-58, 462, 519-20; **21,** 116; **41,** 83-84
—on Paragraph One of the Party Rules—**6,** 500-04, 522; **7,** 27-28, 79-81, 83, 120, 124-25, 131, 135-36, 197-98, 206-07, 231-33, 242-49, 255-77, 284-87, 296-99, 301-02, 318, 320-21, 323, 342, 351, 356-57, 368-69, 382-83, 386, 404-06, 410-11, 481-82; **8,** 127, 308, 311, 546; **9,** 292; **19,** 402-03; **34,** 161-62, 164-65

—on Party literature—**6,** 472; **7,** 33-34; **41,** 83-84
—victory of the revolutionary Marxist majority over the opportunist minority—**7,** 209, 323-24, 350-52, 389-90, 410-11, 480-83; **8,** 126-27; **18,** 485; **34,** 160-63, 167-70, 182-83, 208-10; **36,** 553
—on representation in the Second International—**6,** 473; **7,** 33-34; **41,** 83-84
—on the Party Programme, the struggle at the Congress while discussing it—**6,** 482, 489-91, 493-95, 496-99; **7,** 24-26, 57, 78-79, 180, 211, 212-13, 226-41, 275-76, 337-41, 382-83, 481-82, 488; **8,** 127; **13,** 107, 109; **18,** 461; **19,** 481, 540; **20,** 351-52, 442-48; **22,** 154-55, 326; **24,** 297, 335-36; **28,** 279-80; **30,** 28; **41,** 81, 85, 86, 87, 88, 90, 274-75, 319; **42,** 47-48
—draft Rules and the Party Rules adopted by the Congress—**6,** 476-78, 492, 500-04; **7,** 27-30, 79-81, 89-90, 120, 124-25, 131, 133, 149, 175-76, 211, 241-77, 289-307, 342, 410-11, 474-76, 480-81; **8,** 127, 308; **41,** 81-82, 91-92, 93
—draft resolutions and resolutions passed by the Congress—**6,** 470-72, 475, 479-81; **7,** 57-58, 82-83, 311, 329-34, 500, 507-08, 510-12, 521; **8,** 126-27, 434; **41,** 83-84, 149
—on propaganda—**6,** 474; **41,** 84
—on the trade union movement—**7,** 33; **41, 83**
—on work in the army—**6,** 480; **41,** 84
—on work among the peasants—**6,** 480-81; **41,** 84
—on work among the sects—**6,** 475; **7,** 33; **41,** 84
—on work among school pupils and students—**6,** 471; **7,** 33; **41,** 84
—the split and the main points of the struggle between the majority and the minority—**6,** 500-04, 505-08, 522; **7,** 19-33, 76-83, 119-21, 124-25, 160-61, 189-90, 206-07, 211-20, 227-33, 237-40, 250-52, 255-57, 275-77, 283-84, 294-349, 380-86, 402-04, 410-15, 417-18, 447-48, 480-482; **8,** 37-38, 126-27, 185, 434; **13,** 107, 108-09; **18,** 485; **34,** 160-63, 167-70, 208; **43,** 129
—on capital punishment—**30,** 28
—on terror—**6,** 474; **41,** 83
—on shop stewards—**7,** 33; **34,** 170-71
—on central Party institutions and elections to them—**6,** 505-08, 522; **7,** 24-25, 26, 28-32, 74, 80-83, 88-90, 119-22, 125, 131, 142-43, 163-64, 166, 189, 191, 212-13, 222, 241-42, 245-46, 250-52, 256, 276, 278-306, 308-28, 337-38, 342-43, 348-49, 410-11, 416-24, 447, 481-83, 521; **8,** 127; **13,** 108; **34,** 161-62, 164-70, 178-79, 182-83, 195-96, 208-10; **41,** 80-81, 83-84, 91-93, 95
—on the Economists—**6,** 490-91, 493-94, 496-97; **7,** 27, 29-30, 78-82, 120, 212-13, 215-17, 219, 225, 226-27, 233-34, 237-40, 245-46, 250-52, 261-63, 267-68, 272, 274-76, 285, 289, 291-93, 294, 296-99, 303-07, 325-29, 334, 337-43, 346-48, 367-68, 381-85, 395-96, 480-83, 488; **8,** 37-38, 126-28; **9,** 109; **13,** 107; **18,** 485; **20,** 458; **34,** 160-61; **41,** 80-81, 93-95, 168-69
—on economic struggle—**6,** 473; **41,** 82-83

Third Congress of the RSDLP, April 12 (25)-April 27 (May 10), 1905, London—34, 323; **36,** 148; **41,** 164
—description of the period between the Second and Third congresses of the RSDLP—**7,** 154, 445-53, 454-61, 540-42; **8,** 35-39, 40, 45-46, 63-64, 94-96, 129-30, 143-47, 177-80, 182-83, 184-86, 193-96, 223-24, 239-43, 252-55, 260-61, 306-14, 330-34, 335-43, 344, 407-08, 434, 442-43, 445-46; **9,** 142-43, 157; **11,** 197; **18,** 485
—its tasks—**7,** 153, 154, 179-80, 450-52, 457-61, 490, 491, 492-95, 523-24, 541; **8,** 144-45, 177-80, 182-83, 184-89, 212-13, 234-35, 241-42, 260, 438-39, 442, 447-49; **34,** 200-01, 204-05
—its significance—**8,** 239-40, 433-39, 442-43, 448-49; **9,** 20, 158; **10,** 32; **12,** 490; **13,** 110-11; **15,** 55; **18,** 485
—struggle to get the congress convened, preparations for it and the Organising Committee—**7,** 153, 154, 172-73, 175-76, 179-80, 423-24, 426-29, 430-31, 445-53, 454-61, 464-65, 468-73, 483-85, 490, 492-95, 521, 523-25, 531-32, 540-42; **8,** 38-39, 40, 63-64, 69-70, 128-31, 143-47, 175, 177-80, 182-83, 184-89, 193-96, 200-01, 223-24, 225-27, 239-44, 252-56, 260-61, 262-66, 330-34, 335-43, 344-45, 363-64, 422, 434, 440-41, 442; **9,** 142-45, 157-58; **34,** 196-98, 200-01, 204, 205, 206, 209-10, 215-19, 221-22, 227-28, 229-30, 234-36, 240-41, 245-47, 257, 260-65, 266-68, 270-80, 282, 283-85, 291-94, 295, 298-305, 307-09; **41,** 110, 125-26, 127-28, 139, 140-41, 142-44, 145, 169; **43,** 121-22, 123-26, 128, 129-32, 132-34, 134-35, 138-40, 142, 149-51, 153-54
—constituting of the Congress, its composition and agenda—**7,** 541-42; **8,** 177-80, 363-64, 365-67, 411, 440-41; **9,** 20, 37, 142-43, 205; **41,** 144-45, 146, 147, 148-49, 150, 151, 160, 166, 170-71
—and the Bureau of Majority Committees—**7,** 491-95, 525-26, 540-42; **8,** 46, 70, 125, 129-30, 143-45, 177-78, 182, 197, 224, 226, 239, 242-43, 252-55, 260-61, 264-66, 307, 311, 313-14, 331-33, 339, 341-42, 344, 417, 434, 545; **9,** 142-45, 158; **34,** 257-58, 264-65, 272, 274-76, 277-79, 280, 282, 284-85, 291-92, 293-94, 295, 296-97, 298, 299-303, 304-05, 306; **36,** 145; **41,** 136, 169; **43,** 149-50, 155, 156, 157-58
—on an armed uprising—**8,** 182-83, 187-88, 368, 369, 370, 371-72, 373-74, 396-97, 424, 438, 538-39, 549-50, 560-63, 566; **9,** 23-24, 26, 33-34, 35-36, 72-73, 147-48, 150, 152, 190; **10,** 242; **11,** 344-45, 362-63; **15,** 361; **31,** 341, 348-50; **36,** 149-50; **41,** 166, 167
—on an eight-hour working day—**8,** 553, 566-67; **9,** 37, 88
—on the provisional revolutionary government and participation in it by the Social-Democrats—**8,** 187, 379-80, 381, 382-95, 396-97, 398-99, 438, 463-64, 551, 563-65, 566-68; **9,** 23-31, 33-34, 80, 103, 131-32, 148, 154, 190, 246-47, 249-50; **15,** 360-61, 364-65; **31,** 344-45; **36,** 149-50; **41,** 153-54, 166
—and the Second International—**8,** 125-31, 531-33; **9,** 142-45, 159; **20,** 534-35; **34,** 295, 317-18, 320, 322; **43,** 159-60
—on a democratic republic and the Constituent Assembly—**8,** 396, 513-18, 551, 566-67; **9,** 25-26, 35-36, 39-41
—on Mensheviks as a splinter group of the Party and conditions for unification of the RSDLP—**8,** 184-89, 193-96,

434, 443-44, 544-45; **9,** 33-34, 162, 165-67; **10,** 37, 38-39; **34,** 321-22, 326-27; **36,** 150-52, 346-47, 553-54; **41,** 161, 162, 166
—organisational questions—**8,** 179, 182-83, 186-88, 196, 201, 357, 365-67, 407-08, 409-10, 411, 412, 413-15, 438, 445-46, 544-45; **9,** 156-59, 166-68, 291-92; **10,** 30, 36, 406; **41,** 159, 160, 161, 164, 166-67
—on open political action by the RSDLP—**8,** 377-78, 438, 447; **9,** 88-89; **41,** 152, 155
—on the attitude towards the peasant movement—**8,** 234-35, 246-50, 400-04, 405-06, 566-67; **9,** 89-90, 103, 230-38, 364-65; **10,** 41-42, 173-74; **13,** 294; **15,** 362; **18,** 485-86; **41,** 156-57
—on the attitude towards the liberal bourgeoisie—**8,** 187-88, 553-54; **9,** 60-61, 90-91, 118, 278-79; **18,** 485-86; **41,** 163
—on the attitude towards non-Russian Social-Democratic organisations—**8,** 420, 446, 497-98; **41,** 162
—on the attitude towards the Socialist-Revolutionaries—**8,** 182-83, 416-21
—on workers' and intellectuals' relations within the Party—**8,** 186-87, 196, 201, 407-08, 409-10, 411, 412, 415; **41,** 157, 158-59
—on the Party press—**8,** 437, 456, 497; **9,** 37; **41,** 165
—on the events in the Caucasus—**8,** 424; **41,** 165-66
—on conciliators and the struggle against them—**8,** 184-85
—draft resolutions and Congress resolutions—**8,** 184-89, 193-96, 234-35, 368, 369, 373-74, 376-81, 396-97, 400-06, 409-10, 423, 424; **9,** 23-24, 33-34, 147-48; **12,** 490; **13,** 110-11; **15,** 360-61; **34,** 365-66; **36,** 149-50; **41,** 153, 154, 155, 156-57, 159, 161, 162, 164, 165
—on strategy and tactics—**8,** 179, 187, 234-35, 368, 369, 370, 371-72, 373-74, 375, 376, 377-78, 379-80, 381, 382-95, 396-97, 398-99, 400-04, 405-06, 438, 446-48, 538-39, 549-54, 565-68; **9,** 20, 22-31, 46-47, 53, 72-73, 83-86, 88-92, 100-14, 147-55, 190, 230-38; **10,** 41, 173-74, 242; **11,** 344-45, 362-63, 424-25; **12,** 439, 458-59; **13,** 43-44, 110-11; **15,** 55-56, 360-62; **31,** 348-50; **41,** 155, 166, 167
—on the Party Rules—**8,** 413-15, 434-37, 444-46; **9,** 162, 164, 166-68, 188, 291-92; **10,** 372; **34,** 326-27, 328-30; **41,** 158-59, 161, 166-67
Fourth (Unity) Congress of the RSDLP, April 10 (23)-April 25 (May 8), 1906, Stockholm—36, 553
—description of the period between the Third and Fourth congresses of the RSDLP—**9,** 158-59; **13,** 294; **34,** 323-24
—its tasks and preparations for it—**9,** 161-62, 163-68, 252, 327-28, 331; **10,** 29-30, 33-39, 97, 103, 111, 112, 142-45, 149-50, 381; **34,** 320-21, 338-40, 346-47; **36,** 151-52
—its significance—**10,** 310-15, 323-24, 376-78; **12,** 440; **18,** 486; **27,** 420; **31, 342**
—constituting of the Congress, its composition and agenda—**10,** 321-28, 364-65; **19,** 402; **31,** 342; **41,** 179-80, 191-92
—discussion of the agrarian programme and the question of the attitude towards the peasant movement—**10,** 149-50, 169, 174-95, 279-88, 312-13, 323-24, 328-47, 364, 371, 378, 380-81, 393-94, 415, 436-39, 458-59; **11,** 289, 368-69; **13,** 219-20, 258-67, 290, 294, 299-300, 311-12, 325-36, 344-50, 355-65, 409, 411-13, 426-29; **15,** 162-64, 171-77, 255-59, 312-15; **18,** 281; **19,** 152; **20,** 459-60; **21,** 420; **24,** 282-83; **25,** 123; **34,** 426-27
—Bolshevik draft resolutions—**10,** 144-45, 147-63, 193-95, 239, 292-93, 294, 357-62, 365-66, 367, 371-72, 374, 389, 401, 402-03, 423-24, 454, 455, 464-65; **11,** 54-57, 221-22, 341-42, 345; **12,** 190, 210, 252-53, 459, 484-87; **13,** 347-48; **15,** 180-81, 362-66, 368; **22,** 420; **31, 342; 41,** 181
—on an armed uprising—**10,** 152-53, 283-84, 299-301, 314, 324, 348-49, 365-70, 371, 381, 393, 395; **11,** 120, 164, 345
—on the Duma and the Party's tactics in the election campaign—**10,** 161-62, 292-93, 294-98, 302, 303-04, 313-14, 355-64, 381, 393-95, 401, 402-03, 407-08, 423, 454, 457, 464-65, 487-88, 493, 501-02; **11,** 20, 142-43, 145-46, 257, 297-98, 322-23, 352-53; **12,** 145, 170-71, 226, 485
—critique of the Menshevik draft resolutions—**10,** 239, 270-71, 274-76, 279-80, 285, 294-98, 299-301, 341-42, 349-51, 353-70, 372-75, 389-90, 393-95, 401, 464-65; **11,** 143-44; **12,** 190, 459-60, 493; **13,** 42-43, 344-45; **15,** 162-64, 171-77, 362-67; **31,** 342; **41,** 194-95
—national Social-Democratic organisations at the Congress and the question of their amalgamation into a united Russian Social-Democratic Labour Party—**10,** 159-60, 309, 310, 322-23, 326-27, 371-72, 376; **11,** 195-96; **17,** 550; **18,** 118, 150, 466; **19,** 87, 175, 249; **20,** 446-47, 473, 517, 556; **41,** 181; **43,** 330-31, 346-47
—organisational questions—**10,** 163, 305, 306, 308, 309, 314-15, 323, 370-73, 376, 406; **16,** 96; **19,** 402
—attitude of the Bolsheviks towards the Congress decisions—**10,** 299-301, 303-04, 310-15, 337-38, 347, 354, 368-69, 373-75, 380-81, 393-95, 401, 402-03, 407, 408, 415-16, 423, 436, 443, 448-49, 458, 503-04; **12,** 170, 172; **15,** 162, 171-77; **19,** 152
—on the attitude towards bourgeois parties—**10,** 157-59, 358-60, 371, 373-75, 437, 448-49, 464-65; **11,** 225, 271, 297, 323; **12,** 145, 170-71, 190, 459-60, 493; **41,** 194-95
—on the appraisal of the revolutionary situation and the class tasks of the proletariat—**10,** 149, 150-51, 289-91, 327-28, 348-54, 364; **12,** 127, 210, 443; **15,** 362-63; **41,** 180, 181
—on parliamentary tactics—**10,** 289, 294-98, 361-62; **11,** 20; **13,** 27-28, 42
—on guerrilla actions—**10,** 153-54, 371; **11,** 167-69, 194, 222
—on trade unions—**10,** 160-61, 371; **13,** 78, 87, 163
Fifth (London) Congress of the RSDLP, April 30-May 19 (May 13-June 1), 1907—36, 553; **41,** 197-99; **43,** 181, 184-85
—description of the period between the Fourth and Fifth congresses of the RSDLP—**11,** 74-75, 265-66; **12,** 442-47; **20,** 328
—its tasks, preparation—**11,** 75, 145-46, 257, 264-66; **12,** 127-28, 208-12, 221
—its significance—**11,** 75; **12,** 441, 498-99, 506-07; **15,** 369-70; **16,** 132, 235-36; **18,** 486; **20,** 178-79, 328, 341-42, 357

—its agenda and composition—**12,** 127, 208, 250, 439-41, 489; **13,** 103-04; **18,** 437, 515; **41,** 197, 198
—Bolshevik draft resolutions—**12,** 135-44, 165, 190-91, 208-18, 224, 234, 251-53, 329-30, 349, 392-93, 459, 469-70, 475-76, 479, 480, 482-83, 484-87, 494-96, 500-05; **13,** 41-42; **15,** 362-63, 366-67
—elections to the CC—**12,** 488; **16,** 52
—on the Duma and the Duma group's activity—**12,** 444, 448-52, 455, 469-70, 484-87; **13,** 42, 129-31, 138, 144-46; **16,** 110-11
—critique of the Menshevik CC's activities—**12,** 418, 440, 442-46, 453
—critique of the Menshevik draft resolutions—**12,** 190, 216-18, 221-42, 243, 249-63, 316-19, 320-32, 460-67, 485-86, 494, 496-500; **15,** 366-67; **41,** 198
—non-Russian Social-Democratic organisations at the Congress—**12,** 128, 442, 451, 455, 469-71, 474, 475-77, 484, 486, 488, 489, 494-96, 501, 505; **18,** 437; **20,** 473; **35,** 150-51
—on the attitude towards bourgeois parties—**12,** 450-51, 456-68, 469-74, 475-77, 479, 480-81, 482-83, 489, 494-507; **13,** 132, 138, 144-45, 485; **15,** 340-41, 366-67; **16,** 88, 132; **17,** 224, 290-91, 334, 415, 469, 472; **18,** 229, 374, 512; **19,** 429-31, 437-38; **20,** 388, 391, 462, 519; **21,** 116; **36,** 354-55; **41,** 198
—on trade unions—**13,** 61, 77-79, 87-88, 163, 463-66; **19,** 426; **41,** 202

Sixth Congress of the RSDLP(B), July 26-August 3 (August 8-16), 1917, Petrograd—**25,** 247, 268, 311; **35,** 321-22; **36,** 432, 441-43; **41,** 398

Seventh Congress of the RCP(B), March 6-8, 1918, Petrograd
—description of the period between the Sixth Congress of the RSDLP(B) and the Seventh Congress of the RCP(B)—**27,** 87-109, 118-19
—its preparation—**26,** 507, 508; **27,** 58; **36,** 475
—struggle against the "Left Communists"—**27,** 92-109, 110-17, 122, 149-50, 151
—on war and peace—**27,** 58-61, 87-109, 110-17, 118-19, 120-21, 122, 123, 124, 125, 326-27
—elections to the CC—**27,** 149-50, 151
—on revision of the Party Programme and changing the name of the Party—**27,** 126-39, 140-41, 142-43, 144, 145, 146, 147-48, 152-58; **28,** 468-69
—critique of the Trotskyites' position—**27,** 97-100, 113-16, 120-21

Eighth Congress of the RCP(B), March 18-23, 1919, Moscow
—description of the period between the Seventh and Eighth congresses of the RCP(B)—**29,** 143, 146-50, 153-55, 223
—its tasks—**29,** 143-44, 179, 181
—its significance—**29,** 216, 223
—struggle against bureaucracy—**29,** 178-79, 182-84; **32,** 350-51
—on bourgeois specialists—**29,** 153, 155-56, 177-79
—on the Hungarian Soviet Republic—**29,** 197, 201, 203, 223-24, 226
—the military question (on building up the Red Army and on military specialists)—**29,** 152-54, 156-57, 221-22
—on the tasks of socialist construction—**29,** 143-44, 151-60, 177-83, 201-04, 218-20, 222-23
—on the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**29,** 145, 146-47, 163, 176, 211-13, 221, 223-24

—on Poor Peasants' Committees—**29,** 157-58, 190, 203, 220
—on the Communist International—**29,** 145, 161, 192, 222
—on co-operation—**29,** 176-78, 220
—critique of Bukharin and Pyatakov's views on imperialism and the national question—**29,** 165-75, 186-87, 193-95
—on the international position of the Soviet Republic—**29,** 145, 146-49, 163, 201, 203, 212-13, 221-25
—organisational questions—**29,** 143-44, 155, 160-63, 222-23, 235-36; **42,** 151
—on the attitude towards petty-bourgeois parties—**29,** 148, 150-51, 181-82, 200, 202
—on Party policy in the countryside and the attitude towards middle peasants—**29,** 144, 150, 157-59, 169-70, 175-76, 198-215, 216, 217-20, 223, 233-36, 246-47, 265; **30,** 144, 146-47; **31,** 525-31
—adoption of the new Party Programme by the Congress—**29,** 143, 165-85, 186-96, 222; **30,** 109, 159; **32,** 351
—on trade unions—**29,** 155, 158-59, 195-96
—on the Soviet Constitution (on depriving the bourgeoisie of the franchise)—**29,** 184-85
—on the Federation of Foreign Groups under the CC—**29,** 161

Ninth Congress of the RCP(B), March 29-April 5, 1920, Moscow
—description of the period between the Eighth and Ninth congresses of the RCP(B)—**30,** 403-04, 443, 445-46, 449-50, 485
—its tasks and preparations for it—**30,** 403-07, 441, 454-55, 463, 488
—its significance—**30,** 403, 485, 488, 519
—on the anti-Party group of "Democratic Centralism"—**30,** 457-61, 463-71, 472-79; **31,** 45
—on bourgeois specialists—**30,** 457-59, 471, 473-74
—on one-man management and collective management—**30,** 455-56, 458-59, 460-61, 464-66, 472-79, 503-04
—on the tasks of socialist construction and the single economic plan—**30,** 445, 454-55, 459-62, 463, 487-88, 489-90, 519; **31,** 374; **32,** 171, 290-92
—on the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**30,** 441, 445-49, 485, 487-88
—on the Communist International—**30,** 453
—on co-operation—**30,** 480-84; **31,** 181; **32,** 220-21, 230-32
—on the international position of the Soviet Republic—**30,** 441-42, 445-53, 486-88
—on petty-bourgeois parties—**30,** 446, 452, 475
—organisational questions—**30,** 443-45, 466-70, 477-79, 485-86; **44,** 448
—on the attitude towards the Borotbists—**30,** 470-71
—on Party policy in the countryside—**30,** 460, 480-84, 489
—on the political education of Party members—**30,** 485-86, 488
—on trade unions—**30,** 459-60, 470, 478-79, 488, 503; **31,** 374; **32,** 21-22, 34-35, 37
—on transport—**30,** 488-89
—number of Party members represented at the Congress—**30,** 403-04, 478-79, 485-86, 490; **31,** 47

Tenth Congress of the RCP(B), March 8-16, 1921, Moscow—**45,** 99
—description of the period between the Ninth and Tenth congresses of the RCP(B)—**32,** 43, 52-53, 167-69, 170-76,

178-79, 181-82, 190-91, 208-09, 241-42, 290-91
—its tasks, preparation and significance—**31,** 534; **32,** 41-42, 43-46, 70, 153-54, 156, 168-69, 170, 178-79, 191, 192-202, 264-66, 282-84; **42,** 219; **45,** 93-95
—struggle against the anti-Party group of "Democratic Centralism"—**32,** 195, 200, 241-44, 257-58
—struggle against the anti-Party group of Workers' Opposition—**32,** 177-79, 192-207, 212-13, 241-44, 245-48, 249-56, 257-60; **42,** 281-82; **45,** 313-14
—struggle against Trotskyism—**32,** 210-13; **45,** 424
—struggle against bureaucratism and red tape—**32,** 190-91, 196, 203-06, 212-13, 243-44, 259-60, 351-52; **36,** 537; **42,** 219, 281-82
—on the domestic situation—**32,** 167-68, 170-76, 178-79, 183-89, 198-99, 214, 224-26, 237-38, 245, 253-55, 264; **36,** 535-37
—on the situation inside the Party—**32,** 168-69, 176-79, 185-86, 192-207, 210-13, 241-44, 245-48, 249-56, 257-60, 270-71
—on the Chief Committee for Political Education—**42,** 361-62
—on Party unity—**32,** 168-69, 179-80, 185-86, 190, 192-93, 203-06, 212-13, 241-44, 245-48, 249-56, 257-60, 261, 264-66, 271; **36,** 535; **42,** 281-82, 282-83; **45,** 160-62
—on the tasks of socialist construction—**32,** 186-87, 189, 190, 214-28, 229-38, 250-51, 264-65, 295
—on the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**32,** 168, 170-71, 173-76, 181, 189, 199, 219-20, 224, 233-34, 264
—on the Communist International—**32,** 167, 179-80, 198-99, 246, 252-53
—on concessions—**32,** 181-83, 188, 190, 223-24, 236-37, 265-66, 300-02, 312; **36,** 536; **42,** 241, 285-87; **45,** 101, 112-13
—on co-operation—**32,** 220-21, 229-32; **36,** 536
—on the Kronstadt counter-revolutionary mutiny—**32,** 183-85, 192-93, 195, 204, 206-07, 228, 242, 270; **36,** 535
—on the international position of the Soviet Republic—**32,** 167-68, 171, 179-82, 188-89, 222-25, 266-71; **36,** 535-36
—on petty-bourgeois parties—**32,** 184-86, 203-04, 220, 230, 242; **36,** 535-36
—organisational questions—**32,** 244, 249, 255-56, 257-58, 261; **42,** 281-82
—on the transition to the New Economic Policy (NEP)—**32,** 186-90, 192-94, 214-28, 229-38, 264-66, 436-37, 446-47; **33,** 266-69; **35,** 518; **36,** 535-37; **45,** 246-47
—on the press—**32,** 243, 248, 252-53, 260; **36,** 535; **42,** 282-83, 283-84
—on Party policy in the countryside and the substitution of a tax in kind for the surplus-grain appropriation system—**32,** 178-79, 185-90, 192-94, 214-28, 229-38, 265-66, 292-93, 295, 300-01; **36,** 535-37; **42,** 319; **45,** 94-95, 102
—draft decisions of the Congress—**32,** 48-49, 62, 78-79, 208-09, 220-21, 225-26, 231-32, 241-44, 245-48, 249-56, 263
—on trade unions and the trade union discussion—**32,** 168-69, 176-79, 210-13, 241, 247-48, 253-55; **42,** 219, 269, 282-83
—on the syndicalist and anarchist deviation in the Party—**32,**

176-79, 192-207, 212-13, 245-48, 249-56, 257-60; **42,** 283-84
—on fuel—**32,** 171-75, 183-84, 186-87, 237, 262, 263
—on trade—**32,** 186-89, 217-20, 222-26; **36,** 535-36; **45,** 94-95
—on transport—**32,** 171-72, 206-07, 212
—on improving the conditions of the workers and working peasants—**32,** 188-89, 208-09, 221, 236, 264-66; **36,** 535-36
Eleventh Congress of the RCP(B), March 27-April 2, 1922, Moscow—42, 462
—description of the period between the Tenth and Eleventh congresses of the RCP(B)—**33,** 261-62, 322-24, 325-26
—its tasks, preparation and significance—**33,** 261-62, 325-26; **45,** 505-06
—struggle against opportunist distortions of the New Economic Policy—**33,** 280-83, 310-14, 320, 327-28, 346
—on bourgeois specialists—**33,** 288-92, 313-14
—on the Second and Two-and-a-Half Internationals—**33,** 264, 271-73, 282-83, 299-301
—on state capitalism and mixed companies under the conditions of the dictatorship of the proletariat—**33,** 251-52, 271-72, 274-76, 277-80, 283-84, 310-14; **36,** 571
—on Party unity and Party discipline—**33,** 261-62, 280-82, 302-03, 321-23, 325
—on foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**33,** 261, 267-68, 291-92, 301-03; **36,** 571-75
—on the results of the first year of NEP and the tasks of socialist development—**33,** 251-53, 261-62, 265-78, 279-85, 288-300, 302-05, 325-26, 327-29; **36,** 571-75
—on the Comintern—**42,** 411
—on criticism and self-criticism—**33,** 275-77, 311, 323-24
—on the international situation—**33,** 261-62, 263-66, 274, 286-88, 302-03, 304-05, 308-09, 321-22, 325-26; **36,** 571; **45,** 505-06
—on the Mensheviks and the S.R.s, their counter-revolutionism—**33,** 272-73, 282-83, 299-301, 304, 312-13, 319, 321-22; **36,** 572-73; **42,** 411
—organisational questions—**33,** 195, 252-53, 305-09, 315-17, 321-24; **36,** 571, 574-75; **42,** 385-86; **45,** 516-17
—on Party organisations in the non-Russian republics and regions—**33,** 298-300
—on selection of people and checking of performance—**33,** 252-53, 275-77; **36,** 574
—on Party policy in the countryside and on the attitude towards the working peasantry (alliance with the peasantry)—**33,** 267-71, 272-75, 285, 290, 303-04, 312-13, 326, 327-29; **36,** 572-74
—draft resolutions and proposals—**33,** 184-95, 237-42, 254-55, 256-58, 327-29; **42,** 374-86, 411-12; **45,** 516-17
—on the Workers' Opposition (Statement of the Twenty-two)—**33,** 280-81, 302-03, 312-13, 321-24, 325; **42,** 412-13
—on regulating the Party composition—**33,** 254-55, 256-58
—on the role and functions of the trade unions under the New Economic Policy—**33,** 184-95, 325; **42,** 374-85
—on links between the Party and the masses—**33,** 271-72, 290-92, 302-04, 305, 322-23, 326; **36,** 572-75
—on Party strategy and tactics during peaceful construction—**33,** 279-82, 286, 302-05, 325-26; **36,** 571-72

—on trade as a principal link—**33,** 275-78, 283, 303-05; **36,** 571-72
—on financial policy—**33,** 276-77, 304-06; **36,** 573; **45,** 539-40
Twelfth Congress of the RCP(B), April 17-25, 1923, Moscow—proposals to the Congress—33, 481-86, 487-502; **36,** 593; **42,** 433-34, 435-40; **45,** 601-02, 604, 605-06, 608
CPSU—enlarged conferences and meetings of the CC with Party workers
—Conference of Twenty-two Bolsheviks, Geneva, end of July-beginning of August (first half of August), 1904—**7,** 445-53, 454-61, 491, 524, 532; **8,** 307-08, 446; **34,** 257, 261-62, 265; **43,** 135-36, 149
—Meeting of Bolsheviks, Geneva, November 29 (December 12), 1904—**7,** 523
—Conference of the *Proletary* Editorial Board with representatives of the St. Petersburg, Moscow, Moscow District Committees and the Regional Bureau of the Central Industrial Area, February 15-18 (February 28-March 3), 1907—**12,** 135-44, 165, 208-18
—Conference of the Extended Editorial Board of *Proletary*, Paris, June 8-17 (21-30), 1909—**15,** 427-51, 452-60, 467, 468-69; **16,** 29, 43-45, 53-55, 65-67, 85, 197, 294, 391; **18,** 518; **20,** 121-22, 266; **34,** 407-08; **37,** 431; **43,** 203-04, 205, 206-08
—Meeting of the CC Members of the RSDLP, Paris, May 28-June 4 (June 10-17), 1911—**17,** 195-204, 219, 246, 264, 266, 347, 542-43; **18,** 121; **41,** 233-41; **43,** 185
—Meeting of the Second Paris group of the RSDLP, June 18 (July 1), 1911—**17,** 216-24; **41,** 241
—Meeting of the Bolshevik Groups Abroad, Paris, December 14-17 (27-30), 1911—**17,** 393-96; **41,** 243
—Meeting of the CC RSDLP and Party Functionaries ("February") in Cracow, December 26, 1912-January 1, 1913 (January 8-14, 1913)—**18,** 447-66; **19,** 109, 113, 114, 222-23, 421, 422, 520; **20,** 101, 211, 311, 320, 342, 357, 462, 498, 506, 509-10; **35,** 72, 76-77, 95; **41,** 272-73, 274-77; **43,** 326-28, 329-31, 335-36, 418-19
—Conference ("summer" or "August") of the Central Committee of the RSDLP and Party officials, Poronin, September 23-October 1 (October 6-14), 1913—**19,** 417-30, 470, 492-93, 520, 539, 542; **20,** 42-43, 50, 59, 101, 125, 289, 311, 320, 339-40, 342, 357, 388, 434, 447, 462, 498, 506, 522, 540; **21,** 114; **22,** 154, 164-65; **35,** 119, 131, 148, 197, 202, 216, 240; **36,** 339; **41,** 297-98, 326; **43,** 429
—Meeting of the CC RSDLP in Cracow, April 2-4 (15-17), 1914—**41,** 330-31
—Meetings of the CC RSDLP with Party workers in Poronin, June 30-July 7 (July 12-19), 1914—**43,** 420
—Meeting of the group of Social-Democrats belonging to the RSDLP, Berne, August 24-26 (September 6-8), 1914—**21,** 15-19, 21, 37-38
—Meeting of the Central Committee of the RSDLP(B), October 10 (23), 1917—**26,** 188-89, 190, 191-92, 305
—Enlarged Meeting of the CC RSDLP(B), October 16 (29), 1917—**26,** 191-94, 195-96
—Enlarged Meeting of the Central Committee of the RSDLP(B), November 1-2 (14-15), 1917—**26,** 275-76, 277-79, 280-82
—Meeting of the leading Party workers of Petrograd, January 8 (21), 1918—**26,** 442-50, 451-52; **27,** 40-41
—Meeting of the Central Committee of the RSDLP(B), January 19 (February 1), 1918—**26,** 507-09
—Enlarged Meeting of the CC RSDLP(B) with Party workers, January 21 (February 3), 1918—**27,** 71, 81, 111
—Meeting of the CC RSDLP(B), February 17, 1918—**27,** 81, 111
—Sitting of the Central Committee of the RSDLP(B), February 18 (morning), 1918—**26,** 520-21
—Sitting of the Central Committee of the RSDLP(B), February 18 (evening), 1918—**26,** 522-24
—Meeting of the CC RSDLP(B), February 24, 1918—**27,** 53-56
CPSU—local organisations of the RSDLP, RSDLP(B), RCP(B)
—Archangel—**8,** 440
—Armavir—**10,** 423; **11,** 324-25
—Astrakhan—**7,** 541-42; **8,** 226, 336; **34,** 233, 247; **35,** 356; **41,** 125-26, 144-45; **43,** 121, 131, 135, 139; **44,** 184, 347
—Baku—**7,** 182-83, 525-26, 540-41; **8,** 38-39, 40, 129-30; **17,** 347-48, 352, 396, 461, 463, 538, 542-43; **18,** 205; **28,** 23; **34,** 72, 137, 264-65, 278, 285; **35,** 29; **41,** 125, 142; **43,** 124, 131, 134, 141, 142; **45,** 212
—Bakury—**35,** 471-72
—Bashkir—**44,** 333-34
—Batum—**7,** 525-26, 540-41; **8,** 40, 129-30; **34,** 278, 285; **41,** 142-43; **43,** 124
—Borisoglebsk—**9,** 200-04
—Bryansk—**41,** 125-26
—Caucasian Bureau of the CC RCP(B)—**33,** 127
—Caucasian League of the RSDLP and Caucasian League Committee—**7,** 491, 525-26, 540; **8,** 40, 129, 144, 182, 226, 440; **9,** 205; **34,** 179-80, 247, 262, 265, 268, 278, 280, 281, 285; **41,** 125-26, 142-43; **43,** 134, 139, 142-43, 149-50
—Caucasian organisations of the RSDLP and RCP(B)—**6,** 324-27; **7,** 238, 439; **9,** 300; **10,** 423-25; **11,** 20, 319; **17,** 348-49, 503, 538-39; **18,** 121, 156, 449, 465; **19,** 51, 87-88, 118, 171, 249-50; **20,** 517, 522; **32,** 316-18; **33,** 127; **34,** 70, 72, 177-78, 219, 265, 275, 285, 337; **35,** 85, 110; **36,** 113, 300, 307; **41,** 253, 254, 323; **43,** 121, 149
—Central Industrial Region—**11,** 299-300, 358; **17,** 503; **36,** 113; **41,** 188-91
—Communist Party of Armenia—**32,** 316-18; **33,** 127; **44,** 446
—Communist Party of Azerbaijan—**32,** 316-18; **33,** 127; **42,** 351; **44,** 395-96
—Communist Party of Byelorussia—**42,** 267
—Communist Party of Georgia—**32,** 160, 316-18; **33,** 127, 200; **36,** 605-11; **42,** 300-01; **44,** 170; **45,** 582
—Communist Party of Turkestan—**30,** 138; **42,** 198, 364; **45,** 417, 418
—Communist Party of the Ukraine—**28,** 122-24; **30,** 163-65, 193-94; **33,** 298-99; **42,** 125-26, 135, 362-63; **44,** 167, 233, 271, 357, 360, 361, 364; **45,** 79, 82, 92, 111, 145-46, 245, 302, 381-82, 484
—Crimean—**7,** 541; **8,** 95, 130, 336, 440-41; **34,** 210; **41,** 145; **43,** 87
—Daghestan—**32,** 316-18
—Don—**6,** 281-82; **7,** 541; **8,** 95, 226, 336, 441; **34,** 177, 181,

305; **41,** 69, 145; **43,** 105-06; **45,** 210
—Donets League of the RSDLP—**8,** 95, 441
—Dvinsk—**17,** 396, 463, 538; **18,** 205
—Ekaterinburg—**17,** 396, 463, 542-43
—Ekaterinodar—**8,** 29-31
—Ekaterinoslav—**5,** 496-98; **6,** 330-32, 518; **7,** 98, 137-38, 448, 472, 491-92, 525, 540-41; **8,** 39, 40, 129, 226, 336, 440-41; **9,** 203-04; **17,** 348-49, 352, 396, 461, 463, 481, 538, 543, 549; **18,** 205; **19,** 394; **34,** 153, 177, 207-10, 247, 257, 262, 264, 274, 278, 285, 305; **35,** 26, 28-29; **36,** 128; **41,** 143-44, 145, 253-54; **43,** 122, 124, 126-27, 131, 133, 155
—Elisavetgrad—**8,** 265
—Gomel—**34,** 245-47
—Irkutsk—**16,** 362
—Ivanovo-Voznesensk—**16,** 362; **34,** 101; **42,** 147; **44,** 302; **45,** 168
—Kazan—**8,** 225, 254, 261, 265, 336, 365-67, 440; **17,** 396, 463, 538; **18,** 205; **34,** 302-03, 305-06; **41,** 144, 145, 146, 150, 151, 160, 413; **43,** 124, 131
—Kharkov—**7,** 19, 541; **8,** 29-30, 95, 226, 261, 335-36, 440-41; **32,** 241; **34,** 133-34, 177, 219, 299, 305; **35,** 60; **36,** 128; **41,** 141, 144-45, 277; **43,** 91
—Kherson—**43,** 165
—Kiev—**4,** 215, 256, 279, 286-96; **5,** 364, 445; **7,** 541; **8,** 95, 140, 226, 336, 441; **17,** 348-49, 352, 396, 461, 463, 481, 538, 543, 547, 549; **18,** 121, 155, 205; **34,** 92, 128, 156-59, 177-78, 219, 299, 305; **35,** 26, 28, 34; **36,** 126, 128-29; **41,** 145, 253-54; **43,** 78, 87, 91
—Kishenev—**34,** 93
—Kostroma—**8,** 129; **9,** 334; **34,** 340-41
—Kremenchug—**8,** 265, 366, 440; **41,** 143
—Kuban—**8,** 95, 225, 254, 265, 336, 365-67, 440-41; **34,** 302, 305; **41,** 144, 145, 151
—Kulebaki—**15,** 18
—Kursk—**7,** 541; **8,** 226, 265, 335-36, 440; **34,** 305-06; **35,** 372
—League of the Estonian Area of the RSDLP—**12,** 240, 243
—League of Southern Committees and Organisations—**34,** 114-15
—Livny—**35,** 355
—Lugansk—**17,** 463
—Mingrelian-Imeretian—**7,** 525-26, 540-42; **8,** 40, 129, 130; **34,** 278, 285; **41,** 142; **43,** 131, 134, 139-40, 142
—Mining Area—**7,** 74, 231, 357-58, 541; **8,** 226, 336; **34,** 177-78, 182-83, 219, 305; **41,** 145
—Minsk—**8,** 440; **15,** 19
—Moscow—*see* Moscow organisation of the RSDLP, RSDLP (B), RCP(B)
—Moscow Area—**9,** 230-34; **10,** 205-06, 209-10; **11,** 64, 319; **15,** 277; **16,** 23, 74; **17,** 538; **18,** 204-05
—Mountaineer Republic—**32,** 316-18
—Nikolayev—**7,** 215, 441-43, 491-92, 525-26, 540-41; **8,** 40, 129, 226, 335-36, 440-41; **17,** 349, 396, 463, 538, 547; **18,** 205; **34,** 147, 219, 221, 247, 257, 262, 264-65, 268, 274, 278, 285; **35,** 26; **36,** 131-32, 152; **43,** 121, 124, 131, 133, 137-38, 142
—Nizhni-Novgorod—**6,** 311; **7,** 124, 540-41; **8,** 40, 129, 144, 182, 226, 335-36, 440; **17,** 396, 463; **29,** 207; **34,** 90-91, 102, 144, 184, 261, 275, 277-78, 284, 285; **36,** 124; **43,** 124, 126, 131
—North-Western—**8,** 225, 254, 261, 335-36, 440, 497; **17,** 503; **34,** 302, 304-05

—Northern—**7,** 525-26, 533, 540-41; **8,** 40, 182, 226, 335-36, 440; **34,** 261, 275, 277-78, 283, 285; **43,** 131, 149
—Northern Labour League (Northern League of the RSDLP), 1900-03—**6,** 161-69; **7,** 124; **34,** 133, 118
—Novo-Nikolayevsk—**45,** 595
—Odessa—**5,** 315-16; **7,** 124, 182-83, 186, 187, 491-92, 525-26, 540-41; **8,** 29-31, 38-39, 40, 95, 129, 131, 182, 226, 335-36, 440; **11,** 442; **34,** 79, 146-47, 171-72, 247, 257, 261, 264-65, 274, 278, 285, 307, 310-11, 342-43, 355-59, 367-68, 395, 407; **41,** 137; **43,** 94-95, 96, 121, 124, 125, 131, 133, 134, 150, 355
—Orekhovo-Zuyevo—**16,** 362; **34,** 20
—Orel—**35,** 372, 374
—Orel-Bryansk—**7,** 541; **8,** 226, 265, 335-36, 440; **34,** 327; **43,** 124, 131
—Orenburg—**44,** 289
—Penza—**44,** 140, 143
—Perm—**32,** 504; **44,** 346-47; **45,** 253
—Polesye—**8,** 225, 254, 335-36, 440, 497; **34,** 302, 305, 315
—Poltava—**8,** 366
—Regional Bureau of the Central Industrial Region—**16,** 42
—Revel—**43,** 183
—Riga—**7,** 491-92, 524, 532, 540-42; **8,** 40, 129, 226, 265, 335-36, 440, 513; **34,** 247, 262, 265, 275, 278, 283, 285; **35,** 85; **41,** 125, 323, 342; **43,** 124-25, 131, 133, 401
—Rostov—**6,** 313; **17,** 349, 352, 396, 463; **34,** 219, 299; **36,** 128; **43,** 105
—Samara—**7,** 541-42; **8,** 226, 261, 335-36, 440; **17,** 396, 463, 547; **32,** 254-60; **34,** 101-02, 137-38, 153; **35,** 26; **36,** 117; **41,** 125-26; **43,** 113, 124, 131, 139; **44,** 345
—Samarkand—**45,** 195-96
—Saratov—**7,** 541; **8,** 130, 226, 335-36, 407, 440; **9,** 230; **17,** 396, 463, 538; **18,** 205; **34,** 261, 275, 304, 306; **35,** 405, 471-72; **36,** 139; **43,** 121, 135, 139, 148; **44,** 345
—Siberian—**7,** 132, 541; **8,** 130, 226, 335-36, 440-41; **34,** 219, 247, 259-63, 305-06; **41,** 145; **42,** 332; **43,** 124, 131; **45,** 595
—Smolensk—**7,** 541-42; **8,** 226, 261, 265, 335-36, 441; **41,** 125-26, 144-45; **43,** 124, 131
—Sormovo—**8,** 441; **17,** 396, 463
—South of Russia—**5,** 326; **8,** 144; **17,** 503; **18,** 156, 449; **19,** 87-88; **34,** 101, 114-15, 257, 265, 284, 291, 307; **35,** 90, 93; **36,** 113; **43,** 94, 122, 123, 149
—St. Petersburg (Petrograd)—*see* St. Petersburg (Petrograd) organisation of the RSDLP, RSDLP(B), RCP(B)
—St. Petersburg Area—**10,** 120-22, 127-30; **12,** 127-31, 147
—Syzran—**34,** 285
—Tambov—**35,** 390
—Tiflis—**7,** 525-26, 540-41; **8,** 40, 129, 226; **10,** 298, 307; **17,** 352, 396, 463, 538, 543, 547; **18,** 205; **34,** 265, 278, 285, 305; **35,** 26, 29; **41,** 142; **43,** 124, 131, 134
—Tomsk—**43,** 97
—Tula—**7,** 97, 124, 541; **8,** 130, 182, 226, 261, 335-36, 440; **34,** 247, 277-78, 305; **35,** 424-25, 459; **43,** 121, 124, 131
—Turkbureau (Turkestan Bureau) of the CC RCP(B)—**35,** 518; **45,** 246-47
—Tver—**7,** 124, 540, 541; **8,** 40, 129, 225, 252-54, 335-36, 440; **34,** 90, 233, 247, 278, 285; **41,** 125, 144-45; **43,** 124, 131, 137-38, 147-48
—Tyumen—**17,** 396, 463
—Ufa—**8,** 95, 226; **17,** 463; **34,** 100

—Ukrainian—**8,** 440-41; **15,** 381-82; **19,** 525
—Unecha—**35,** 373
—Urals—**7,** 541; **8,** 130, 226, 261, 335-36, 440; **11,** 319; **15,** 18, 427; **17,** 348-49, 351-52; **18,** 449; **34,** 101, 233, 304, 306; **35,** 93, 141; **43,** 130-32, 135, 139, 206; **45,** 63
—Vilna—**11,** 442; **17,** 396, 463, 538; **18,** 205; **34,** 20; **35,** 85; **41,** 323
—Vladimir—**8,** 129; **44,** 455
—Vladimir Area, Central Industrial Region—**15,** 18
—Volga Area—**8,** 144; **11,** 299-301, 396; **17,** 349, 351-52; **34,** 283; **36,** 113; **41,** 188-91
—Vologda—**36,** 110-11
—Voronezh—**7,** 343, 345, 408-09, 479-80, 483, 487-88, 541; **8,** 39, 130, 226, 261, 335, 440, 513; **34,** 100, 305, 327; **35,** 390
—Western Territory—**4,** 215; **18,** 156
—Yaroslavl—**8,** 129
See also CPSU—conferences (congresses) of local organisations

CPSU—organisations and groups abroad—16, 343-44; **17,** 392-96; **21,** 116, 158-64; **41,** 83, 243; **43,** 216, 286, 288
—Berne—**8,** 64-65; **16,** 187, 251
—Geneva—**7,** 523; **16,** 186, 192, 251; **34,** 330-32; **43,** 209, 448-49, 609
—Liège—**16,** 187, 251
—Nice—**16,** 186-87, 192, 251
—Paris—**16,** 186, 187, 192, 251; **17,** 216-24; **21,** 37, 284; **43,** 209, 278, 296, 398
—San Remo—**16,** 186-87, 192, 251; **43,** 268
—Zurich—**8,** 63-65; **16,** 187, 251; **18,** 245; **35,** 273-74
See also League of Russian Revolutionary Social-Democracy Abroad; Union of Russian Social-Democrats Abroad, 1894-1903

CPSU—Orgbureau of the CC RCP(B)
—functions and organisation of work—**29,** 162-63, 407; **30,** 443-44, 467-68; **31,** 47-48; **32,** 504; **33,** 195, 254-55, 315-16, 323-24, 366, 482; **42,** 135, 141, 152, 165, 203, 210, 221, 253, 386-87; **44,** 363-64; **45,** 86, 161-62, 172, 183, 204, 242, 327, 355, 376-77
—meetings, decisions, letters and proposals during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**27,** 58-61; **29,** 162-63, 407; **30,** 443-44, 467-68; **31,** 47-48, 210; **42,** 131, 135, 152, 165, 203, 221; **44,** 255, 274, 314, 315, 317-18, 355, 356, 363, 364, 423, 425, 439, 443-44, 455-56
—meetings, decisions, letters and proposals in the period of economic rehabilitation—**32,** 504; **33,** 195, 254-55, 315-16, 323-24, 335, 482; **42,** 228, 232, 253, 281-82, 333, 350-51, 386-87, 390, 413; **45,** 85, 155, 161-62, 168, 171-72, 175, 183, 204, 227-28, 242, 308, 327, 332, 350, 355, 376-77, 412-13, 428-29, 431, 439, 557, 598-**99**

CPSU—Party Council (sessions), January 15-17 (28-30), 1904—7, 145-87, 427, 428-29, 430, 432, 468-70; **8,** 330-31, 445-46; **34,** 223-25, 226, 227-28, 232-34, 238, 240
—May 31 (June 13) and June 5(18), 1904—**7,** 437-39, 440-43, 444, 450-51, 458-59; **34,** 244; **41,** 122-27

CPSU—Plenums of the CC—17, 218-19, 346-47; **29,** 163; **30,** 444; **33,** 482; **42,** 253, 434, 439-40; **45,** 59, 162, 168, 175
—Plenum of the CC RSDLP, November 9(22), 1905—**10,** 30-31, 33-34, 37-38
—Plenum of the CC RSDLP, August 11-13 (24-26), 1908—**34,** 395; **41,** 216-18, 219; **43,** 191, 240
—Plenum of the CC RSDLP, January 2-23 (January 15-February 5), 1910—**16,** 148-55, 156-62, 185, 187-88, 191-93, 208, 209-25, 226-35, 239-43, 246, 249, 251-53, 259, 260, 273, 291, 292-93, 328, 333-36, 340-41, 343, 365-66, 390, 391; **17,** 17-19, 26, 30-31, 32-33, 36-37, 45, 106-07, 202, 217, 219, 222, 343-46, 365, 393, 460-61, 480-81, 482, 483, 492-93, 503-04, 541-42, 549; **18,** 153-54, 182-83, 387; **19,** 114, 153-56, 159-60, 171, 346, 467; **20,** 74-75, 91, 179-81, 233, 241, 262, 266, 271, 277-80, 309, 341-42, 351, 354-55, 357, 359, 370, 446-47, 467, 469, 490-91, 499, 502, 515, 535; **21,** 115, 116; **34,** 413, 420, 442-43; **36,** 167-68, 180-83; **37,** 448, 449, 451, 454; **41,** 233, 236, 237-40, 255, 257, 287, 324-25, 329-30; **43,** 203, 235, 236-40, 267, 270-71, 273, 378
—Plenum of the CC RSDLP(B), October 20 (November 2), 1917—**41,** 450-51
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), March 25, 1919—**30,** 443
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), November 29, 1919—**30,** 163-65; **42,** 150-51
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), July 16, 1920—**31,** 205; **42,** 203
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), August 5, 1920—**31,** 265
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), September 20, 1920—**32,** 35; **44,** 434
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), November 8, 1920—**42,** 224-25
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), November 9, 1920—**32,** 34-35, 44-45, 72, 104
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), November 10, 1920—**42,** 226, 227
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), December 7, 1920—**32,** 27-28, 34-37, 45-46, 56, 72, 78-79, 80-81, 104
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), December 8, 1920—**42,** 238; **45,** 60-62
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), December 20, 1920—**42,** 238-39
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), December 24, 1920—**32,** 74
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), January 4, 1921—**42,** 268
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), January 26, 1921—**42,** 268; **45,** 70
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), May 18, 1921—**42,** 302-03
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), August 8, 1921—**42,** 333
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), August 9, 1921—**45,** 411
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), October 8, 1921—**42,** 346
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), December 18, 1921—**45,** 407-08
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), December 28, 1921—**42,** 374; **45,** 406-07
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), March 25, 1922—**33,** 251-56; **45,** 501-02, 517
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), April 3, 1922—**42,** 413
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), April 24, 1922—**45,** 516-17
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), October 5, 1922—**45,** 573
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), October 6, 1922—**33,** 375-78, 456; **35,** 605; **42,** 421-23; **45,** 582, 604
—Plenum of the CC RCP(B), December 18, 1922—**33,** 455-59; **36,** 605; **45,** 601-06

CPSU—Politbureau of the CC RCP(B)—29, 163-64; **33,** 253; **42,** 211-12

—functions and organisation of work—**30,** 443-45, 454-55, 467-68; **31,** 47, 424; **33,** 127, 297, 305-07, 315-16, 225-36, 341-42, 482, 493-96; **42,** 221, 253, 348-49, 429-30, 434, 439-40; **45,** 59, 60, 86, 144, 156, 183, 189-90, 204, 227-28, 242-43, 286, 332, 376-77, 386, 389, 406, 447-48, 453, 538, 540-41, 555, 598-99
—in 1919—**35,** 416; **42,** 135, 141-43, 152; **44,** 227-28, 241, 246, 270, 273, 281, 286, 293, 300-01, 316, 323
—in 1920—**30,** 467; **31,** 264, 407; **32,** 75-76; **42,** 158, 159, 160, 174-75, 184-85, 187, 198, 205, 206, 218-19, 221, 223-24, 226, 227, 228, 229, 267; **44,** 328, 342-43, 354, 360, 361, 365, 373, 375, 379-80, 382, 391, 395-96, 401, 418, 420, 425, 433, 444, 447; **45,** 59, 60
—in 1921—**32,** 134, 423, 448; **33,** 127, 138, 183; **42,** 269, 284, 300-01, 305-06, 329, 333-35, 336, 340-41, 342, 343, 346-47, 350, 351-53, 355-56, 357, 361-63, 364, 365-67; **45,** 82, 84-85, 86, 93, 97, 109-10, 119-20, 123, 125, 127-28, 144, 162-63, 171, 175-76, 186, 188-89, 192, 193, 202, 204, 205, 207, 227-28, 229, 233, 240-41, 250-51, 266-67, 268-70, 273, 274, 284-85, 286, 297, 313-14, 322, 330-31, 332, 338, 344-45, 348-49, 350-51, 352, 354-55, 361, 363-64, 368, 371, 376, 380, 386, 392, 396, 405-08, 409, 417, 419
—in 1922—**33,** 197-98, 237-42, 243-44, 344, 352, 353-55, 360-62, 363-67, 372; **42,** 374, 386-88, 389, 390-93, 394-98, 399, 400-04, 405-09, 413-14, 417, 418, 420, 421-23, 424, 425, 429-30; **45,** 426, 427, 429-30, 433-35, 436-37, 441, 446-50, 454, 456, 457-59, 471, 476, 479-80, 483-84, 485, 492, 495, 496-500, 501-02, 514, 515, 517-18, 519-20, 522, 533-34, 536, 537-38, 550, 555-56, 559, 562-63, 565-66, 567-68, 578-80, 586-88, 598
—in 1923—**42,** 434, 439-40
CPSU—Russian Bureau of the CC RSDLP (B), 1912-17—**18,** 461; **21,** 116-17; **35,** 28-30, 33-35, 204-05
CPSU and the international working-class movement
—as a contingent of the international proletariat—**4,** 244-45, 327; **5,** 373; **6,** 29; **8,** 100, 287-88, 302-03; **9,** 308, 433-34; **10,** 59, 424; **15,** 53; **18,** 414, 420; **21,** 173, 277; **23,** 370-72, 373; **24,** 67, 86, 90, 227, 246, 466; **25,** 301-02; **26,** 74, 77, 204, 470-72; **27,** 49-50, 231, 289-90, 292, 331, 372, 377-78, 424, 499, 543, 545; **28,** 75, 78, 82, 137-38, 146, 152-53, 155, 427, 429-30, 484-85; **29,** 161, 222, 310-11; **30,** 136-37, 151, 207-08; **32,** 179-80, 479-81; **35,** 161-62; **36,** 281-82, 284; **41,** 40, 46, 302-05
—importance of CPSU experience for the international working-class and revolutionary movement—**10,** 242; **13,** 353; **21,** 202, 369, 387, 389, 401; **23,** 123, 252-53; **26,** 471, 472; **27,** 132-33, 413, 424; **28,** 115-17, 205-06, 278-79, 291-93, 431-32, 483-84; **29,** 52-53, 222, 271, 308, 383-84, 564-65; **30,** 136-37, 158-59, 161, 403, 489-90; **31,** 21-23, 46-49, 215, 229-330, 340-42; **32,** 179-80, 463-65, 479-80, 484-85; **33,** 25, 54-57, 176-77, 275-76, 325-26, 430-34; **35,** 310-13; **36,** 552-54; **42,** 119-20, 317, 324-27, 367, 368; **44,** 291-92
—utilisation of the experience of the international working-class and revolutionary move-

ment by the CPSU—**5,** 288-89; **6,** 136, 430-31; **13,** 165; **26,** 41; **27,** 132-33, 292; **28,** 233-34, 253-54, 320; **29,** 309-10, 311; **31,** 24-25; **33,** 447-51; **35,** 268, 272-74; **36,** 281-82; **43,** 603-04, 605-06
—its ties with the working-class and communist parties of other countries—**21,** 327-28, 423-28; **23,** 121-24, 367-68; **24,** 268; **28,** 102; **34,** 98, 296, 298; **35,** 109, 133-34, 150-52, 193-94, 195-97, 198-99, 200-01, 202-03, 210-11, 234-35, 237-39, 248, 251, 253, 254-55, 256-58, 270-71, 275-76, 280-81, 282-84, 285-87, 288-90, 291-93, 314-15, 318-22, 343-44, 362-63, 364-65, 369, 371; **36,** 76-77, 146-47, 172-73, 174-75, 202, 263, 264, 271-72, 307-08, 314-15, 329-31, 332-33, 334-36, 341, 344-45, 346-47, 349, 351, 352, 358, 360, 363-64, 373-76, 388, 389, 397-98, 408, 409-10, 416, 418, 419, 430, 444-45, 496, 509, 512; **41,** 198, 274, 396, 398; **42,** 119-21, 135, 337-39; **43,** 80, 127-30, 153-54, 155, 156-59, 160, 167-69, 171, 177, 178, 184-85, 187-88, 196, 199-200, 232-33, 245-54, 263-65, 281, 284, 293, 295-98, 299-301, 302-03, 305-06, 307-08, 324, 331-32, 342-43, 345-46, 347-49, 360-61, 364-65, 371-72, 373, 374-75, 383-84, 390-91, 392, 393, 401, 426-29, 443-44, 451, 452, 453-54, 465-66, 467-69, 478-79, 480, 481-82, 486-87, 499, 500-01, 502-03, 504-05, 508-09, 510, 513-16, 519, 523, 526, 531-32, 533, 534, 535, 548, 552-53, 558, 563, 577-79, 580, 581-82, 583-84, 586-88, 590-95, 597-99, 600-02, 603-04, 605-06, 608-11, 612, 613, 614-15, 616, 620, 624-25, 627-28, 629, 632, 634-35, 636-38; **44,** 51, 54-55, 58, 59, 63-64, 97-98, 123-24, 130, 135-36, 155, 157-58, 162, 163, 226-27, 244, 271, 291, 304, 315, 326-27, 351, 360, 378, 387-88, 403-04, 406, 420-21, 445; **45,** 87, 124-25, 182-83, 218, 231-32, 254-55, 270, 311, 360, 402, 600
Communist Party of Sweden—**30,** 35; **31,** 206-07
Communist Party of Switzerland—**31,** 199-200; **44,** 433
Communist Party of the United States of America—**30,** 35; **31,** 98; **33,** 209-10
Communist society—*see* Communism
Communist subbotniks—**29,** 409-34, 454; **30,** 63, 98, 132, 141, 186-87, 201-04, 283-88, 517; **31,** 123-26, 298-99; **32,** 497; **42,** 165, 187; **44,** 278; **45,** 73-74
See also Labour, socialist and communist
Communist universities—**30,** 76-84; **45,** 120, 129
Communist Workers' Party of Germany (CWPG)—an anarcho-syndicalist group—**30,** 87-88, 89-90; **31,** 39-77, 103-04, 107, 108, 199-200, 220; **32,** 252, 469-70, 472-74, 475-76, 514-15, 518-19; **33,** 21-22; **42,** 321-22, 338; **45,** 360
Communist Workers' Party of Poland—**28,** 430; **29,** 174-75; **31,** 136, 165, 195; **42,** 354-55
Competition, capitalist—**6,** 375; **10,** 282
—under pre-monopoly capitalism—**1,** 93, 101, 102-03, 104, 189, 256, 482-83; **2,** 70, 160, 163-64, 213, 218-19, 247-48, 252-53, 258-60, 262-63, 419; **3,** 214, 215, 248-50, 308, 335-39, 382, 592; **4,** 53, 94, 157-58, 161, 313-14; **5,** 122-23, 124, 125, 126, 128, 129, 178-79; **6,** 131-32, 344, 346-47; **10,** 346; **13, 294, 298, 302, 303;**

15, 141; **16,** 351; **19,** 26-27; **21,** 66, 67-68, 225-26, 301; **22,** 45, 105, 199, 200, 202, 205-06, 219-20, 241, 244-45, 255, 265-66, 287, 288, 289; **26,** 404; **27,** 386; **29,** 101, 120
—in the epoch of imperialism—**5,** 90-91, 93, 253; **15,** 210, 222, 323; **16,** 350; **20,** 228; **21,** 225-26, 230, 358, 359; **22,** 45, 104, 197-98, 200-01, 205-06, 207-08, 217-18, 219-20, 248-52, 256-57, 260, 262, 265-66, 276-77, 287, 289-90, 293; **23,** 43, 44, 47, 105; **24,** 459, 464-65, 469; **26,** 404; **27,** 206; **28,** 81; **29,** 87, 122, 168; **33,** 391-92
See also Anarchy of production

Compradore bourgeoisie—**19,** 429; **31,** 242

Compromises in politics—**5,** 361-63, 521-25; **7,** 368-71; **12,** 217-18; **13,** 23-24, 32-33; **16,** 221-22, 223-24, 232-33; **19,** 247; **25,** 305-10; **26,** 24-25, 48-49, 56-57; **27,** 36-39, 83-84, 255-56, 315-17, 343-45; **28,** 65-68; **30,** 357, 491-93; **31,** 34-39, 66-77, 80-89, 95, 103, 108-10, 166, 198-200, 233; **32,** 160, 338-40, 468-69; **33,** 218-19; **34,** 55-57; **36,** 71; **41,** 34-35; **42,** 401-03, 410; **43,** 50; **45,** 537
See also Blocs, alliances and agreements in the proletariat's revolutionary struggle

Compulsion and persuasion—**26,** 413-14; **27,** 205, 217-18, 242, 247, 259, 263-72; **28,** 399; **29,** 25, 77, 175-76, 179-80, 211, 440-41; **30,** 146, 149-50, 195-98, 239, 509; **31,** 496-98, 503-06, 525-26, 528-30; **32,** 33, 59-60, 97-98, 212, 322, 421-22; **33,** 193; **42,** 382

Compulsory military service in Soviet Russia—**30,** 184

Conceit, communist—*see* Communist arrogance, the fight against it

Concentration of industry in Russia—*see* Industry in Russia

Concentration of industry in Western Europe and America—*see* Industry in capitalist countries

Concept (notion)—**14,** 130, 146, 156, 176-78, 185-86; **21,** 53; **38,** 94, 110, 114, 118, 143, 150-51, 167, 182, 196, 208, 221, 229, 253, 263, 268-69, 279-81, 285, 318, 372
—dialectics of concepts—**14,** 175-76, 185; **38,** 54-55, 96-97, 110, 146-47, 153, 176-79, 196-97, 199, 208-09, 211, 224-26, 228, 253, 255-60, 295, 345
—formation of concepts—**14,** 186; **38,** 178-79, 182-83, 208, 283, 291
—and sensation, sense-perception—**14,** 178-79, 186; **38,** 260, 281, 284, 291-92, 367
—and idea—**38,** 178, 192, 205-06, 225, 228, 284, 291-92
See also Categories

Concern for and attention to people—**8,** 64, 70; **32,** 69, 157; **34,** 404, 433, 439-40; **35,** 24, 58, 144-45, 343; **36,** 193, 388, 516; **37,** 96, 97, 99-100, 102, 103-04, 121, 132, 144-45, 150, 155-56, 165, 176, 178, 179, 182-83, 185, 188-89, 192, 205, 220-21, 228, 237, 239, 244, 271, 282, 283, 338, 341-42, 459, 543, 546; **42,** 221; **43,** 88-89, 90-91, 192, 212-13, 287, 296, 373, 425, 433, 452, 579, 598-99, 602; **44,** 61, 69, 99, 136, 150, 153, 158, 160, 195, 200-01, 205, 218-19, 260, 285, 384-85, 388, 390-91, 415; **45,** 70-71, 71-72, 88, 117-18, 120, 176, 211, 255, 289, 298-99, 404, 405, 427-28, 431, 439-40, 466-67

—regarding health and recreation—**34,** 414, 418; **35,** 67, 69, 83, 93, 97-98, 105, 112, 124, 261, 508, 510; **36,** 34, 36, 87, 170, 178, 206, 265, 266, 279-80, 288; **42,** 414; **43,** 203, 206-07, 208-09, 356, 358, 387-88, 389, 399, 421-22, 426, 552, 588; **44,** 121, 149, 155, 160, 305, 323, 365, 417, 426, 436, 446; **45,** 97-98, 100, 134-35, 155, 202, 216, 225, 226, 249, 272, 306, 350, 383-84, 396-97, 404, 419, 429-30, 434-35, 439, 442-43, 473-74, 501-02, 518, 520, 554, 556-57, 560, 573
—regarding assistance with money and food—**43,** 163; **44,** 76, 97, 101-02, 162-63, 229-30, 274, 366, 383, 412-13, 424, 440-41, 444, 446; **45,** 134-35, 185, 258-59, 405-06, 431, 435
—replies to letters and applications from working people and to local requests—**27,** 391-98, 416-17; **44,** 77, 97, 118, 119-20, 148, 149, 262-63; **45,** 209-10
—regarding work and working conditions—**44,** 44, 50, 75-76, 79, 122, 123-24, 136, 366, 385; **45,** 347, 348, 433, 535
—regarding the improvement of living conditions—**44,** 427, 432, 446; **45,** 75, 390-91, 466-67

Concerns, industrial—**22,** 211-12, 232-33; **39,** 36, 38, 66, 178-79, 198-99, 226-27, 338-39, 350-51, 352, 642
See also Cartels and trusts, cartelisation; Trusts and syndicates

Concessions
—of capitalist countries in colonies—**18,** 491; **21,** 303; **24,** 186, 412; **39,** 92, 99-100, 101-02, 186, 196, 235, 240, 425-26, 556, 559-60, 570, 614, 694, 696, 698, 720-21, 723
—in Russia—**9,** 399; **18,** 129-30, 321; **20,** 162-63; **24,** 162, 233-34, 261, 271; **39,** 330-31
See also Foreign capital in Russia

Concessions in Soviet Russia
—their nature and economic and political significance—**27,** 531; **31,** 413, 430-32, 438-59, 463-71, 474, 476-78, 479, 481, 482, 483-85, 495; **32,** 135-36, 157-58, 182-83, 224, 236-37, 266-67, 296-98, 300-15, 326, 345-49, 368-69, 407, 457-58, 490-92; **33,** 28, 64-65, 72, 160, 456, 472; **35,** 490; **36,** 585; **42,** 124, 232-37, 239-45, 246-47, 248-49, 256-57, 277-80, 285-96, 425-27; **44,** 90-91; **45,** 112-14, 115, 261, 346-47, 368, 448-49, 452, 513, 541-42, 542, 544, 559-60
—their types and objects—**29,** 30; **31,** 431-32, 457-59, 471, 474, 479-84, 493; **32,** 134-36, 181-82, 236, 266, 296-97, 300-01, 303, 314, 317, 345, 368-69; **35,** 510; **42,** 124, 235-36, 242-43, 288-89; **45,** 112-13, 115, 183, 189, 219, 252, 261, 331, 340, 347, 452, 476, 481, 513
—Decree On Concessions issued by the Council of People's Commissars, November 23, 1920—**31,** 438, 451, 453-54, 463, 476, 478-80, 493; **32,** 158, 181, 300; **35,** 466; **42,** 227, 232-37, 248-49; **45,** 49, 76
—negotiations on the granting of concessions—**31,** 413, 431-32, 446-48, 464-71, 476-77; **32,** 182-83, 223-24, 302-04, 407; **33,** 387-88, 405, 425, 440, 441; **35,** 510; **42,** 124, 216, 240-41, 248-49, 256, 269, 285-96, 351-52, 402, 403, 424; **44,** 90-91, 423, 442; **45,** 67, 88-89, 96, 99, 101, 107-08, 110, 115, 183, 189, 207, 219, 261, 276, 332-33, 334-35, 338-39, 339-40, 346-47, 353-54, 354-55, 361,

362, 362-63, 363-64, 368, 371, 384-85, 401, 426, 436-38, 448-49, 452, 481, 490, 506, 513, 522, 523, 536, 559, 562, 565-66, 567-68, 568, 573, 574-75, 577, 586
—in 1919-20 and in the period of economic rehabilitation—**29,** 30; **30,** 39, 367; **31,** 429, 430-32, 438-59, 463-86, 493-95, 516; **32,** 134-35, 157-58, 181-83, 188, 190, 236-37, 266, 296-98, 300-15, 317, 368-69, 401, 407; **33,** 38, 64, 71-72, 160, 387-88, 405, 408, 425, 440, 441, 456, 472-73; **35,** 466, 483, 490, 510; **36,** 551, 585; **42,** 124, 177, 216, 227, 232-36, 239-45, 246-47, 249, 255-57, 269, 277-80, 285-96, 351-52, 424, 425-27; **44,** 423; **45,** 49, 67, 76, 88-89, 98-99, 101, 107-08, 108, 110, 115, 121, 183, 207, 219, 261, 276, 331, 338-39, 339-40, 346-47, 353-54, 354-55, 361, 362-63, 363-64, 368, 371, 384-85, 412, 426, 436-38, 448-49, 452, 471, 476-77, 480-84, 506, 513, 523, 536, 542-44, 555, 562-63, 565-66, 567-68, 568, 571, 573, 574-75, 586, 586-87

Conciliation and conciliators in the Party
—their nature—**7,** 369-71, 448-50, 468-69, 470, 491-92; **8,** 185; **13,** 97-98; **16,** 212-13; **17,** 216, 222-23, 257-77, 344-46; **34,** 237-43, 245-47; **35,** 234
struggle against them—**7,** 368-79, 430-31, 434, 446, 448-50, 458, 462-63, 464-73, 491-94, 521, 531-39; **8,** 38-39, 128-29, 144, 184-85, 194-95, 241-42, 331-32, 422; **9,** 142-45, 158-62, 164, 278, 333-34; **10,** 322-25, 362; **13,** 97-98; **16,** 54-55, 108, 208-18, 221, 225-32, 238-43, 250-53, 274, 291, 334-37, **338-42,** 365-67; **17,** 107, 216, 222-23, 242-45, 257-77, 344-48, 350, 492-93, 543; **18,** 23-24, **119,** 121, 154-56, 207-08, 444, 553-54; **20,** 61, 95-97, 231, 270-73, 339-42, 358; **22,** 159; **34,** 164, 167, 204-06, 211-12, 215-17, 218, 220-22, 228, 232-36, 238-39, 240-43, 246, 249, 252-55, 256, 259-63, 275-76, 279, 318, 326-27, 367-68, 420, 423, 441-45; **35,** 27, 74, 234; **36,** 94, 135, 180-84, 195-96, 277, 294-95; **39,** 30; **41,** 126-28, 169, 242, 266-67, 329-30; **43,** 121-23, 124-27, 128-29, 130-31, 134-36, 140, 147-48, 150-52, 203, 207, 244-45, 267, 270-71, 275, 278, 321, 326, 336, 347, 367-70, 378-79, 380, 392, 405
See also Centrism and Centrists

Concrete, the—*see* Abstraction

Concrete labour—*see* Labour (econ.)—its dual nature in commodity economy

Conditions for the material existence of society—*see* Geographical environment (its role in the development of society); Mode of production; Population and its role in the development of society

Conference of Princes Islands (planned)—29, 146, 149

Conference of the Three Internationals, Berlin, 1922—33, 330-34; **42,** 393-94, 400-01, 414, 415-17; **45,** 459-60

Conferences, international, after the October Socialist Revolution—*see* Cannes Conference, 1922; Genoa Conference, 1922; Lausanne Conference, 1922-23; Paris Peace Conference, 1919-20; Washington Conference, 1921-22

Conferences, non-Party, in Soviet Russia—*see* Non-party workers', peasants' and Red Army men's conferences in Soviet Russia

Conferences of the Second International
—Conference of Italo-Swiss socialists, Lugano, 1914—**21,** 325; **36,** 294; **41,** 354-55, 380
—Conference of socialist parties of neutral countries, Copenhagen, 1915—**21,** 167, 325; **22,** 161; **36,** 314, 318, 319-20; **43,** 441-42, 443-44
—Conference (First) of Socialists of the Entente countries, London, 1915—**21,** 125, 132-34, 178-80, 318, 325, 328, 432; **22,** 161-62, 173; **23,** 93; **36,** 379; **43,** 448, 449, 450
—Conference of the socialist parties of Germany and Austria, Vienna, 1915—**21,** 289, 325; **22,** 161-62, 173; **36,** 379
—Conference of the socialist parties of the neutral countries, The Hague, 1916—**35,** 277; **36,** 389, 397, 409
—Conference (Second) of Socialists of the Entente countries, London, 1917—**23,** 92, 284
—Conference (Second) of Socialists of the Entente countries, Stockholm, 1917 (planned)—**35,** 320
—Conference of Socialists of the Entente countries, 1918—**44,** 60
—Conference of the Second International, Lucerne, 1919—**29,** 512

Conferences, Party—*see* CPSU—conferences, All-Russia, general Russian; CPSU—conferences and congresses of the organisations abroad; CPSU—conferences (congresses) of local organisations

Confiscation in Soviet Russia—*see* Requisitions and confiscations in Soviet Russia

Confiscation of landed estates—*see* Agrarian policy of the Soviet state; Agrarian programme of the Bolsheviks—on the confiscation of landowners', church, monastery and Crown lands,—in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution; Nationalisation of land

Congo—21, 291; **39,** 41, 254, 288, 294, 296, 306, 342, 407, 408, 487, 511, 512, 515, 518, 523, 569, 686, 692, 710

Congresses (conferences) of scientific and public organisations in the countries of Western Europe—19, 83-84, 260-61

Congresses of scientific and public organisations in Russia—13, 17; **15,** 447; **16,** 42, 236, 271; **17,** 165, 187, 211; **19,** 74-75, 235, 266, 364, 376, 475, 525

Congresses of scientific, public and other organisations in Soviet Russia—32, 459; **33,** 122, 165, 169; **42,** 281; **45,** 256, 259-60, 316, 321, 328
—Lenin's speeches and written addresses—**27,** 383-87, 388-89, 399-403; **28,** 85-88, 180-82, 327-28, 329-37, 338-48; **29,** 324, 532-38; **30,** 299; **32,** 299, 499-500, 501; **33,** 49-50, 60-79, 128-30, 379, 399

Congresses of Soviets—*see* Soviets—congresses, All-Russia; Soviets—congresses, All-Ukraine

Connection (philos.)—**2,** 213-14; **14,** 156, 159, 211; **15,** 407; **17,** 56; **21,** 238; **24,** 400, 402; **26,** 52; **38,** 103, 147, 178-80, 202, 226-27, 264-65, 269, 285-86, 347-48, 361, 379
—interconnection and interaction in nature and society—**10,** 186; **14,** 156; **15,** 296-97; **19,** 80; **21,** 54, 75; **23,** 272; **25,** 452-53; **26,** 56; **38,** 97, 103, 106, 112, 146, 150-51, 159-63, 177-79, 197, 382-83
See also Cause (causality); Direct and the indirect, the; Relation

Consciousness—**1,** 140, 166, 416; **3,** 56; **5,** 412; **7,** 34; **8,** 453-55; **9,** 388; **14,** 27, 46, 51, 54-55, 75, 80, 86, 92-93, 137, 147, 155-56, 188, 199, 227-28, 230, 261-62, 267, 335-36, 346; **21,** 50-52, 53; **38,** 164, 168, 178, 183, 188, 190, 202, 204, 212, 217, 265, 283
—social—**1,** 138-42; **14,** 198-99, 322-25; **21,** 55-57; **22,** 181
—self-consciousness—**14,** 59, 72; **38,** 28-29, 44-45, 48-49
See also Being—and consciousness, thought; Knowledge (cognition); **Matter**—and consciousness; Reason; Reflection; Thought
Conservative Party of Great Britain—**19,** 106, 107, 274, 440, 442; **20,** 150, 226, 227; **31,** 81, 84, 85-86; **39,** 533, 671
Consortium—*see* Loans and debts of capitalist countries, state
Conspiracy—**2,** 340-41, 343; **4,** 177, 211, 218, 220, 260, 264, 278, 367, 369; **5,** 475-76; **13,** **472**
See also Blanqui and Blanquism; Narodnaya Volya (People's Will) and the Narodnaya Volya movement
Constituent Assembly
—question regarding it in the RSDLP programme—**6,** 33, 350, 370-71, 398-400, 427; **8,** 116, 513-15, 555, 566; **9,** 22, 183; **10,** 62-63, 194, 330, 336, 340, 342-43; **11,** 114-16, 336-37; **13,** 445; **17,** 128; **24,** 479; **26,** 379
—as a slogan between 1905 and 1914—**8,** 92, 98-99, 117, 118, 165, 187, 278, 293, 349-50, 396, 491-93, 512-18, 534, 550-51, 555, 566; **9,** 21-24, 25-28, 37, 38, 45, 132, 183, 246-51, 295-99, 306, 358-59, 394-95, 432, 461, 463; **10,** 24-25, 28, 62-65, 97, 100, 107-08, 129, 130, 155, 159, 162, 190, 194, 263, 292, 329, 336, 340, 342-43; **11,** 35, 78, 99, 114, 116-17, 128, 147-48, 178, 179-83, 255, 261, 278, 295, 300, 304, 336-37; **12,** 140; **13,** 59, 129-30, 136, 139, 145, 445; **15,** 216, 273-74; **16,** 255; **17,** 128; **18,** 378; **21,** 401; **26,** 439; **41,** 190
—question regarding it during the imperialist world war (before the February 1917 bourgeois-democratic revolution in Russia)—**21,** 381, 401; **23,** 293
Constituent Assembly in Russia, 1917-18
—elections, composition and convocation—**23,** 293, 344-45; **24,** 25, 47, 58, 60, 69-70, 149-50, 152-53, 154, 222, 229, 274, 285, 370; **25,** 105, 180, 194, 227, 229, 231, 256, 375, 378-79; **26,** 122-23, 143-44, 202, 233, 336-37, 339-40, 353-54, 358-59, 367, 370-73, 379-83, 424-25, 429-30, 431-33, 434-36, 440, 484-87; **28,** 268-71; **30,** 180, 219, 253-62, 267, 269-70; **31,** 52, 59-60, 87-89, 254-55; **32,** 474; **33,** 351; **35,** 312; **41,** 446-48; **42,** 41; **44,** 53-54
—and the dictatorship of the proletariat (Soviet power)—**26,** 336-37, 339-40, 353-55, 358-59, 367, 379-83, 423-25, 429-30, 431-33, 434-36, 437-41, 484-91, 497-98; **27,** 346; **28,** 91, 205-08, 257, 263-71, 472; **30,** 253-75; **31,** 59-60, 254-55; **36,** 461; **42,** 43; **44,** 53-54
—Bolsheviks' attitude towards it—**23,** 344-48, 358; **24,** 99, 149-50, 152, 154, 275, 292, 295, 370-71; **25,** 101, 105, 194-98, 371, 374-79; **26,** 20, 143-48, 172, 200, 202, 336-37, 339, 353-55, 358-59, 367, 377, 378, 379-83, 423-25, 429-30, 431-33, 434-36, 437-41, 484-90, 497; **27,** 346; **28,** 184, 205-08, 263-71, 307, 470, 472; **29,** 497-98; **30,** 42, 58, 254-62, 266-75; **31,** 31, 59-60, 62, 89, 254-55; **33,** 22; **35,** 304, 312; **42,** 41; **44,** 53-54
—attitude of the bourgeoisie towards it—**24,** 69-70, 99, 143-44, 149-50, 152-53, 154, 222, 229, 274, 285, 292, 371; **25,** 61-62, 196-98, 219, 222, 227, 229, 231, 256, 371, 374-75, 408; **26,** 122-23, 198, 199, 200, 233, 353, 354-55, 358-59, 367, 379, 381-83, 429-30, 434-36, 440-41, 484-87, 489-91; **28,** 184, 210, 268-69; **31,** 87; **35,** 312; **41,** 446; **44,** 53-54
—petty-bourgeois parties' attitude towards it—**24,** 47, 99, 143-44, 149-50, 285, 292; **25,** 100-01, 141, 180, 196-98, 219, 222, 256, 375; **26,** 20, 122-23, 197, 199, 370-73, 429-30, 431-33, 434-36, 440-41, 485-87; **27,** 474; **28,** 190, 206-07, 210, 263-64, 270-71, 363, 470; **29,** 264, 349, 464, 466-67, 528, 535; **30,** 180, 257-59; **31,** 87-89; **32,** 358-59
—attempts by counter-revolutionaries to use it for their own ends—**26,** 53-55, 359, 367, 370-73, 381-83, 426, 429-30, 431-33, 434-36, 440-41, 484-87, 489-90; **27,** 467, 474, 529; **28,** 32-33, 210, 268-69, 362-63; **29,** 264, 349, 464, 528, 535, 549; **30,** 268-70; **31,** 62; **32,** 110, 358; **40,** 41; **44,** 53-**54**
—its dissolution—**26,** 434-36, 437-41, 478, 484-87, 497; **27,** 346; **28,** 257, 263-64, 267-69, 307, 472; **29,** 263-64; **30,** 42, 58, 114; **31,** 60, 62, 89, 192-93; **33,** 22, 92-93; **44,** 53-54
See also Samara Constituent Assembly
Constitution
—definition, nature—**4,** 265; **8,** 557-59; **15,** 336-37; **18,** 564; **42,** 104-05

—bourgeois—**9,** 216, 413, 461-62; **10,** 470; **15,** 336-37; **16,** 306-07; **18,** 502-05, 564; **20,** 228; **28,** 74, 244, 274; **29,** 355, 516; **30,** 235-36, 456-57; **41,** 47; **42,** 104-05
—Soviet—**24,** 471-73; **26,** 423-25; **27,** 155, 515, 551; **28,** 36-37, 74, 138, 145-46, 278, 300, 307-08, 355, 362; **29,** 126, 184-85, 298, 365, 375-76, 488, 516; **30,** 104, 114, 157, 235-36, 239-42, 247, 408, 421, 456, 458, 474, 511; **31,** 367, 473, 523; **32,** 108-09, 274, 427; **36,** 493, 521; **42,** 100, 104-05, 373; **44,** 80, 183, 197, 257; **45,** **449**
Constitutional-Democratic Party—*see* Cadets
Constitutional illusions
—nature—**5,** 73, 79-80; **9,** 132; **10,** 262, 269, 271-72, 350, 352; **11,** 112; **13,** 30-33, 59, 68; **15,** 444; **16,** 306; **17,** 125; **18,** 549; **25,** 194; **28,** 207; **31,** 268
—as a means of corroding the political consciousness of the working masses—**9,** 195, 347, 414-15, 430, 461; **10,** 65, 112-13, 114-15, 132-34, 144-45, 151, 158, 161, 209-10, 217-19, 220-21, 232-33, 238, 250, 261, 266, 269-73, 275-76, 292, 312-13, 350, 352, 379, 390, 424, 479, 514; **11,** 135-37, 143, 212, 241, 269, 299, 383, 429; **12,** 114, 135, 138, 140, 485; **13,** 27-32, 39, 41, 49, 58, 60, 100, 112, 118-19, 445; **15,** 21; **16,** 178; **18,** 242-44, 294, 453, 473, 503, 549; **19,** 50, 169; **20,** 218; **25,** 174, 178, 194-207, 220; **26,** 143-44; **28,** 91, 189, 207, 270; **31,** 255, 345, 357; **34,** 35
Constitutional monarchy—*see* Monarchy
Consumer goods—*see* Means of consumption (econ.)

Consumption (econ.)—**1,** 101, 106; **2,** 147-48; **3,** 44-45, 58-59, 62-63; **4,** 58-59, 64, 74, 82-83, 84, 87, 161-65; **19,** 292-93
—personal—**1,** 80, 106; **2,** 139-40, 143-45, 148, 152-56, 157-64, 167-69, 262; **3,** 50-58, 68, 151, 164-68, 172, 181, 304-05, 312, 492, 495, 524-25, 527, 549-50, 597; **4,** 55, 59-60, 79-80, 161-65, 184-88, 200-01; **25,** 346-49; **32,** 372; **39,** 459, 461, 470, 473, 478, 482, 577
—productive—**1,** 80, 84-85, 106, 498; **2,** 140, 142-45, 148, 152-56, 158-64; **3,** 50-58, 68, 151, 165-67, 181, 312, 475, 492, 494, 495, 524-25, 527, 528, 549-50, 597; **4,** 55, 59-60, 79-80, 163-64, 184-88, 200-01; **32,** 372
See also Distribution (econ.)
Consumption by workers and peasants
—in capitalist society—**1,** 103, 107, 249; **2,** 195, 402-03; **3,** 27, 56-57, 151, 162-69, 181, 268, 273-74, 281, 352, 394, 418, 526, 540, 545-46, 575-76; **4,** 53, 59-60, 79, 87, 96, 98, 120-21, 127-31, 133-34, 152-53, 154, 160-65, 188, 201; **5,** 92, 111, 135, 142, 164-67, 168, 169-70, 175-79, 180, 182, 184-86, 190-91, 200, 204-05, 206, 220-21, 235, 256-59, 262-64, 266, 275, 336; **6,** 373; **12,** 279; **13,** 250-51, 277; **15,** 35, 76, 109, 126-27, 184; **17,** 474-75, 527-28; **18,** 75, 224-26, 435-36; **19,** 292-94, 309-10, 363; **22,** 70, 217, 241-42; **25,** 346-48; **30,** 112, 460, 513
—in Soviet Russia—**29,** 398-99, 520-21, 568; **30,** 111, 396, 397, 460, 499, 513; **32,** 109-11
Content and form—**1,** 411; **3,** 324-25; **12,** 504; **13,** 329-30; **14,** 251; **15,** 337; **16,** 294; **18,** 518; **21,** 56, 429; **22,** 303; **31,** 102-04; **38,** 92-94, 96, 143-45, 182, 204, 222, 288
Contradiction—**1,** 138-40; **2,** 212, 232, 256; **3,** 56-58; **4,** 84, 246; **6,** 115-16; **16,** 348; **21,** 55-57; **29,** 156, 426; **33,** 59, 497; **34,** 403; **38,** 24-26, 39, 97, 136, 138-39, 143, 195, 203, 221-22, 227-28, 236, 253-54, 266, 279, 312, 359-62
—antagonistic—**1,** 141, 177, 238-39, 275, 296, 299, 327, 443; **2,** 187, 213, 229; **3,** 56-58, 594-99; **4,** 329; **5,** 375; **6,** 115-16; **7,** 380; **9,** 128; **12,** 99, 154, 181, 457-58; **16,** 306; **20,** 401; **24,** 259; **25,** 386-88, 390, 418, 459; **38,** 27
—and movement (motion)—**38,** 138-43, 211, 258-59, 345, 359-61
—and antithesis—**38,** 134, 138-39, 142-43, 221-22, 359-61
Contradictions of capitalism—*see* Capitalism
Contradictions of imperialism—*see* Imperialism
Contributions and annexations—*see* Imperialism
Control and accounting in socialist construction—*see* Accounting and control in building socialism
Control Commission—*see* CCC (Central Control Commission) of the RCP(B)
Control, state—*see* State control
Convent, French—*see* French bourgeois revolution, 1789-94
Co-operative plan—**32,** 320, 348-49; **33,** 467-75
See also Collectivisation of agriculture (theory); Socialist transformation of agriculture in Soviet Russia
Co-operatives and the co-operative movement
—as a means of class struggle by the proletariat—**12,** 318-19; **16,** 265-66; **17,** 464-65; **25,** 44; **28,** 196-97; **41,** 230-31

—under capitalism—**2,** 319-21; **4,** 95-96, 121-22, 188-89; **5,** 173-74, 215-18; **6,** 341-42, 391-93, 395; **9,** 370-72; **13,** 176-79; **16,** 140-41, 265-66, 275-83; **20,** 70, 113; **21,** 424, 427; **27,** 215-17, 254-56; **28,** 196-97, 388-89, 392; **29,** 177-78, 505-06, 530; **30,** 328-29; **31,** 153-54, 187-88, 229-30; **33,** 398, 467, 472-73; **39,** 97-98, 392, 450
Co-operatives and the co-operative movement in Russia
—general description—**6,** 391-93; **15,** 19; **19,** 362-63, 429-30; **20,** 317; **24,** 514-15; **27,** 254-56; **28,** 196-97, 392; **30,** 130-31, 328-29
—critique of the Narodnik and Socialist-Revolutionary views on the role of co-operatives—**2,** 319-21, 446-47, 450-51; **4,** 121-22; **5,** 215, 273-74; **6,** 174-75, 203-07, 392-93, 395, 421-22, 433; **12,** 318-19; **19,** 429-30
See also Artels, agricultural, under capitalism; Artels, industrial, under capitalism (in Russia)
Co-operatives and the co-operative movement under the dictatorship of the proletariat (in Soviet Russia)
—general description, role and significance in socialist construction—**26,** 407, 410, 413-14, 415, 416, 417; **27,** 216-17, 254-56; **28,** 196, 197, 199-200, 214-15, 221-24, 329, 332-33, 383, 387-89; **29,** 79, 115-16, 117, 137-38, 176-78, 220, 530; **30,** 328-29, 481-82; **31,** 181; **32,** 220-21, 323-24, 347-49, 353, 420-21, 433-34, 499-500; **33,** 398, 467-75; **35,** 376, 549-50; **36,** 464-65, 569, 583, 584; **42,** 123, 145, 409; **44,** 214-15; **45,** 503
—in the Party Programme and in the decisions of Party congresses—**27,** 156, 157; **29,** 115-16, 117-18, 137-38, 176-78, 219-20; **31,** 181; **32,** 220-21, 229-32; **36,** 536
—struggle for control of bourgeois co-operatives—**28,** 199-200, 443-44; **29,** 114-16, 137-38, 177-78; **31,** 153-54, 181; **42,** 123, 145, 159; **44,** 199, 214-15, 332
—and foreign trade—**42,** 159, 175, 177-78; **45,** 373-74, 503
—and state capitalism—**32,** 325-26, 347-49; **33,** 472-73
—and capitalist-type co-operatives abroad—**45,** 503
—co-operative banks—**28,** 192-93; **42,** 424; **44,** 163-64, 192
—its fundamental difference from bourgeois co-operation—**27,** 216-17; **28,** 443-44; **29,** 114-16, 137-38; **30,** 328-30; **31,** 153-54, 181; **33,** 467, 472-**75**
—credit co-operatives—**28,** 192-93; **30,** 329-30
—and the cultural revolution—**33,** 469-71, 474-75
—and the New Economic Policy (NEP)—**33,** 467-68, 469-70; **36,** 569
—consumers' co-operatives—**26,** 392, 407, 410, 413-14, 415; **27,** 34-35; **28,** 46, 199-201, 213-15, 392-93, 443-44; **29,** 114-17, 118, 137-38, 176-78, 431, 530; **30,** 306-07, 328-30, 480-81; **32,** 370, 383-84, 421; **33,** 291-93, 295-96, 469-71; **35,** 376, 513-14; **36,** 417, 464-65, 535-36, 569, 583, 584; **42,** 111-12, 123, 145, 181-82, 191, 304, 309-10, 332; **44,** 214-15, 452; **45,** 325, 503
—enlisting of bourgeois co-operatives in organising supplies for the population—**27,** 255-56; **28,** 199-200, 214-15, 331-32, 392-93; **35,** 376; **42,** 152-53
—producers' co-operatives—**26,** 414-15; **27,** 156, 157, 254-55,

260; **28,** 443; **29,** 114-16, 117-18; **30,** 306, 328-30, 481-82; **32,** 370; **36,** 464-66; **44,** 227-28
—as a means of drawing the working peasantry into the building of socialism—**26,** 413, 414-15; **28,** 222-23; **29,** 79; **32,** 347-49; **33,** 59, 237-38, 239, 240-41, 468-71, 474-75
—workers' co-operatives—**27,** 216-17, 225-56; **28,** 196, 199-200, 329, 331-33; **29,** 177; **42,** 123, 152-53; **44,** 167-68, 198-99; **45,** 246, 274
—agricultural co-operatives—**29,** 117-18, 219-20; **30,** 306; **31,** 153-54; **33,** 237-38, 239, 240-42, 328
—Central Union of Consumers' Co-operative Societies (Centrosoyuz)—**30,** 306-07, 329-30; **32,** 402-03, 420-21, 499-500; **33,** 160-61, 179, 198; **36,** 569, 583, 584, 588-89; **42,** 159, 332, 399; **44,** 199; **45,** 394, 394-95, 410-11, 503
—in the early months of Soviet power—**26,** 392, 410, 413-14, 414-15; **27,** 215-17, 254-56, 260, 315-16, 318-19; **28,** 197, 199-200, 219, 221-22, 330, 331; **29,** 177; **30,** 328-29; **36,** 464-67; **41,** 423-24; **42,** 95
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**28,** 46, 192-93, 196-200, 214-15, 219-20, 221-24, 329-36, 379-81, 387-89, 392-93, 401-02, 443-44; **29,** 79, 176-78, 431, 520, 530; **30,** 131, 480-84; **31,** 181; **32,** 220-21; **42,** 111-12, 123, 159, 175-76, 176-77, 181-82, 191, 306-07, 328-30, 332; **44,** 167-68, 174-75, 198-99, 203, 214-15, 227-28, 232, 331-32, 452
—in the period of economic rehabilitation—**32,** 220-21, 229-32, 298, 325-26, 347-49, 353, 370, 376-79, 384-85, 402-03, 420-21, 424-26, 433-34, 499-500; **33,** 105-06, 160-61, 237-38, 239, 240-42, 376, 467-75; **35,** 513-14; **36,** 535-36, 539, 569, 583, 584; **42,** 309-11, 399, 409, 424; **45,** 106-07, 217-18, 319-20, 373-74, 394, 394-95, 400, 410-11, 421, 465-66, 470-71, 503
Copenhagen Congress of the Second International, 1910—**16,** 78, 140-41, 265-66, 275-83; **17,** 20, 545-46; **19,** 88, 118, 497; **20,** 76-77; **21,** 31-32; **34,** 432, 442; **36,** 172-73, 302; **37,** 464; **39,** 589-90, 590-91; **41,** 230-31, 247, 341, 346-48; **43,** 223, 231, 235, 243-44, 247, 249-50, 250-51, 251-52, 253, 256-57
Corn Laws in Britain—**2,** 252-65, 469; **3,** 328; **13,** 303-04
Correspondents, worker—*see* Worker correspondents
Corruption—5, 431; **23,** 47, 73, 85, 106, 110, 114-17
Corvée and its survivals in Russia—**1,** 490-91; **2,** 120; **3,** 186-87, 191-219; **4,** 249, 250-51, 421-22, 424-25; **6,** 127-32, 143-44, 342, 351, 408-10, 414-17, 440-42, 443; **9,** 444; **12,** 269-70, 271-75; **13,** 225, 240, 277, 317, 421-22; **15,** 83-86; **17,** 113, 381; **18,** 48, 75, 76, 249-50, 327, 490; **19,** 96-98, 194-95, 489-90; **20,** 84, 242-44, 315-18, 375; **22,** 29, 59
Cossacks, the—**3,** 246; **5,** 28, 324, 435; **6,** 281; **8,** 136, 137; **9,** 337-38, 339, 349, 435; **10,** 508; **11,** 16, 175, 186; **13,** 223, 331-32, 334-36, 339, 355-56, 373, 428; **15,** 173, 182; **18,** 234; **23,** 236; **25,** 159, 161, 178, 187, 206, 243-47; **26,** 33-34, 71, 85, 185, 190, 273, 296, 418, 488-89, 510-12; **27,** 62, 89, 375, 428, 482, 552; **29,** 50-52, 83-85, 283-84, 287, 447, 457; **30,** 37, 70, 81, 137, 380, 396, 398; **31,** 330-31, 481; **35,** 378, 381, 387, 390, 391, 393,

402; **36,** 472, 483, 508; **42,** 69, 88-89, 147, 218; **44,** 114, 243, 243-44, 254, 258-59, 295, 308
Costa Rica—**39,** 485-86, 714
Council of Labour and Defence (CLD)—**30,** 477; **31,** 335, 336, 508, 511-13, 532; **32,** 208, 226, 375-98, 432, 434, 435, 438, 507; **33,** 36, 37, 48, 197, 247-48, 252, 307-08, 335-43, 361, 362; **35,** 457, 469, 479, 495, 500, 505, 511, 535-42; **36,** 543-45, 547, 574-75; **42,** 220, 230-31, 248-49, 250-51, 255, 270, 271-72, 277, 303-04, 311, 313-14, 348, 350, 352-53, 356, 357, 359, 365-66, 367, 387, 395, 428, 430-33, 434, 498; **44,** 376, 387, 393, 406-08, 431, 438, 448; **45,** 51-52, 55, 87, 104, 108, 130, 148-49, 150, 168-69, 172-73, 177-78, 191, 195-96, 197, 208, 221, 223-24, 225, 226, 234, 244-45, 251-52, 256, 260, 261-62, 263-65, 277-78, 308-09, 311-12, 313, 314-15, 320, 322, 328-29, 340-41, 349, 366, 370, 372-73, 375, 378-79, 394-95, 401, 430, 436-38, 442-43, 464, 499, 506, 512-13, 525, 538, 547-49, 550, 551, 591, 605-06
Council of People's Commissars (CPC) of the RSFSR
—its functions and organisation of work—**28,** 35; 30, 247, 472; **31,** 513; **32,** 380-81, 427; **33,** 197, 526; **35,** 525, 535-42; **36,** 458, 543-44, 574; **42,** 46, 248, 252, 253, 255, 270, 311-12, 365-66, 405, 426, 430-31; **44,** 69, 72, 73, 108-09, 137-38, 188-89, 197-98, 206, 333, 376, 380; **45,** 56, 74, 135-36, 148-49, 152, 271, 300, 302, 387, 395-96, 428-30, 442-43, 488, 499, 542, 547-49, 557-58, 568-69, 605-06
—Narrow CPC—35, 535-42, 525; **42,** 270, 332, 405; **44,** 320, 333, 369, 380, 404, 413, 425, 441; **45,** 48, 56, 64, 76, 77, 81-82, 85, 96-97, 247-48, 255, 270, 271, 279, 302, 367, 370, 389, 480, 542
—its organisation and activities in the early months of Soviet power—**29,** 154; **30,** 22; **42,** 35, 37, 38, 40, 42, 44, 45, 46, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 60, 61, 62, 66, 68; **44,** 52, 68
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**27,** 200, 219-20, 356, 384, 388-89, 399, 404, 405, 407, 408, 416-17, 438, 445, 449, 454-56, 507-28, 538-41; **28,** 45, 48, 196, 199-200, 221, 223, 351-52, 365-66, 381, 401-03, 407, 437, 443, 451-52; **29,** 19-25, 30, 34, 36, 41, 46, 47, 50, 52, 63-64, 68, 73, 78, 80, 81, 85, 152, 220, 275, 276, 286, 362, 407, 532; **30,** 141, 185, 190-92, 207-31, 232-42, 243, 245, 246, 247, 307-08, 315-36, 365, 374, 380, 401, 468, 477, 495, 502, 519; **31,** 135, 168, 181, 300, 312, 332-33, 335, 363, 365, 367; **32,** 127, 300, 507; **35,** 330, 357, 366-67; **36,** 483, 493; **42,** 63-66, 68, 85, 86, 87-88, 90, 93, 94, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 103, 104, 106-07, 109, 111, 112, 123, 124, 125, 129-30, 135-38, 143, 144, 145, 148, 149, 151, 154-55, 157, 159-60, 162, 167, 181, 183, 191, 192, 218, 220, 222-23; **44,** 78, 82-83, 86-87, 93-94, 159, 190, 214, 218-19, 329, 361-62, 369, 370, 451, 457-58, 460
—in the period of economic rehabilitation—**31,** 430, 444, 487-518, 519-24, 525-31, 532; **32,** 31, 69, 112, 181, 182, 183, 208, 226, 286, 302, 313, 357, 366, 375-76, 381, 434, 438, 441, 499, 503, 507; **33,** 143-77, 197; 35, 535-37, 538-40, 541-

42; **36**, 566, 574-75; **42**, 227, 230, 231, 240, 243, 257-59, 269, 270, 271, 277, 281, 297, 298, 329, 332, 342, 359-60, 405, 428-29, 430-32, 433, 434; **45**, 64, 76, 77, 85, 135, 136, 142, 219, 228, 247, 255, 270, 271, 274, 279, 302, 370, 371, 384-85, 389, 428-30, 442-43, 480, 488, 489, 538, 540, 568, 587, 594-95, 605-06

Council of State in tsarist Russia—2, 51-52; **5**, 47, 57, 95, 97; **9**, 194; **10**, 475, 477; **11**, 38-39, 49; **12**, 285, 314-15, 336; **15**, 465; **16**, 178-79; **17**, 355, 458, 474, 508, 558; **18**, 48, 130, 285, 374, 441, 489-90, 498, 551-52; **19**, 34, 49, 139, 146, 241; **20**, 145, 170-71, 284

Council of Workers' and Peasants' Defence (Council of Defence)—28, 381; **29**, 52, 80, 81, 85, 254, 362-63, 403, 404, 407, 463; **30**, 141, 185, 227, 246, 314, 346, 477; **31**, 509; **32**, 28, 138; **35**, 375, 376, 382, 385, 394, 400, 401, 403, 404, 405, 406, 417, 438; **36**, 510; **42**, 113, 114, 127-29, 135, 137-38, 156, 164, 165; **44**, 175, 198, 261, 262, 263, 274, 277, 278, 280, 289, 291, 292, 293-94, 296, 298-99, 302, 305-06, 309, 311, 321-22, 324, 336, 363-64

Councils of action in Britain in 1920—31, 276-77, 306-08, 328, 471, 492

Counter-revolution

—in the West—**8**, 206-08, 527-28; **9**, 31, 34, 132-34, 242, 434; **10**, 115, 136, 257; **13**, 37-38, 119, 143, 475; **15**, 51; **16**, 247; **19**, 133-34, 297; **21**, 29-30, 48; **23**, 267; **24**, 400; **25**, 93-94, 221, 254, 362; **28**, 55, 172-73, 209, 409; **30**, 392-93, 449; **31**, 366; **33**, 431, 499-500; **39**, 636-37

—its international character—**8**, 272-73; **9**, 434; **11**, 105-07; **15**, 188, 461-66; **26**, 33, 37, 145, 148, 183; **27**, 230, 360, 427-28, 451-52, 466-67, 482-83; **28**, 18-19, 25-26, 209, 339; **30**, 31, 38; **32**, 279-82, 460-61, 482-83, 495; **33**, 175, 499-500; **35**, 343

—in Russia—**3**, 33-34; **8**, 450; **9**, 414, 434, 464, 450; **10**, 91-92, 109, 115, 138, 140, 142, 508-13; **11**, 18, 105-07, 207-12, 246, 384-85, 463; **13**, 38, 44, 114-22, 138-39, 142, 429; **15**, 50-51, 188, 200, 217, 305, 321, 336, 350, 417, 421, 461-63; **16**, 24-26, 44, 81, 138, 148, 150-52, 173-74, 213, 227, 247-48, 263, 274, 303, 316, 339-40, 355, 388; **17**, 43, 76-77, 247-56, 325-29, 332-33, 343, 400-01, 506-12, 539-40; **18**, 102-04, 151; **19**, 110, 397; **20**, 265; **23**, 249-50; **24**, 57, 154, 274, 533-35; **25**, 48-50, 51-53, 71-72, 77-78, 79-80, 83, 88-90, 93-96, 97-98, 106, 110-11, 113, 127, 149-50, 155-59, 160, 161-62, 166-67, 174-75, 176-78, 179-80, 181-82, 185-86, 187-88, 189-90, 191-93, 197-98, 202-07, 208-18, 219-22, 231-32, 237-38, 239, 244, 247, 252-56, 295-97, 311-13, 314; **26**, 28-36, 60, 61, 66-67, 121-24, 137-38, 145-47, 183-85, 186-87, 201, 374-75, 503-04; **27**, 33, 219, 230-31; **28**, 373; **29**, 556-57; **30**, 278; **34**, 411; **42**, 51, 92, 110, 167-70, 336, 419; **44**, 77, 131, 284-85; **45**, 268-69, 283, 395, 454, 456, 458, 555

—social base of the counter-revolution—**9**, 97, 463-64; **10**, 91-92, 219-21, 264-65; **12**, 351-52; **15**, 321-22; **17**, 251; **18**, 151; **19**, 397; **25**, 88-89, 93-96, 159, 176, 185, 219-22, 254-55, 297; **26**, 33-34, 137-38;

27, 337, 428; **28**, 27, 55-56, 172, 206-07, 301-02; **29**, 450-51; **30**, 29, 81, 268; **32**, 184-85, 278-82, 360-61; **35**, 343

See also Black Hundreds, Black Hundred gangs; Bonapartism (nature of); Cavaignac and Cavaignacs; Coup d'état of June 3, 1907, in Russia; Foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia; Kornilov revolt and its defeat; Reaction and reactionary periods (general description); Vendée, the

Coup d'état of June 3, 1907, in Russia

—its counter-revolutionary character—**3**, 33-34; **13**, 35, 41, 59, 61, 114, 116, 123, 129, 144; **15**, 17, 321; **16**, 24-27, 180, 296-99, 386, 412-13; **17**, 169, 247-48, 281-82, 326-27, 455, 466, 472, 506; **18**, 46-47, 102, 104, 242, 417, 420-21, 455, 456-57, 494-96, 497-98; **19**, 103, 108, 160, 162, 177, 218, 238, 325, 340-41, 350, 358; **20**, 59-60, 265-67, 275, 293, 375; **25**, 48, 295-96; **27**, 180-81; **39**, 701

—Election law, June 3—**13**, 123-24, 129, 135, 331; **15**, 26, 271-72; **16**, 24-25, 296, 299; **17**, 297, 326, 317-19, 371, 374-78, 381-85, 487-88, 530, 562-68, 570-71, 572-73; **18**, 46-47, 48-50, 135, 138-41, 342, 417, 422, 494-95, 497-99; **19**, 48, 177, 238, 390, 460-61, 463

Courland—*see* Latvia

Court, court procedure and the procurator's office in Soviet Russia—26, 283, 297-98, 464; **27**, 135, 217-18, 219-20, 266, 344, 518-19; **28**, 249; **29**, 32, 131, 182; **31**, 115, 478; **32**, 351; **33**, 171, 180, 202-03, 282, 297, 313, 358-59, 363-67; **35**, 339, 521-22; **36**, 556-58, 560-65, 576-77; **42**, 51, 92, 182-83, 194, 252, 366-67, 386-87, 408-09, 419; **44**, 45, 69, 76-77, 85, 118; **45**, 65, 348, 368-69, 376-77, 454, 456, 457, 465-66

See also Judicial system in the Soviet state; Legality, revolutionary, socialist

Courts and the judicial system in bourgeois states—4, 250, 300-02; **5**, 341; **9**, 413; **15**, 184; **18**, 304-06; **19**, 57-58; **26**, 464; **27**, 217; **28**, 249, 370, 434; **30**, 100; **39**, 498, 691

See also Laws and legislation, bourgeois

Courts and the judicial system in Russia—2, 106; **4**, 297-309, 387-402; **5**, 27-28, 39-40, 47, 82-83, 243-49, 255, 280-82, 325; **6**, 282, 399-400, 425; **8**, 66-69; **10**, 509; **12**, 345, 346; **13**, 196; **17**, 114; **18**, 233; **21**, 171, 174-75, 322-23; **26**, 464; **27**, 217; **43**, 438-39

See also Laws of the tsarist government (general description)

Courts, comrades' and disciplinary, in Soviet Russia—32, 32, 33, 36, 40, 48, 59-60, 84, 393; **33**, 381

Courts, industrial—*see* Industrial courts

CPSU—*see* Communist Party of the Soviet Union (CPSU), RSDLP, RSDLP(B), RCP(B)

Cracow-Poronin Lenin archives and the search for them—37, 520

Cracow uprising of 1846—21, 77

Craft spirit in the working-class movement—4, 260-62, 362-63; **9**, 139-40, 293-94, 374; **18**, 361; **19**, 370; **27**, 485; **30**, 343, 512, 513; **31**, 42-43, 50, 52-53, 152-53, 193-94

Craft spirit, struggle against it in Soviet Russia—27, 484-85; **28**, 424-25; **29**, 107, 114; **30**, 143, 513, 514; **32**, 342, 409

Credit—**1**, 67-68, 348-49, 448-49; **2**, 317-18, 440, 447-48, 450-51, 456-57; **3**, 78, 182-86, 368; **4**, 125; **5**, 147-49, 333-34; **13**, 314-15; **22**, 205-06, 210-11, 214-15, 238, 243-45, 277-79, 284-85; **25**, 332
See also Banks; Mortgage
Credo—the Economists' programme—**4**, 171-81, 286, 289, 291, 293-94, 295, 322, 352-53, 366-67; **5**, 364-65, 383, 436, 437-38, 470; **9**, 95, 121; **11**, 317-18, 421, 422, 449; **12**, 331; **13**, 112-13; **16**, 43; **17**, 57-58, 225-27; **34**, 53
Crimea, the—**31**, 203-04; **35**, 378; **37**, 425, 432, 543; **44**, 69-71, 212, 213, 380, 381-82, 403; **45**, 70, 121, 226, 258-59, 298-99, 378, 403-04
Crimean war, 1853-56—**17**, 88, 121; **21**, 147-48, 210-11, 220, 308-09; **39**, 457-58
Criminal Code of the RSFSR—**33**, 358-59, 392
Crises, economic—**2**, 145, 150, 166-73, 215-17, 250-51, 253, 263; **3**, 47, 57-58, 66, 230, 254, 315, 490, 544, 583, 596, 617-18; **4**, 60, 87, 154-58, 160-65, 187, 202-03, 313-14; **5**, 26-27, 89-93, 280; **6**, 284, 354, 427-28, 447, 473; **9**, 340; **15**, 35-36, 277-79, 323; **17**, 189; **19**, 27, 283; **21**, 63-64, 341; **22**, 95, 144, 201-02, 208-09; **23**, 16-17, 107; **26**, 158-61, 162-63, 164-65, 167-68; **29**, 101, 120-21; **31**, 481-82; **39**, 73, 87
Crises, economic, in capitalist countries
—in the countries of Western Europe and America—**3**, 326-29; **5**, 89; **10**, 137; **15**, 35-36, 323; **22**, 95, 201-02, 208-09, 277; **23**, 16-17, 106; **30**, 228; **31**, 482-83; **32**, 115-16, 117, 180, 375, 454; **33**, 119, 146; **39**, 43, 367, 368, 524-25
—in Russia—**1**, 311; **2**, 36, 44; **3**, 490, 544, 596; **4**, 314, 318-19; **5**, 26-27, 83, 84, 89-93, 100, 234-36, 274-80; **6**, 254, 293, 334-35; **7**, 446, 454; **9**, 340; **10**, 116, 134, 150; **12**, 135, 211, 276-77, 322-23; **19**, 110; **23**, 298-99; **24**, 447, 513, 549
Crisis, agrarian—*see* Agrarian crisis under capitalism
Criticism and self-criticism—**6**, 510-16; **7**, 67, 116-18, 148-49, 208, **459-60**, 474; **8**, 452-53; **16**, **299-300**, 314, 366, 368-69, **372**, **380-81**, 395, 403, 442-**44**, **502-03**; **11**, 320-31, 417-**18**; **12**, **73**, 172, 374, 451; **13**, **165**; **15**, 156-57, 295, 299-300, 352-53; **16**, 150, 221-22; **19**, 94-95, 299; **21**, 173; **22**, 306; **23**, 164; **26**, 52, 57, 58, 317; **27**, 213; **28**, 98, 169-70; **30**, 62; **31**, 37, 57-58, 65, 185, 209-10, 211-12, 213, 425-26, 435-36; **32**, 243, 473-74, 477, 522-23; **33**, 57, 77, 93-94, 95, 96, 97-98, 159-60, 166-67, 206-07, 211, 223-24, 262, 271-72, 273-74, 275-77, 278, 311, 326, 333-34, 339, 392, 394-95; **34**, 113, 223, 330-31, 333; **35**, 130; **36**, 536; **41**, 109; **42**, 203-04, 273-74, 282; **43**, 78, 179-80, 337, 350-51, 367-69, 521-22, 565-66, 575-77; **45**, 93-94, 203-04
Critique of bourgeois literature on the agrarian question (Russian and West European)*—**40**, 73-87, 88-95, 96-106, 111-15, 138-59, 170-77, 180-85, 186-88, 240-47, 248-56, 257, 258-59, 260, 261-62, 265-81, 282-86, 397-401, 406-07

* Volume 40—*Notebooks on the Agrarian Question*.

—analysis of data from the articles on the agrarin question—**40**, 107-10, 116-25, 126-37, 160-68, 218-23, 231-39, 263-64, 287-93
Crop failures in Russia—**3**, 180-81, 205-07; **4**, 422; 5, 231-38, 253-74, 275-76, 278-79, 334-35; **17**, 446-49, 527-28; **19**, 89-90, 97, 289-90
See also Famine in Russia
Crop failures in Soviet Russia in 1920 and 1921—**31**, 335, 336, 458, 507-08; **32**, 171-72, 175, 176, 209, 214, 245, 279, 287, 341, 357-58, 363-64, 366, 375, 405-06, 441-42, 445-46, 456-57, 487, 488, 489-90, 499; **33**, 23, 43, 129, 157, 162-64, 217-18; 35, 488
See also Famine in Soviet Russia and the fight against it
Cuba—**39**, 210, 211, 257, 289, 390, 413-14, 486, 519, 520-21, 568, 687, 697, 713
Cultural and educational institutions and organisations in Soviet Russia—**27**, 445-46; **28**, 94, 437-38; **31**, 316-17, 363-73; **32**, 121-22, 127-32; **33**, 60-79; **42**, 217, 226; **45**, 133, 296, 428-29
See also Clubs and their role in Soviet Russia; Libraries and library service in Soviet Russia
Cultural and educational societies in Russia and Party work in them—**8**, 378; **9**, 88-89; **10**, 36; **15**, 21, 438, 446-47; **17**, 188, 401, 465, 470, 473, 475; **18**, 453, 457-58; **19**, 396-97, 466; **20**, 500, 521; **41**, 249-51, 273
Cultural and educational work in Soviet Russia—*see* Political educational work in Soviet Russia
Cultural development and cultural revolution in Soviet Russia (general description, leading role of the Party)—**26**, 352, 481-82; **27**, 257-58, 411-12, 445-46; **28**, 88, 94, 437-38; **29**, 25, 41, 69-75, 109-10, **111-12**, 132-33, 156-57, **162-63**, **178-79**, 183-84, 335-38, **428-31**; **30**, 133-50, 165, 185-86, **216**, 217-26, 313, 335-36, **368**, 377-79, 399-400, 401-02, 408-09; **32**, 68, 120-22, **123-32**; **33**, **72-79**, 246, 251-52, 288, **395**, 431-32, 462-66, 474-75, 476-80, 487-**97**; **36**, 549-50, 573-75, 588-89; **42**, 71, 150, 226, 280; **44**, 284, 413, 445; **45**, 57, 461-62
See also Literacy in Soviet Russia and the elimination of illiteracy; Political educational work in Soviet Russia; Public education in Soviet Russia; Science and technology in Soviet Russia
Cultural-national autonomy and its criticism—**18**, 411-12, 461, 464, 465, 600; **19**, 51, 82, **92**, 115-18, 246-51, 308, 427-28, 447, 471-72, 481, 503-07, 531-33, 541, 549-50; **20**, 23-26, 33-40, 41-44, 46-50, 76, 99-101, 125, 179, 224, 289-91, 352, 398, 443-46, 517-18, 522; **21**, 115-16, 316; **22**, 146-47; **24**, 303; **35**, 90, 142-43, 151-52; **36**, 260; **39**, 328, 619, 737-38; **41**, 298, 304, 308, 313-23, 345, 387, 390; **43**, 316, 321, 322-23, 342-43, 429
See also Austrian Social-Democracy—critique of its anti-Marxist programme on the national question; Bund—its bourgeois nationalism
Cultural revolution in Soviet Russia—*see* Cultural development and cultural revolution in Soviet Russia
Culture
—bourgeois—**1**, 248-50, 345-46; **13**, 341-43; **15**, 403-04; **20**, 23-26, 32-33; **24**, 303; **25**, 420-21; **26**, 386, 481-82; **27**,

99, 162, 167, 259, 301-02, 310-**11, 412,** 459-60, 463-64; **28,** 87-88; **29,** 69-70; **30,** 122, 155-**56,** 159; **31,** 230; **33,** 462-63; **39,** 689, 691, 695
—two cultures in every national culture in antagonistic societies—**19,** 92, 116, 246-47; **20,** 23-26, 32-33
—national—**19,** 116, 246-47, 380, 427-28; **22,** 23-26, 32-33, 36-37, 548-49
—objective, material bases for its development—**1,** 138-39, 166-67, 248-50; **19,** 24-25; **21,** 56-57; **23,** 275; **27,** 128-29; **33,** 288-89, 479-80; **42,** 71
—attitude of the proletariat to cultural heritage—**2,** 494, 526; **5,** 154-55; **16,** 326-27; **19,** 23-28, 116, 246-47; **20,** 24-25, 32-33; **26,** 352, 386, 481-82; **27,** 128-29, 259, 301-02, 310, 350, 411-12; **28,** 197, 214-15, 421; **29,** 69-74, 156, 163, 180, 389; **30,** 147, 328, 429-30, 458; **31,** 285-90, 296-97, 317, 368-70; **32,** 132; **33,** 368, 462-64, 487-89; **35,** 327; **37,** 236; **42,** 71, 79-80, 217; **44,** 166
—proletarian, socialist—**2,** 108; **19,** 92, 116, 246-47, 250-51, 356, 381, 428; **20,** 22, 24, 32-33, 549; **21,** 274; **22,** 339; **24,** 303; **26,** 481-82; **31,** 287-88, 316-17, 369; **42,** 217; **44,** 444-45
—Russian—**5,** 370; **16,** 323, 330; **20,** 32-33, 72-73
Currency, RSFSR monetary fund—**33,** 179, 402; **45,** 106, 341, 490, 577
See also Gold
Cut-off lands—**1,** 289, 425-26; **2,** 98, 495-96; **3,** 194; **4,** 245, 249, 405, 420, 421, 424-25; **6,** 32-33, 77-78, 111, 112, 117-18, 125-42, 148-50, 408-09, 415-17, 419-22, 440-52, 493-94, 496-97, 499; **7,** 109, 235-36; **8,** 247-50, 402; **9,** 314; **10,** 88, 171-74, 177-78, 288, 344-46; **12,** 270-71, 291-92; **13,** 109, 225, 256-57, 291-92, 421-22; **15,** 78-79, 256-57; **16,** 330-31; **17,** 88, 121-22; **34,** 96, 99; **40,** 61
Czechoslovakia—**20,** 407; **22,** 53, 354; **23,** 267; **24,** 544; **31,** 481; **39,** 526, 693; **42,** 323, 328, 355; **44,** 435; **45,** 213, 258

D

Daghestan—**30,** 494; **32,** 316-18; **33,** 199
Dahomey—**39,** 254, 696
Danish Social-Democratic Party—**16,** 140; **23,** 121, 134-36, 163; **24,** 76, 79, 247-50, 251-53, 266; **35,** 292
Danish war of 1864—**21,** 147; **41,** 373
Darwin and Darwinism—**1,** 142, 148; **14,** 328; **20,** 201; **38,** 141
Dashnaktsutyun (Dashnaks)—Armenian bourgeois-nationalist party—**13,** 88, 400-01, 408; **20,** 101; **28,** 20-21; **35,** 76, 342, 345; **42,** 272-73; **45,** 229
Debts, war—**22,** 167, 176-77; **23,** 265, 338; **43,** 520, 522
See also Loans and debts, tsarist
Decadence—*see* Literature—criticism of decadent influences and moods in literature
December 1905 armed uprising in Moscow—**10,** 94, 95, 113-16, 134, 139, 140-44, 150-54, 229, 241-42, 266, 300, 312, 314, 364-69, 389-91; **11,** 29, 33, 114-15, 118-19, 124-25, 171-78, 214-15, 350; **12,** 108-12, 114, 159; **13,** 21, 28-29, 33-35, 39, 40-41, 43, 44, 59, 61, 114-15, 167, 447-78; **15,** 52-54, 59-62, 333, 337; **16,** 168-69, 296, 301, 303-04, 381, 383-84, 409; **18,** 106-07; **21,** 186, 202, 217, 307, 368, 398; **23,** 81, 97, 247, 250; **28,** 373-74; **30,** 277-82; **31,** 535-36; **34,** 426-27
Decembrists and their role in the emancipation movement in Russia—**6,** 122; **11,** 158; **18,** 25, 28, 31; **19,** 329; **20,** 245; **21,** 103; **23,** 242, 245
Decembrists' uprising in 1825—*see* Decembrists and their role in the emancipation movement in Russia
Declaration of Rights of the Working and Exploited People, 1918—**26,** 423-25, 428, 435; **27,** 551; **28,** 307
Decrees of the Soviet state (general description)—**27,** 228, 312, 432, 433, 439, 519, 526; **29,** 79, 154, 155, 158, 209, 212, 220; **30,** 484; **32,** 30, 428-29, 432; **33,** 74, 88, 224, 303; **36,** 573; **42,** 83; **44,** 200; **45,** 271, 498
See also Soviet law and legislation (general description)
Decrees on peace and land, October 26 (November 8), 1917—*see* October Socialist Revolution in Russia, 1917—Second All-Russia Congress of Soviets, formation of the Soviet government, decrees on peace and land

Deduction—*see* Induction and deduction
Defeat of one's own government in the imperialist world war—slogan of the proletarian party—21, 13, 22, 32-33, 104, 123-24, 163, 240-41, 272-73, 275-80, 315, 347, 381; **22,** 142, 177, 318; **23,** 85, 132, 301; **26,** 446; **27,** 193; **31,** 38; **35,** 163, 204
Defence of the fatherland in national wars—*see* National liberation wars
"Defence of the Fatherland"—slogan of the social-chauvinists—*see* Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and the "defence of the fatherland" slogan
Defence of the socialist fatherland—21, 342, 403-04, 436; **22,** 316; **23,** 78-80, 138-39; **25,** 26-28, 285, 360-63; **26,** 25-26, 266-68, 269-70, 271, 272, 273, 346, 395-96, 397, 420, 426, 446, 520-21; **27,** 30-33, 34-35, 42, 58-61, 63-66, 74-75, 76-77, 78, 79, 97-98, 103-04, 107-08, 118-19, 161-63, 167-68, 187-88, 191-92, 201, 226, 238, 314, 331-33, 362-63, 376, 378-81, 398, 528, 540-41; **28,** 17-18, 24-25, 29-34, 39-40, 52-53, 103-04, 125-27, 129-30, 144-47, 150, 351-52, 377, 378; **29,** 23-24, 221-23, 244-45, 276-79, 318-19, 386, 403, 404-05, 436-37, 453, 454, 552-60; **30,** 394-95; **31,** 119-22, 127-28, 136-37, 173-75, 310-13, 519-21; **33,** 139, 149-51, 178; **35,** 329, 330, 358, 416, 417, 419, 425; **36,** 462, 467-70; **42,** 59-60, 135, 244; **44,** 68, 220-21, 248
See also Navy in Soviet Russia; Red Army
Defencism—43, 535
—honest defencism of the masses in Russia in 1917—**23,** 290-91; **24,** 21-22, 24-25, 54, 64-66, 114-45, 162-63, 204-06, 234-36, 257-58, 262-64, 271-72, 406-08, 411-13; **25,** 29-30, 113-14, 117-19; **35,** 306, 309; **36,** 431; **41,** 417; **42,** 324-25; **43,** 624
—of the overt social-chauvinists—**21,** 15-17, 18, 20-23, 29-30, 31-33, 35-37, 38, 99, 112-14, 120-24, 127, 159-60, 162, 179-80, 217-22, 242-43, 275, 276, 278-80, 281-83, 286, 301, 305-09, 334-35, 336-38, 368-69, 423, 427, 429-37, 438, 439, 440, 447; **22,** 109-13, 128-30, 152, 161-62, 170-73, 313-15; **23,** 84, 88-89, 90-92, 99-100, 122, 123, 127-28, 130-33, 161-62, 202-03, 217-18, 225, 254-59, 290-91, 312-13, 369; **24,** 40, 74-79, 156, 223, 277, 280; **25,** 117, 265-69, 407-08; **27,** 478-79; **28,** 81, 421; **29,** 104, 123-24; **30,** 155, 260; **31,** 69; **35,** 127-28, 161, 193-94, 295-96; **36,** 354-55
—exposure of the defencism of the Mensheviks and S.R.s in 1917—**23,** 290-91, 312-13, 369-70; **24,** 33, 45, 47, 50-51, 83-84, 101, 102, 111, 144-45, 148, 158, 159-60, 162-63, 180, 204-06, 207-08, 216, 223, 234-35, 262-63, 271-72, 285, 294, 313, 380, 390, 411, 509-11, 537; **25,** 29, 113-14, 117, 129, 220, 253, 263; **27,** 191-92; **28,** 281-82; **35,** 295-96, 308-12, 317; **36,** 431, 444-45, 449; **41,** 417; **42,** 324-25
—of the covert social-chauvinists—**21,** 17, 96-97, 110-14, 127, 162, 179-80, 183-87, 198, 208-12, 219-22, 268-69, 275-76, 278-80, 281-85, 306-09, 312, 337-38, 429-37, 438, 447; **22,** 109-11, 114, 128-30, 132-36, 137-38, 152-53, 162-67, 313-15; **23,** 84, 90-91, 99-100, 122, 127-28, 132-33, 171-74, 195-204, 217, 225, 260-61, 279-80, 290-91, 313, 369-70; **24,** 74-76, 223; **28,** 110-11; **29,** 104, 123-24; **30,** 260, 353; **35,** 162, 167-68, 193-94, 234-35, 270, 295-96, 310-12
Definition—4, 46-48; **5,** 146-47; **6,** 39; **14,** 145-47, 188, 190, 267, 327, 336; **20,** 395-400; **22,** 266-67; **23,** 42; **28,** 234-41, 255-57; **38,** 105, 119, 137-38, 141-42, 177-78, 210, 220-22, 235, 319, 367
Delegations of foreign workers and peasants in Soviet Russia—31, 137, 139-43, 273-74, 485-86
Demand and supply—*see* Supply and demand under capitalism
Democracy (a state form)
—its nature—**18,** 282, 305, 335; **22,** 144-45, 323; **23,** 58; **24,** 85, 446; **25,** 153, 397-98, 455-56, 471-72; **26,** 473; **28,** 235, 249-50, 302; **29,** 311-12; **32,** 81; **41,** 381
—its historical development—**9,** 52-53; **22,** 144, 323; **23,** 24-25, 58, 70; **24,** 85-86, 147, 169, 181; **25,** 397, 419-21, 456, 460-63, 472; **28,** 235, 242-43, 261, 417, 418, 464; **29,** 311-12, 479-80
Democracy, bourgeois (a state form)
—its nature—**8,** 281-82; **9,** 27; **15,** 36; **17,** 294; **18,** 160, 164, 293; **20,** 456; **21,** 408; **22,** 145, 326; **23,** 24-25, 44-47, 72-75; **24,** 69, 85, 97; **25,** 199, 233, 325, 358, 392-93, 397-98, 419-20, 422-24, 453, 460-63, 471-72, 486; **26,** 280-81, 338, 464, 491; **27,** 268; **28,** 74, 90-91, 107-08, 188-89, 242-50, 274-75, 280, 301-02, 324-25, 360, 368-72, 411, 413-14, 417-21, 432, 457-67; **29,** 106-09, 183, 199-200, 248, 294, 311-12, 351-57, 379-80, 393, 419, 484-88, 505, 516-17, 557-58, 561, 564; **30,** 54-55, 56, 99-101, 120-22, 211-12, 249, 421, 488-89; **31,** 110, 188; **33,** 232, 370; **36,** 204, 244, 254-55, 461, 505; **39,** 579-80; **41,** 382, 423; **42,** 43, 105
—fight for democracy as a necessary condition for the victory of the socialist revolution—**1,** 290-91; **4,** 217, 261, 265-66; **6,** 122, 371-72; **8,** 300, 379-80, 385, 433, 559; **9,** 25, 29, 50-52, 72-73, 82-86, 87, 112-14, 130, 136, 442-43; **11,** 327; **17,** 234; **19,** 100; **21,** 408-09, 413-14; **22,** 144-46; **23,** 25-27, 62, 73, 74, 141-42; **25,** 419, 445, 454, 471-72; **28,** 280; **35,** 249, 267; **41,** 385
—under imperialism—**15,** 220, 226; **18,** 164-65; **19,** 39, 91-92, 199; **22,** 326; **23,** 23-26, 43-47, 51, 69, 80, 85, 96, 101, 149, 256; **24,** 221, 352; **25,** 21, 85, 393, 410; **26,** 488-90; **28,** 90-91, 144, 152, 156, 187-90, 209, 244-47, 334, 414-15, 417-18, 462-63; **29,** 52, 64-65, 86, 127, 298, 351, 356, 516, 557-58; **30,** 100; **31,** 195; **33,** 232; **35,** 451; **41,** 385
—critique of the theory of "pure democracy"—**28,** 189, 232, 235, 239-42, 246-47, 249-52, 256, 261, 272, 274-78, 279, 302, 324, 368-71, 413-14, **417,** 432, 434, 457-64; **29,** 106, 184, 199-200, 311, 350-52, 370, 387, 389, 422, 561; **30,** 52, 99, 112, 116, 257, 262, 266-69, 275; **32,** 410, 461, 494, 504
—its limited, hypocritical nature—**9,** 111, 413, 449, 461-64; **10,** 47-48; **18,** 543; **19,** 37-38; **20,** 455-56; **21,** 408; **22,** 191; **23,** 45-47, 73, 74, 118, 328-29; **24,** 180; **25,** 375-76, 460-61, 476, 481, 486; **26,** 44, 56, 465; **27,** 155, 426-27; **28,** 74, 87, 108, 180, 188-90, 243, 244-48, 280, 369-70, 413-15,

420, 459-63; **29**, 65, 107-10, 127, 134, 163, 183, 353-57, 419, 428, 484-87, 511, 561; **30**, 42, 56, 99-101, 120-22, 173, 211, 249-50, 338-39, 488-89; **31**, 145, 268; **32**, 161, 274, 277, 506; **33**, 70, 232, 235, 315, 349, 370; **36**, 505; **42**, 43
—attitude of the proletariat and its Party—**2**, 118-20, 331-33; **6**, 328-29, 454, 516-17; **8**, 229-301, 557-59; **9**, 29-30, 40, 50-52, 111-12, 129-30; **11**, 327; **15**, 175; **17**, 234, 293-94; **18**, 335-36; **21**, 408-09; **22**, 144-46; **23**, 74, 142; **24**, 461, 471, 548; **25**, 454; **28**, 280, 369-70, 414; **29**, 106, 200, 312, 351-52, 498, 510, 564-65; **30**, 42, 272; **31**, 190-92; **41**, 423
—its progressive character in comparison with feudal monarchy—**1**, 290; **6**, 125; **8**, 300; **13**, 390; **20**, 21; **21**, 148; **28**, 242, 261, 369, 414, 459; **29**, 108, 352, 419, 486, 517, 564; **32**, 505
—"freedom" and "equality" under it—**1**, 452; **2**, 464; **9**, 111, 413; **10**, 48; **15**, 51; **23**, 72, 74, 149; **24**, 499; **25**, 375-76, 460, 462; **26**, 283, 339; **27**, 155-56; **28**, 74, 90-91, 108, 180, 244, 246, 248-50, 252, 368-69, 420, 460-63, 465; **29**, 107, 127, 199, 298, 312, 351-58, 369, 379-80, 390, 517, 518-19, 533-34, 557, 559; **30**, 43, 56-57, 99-100, 116-17, 120-23, 211, 249-50, 338-39, 408, 421, 453-54, 456-57, 489; **31**, 142-43, 145, 168, 196, 392-95; **32**, 109, 148-49, 161-62, 269, 505, 506-07; **33**, 235, 370; **36**, 244; **42**, 105

Democracy, bourgeois (as a political trend)
—general description—**7**, 54, 106, 501, 508-09; **8**, 489-90, 511; **9**, 111; **10**, 264; **12**, 405, 448; **17**, 79, 103, 215, 293-94, 575; **18**, 163-69, 229-30; **21**, 137, 141, 147-48; **22**, 193; **24**, 563; **25**, 365; **28**, 188-89, 282; **30**, 266-67, 339, 453-54; **32**, 494; **33**, 477; **36**, 253-55
—its collapse in the epoch of imperialism—**12**, 448; **21**, 141, 149; **28**, 188, 190-91, 201, 205-06, 208-09, 331, 336, 422-23, 430-31, 455, 461-62; **35**, 450-51; **42**, 354
—in the countries of Western Europe and America—**7**, 54, 401-03; **8**, 386-88, 528; **9**, 69; **10**, 261-62; **13**, 147, 396-97, 471-72; **15**, 52, 226-27, 409-11; **16**, 306, 349; **17**, 92-93, 213-14, 412-13, 575; **18**, 26, 558; **19**, 554; **20**, 118, 432-33; **21**, 141-42, 146-49, 435-36; **22**, 18, 139, 163, 287, 315-16, 342-43; **24**, 563; **30**, 207, 327; **33**, 477; **42**, 354

Democracy, bourgeois (as a political trend) in Russia
—its diversity and general description—**1**, 229, 270-72, 282-86, 294-95, 334-35; **5**, 342, 362-63; **6**, 456, 464, 475; **7**, 54-56, 106-07, 501-02, 504-05, 508-09; **8**, 72-82, 83-84, 88-89, 184-88, 501-03, 511-18; **9**, 45, 46-47, 51-53, 59-61, 97-99, 170-71, 179, 181-82, 198-99, 214-17, 223, 259-60, 308, 323-24, 358-60, 363-64, 402, 423, 461; **10**, 107, 158-59, 232, 260-61, 263, 274-75, 360-61, 374-75, 410, 456-59, 462-64, 466; **11**, 279-80, 370-71; **12**, 405; **13**, 50-57, 118-19, 121-22; **15**, 218, 375-76; **16**, 126, 129-30; **17**, 66, 113-14, 369-70, 373-74, 430-32, 469, 569-78; **18**, 137-42, 164, 230, 247, 278-80, 380, 511-12, 522-23, 525, 569; **20**, 117-19, 156, 280, 292-93; **21**, 337; **24**, 149, 385-86, 563-64; **25**, 22-23, 129, 130-32, 297-98, 375-76; **26**, 44-45; **34**, 288-89
—peasant (general description)—**1**, 283-87; **7**, 501; **8**, 247-48, 250; **9**, 18, 46-48, 53, 97-99, 223, 309-10, 383-84, 402; **10**, 43, 258-61, 267, 361, 410-13, 454, 456-59, 462, 464; **11**, 279-80; **12**, 198, 201-02, 310, 458-60, 464-68; **13**, 115-16, 118-19, 121-22; **15**, 57-58, 136-37, 349, 421-22; **16**, 326; **17**, 65-67, 113-18, 122-24, 125, 380-82; **18**, 284-85, 287, 523, 525, 526, 555-61, 570; **19**, 48, 329-30, 339, 344, 378, 419; **20**, 117, 119, 120, 307, 388, 452, 462; **25**, 130; **34**, 288
—peasant and liberal (similarity, differences, interrelations)—**7**, 109-10; **9**, 52-53, 97-100; **10**, 231-32, 260-61, 263, 274-75, 374-75, 410-12, 466-67; **11**, 54-57, 380; **12**, 167-68, 191-92, 465-67; **13**, 118-19, 121-22; **16**, 90; **17**, 66-67, 103, 124-25, 293-94, 369-70, 373-74, 380-81, 529-31, 551-52, 569-78; **18**, 41-43, 50-51, 53-54, 79-81, 247, 278-80, 345-46, 501-02, 525, 569, 599; **19**, 240, 302-04; **20**, 307
—attitude of the proletariat and its Party—**5**, 341-43; **7**, 499-502, 508-09; **8**, 72-82, 87, 89, 100; **9**, 45-47, 51-53, 60-61, 181-82, 238, 275, 401-02; **10**, 82, 134, 235, 266-69, 274-76, 293, 297-98, 359-61, 375, 394, 410-13, 454, 456-59, 462-65; **11**, 57-59, 181-82, 380; **12**, 162-64, 352-54, 448-49, 458-61, 466-68; **13**, 118-22; **15**, 375-77, 440-41; **17**, 79, 224; **18**, 36-41, 53-54; **19**, 240, 304, 344, 378, 419; **20**, 118-20; **26**, 100-01; **34**, 288-89; **41**, 172-73
—during and after the Peasant Reform of 1861, and before the 1905-07 revolution—**1**, 272, 282-86; **7**, 501-02, 505, 508-09; **17**, 113-18, 122-24; **20**, 117-19
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8**, 249-51, 501-03; **9**, 18, 45-47, 52-53, 97-100, 223, 274-75, 308-09, 360-61, 363-64, 382-84, 401-03; **10**, 53, 69-70, 72, 82, 133, 144, 155-56, 235, 250, 252, 260, 263, 266-68, 274-75, 292-93, 455-59, 462-65, 466-67; **11**, 181-82, 279-80; **12**, 163-64, 201-02, 310, 459-60, 462-65, 466-68; **13**, 116-22; **15**, 52-53, 57-58, 417, 441; **16**, 136-37, 324-25; **17**, 66-67, 124-25; **18**, 285-87, 524-26, 555-56; **19**, 48, 329-30, 344; **20**, 119-20, 462
—in the period of reaction and during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1907-14—**13**, 121-22; **15**, 349, 421-22, 440-41; **16**, 135-37; **17**, 369, 370, 373-74, 380-83, 400-01, 410-12, 469, 529-31, 569-78; **18**, 36-43, 52-53, 79-80, 137-42, 523, 555-61, 569; **19**, 239-40, 344, 377-78; **20**, 120, 156, 277, 292-93
See also Cadets; Liberalism and the liberal bourgeoisie in Russia; Popular Socialists; Socialist-Revolutionaries (S.R.s); Trudoviks

Democracy, inner-Party
—its nature and significance—**5**, 477; **6**, 239; **7**, 116-18, 426, 451, 462-63; **8**, 434-37; **9**, 291; **10**, 162-63, 314, 483, 502-03; **11**, 320-21, 434-37, 441-42; **13**, 102-03; **19**, 519; **20**, 539; **21**, 424; **32**, 46, 86; **42**, 274-75
—elective character of all leading Party bodies—**7**, 460-61; **8**, 62, 178, 186, 196, 201, 407, 409-10; **9**, 167; **10**, 30, 33, 163, 314, 376, 503; **11**, 434-36; **12**, 395; **13**, 102-03; **18**, 459; **23**, 146; **41**, 95, 164
—initiative and enterprise of Party members—**5**, 515-16;

6, 312-18; **7**, 116-17; **8**, 196; **10**, 34, 314; **11**, 441; **16**, 291; **18**, 111, 196; **42**, 212-13
—collective leadership—**4**, 219; **5**, 515; **7**, 462-63; **8**, 178, 444; **11**, 434-35; **23**, 160; **24**, 553; **31**, 407; **34**, 56-57; **36**, 86, 162, 195-96, 268, 357, 480, 593-97; **41**, 91-92, 93, 230, 273, 292, 328, 367; **42**, 213, 224, 248, 252, 258-61, 340, 348-49, 364, 365-66, 387-88, 404, 414, 429-30, 434, 439-40; **43**, 71, 110-11, 191, 197, 236, 306-07, 313, 383-84, 386, 386-87, 389-90, 418-20, 509, 567, 598; **44**, 281; **45**, 93, 100, 109-10, 163, 168, 436-38, 517, 532-33, 578-79
—criticism and self-criticism—**7**, 67, 148-49, 451-52, 460; **10**, 31, 111, 299-300, 314, 366-67, 368, 380-81, 395, 442-43, 502-03; **11**, 320-21; **15**, 156-57; **16**, 149-50; **19**, 346-47; **32**, 243; **41**, 109; **42**, 209, 211, 213, 248-52, 255, 274; **43**, 369; **45**, 93-94
—in legal conditions—**5**, 477-78; **8**, 186, 196; **9**, 166; **10**, 33-37
—rights of Party members—**6**, 239, 246; **7**, 426, 462-63; **8**, 177, 434, 437; **9**, 167; **10**, 483, 503; **11**, 434-36; **41**, 91, 94, 108, 109, 110, 219; **42**, 254-56, 266, 274; **44**, 455, 455-56; **45**, 175
—free and businesslike discussion of Party policy and practical work—**4**, 218-19; **7**, 116-17, 148, 451-52; **8**, 178-79; **10**, 314, 368-69, 380-81, 442, 502-03; **11**, 321, 434-37; **15**, 409; **19**, 519; **20**, 539; **23**, 146; **24**, 281; **32**, 243, 261; **41**, 105, 197, 223; **42**, 207-08, 257-61, 266, 274-75; **43**, 48, 367-68
—in conditions of underground work—**5**, 477-82, 515-16; **6**, 241-52; **7**, 116-18, 242; **8**, 62, 177-79, 186, 196, 310, 409-10; **9**, 166-67; **10**, 30, 163; **11**, 362, 426; **18**, 110-11, 459
See also Democratic centralism in the Party; Standards of Party life

Democracy, petty-bourgeois—*see* Petty bourgeoisie; Petty-bourgeois parties

Democracy, proletarian, socialist
—its character—**20**, 423; **23**, 26-27, 74-75; **24**, 86, 169-70, 174, 180-82, 323, 348, 373-74, 445-48, 462, 471-73; **25**, 39, 153, 199, 331-33, 337, 348-49, 354-58, 378-79, 397, 412, 419-21, 424-25, 452-53, 455-56, 461-63, 471-72, 474, 481; **26**, 336-37, 338-40, 414, 489-91; **27**, 133-35, 153-56, 268, 270-75; **28**, 73-74, 91, 108, 246-52, 293, 370-71, 460-61, 464-66; **29**, 105-10, 125, 126, 163, 178-79, 184-85, 248-49, 270, 272, 298, 311-12, 321, 376, 519; **30**, 42-46, 50, 101, 120-23, 320, 476; **32**, 81-82, 161; **33**, 54; **36**, 462; **41**, 381, 393-94; **42**, 133; **44**, 82
—its world historical significance—**26**, 103-04; **28**, 73-74, 108, 246-49, 293, 370-72, 431, 464-66; **29**, 178, 270-71, 311-12, 376; **30**, 112, 120-23; **33**, 54
—and the collapse of bourgeois parliamentarianism—**25**, 422-27; **26**, 434-36, 439, 473-74, 497-98; **27**, 153-55; **28**, 108, 206-07, 431-32; **29**, 53, 105-10, 126, 230, 235, 270, 299, 302, 510-11, 564; **31**, 90; **33**, 112
—critique of anti-Marxist views regarding the character of proletarian democracy—**25**, 481, 487-88; **28**, 231-36, 239-40, 242-52, 254-57, 261-80, 300-05, 324, 368-72; **29**, 312-13, 350-56, 358, 422, 510-12, 534; **30**, 56-57, 99; **36**, 461; **41**, 382

—and the equality and self-determination of nations—**19**, 91-92, 116-17, 243-48, 501, 504, 532-33, 543, 548-50; **20**, 22, 32, 57, 73, 110, 223-24, 409-10; **22**, 143, 325; **23**, 27, 66-70, 74-75, 360, 370; **24**, 73, 174, 303, 462, 472; **25**, 23; **26**, 63, 99, 361, 423, 425, 479-81; **29**, 110, 127, 170-75; **31**, 147-48; **33**, 53; **39**, 736-37, 738-39; **41**, 366
—its special features and fundamental difference from bourgeois democracy—**24**, 68-70, 180-82, 278, 280; **25**, 347-48, 355-57, 419-21, 460-63, 471-72; **26**, 112-15, 338, 379, 434-35, 464-66, 473-75, 489-91, 497; **27**, 126, 155, 259-60, 268, 272-74; **28**, 73-74, 87, 91, 107-08, 242-51, 263-66, 280, 293, 300-02, 325, 369-72, 416-17, 432, 460, 464-66; **29**, 28, 106-10, 126, 127, 131, 134, 163, 178-79, 184-85, 248-49, 298, 311, 321, 353-55, 374-76, 383, 387-88, 433-34, 498, 511, 518, 533-35; **30**, 42, 99-101, 112, 114-17, 120-23, 240, 249-50, 338, 408-09, 421-22, 489; **31**, 49, 188, 190; **32**, 161-62, 504-09; **33**, 54, 235-36, 301; **35**, 505
—status and role of the working women—**23**, 329; **24**, 70-71; **28**, 180-82; **29**, 131, 428-30; **30**, 40-46, 120-23, 371-72, 408-09; **32**, 161-63; **33**, 53, 235-36
—and Soviets as a new, highest type of democracy—**24**, 53, 66-70, 86, 145-47, 175, 181, 241, 373, 471-72, 504; **25**, 18, 153-54, 229-30, 367-70, 373, 378, 470; **26**, 103-04, 295, 338-40, 357-59, 379, 420, 423, 434-36, 437-41, 475, 490-92, 497; **27**, 133-38, 140-41, 153-55, 160, 165, 175, 189, 211-13, 245, 265, 268, 272-74; **28**, 73-74, 108, 247-49, 264-66, 270-71, 275, 293, 300, 302, 431, 463-66, 478-79; **29**, 105-10, 184, 224, 248, 270, 308, 311-12, 387-88, 498; **30**, 125, 235-36, 264, 409; **31**, 34, 48-49, 188; **33**, 22, 54-55, 112, 302; **41**, 393; **42**, 100-01, 104-05
—conditions of its withering away—**21**, 342; **22**, 144, 323, 339; **23**, 25-26, 58, 74-75, 166; **24**, 85; **25**, 394-400, 419, 434-42, 452-56, 462-64, 472-75; **27**, 155, 272, 353; **28**, 108, 242, 243, 251, 323, 371, 466-67; **29**, 109; **39**, 504, 635; **41**, 381, 393
—and mass participation in building socialism and communism—**25**, 472; **26**, 287-88, 292, 364-65, 368, 404-15, 462, 481-82, 491; **27**, 135, 160, 206, 208, 211, 242, 268, 270, 410; **28**, 88, 98, 118, 134, 140, 143, 200, 293, 403, 419-20, 425-28; **29**, 112, 208, 430, 433; **30**, 64-65, 404-06; **31**, 188, 289, 367, 371-73, 500-02; **32**, 20-22, 189-91, 388; **42**, 379-81
—and participation of the working masses in administering the state—**23**, 25, 326, 327-31; **24**, 69-70, 85, 169-70, 181-82, 429-30; **25**, 368-70, 373, 472-74; **26**, 103-04, 112-15, 126-27, 239, 261, 287-88, 294, 297, 339, 341-43, 409, 414, 469, 475-77, 481-82; **27**, 126, 133, 135, 153-55, 175, 211-13, 242, 262-63, 264, 272-74; **28**, 35, 79, 94, 247-49, 275, 302, 383-85, 393, 403, 419-22, 425-28, 466; **29**, 28, 106-09, 126, 159, 183-84, 248-49, 443; **30**, 64-65, 72-74, 129-32, 229-30, 236-37, 351, 371-72; **31**, 49, 188, 372, 388, 498; **32**, 88-90, 362-63
See also Dictatorship of the proletariat (theory)

Democratic centralism as the principle of building the Soviet state—*see* Soviet construction, principles and methods of work of the Soviet state apparatus

Democratic centralism in the Party

—its nature and significance—**4**, 218-19; **5**, 318, 440, 473-82; **6**, 236, 247-50, 308-09, 462-63, 476-78, 486-88, 500-04, 507-08; **7**, 66-67, 207, 242, 250-52, 291, 322, 323-24, 361-64, 365-68, 373-74, 386-88, 393-97, 405-06, 449, 470-71, 475, 481; **8**, 224, 309-11, 363, 409, 443; **9**, 166, 291; **10**, 163, 314, 376, 380, 443, 503; **11**, **75**, 434, 441-42; **12**, 395-96; **17**, 266; **20**, 319, 359, 380, 518, 539; **21**, 424; **24**, 553-54; **26**, 116; **27**, 58; **30**, 465; **31**, 210; **32**, 257-58, 261; **33**, 485; **36**, 480-81; **41**, 91, 159, 162; **42**, 253, 286; **43**, 419, 429; **44**, 140, 184, 364; **45**, 99-100, 112, 161

—in conditions of underground work—**5**, 440, 450, 465-66, 473-82; **6**, 235-42, 247-51, 335, 486-88, 500, 501-04; **7**, 124-25, 242; **8**, 61, 186, 196, 197-98, 310, 409-10, 434-37, 444-46; **10**, 29-30, 163; **11**, 426; **13**, 105; **15**, 448; **16**, 152; **17**, 104; **18**, 110, 458; **20**, 518; **34**, 120, 209; **41**, 91, 95, 162

—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8**, 186, 196, 201, 409-10, 434-37, 442-45; **9**, 166-67; **10**, 29-30, 33-35, 38, 163, 314, 368-73, 376, 381, 442-43, 502; **11**, 75, 362, 426, 434-36, 441; **12**, 396; **13**, 103, 105; **34**, 326; **41**, 184

—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—**24**, 554; **26**, 116

—under the dictatorship of the proletariat—**27**, 58; **30**, 465; **31**, 47, 210, 427-28; **32**, 201, 241-44, 255, 258, 261; **33**, 366, 485; **36**, 480-81; **42**, 184-85, 254-55, 286; **44**, 140, 184, 364; **45**, 100, **112**, 161, 598

See also Democracy, inner-Party; Discipline, Party and state; Unity and consolidation of the Party

Democratic centralism in the Soviet state—*see* Soviet socialist state—principle of democratic centralism

Democratic Centralists—an anti-Party group of "Democratic Centralism", 1920-21—**30**, 455-60, 463-70, 472-79; **31**, 45, 422-26; **32**, 35, 48-49, 52, 195, 200, 241, 244, 257-58; **33**, 316-18; **44**, 364

Democratic Conference and the Pre-parliament in 1917—**25**, 327, 374-75; **26**, 19-20, 21, 24, 27, 43-51, 52, 55-58, 79, 92-93, 97, 142, 146, 183, 191; **27**, 25; **28**, 270-71; **33**, 219

Democratic demands of the proletarian party

—as a demand of the minimum programme—**2**, 95-98, 118-19, 240, 253, 328, 332; **6**, 29-33, 118-19, 149, 164-65, 350, 398, 423, 480-81, 494-95; **7**, 110-11; **8**, 92, 117, 186-87, 286, 294-97, 299, 438, 471, 512-13, 536, 566-67; **9**, 27-29, 141, 183, 207, 222-23; **10**, 24-25, 27, 62-63, 77, 82, 384; **11**, 35, 198; **13**, 145, 445; **17**, 281-84, 335-37, 468, 472; **18**, 109, 237, 378, 382, 422-23, 457; **19**, 168, 420-22; **20**, 501, 516-17; **21**, 33, 160, 381, 401; **23**, 64, 357; **24**, 24, 180, 278, 279, 280, 461-62; **26**, 169-73; **27**, 156; **36**, 172-73, 442; **41**, 46-48, 133, 199-200, 308-09, 384-86, 394-95, 424; **42**, 427-28

—their place and significance in the struggle for socialism—**4**, 265-66; **6**, 428-30; **8**, 23-24, 294-97, 350, 433, 438-39, 472, 511, 540-41, 559; **9**, 25, 27-30, 114; **11**, 327; **13**, 127-28; **21**, 408, 420; **22**, 144, 149-50, 341; **23**, 17, 24-25, 73-75; **24**, 394, 461; **26**, 169-73; **27**, 134, 155-56; **29**, 163; **35**, 249; **36**, 172; **39**, 739-40; **41**, 384-86, 421-24; **42**, 427-28

Democratic freedoms

—as a demand of the minimum programme of the proletarian party—**2**, 97-98, 118; **4**, 213, 239, 309, 317, 362-65; **6**, 30, 142-43, 149, 164-65, 349, 350, 351, 367-68, 371, 400, 404, 412-14, 416-20, 427, 515-16; **7**, 200; **8**, 286-87, 350, 438, 513, 536, 566-67; **9**, 25, 183, 222; **10**, 384; **11**, 27; **12**, 296; **13**, 128; **17**, 363, 468, 508; **18**, 417, 421-23; **19**, 168, 349, 420-21; **22**, 345; **27**, 134, 156

—as a gain of bourgeoisie in the struggle against feudalism—**29**, 352, 353, 372; **32**, 505

—use of slogans about democratic freedoms by the bourgeoisie for reactionary purposes—**8**, 433, 489, 513-18; **9**, 111, 304, 461, 462; **10**, 446, 474; **19**, 74-75; **25**, 375-76; **26**, 283; **28**, 370, 460-63; **29**, 106, 355, 361, 378, 539, 569; **30**, 211, 214, 338-39; **31**, 142, 168, 196; **32**, 504-08

—their use by the proletariat for revolutionary purposes—**4**, 213, 220; **5**, 478; **6**, 328, 351, 367-72, 399-404, 405, 407, 429, 431-32, 515-17; **7**, 517; **8**, 24, 91-92, 299, 376, 377-80, 433, 438, 511-12, 534, 539; **9**, 25, 111, 432, 453; **10**, 29, 36, 47, 53, 81-82; **12**, 457; **13**, 116, 127; **16**, 296; **19**, 326, 349; **21**, 408; **23**, 73, 248, 289-90, 293; **29**, 312, 353; **35**, 289

—their limited, hypocritical nature under bourgeois rule—**9**, 111, 413, 461-63; **10**, 48; **18**, 543; **23**, 73, 74; **24**, 180; **25**, 375-76, 460-61; **26**, 339, 488; **27**, 135, 155; **28**, 74, 91, 108, 209, 244, 246-48, 369-71, 460-61, 463, 465-66; **29**, 106, 108, 109, 134, 163, 199, 298, 312, 321, 351-55, 356, 376, 379, 380, 427, 486, 511, 533-34, 540; **30**, 99, 116, 120-23, 211-12, 388, 488; **31**, 142, 168, 196, 392-93; **32**, 161, 505-06; **33**, 22

Democratic Party of the USA—**18**, 402-03; **19**, 216

Democratic Republic—*see* Republic, democratic (bourgeois)

Democrats, revolutionary—*see* Revolutionary democrats

Demonstrations as a form of class struggle by the proletariat—**4**, 219, 427; **6**, 105-06, 194, 262, 280, 469; **8**, 24, 27, 29-31, 139-40, 560-61; **9**, 366; **11**, 171; **15**, 297; **18**, 424, 428, 457, 476-77; **20**, 508-12, 516; **22**, 358; **23**, 211; **25**, 171; **30**, 397; **41**, 83, 135, 357, 383, 436; **43**, 52

Demonstrations in Russia

—role of the Party in preparing and holding them—**4**, 357-65, 419; **5**, 23, 451, 466, 504, 507, 513; **6**, 105, 167-68, 194-95, 240, 246, 262, 297, 353, 469; **7**, 511, 516-17; **8**, 33, 139-41; **18**, 424-26, 430-31, 457-58, 474-77; **20**, 501, 508-12, 516; **21**, 392, 398, 450; **23**, 123, 211-12; **24**, 214; **25**, 161, 169, 204-05, 212, 235-36, 249-50; **29**, 506

—their importance and role in revolutionary struggle—**4**, 218-19, 357-65, 419; **6**, 168-69, 240, 246, 262, 279-80, 469; **7**, 514, 515, 517; **8**, 27, 29-34, 139-42, 211, 560, 562; **9**, 366-67; **11**, 171; **15**, 296-97;

16, 314-15; **18**, 424, 428, 477; **22**, 358; **23**, 123, 211; **25**, 109-11, 171; **30**, 397
—in Kazan Square, St. Petersburg, 1876—**5**, 322-23
—between 1890 and 1900—**4**, 357-65, 419; **8**, 139
—between 1901 and 1904—**3**, 31; **5**, 27-30, 247, 318, 322-25, 420, 436, 438, 486-87, 504-05, 507, 513; **6**, 79, 82, 193-95, 262, 278-79, 282, 294, 297, 298, 349, 353, 469; **7**, 513-14, 515; **8**, 21-22, 27, 29-32, 35-37, 130, 140; **9**, 70; **11**, 119, 215; **12**, 322; **13**, 110; **21**, 398; **23**, 123; **34**, 59, 65, 144, 285; **43**, 150
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8**, 71, 97-98, 132, 137, 141, 560-62; **9**, 337, 348-50, 436, 452; **11**, 119, 121, 171, 215
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**16**, 314-17, 320-22
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**16**, 339, 355-58; **17**, 278, 332-33, 456, 467; **18**, 17, 102-03, 113, 424-26, 428, 430, 457, 471-77; **19**, 218-27; **20**, 501, 509-12, 532; **35**, 140, 146; **43**, 247
—during the imperialist world war and the February 1917 bourgeois-democratic revolution in Russia—**21**, 398, 450; **22**, 119; **23**, 212, 353
—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution, March-October 1917—**23**, 352-53; **24**, 201-03, 211, 213-15, 244, 314, 332; **25**, 70-71, 73-74, 75, 76, 77-78, 79-80, 84, 89-90, 109-11, 161-62, 169-73, 201-05, 211, 213-15, 221-22, 231-32, 235-37, 249-50, 295, 312-13; **26**, 29-31, 32, 39, 133, 134, 209-10; **27**, 62-63, 87-88; **41**, 407, 408, 437-38, 450-51; **43**, 631, 634
See also May Day demonstrations in Russia

Demonstrations of working people in Soviet Russia
—Lenin's speeches—**28**, 131, 165-66, 411; **29**, 328-29, 330, 331; **31**, 126
Denikin revolt—*see* Foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia—Denikin revolt and its defeat
Denmark—**13**, 176-78, 186, 194-216, 393-94; **18**, 225; **19**, 139; **20**, 40; **21**, 17; **22**, 62, 183-84, 240, 248; **23**, 135, 274; **24**, 340, 355, 558; **28**, 181-82, 359; **31**, 144; **33**, 147; **36**, 381, 383; **39**, 85, 148, 252, 289, 292, 297, 338-42, 388, 466-67, 473, 478-79, 484, 703, 712, 715-17, 761; **41**, 130, 317, 373-74, 410; **42**, 121; **43**, 250-51; **44**, 341; **45**, 117
See also Danish Social-Democratic Party; Imperialism, Danish; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries—in Denmark
Depression (econ.)—**15**, 277, 323; **18**, 258, 493; **22**, 201; **24**, 467-68; **26**, 158; **29**, 101, 120; **39**, 167, 229, 492
Derivation (philos.)—**38**, 88, 94, 230-31, 232-33, 235-36
Determinism—*see* Cause (causality)
Development—**1**, 163-74; **2**, 20-22, 213-14; **3**, 324-25, 596-97, 598; **7**, 411-13; **8**, 211-12, 327-28; **9**, 370-71; **10**, 220-21, 245, 289; **13**, 22-24; **16**, 347-50; **17**, 41-42; **19**, 23-25; **21**, 52-55, 74-76; **22**, 309-11; **25**, 452-53, 471-73; **27**, 268-69, 272-75, 345-46; **31**, 352-53; **32**, 339-40; **33**, 477; **38**, 92-93, 113-14, 221-22, 225-26, 247, 255-56, 262-63, 319-20, 359-61
—as the struggle of opposites—**2**, 213-14; **7**, 411-12; **38**, 359-61
—vulgar-evolutionary concept—**15**, 31; **21**, 52-55, 74-76; **38**, 268-69, 359-60

—two conceptions—**38**, 359-60
—and growth—**38**, 255-56, 268-69, 360-61
See also Evolution; Leap
Deviations in the Party—**16**, 152-54, 213-17; **19**, 153-56; **32**, 71-72, 177-79, 241-44, 245-48, 249-60; **42**, 282; **45**, 313-14
See also Inner-Party dissentions and inner-Party struggle
Dialectical materialism—**1**, 163-74; **2**, 21; **3**, 63; **4**, 80-82; **8**, 328; **14**, 15, 19-20, 21, 41-42, 99, 118, 133, 135-36, 169, 184-85, 190, 231, 240, 242-43, 246-47, 250-52, 260-64, 269-70, 312, 326, 335-39, 357; **15**, 402-08; **17**, 75-77; **18**, 26; **19**, 24, 79-82; **20**, 193, 204; **21**, 48, 50-53, 75; **33**, 232-34, 326; **38**, 92, 94, 110-11, 276-77, 292, 319, 362-63
—and natural science—**14**, 21, 101-04, 117, 129-30, 134-37, 173, 175-82, 185-91, 216, 250-52, 258-65, 280, 291, 297, 305-06, 308-13, 332-33, 338, 357; **17**, 76; **19**, 24-25; **20**, 196; **21**, 52-54; **33**, 232-34; **38**, 263-64, 318, 331-32, 360-62
—its importance for practical work—**1**, 184-86; **3**, 32; **10**, 358; **11**, 117, 213-14, 351; **13**, 28; **14**, 342-43; **15**, 55-56, 404-08; **16**, 349-50; **17**, 39-44; **19**, 25-28, 553-54; **21**, 49, 50, 50-53, 74-79, 299; **23**, 54-56; **31**, 102; **33**, 115-16, 476-80; **35**, 268-69
—and idealism—**4**, 80-82; **14**, 116-17, 309-11, 357-58; **38**, 179
—in the history of philosophy—**14**, 136, 296-97; **38**, 277-78, 296, 300, 319-20, 349, 370-71
—and historical materialism—**1**, 166-84, 417-18; **2**, 21-22; **8**, 327-28; **10**, 220-21; **11**, 116-17, 225; **14**, 216, 242-43, 322-30, 336; **15**, 404-06; **16**, 348-50; **18**, 26; **19**, 25, 30, 554; **20**, 203-04; **21**, 47-59, 299; **25**, 406-09, 457, 470-72; **34**, 386
—and metaphysical materialism—**1**, 163-65; **14**, 132-33, 238-46, 254, 260-64, 269-70, 273, 305-06, 309-10, 313, 336-40; **19**, 24; **21**, 51-53; **38**, 27
—and partisanship—**1**, 401; **14**, 335-43, 358; **15**, 406-09; **19**, 23-25, 27-28; **33**, 228-32
—as a revolution in philosophy—**2**, 21-22; **4**, 80-82; **14**, 83-84, 272, 329-30, 333-34, 335-36; **19**, 24-25, 553-54; **20**, 203; **21**, 49-59
See also Dialectics
Dialectics—**1**, 163-74; **2**, 251; **7**, 411-12, 324; **8**, 290, 328; **9**, 149, 370-73; **12**, 362; **14**, 134-35, 137-56, 175-77, 184-85, 246-47, 255, 262-63, 281, 308-10, 327; **17**, 39, 42; **18**, 26; **19**, 24, 80; **21**, 48, 53-55, 75, 119, 236; **25**, 452, 471; **28**, 323; **32**, 83-100; **38**, 109-10, 116-55, 192, 220-31, 249, 252-53, 261, 273, 276-77, 318, 359-63, 390
—idealist—**14**, 243; **38**, 35-36, 97-98, 187-89, 196, 210, 223, 225, 260, 342, 378-80, 383
—history of—**1**, 163-64; **38**, 97-98, 223-25, 228, 249, 252-65, 344, 359, 361-62, 368-69, 379
—as logic and a theory of knowledge—**14**, 103, 132-43, 156-57, 240, 259-63, 280-81; **19**, 24-25, 80; **21**, 50-54, 235-36; **32**, 94-95; **38**, 88, 146, 192, 199, 223, 234, 295, 318-20, 352-53, 359-63, 371-73
—materialist—**14**, 133, 136-37, 251, 309-10, 357; **21**, 53-54, 142-43, 236; **38**, 146, 154, 187-89, 196-97, 199, 255-56, 284, 295, 318-21, 341-42, 359-63
—and metaphysics—**1**, 165; **14**, 47, 133, 240, 244-46, 260-64,

270, 310, 338, 360-61; **21,** 52-53; **38,** 228, 276, 284, 360, 362-63
—objective and subjective—**1,** 163-68; **21,** 52-54; **38,** 111-12, 196-97, 199-200, 207-08, 223, 254-56, 261-62, 274, 280-81, 360
—and politics—**7,** 412, 477; **8,** 327-28; **9,** 43-44, 370-73; **12,** 362; **13,** 23-24; **15,** 55; **16,** 33-34; **17,** 39-44; **28,** 323; **31,** 101-03; **33,** 115-16, 476-80
—and relativism—**14,** 47, 134-37, 175, 259-63, 308-12, 358
—and sophistry—**1,** 166; **7,** 411-12; **14,** 137; **21,** 118-19, 217-19, 235-37; **22,** 309; **28,** 234, 323-25; **38,** 107, 110, 345, 360; **39,** 598
—and evolutionism—**15,** 33; **21,** 54, 75; **38,** 255-56, 360
—and eclecticism—**3,** 630-32; **7,** 412; **14,** 190; **17,** 391; **25,** 399-400; **28,** 234, 322-25; **32,** 83-100
—elements of dialectics—**38,** 221, 362

See also Abstraction; Antithesis (opposites); Cause (causality); Content and form; Contradiction; Development; Essence and appearance; Historical and the logical, the; Law of the negation of negation; Law of the transition of quantity into quality; Law of the unity and struggle of opposites; Motion (movement); Necessity; Particular, specific and general, the (philos.); Possibility and reality

Dialectics of logic—*see* Logic

Dictatorship—**9,** 130-32; **10,** 216, 243-47; **23,** 69, 95; **24,** 239; **25,** 65, 412-13; **27,** 267-69; **28,** 235-38, 241, 457-58, 464-65; **30,** 98-99, 220-21, 355; **31,** 340-61; **32,** 417-18

Dictatorship of the bourgeoisie—**10,** 216; **21,** 72-74; **24,** 60-61, 107, 558; **25,** 199-200, 413; **26,** 339; **27,** 268; **28,** 237, 274-75, 301-02, 323, 369-71, 414-15, 417-18, 458, 461-65; **29,** 71-72, 106, 200-02, 262-63, 294, 311-13, 392, 452, 528-30, 559; **30,** 23, 57, 100, 220, 272-73, 427; **31,** 88, 346-47

See also State, bourgeois

Dictatorship of the proletariat (theory)
—its character and tasks—**6,** 29, 51-52; **21,** 71, 342; **22,** 356; **23,** 25-27, 69, 95, 165, 325; **24,** 49, 69, 310; **25,** 65, 121, 371-73, 397, 400-05, 411-13, 425-26, 432-35, 439-41, 461-64; **26,** 111-15; **27,** 153-55, 263-65, 268, 272-73, 300, 316-17, 379; **28,** 73, 94, 107-08, 132, 235-37, 251-52, 255-57, 292-93, 302, 370-72, 457-58, 463-66; **29,** 121, 161-63, 200-01, 301, 354-56, 373-76, 380-81, 387-91, 419-21, 422-23, 509-12, 559; **30,** 57, 95-104, 107-17, 220-21, 229-30, 240, 262-66, 268-69, 273-75, 337-40, 396-97, 456-57, 473-74, 498-99, 502-09; **31,** 45, 176-77, 185-88, 189-91, 293-94, 340; **32,** 62, 273-75, 324-26, 341-42, 417-19; **33,** 54-56, 68-69, 99, 185, 192, 277-79, 467-68, 473-74; **36,** 519, 597; **39,** 654; **41,** 40, 46, 381, 393, 419-21; **42,** 68-71, 199-201, 217, 357-58, 382-83
—and the struggle against war and for peace—**23,** 209-11, 337-38, 340-41, 360, 369-71; **24,** 174-75, 185, 202-03, 206, 237, 243, 265-66, 268-69, 315-16, 571-72; **25,** 26-28, 38-39, 49, 55-56, 199-200, 238-39; **26,** 62-63, 99, 297, 472, 482, 518; **27,** 183, 400, 546; **28,** 282, 372, 430-31, 463-64; **29,** 341, 383; **30,** 22, 56-57, 319-20, 342, 358, 397; **31,** 391; **33,** 55-56, 300-02; **35,** 256-57, 299
—and the bourgeois intelligentsia—**26,** 294-95, 407-09, 466; **27,** 346-47, 475; **28,** 422-23; **29,** 179-82, 381, 511; **33,** 194; **35,** 558; **42,** 76-79, 87, 200, 208-09, 278, 384; **44,** 285, 390; **45,** 267
—and bourgeois parliamentarianism—**24,** 69; **26,** 434-36, 473-75; **27,** 136, 140, 153-54; **28,** 108, 205-06, 265-66, 415-16, 464, 475; **29,** 53, 105-10, 126, 230, 270, 302, 311, 510-11, 563-65; **30,** 422; **31,** 90; **33,** 112
—and the enlisting of the working masses in administering the state—**23,** 325; **24,** 68-70, 181; **25,** 368, 472-74; **26,** 103-04, 111-15, 126-28, 239, 408-10, 414, 468-69, 481-82; **27,** 132-36, 153-56, 175, 210-13, 261-63, 268, 272-75, 476-77; **28,** 35-37, 94, 133-34, 246-49, 275, 302, 383-85, 393, 403, 418-22, 424-28, 466; **29,** 28, 106-10, 158-59, 183-85, 248-49, 260-61, 443-44; **30,** 64-65, 72-75, 129-31, 229-30, 236, 311; **31,** 48-49, 192, 387-88, 498-99; **32,** 161-62; **33,** 26
—and universal suffrage—**25,** 423; **28,** 73, 244, 254-56, 272; **29,** 125, 184-85, 510; **30,** 240, 263
—as a point in the Party programme—**2,** 95-96, 108; **4,** 210-14, 253-54; **6,** 28-29, 50-53, 59; **17,** 221; **24,** 468, 470-73; **26,** 156, 169-71; **27,** 136, 138, 140, 153-55; **29,** 99-100, 102, 104-18, 119, 121, 125, 131, 137-38, 184; **31,** 246-47, 340; **36,** 505; **41,** 419-20, 423-24
—and equality and political freedom—**25,** 462, 471-73; **28,** 74, 108, 250-57, 370-71, 419-20, 457-66; **29,** 107-09, 184-85, 312, 353-62, 375-76, 379-81; **30,** 56-57, 114, 116-17, 239-40, 269, 338-40; **31,** 391-95
—and the numerical size of the proletariat—**15,** 39; **30,** 274; **31,** 90, 188; **32,** 186
—its educational role—**26,** 412-14, 462-63; **27,** 217-18, 253-55, 265; **28,** 97-98, 382-85, 421-22; **29,** 77, 107, 110-13, 133, 162; **30,** 72-73, 97-98, 268-69, 406, 506-09; **31,** 44, 50-51, 115-17, 176-77, 185, 189, 293-94, 317, 364-65; **35,** 557-58; **41,** 381; **42,** 200-01
—its world historical significance—**23,** 331-32; **26,** 472, 479-82; **28,** 75, 160-63, 231, 292-94, 370-71, 415-16, 431-32, 463-66, 479-80; **29,** 100, 119, 307, 374-76, 388-89, 551; **30,** 158-62, 420-23, 504-06; **31,** 102-04, 146, 148; **33,** 54
—as the chief thing in Marxism—**18,** 582; **19,** 121-23; **21,** 221-23; **23,** 69; **25,** 401-04, 406-07, 411-13; **27,** 263-65, 476; **28,** 231-34, 463-64; **29,** 199-200, 307, 313; **31,** 340
—as the dominance of the proletariat over the bourgeoisie—**22,** 356; **23,** 79-80; **24,** 272-73; **25,** 401-03, 406-07, 411-12, 461-64; **26,** 105-08, 116, 401-03, 465-67; **27,** 346-47, 390, 476; **28,** 107-08, 169-70, 236-38, 260-61, 370-72, 414-16, 464-65; **29,** 184-85, 200-01, 355-56, 381, 388-90, 419, 510-11; **30,** 114-16, 265, 498-99; **31,** 185-86, 190-91; **33,** 54-55, 206; **35,** 256-58; **42,** 72, 73-76, 169-70; **44,** 183
—its historical inevitability and necessity in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism—**21,** 341-43; **22,** 147, 148, 323; **23,** 69, 95, 165, 325; **24,** 49, 68, 84-86, 119; **25,** 412-13, 432, 435-39, 459-64;

26, 364-66, 379, 400-03, 435, 436-39, 457-61, 463-66, 470-72, 479-82; **27,** 153, 217-18, 261-65, 268-69, 316-17, 392-94, 408-09, 476; **28,** 74, 94, 170, 212, 214-15, 232-34, 251-54, 322-23, 369-72, 415-17, 431-33, 457-59, 462-65; **29,** 99-103, 105, 119-22, 184, 201-02, 224, 309, 313, 355, 374, 389-91, 420-23, 508, 510-11, 523-24, 535-36, 564-65; **30,** 23, 38, 107-17, 262-63, 274-75, 456, 476; **31,** 24, 44-45, 51, 186-88, 340-61, 391-93, 501-02; **32,** 21, 32, 251, 461, 469; **33,** 184, 185-86; **41,** 39-40, 45-46, 420; **42,** 49-51, 375, 376-77; **44,** 183-84

—critique of anti-Marxist views on the question of the dictatorship of the proletariat—**4,** 177-79, 275-77; **5,** 353, 363; **8,** 279-81; **23,** 165, 325, 359-60; **24,** 50, 67-69, 85; **25,** 413, 423-25, 445, 482-91; **26,** 105, 123-26; **27,** 263, 303; **28,** 105-13, 169, 229-325, 368-72, 457-74; **29,** 312-13, 350-52, 370-72, 379-81, 392-95, 420-22, 506-12; **30,** 54-56, 95-98, 99-100, 262-66, 272, 337-40, 353-62, 508-09; **31,** 229-30, 246-49, 354-56; **35,** 363, 369; **42,** 199-201

—critique of the slogan "free people's state"—**25,** 396-98, 439-42, 459, 467, 468; **28,** 107, 243, 252, 324; **30,** 99; **31,** 34-35

—and mass organisations of the working people—**26,** 366; **27,** 156, 215-17, 254-56, 476-77, 487-89; **28,** 133-34, 140, 382-85, 408-10, 418-22, 423-28; **29,** 112-16, 135-37, 158, 248-49, 431; **30,** 98, 186-88, 459-60, 478-79; **31,** 47-52, 187-89, 498-501; **32,** 19-22, 49-51, 65-66, 96-98, 100-02, 247-48; **33,** 184-95; **42,** 375-86

—and the petty bourgeoisie—**24,** 185; **27,** 264, 272-73; **28,** 214-16, 363-65; **29,** 200, 261-63, 381; **30,** 116, 262-63, 267-69, 274; **31,** 44-45; **42,** 200-01

—neutralisation of the wavering middle strata and small proprietors—**28,** 187-94, 201-24; **29,** 116-18, 144-45, 203-05, 390, 510-11; **30,** 97-98, 99, 263, 268-69, 274, 506-07; **31,** 156-57, 160-61, 186, 208, 394-95; **42,** 201

—as a necessary condition for the victory of the socialist revolution—**2,** 107-08; **4,** 276, 327; **5,** 390-91; **6,** 29; **8,** 279-80; **9,** 28-29; **11,** 198; **21,** 342; **22,** 153; **23,** 25-27, 95, 150-51, 156-60, 194, 210-11, 332; **24,** 145-47, 255-56, 468-70; **25,** 27-28, 189-90, 222, 276-77, 313-17, 366-67, 371-73, 396-98, 400-02, 404, 435-37, 439-41; **26,** 155-56, 170-71, 474-76; **27,** 431-32, 476-77; **28,** 94, 232, 243, 251-52, 323-24, 369-72, 415-17, 431-32, 463-65; **29,** 102, 121-22, 200-01, 419-23; **30,** 215, 262-66, 273-74, 339-40, 397; **31,** 340, 416-18; **35,** 282-84; **42,** 200-01

—as a new type of state and a higher form of democracy—**23,** 74-76, 165, 325; **24,** 38-39, 67-71, 86, 145-46, 169-70, 181, 238-40; **25,** 424-27, 461-64; **26,** 102-04, 113-15, 116-18, 341-43, 379, 401, 465-66, 474-77, 488-92; **27,** 126, 132-34, 136, 138, 140, 153, 155-56, 175, 189, 244-45, 268, 272-75; **28,** 73-75, 108, 246-50, 264-67, 275, 293, 302, 369-72, 415-17, 431-33, 457-74, 475; **29,** 105-11, 312, 375-76, 433-34; **30,** 57, 95, 99-101, 116-17, 262-65, 504-05, 508-09; **33,** 54-57; **35,** 282; **36,** 431-32, 437-42, 460-61; **41,** 381, 393-94, 405; **42,** 48

—and public socialist property as its basis—**2,** 95-96, 108; **4,** 232; **21,** 70-72, 342; **22,** 356; **25,** 434; **26,** 407, 466-67, 515; **27,** 138, 153, 296, 351; **28,** 212, 371-72; **29,** 102, 105, 112, 115-16, 121, 135, 421, 518; **30,** 456-57; **32,** 409-12; **33,** 287, 427-28, 468, 472-73; **36,** 539; **41,** 45, 133; **42,** 74-75

—experience of the Paris Commune and of the Russian bourgeois-democratic revolutions of 1905-07 and of February 1917—**17,** 141-43; **23,** 325-26, 359; **24,** 26, 39, 49, 52-53, 68-69, 85-86, 145-47, 181, 239; **25,** 308-09, 413-26, 432-33, 440-41, 451, 487-90; **26,** 102, 107, 401, 413-14, 455, 474, 490-92; **27,** 126, 132-34, 136, 140, 153, 175, 180-82, 189; **28,** 75, 239-41, 244, 247, 251, 255, 259, 265-67, 300, 302, 320-21, 372, 416, 431, 459, 466; **29,** 105, 108, 312; **36,** 439; 442; **41,** 116-20, 121, 393, 420; **42,** 69

—as the main instrument in the hands of the proletariat for building socialism—**2,** 108; **4,** 177-78, 210, 232-33, 266, 275-76, 284-85, 327; **9,** 371; **17,** 221; **18,** 414; **22,** 355-57; **23,** 25-26, 326; **24,** 241-42; **25,** 280-82, 404, 425-27; **26,** 94-95, 105-08, 448-49; **27,** 153-54, 299-300, 316, 339-40, 350, 378-79, 392-94, 431-32, 477; **28,** 73, 94, 211, 214-15, 371-72, 409-10, 432-33; **29,** 58, 99-100, 111-13, 119, 121-22, 248-49, 311, 355, 372-73, 388-91, 419-21, 424; **30,** 108-11, 114-17, 262-63, 264-67, 506-09, 514, 516-18; **31,** 416-20; **33,** 57-59, 67-69, 113, 187-88, 277-79, 285, 287-88, 370-71, 403-04, 426-28, 467-68, 472-73, 478-79, 497-99, 500-01; **42,** 378-79

—as a specific form of class alliance between proletariat and peasantry—**24,** 315-16; **25,** 178, 189, 198-99, 280-82; **26,** 42, 126, 241, 294-95, 299-300, 313, 328, 332, 456-58; **27,** 153-54, 394, 431, 435, 436, 491; **28,** 173-74; **29,** 25, 40-42, 76-77, 99, 105, 107, 116-17, 119, 144-45, 203, 217-20, 244-45, 247, 378-79, 380-81, 389, 433-34, 439-41, 559-60; **30,** 125-26, 178-79, 229-30, 263, 339-40, 413-14, 505-07; **31,** 162, 497-98; **32,** 109, 118, 215-16, 321-23, 342, 404-05, 455-57, 484-91; **33,** 23, 156, 177, 189-90, 278-79, 370, 465-66, 468, 485-86, 501; **41,** 442; **42,** 170-73, 379-80, 426; **44,** 390

—its special features in Soviet Russia—**26,** 480; **28,** 256; **29,** 125, 184-85; **30,** 108; **31,** 364; **33,** 189-90; **36,** 539, 573; **41,** 393; **42,** 189, 379

—its special features and fundamental difference from bourgeois dictatorship—**10,** 215-17; **24,** 69-70, 85-86; **25,** 396-97, 402-03, 458-62, 463-64; **26,** 111-12, 331-32; **27,** 268-69; **28,** 73, 108, 245-47, 250-51, 280, 293, 369-72, 415-16, 457-68; **29,** 105-11, 311-12; **30,** 99-100, 220-21, 262-66; **31,** 346-47; **33,** 54-55, 278-79

—and the suppression of resistance of the exploiting classes—**21,** 341-43; **23,** 79-80; **24,** 468; **25,** 65, 198, 402-04, 426-27, 435-36, 440, 461-64; **26,** 107-08, 401-02, 409, 423, 435-36, 458-60, 465, 515-16; **27,** 217-18, 233, 264-65, 296-97, 299-300, 316-17, 378-79, 435, 536-37; **28,** 57-58, 70-71, 94, 108, 169-70, 191-92, 212-13, 243, 250-57, 302, 371-72, 414-15, 458, 463-65; **29,** 71-74, 77, 102, 107-17, 121, 140,

200-02, 236, 341, 354-56, 381, 388-91, 419, 423, 511, 515-16, 559; **30,** 28-30, 96-97, 113-17, 263, 340-41; **31,** 25, 156-58, 162, 185-88, 370-71, 395; **33,** 175; **36,** 169-70, 192, 212-13, 243, 250-52, 460-61; **41,** 381; **42,** 51, 68-70, 72-75, 166-74, 198, 200-01, 406-07; **44,** 183, 390
—status and role of working women—**24,** 70-71, 169; **26,** 112-13, 262; **28,** 180-82; **29,** 131, 428-30; **30,** 40-46, 120-23, 371-72, 408-09; **32,** 161-62
—and the principle of democratic centralism—**20,** 46, 222-25; **25,** 429-30, 445-48; **26,** 117, 413-14; **27,** 207-08, 211-14, 268-72, 273-75; **28,** 36, 400; **30,** 246-48, 422, 474-77
—as a continuation of the class struggle in new forms—**21,** 342; **23,** 78-80; **25,** 193, 412-13; **26,** 383, 400-03, 407-08, 411, 432, 434-36, 460-61, 518-19; **27,** 233, 263-66, 408-12, 430-32; **28,** 98, 133, 169-70, 254, 431-33; **29,** 200-01, 355-56, 380-81, 389-91, 398-99, 420-21, 510-11, 531; **30,** 58-61, 95-99, 101, 107-08, 114-17, 178-79, 263-66, 269, 449-50, 456, 503-15; **31,** 24, 44, 157-58, 189-92, 268-69, 292-94; **32,** 242-43, 460, 495-96; **33,** 66-70, 99, 175-76, 185-86, 193; **35,** 557-58; **42,** 376-77, 382-83
—and the withering away of the state—**21,** 73-74; **22,** 144; 323, 339; **23,** 58, 74, 165-66; **24,** 86, 119; **25,** 394, 395-400, 402, 419-21, 432, 434-42, 452-53, 455, 456-74, 483-85, 487-89; **26,** 466; **27,** 148, 155-56, 272-73, 352-53; **28,** 108, 244, 250-52, 322-24, 370-72, 467; **29,** 106, 109, 488; **32,** 325; **39,** 634-35
—different forms of the dictatorship of the proletariat in different countries—**23,** 69-70; **25,** 413; **28,** 256; **29,** 388; **30,** 108; **31,** 91; **33,** 112
—and the solution of the national question—**21,** 243; **22,** 143, 145-48, 321-25, 339, 353; **23,** 58-60, 66-70, 75, 337-38; **24,** 72-74, 300-01; **26,** 62, 98-99, 343-45, 423, 425, 479-81; **27,** 155, 157-58, 207; **29,** 110, 127, 170-75, 193-96; **30,** 271, 292-97; **31,** 92, 146-51; **32,** 316-18; **33,** 387; **35,** 310-11; **36,** 461, 605-11; **42,** 105, 150, 202; **44,** 390
—and the role of revolutionary violence—**23,** 69, 95; **25,** 400; **26,** 339, 341-42, 401-02, 459; **27,** 233, 264-66; **28,** 235-39, 241, 251-52; **29,** 388; **30,** 429-30, 510; **42,** 48-49, 170, 173; **44,** 390
—leading role of the Marxist Party—**26,** 111-12; **27,** 238, 242-43, 262, 269-70, 346-47; **28,** 292-93, 365; **29,** 86, 112-16, 136-38, 144-45, 159, 161-64, 432-34, 442-43, 552-53, 559; **30,** 57, 72-73, 186-88, 311, 358, 403-04, 446-47, 448-49, 458-59, 476, 479, 498-99, 511-14; **31,** 23-26, 44-45, 57-61, 107-08, 162, 176-79, 185-88, 191-92, 256, 367-70, 387-88; **32,** 20, 50, 61-62, 67, 98, 177-78, 199, 242-43, 246-47, 360-61; **33,** 190, 192, 193, 304-05, 441-42; **41,** 420; **42,** 68-71, 199-201, 379-80, 382, 383; **44,** 445
—destruction of the old, bourgeois state machine and the creation of a new state apparatus—**12,** 109; **23,** 325-26, 340, 359, 372; **24,** 69, 181-82, 239-40; **25,** 368-69, 388, 398-400, 404-11, 414-21, 423-32, 441, 451-54, 472-73, 477-79 481-82, 484-91; **26,** 101-06, 116, 239-40, 341-43, 400-01, 464-65, 479-81; **27,** 126, 175, 216-18, 302, 514-15; **28,** 107, 132, 232-34, 237, 240-41, 259-61, 274-75, 284, 320-23, 368-69, 416, 458-59, 463-67; **29,** 109, 131, 182, 510; **30,** 264, 266, 273-74, 341; **31,** 186-87, 189; **33,** 26, 54-55; **41,** 393
—Soviets, the Soviet republic as a state form of the dictatorship of the proletariat—**23,** 338-39, 340-41, 372; **24,** 23, 48-49, 52-54, 67-70, 85-86, 98-99, 107-09, 111, 119-20, 127, 145-46, 149, 181-82, 238-43, 295-96, 319-20, 373-74, 461-62, 471-72; **25,** 18, 55, 189, 372-73, 378, 490; **26,** 170, 172, 247-48, 293-95, 297-98, 313, 338-40, 357-58, 379, 410, 420, 423, 434-36, 437-41, 455-56, 461-66, 475-76, 479-81, 484-85, 497-98; **27,** 90-91, 133, 138, 140, 153-55, 189, 212-13, 245, 264-65, 299-300, 342; **28,** 73-74, 94, 107, 109, 246-48, 257-67, 275, 292-93, 300, 302, 415-17, 431-33, 455-56, 463-67; **29,** 57-58, 86-87, 105-12, 145, 183-85, 224, 248-49, 308, 312, 375-76, 387-88, 559, 564-66; **30,** 22, 95, 103-04, 229-30, 263-66, 358, 421-22; **31,** 47-49, 188, 189, 419-20; **32,** 336; **33,** 54-55, 112, 206, 301-02; **36,** 431-32, 438-39, 440-42; **41,** 405, 406; **42,** 48-49, 67, 83-84, 100-01, 104-05, 146, 120; **44,** 183, 291
—relationship between economics and politics and the tasks of economic reorganisation of society—**30,** 506-08; **31,** 371-72, 498-500; **32,** 83; **33,** 99-100, 207, 279-80; **36,** 458; **42,** 71, 72, 73
—and the socialist transformation of agriculture—**6,** 413-14; **21,** 74; **24,** 503-05; **25,** 280-82; **26,** 458; **27,** 438; **28,** 202-04, 213-16, 315, 338-48; **29,** 76-77, 105, 139-40, 219-20; **30,** 112-13, 144-47, 195-204; **31,** 160-62, 292-93; **32,** 186, 216-18, 287-88, 455-60; **33,** 69, 135-37, 501
—and improvements in living standards—**2,** 108; **23,** 329; **24,** 468; **25,** 471-73; **27,** 206; **29,** 102, 120-21, 398-99; **30,** 264-65, 267; **31,** 147; **33,** 187-88, 371, 464-65; **42,** 200-01
—and the abolition of classes—**6,** 29, 54-55, 440; **10,** 192; **20,** 325; **21,** 73, 342; **22,** 147; **25,** 394, 395-96, 400-02, 411-12, 453-54, 462-64, 467-68, 483-84; **28,** 94, 212; **29,** 102, 110-11, 120-21, 132, 358, 388-90, 420-21, 510-11; **30,** 111-17, 250, 273, 409, 455-56, 506-07; **31,** 44, 66, 145, 316, 392-95; **32,** 251-52, 272, 404-05, 418, 420; **39,** 654; **41,** 366
—and conditions for its victory and consolidation—**4,** 212-13; **23,** 74-75; **24,** 468-69, 470; **25,** 313-14, 399-400; **26,** 402-03; **27,** 270-72, 302-04, 363-64, 390, 401, 475-76; **29,** 201-02, 235-36, 272-74, 325, 380-81, 388-91, 419, 422-24; **30,** 58-62, 90-92, 258-75, 342, 358-59, 428-29, 433, 454-55, 473-74; **31,** 52-53, 159-62, 184-97, 256, 364, 387-88, 496-98; **32,** 177-79; **42,** 199-201, 320
See also Democracy, proletarian, socialist; Soviet socialist state
Dictatorship of the proletariat and peasantry—*see* Revolutionary-democratic dictatorship of the proletariat and peasantry (nature and significance)
Dictatorship of the proletariat and the poorest peasantry as a Party slogan in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution of 1917—23, 337; **24,** 22, 101, 219, 308, 311, 316,

320, 358, 361, 397, 514-15; **25,** 28, 178, 189, 238-39, 278-79, 297-98, 307, 371-73; **26,** 31, 94, 124-25, 126-27, 170, 191-92, 208-09, 241, 277, 356, 380, 456; **27,** 58, 62, 153-54, 160, 178-79; **35,** 311; **41,** 442-43

Dictatorship of the proletariat in Soviet Russia—*see* Soviet socialist state

Dictionary of the Russian language—its preparation for publication in Soviet Russia—35, 494

Differential rent—2, 260-61; **3,** 328-29; **4,** 139, 147, 158; **5,** 115-29; **6,** 345-46; **13,** 271-72, 297-300, 302-07, 311-12; **15,** 169-70, 248-51, 263; **18,** 168; **21,** 67; **22,** 59; **40,** 40, 45-46

See also Rent, ground

Differentiation of the peasantry under capitalism—*see* Class differentiation of the peasantry under capitalism

Diminishing returns of the soil—*see* Law of diminishing returns—bourgeois theory, critique of

Diplomacy, bourgeois—9, 169; **15,** 191, 220-23, 226-27; **18,** 349-50; **21,** 163, 288; **22,** 263; **23, 125,** 126-28, 129-31, 149, 162, 179, 181-82, 206-09, 301-02; **24,** 113, 247, 249-50, 259, 266, 378-79, 415-16, 573; **25,** 85, 113; **26,** 252-53; **27,** 365-66; **28,** 152-53; **30,** 316, 488-89; **31,** 275, 278; **33,** 150-51, 213-14, 215-17, 274-75, 319, 331-32, 384-85; **39,** 202, 546

See also Treaties, international

Diplomacy, Soviet—26, 250-53; **27,** 379-80; **28,** 246-47; **31,** 169-70, 275, 278, 319-20, 443; **32,** 180-81, 310; **33,** 150-51, 215-16, 263-64, 305, 331-32, 384-85, 391, 495-96; **35,** 332-33, 452-53; **42,** 390-93, 396-98, 402-03, 407-08

See also Foreign policy of the Soviet state

Direct and the indirect, the—4, 164; **14,** 226-30; **38,** 103, 129, 161-62, 163, 181-82, 225-26, 264-65, 280-81, 318

See also Connection (philos.); Relation (philos.); Transition (philos.)

Disarmament—*see* Imperialist wars of conquest—question of preventing them, and disarmament; Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and the "disarmament" slogan

Disciplinary courts of Honour in Soviet Russia, or comrades' courts—*see* Courts, comrades' and disciplinary, in Soviet Russia

Discipline, labour—*see* Labour discipline

Discipline, military—21, 253; **27,** 195; **33,** 281-82

—in armies in capitalist countries—**24,** 318-19; **28** 77, 157, 284; **31,** 224

—in the Red Army—**27,** 77, 508; **28,** 125-26, 130, 145, 284, 365; **29,** 244, 250, 411, 448, 553; **30,** 141, 150, 346, 499, 501; **33,** 70; **35,** 405; **44,** 240, 266, 267, 293-94

Discipline, Party and state

—its nature and significance—**4,** 325; **6,** 243-44, 247; **7,** 34, 66-68, 140-43, 210-11, 218-19, 356-57, 358-59, 364, 366-68, 389, 391-92, 394-95, 449, 455, 470, 492; **8,** 224, 363, 438, 443; **9,** 34, 165; **10,** 501-03; **11,** 320-23; **13,** 133-34; **16,** 221; **17,** 265-66; **19,** 467-68; **20,** 232, 520-21; **25,** 249; **26,** 216-17, 223-27, 280-82, 305-07, 377; **27,** 58, 60, 202, 266, 331; **30,** 446, 486, 504-05; **31,** 23-26, 43-44, 210, 256, 269, 294-95; **32,** 186, 244, 282; **36,** 195; **41,** 239, 327; **42,** 63-64, 171, 173-74, 184-85; **43,** 419; **44,** 80; **45,** 304

—necessity of strengthening it—**4,** 181, 221; **5,** 497; **7,** 116, 197-98, 373-74, 387, 414, 476, 533; **8,** 311-12, 438, 544; **10,** 31, 111; **26,** 290, 301-02; **27,** 149-50, 151, 232, 284-85, 318-19; **29,** 134; **31,** 107-08, 271; **32,** 53, 63, 186, 255, 260; **33,** 280, 302-03; **34,** 209, 330-32, 413; **36,** 484, 503, 535; **41,** 328, 450-51; **42,** 46-47, 85, 142-43, 154-55, 159, 183, 204, 206, 269, 273-74, 282, 295, 350-51; **43,** 382, 419; **44,** 71-72, 79-80, 112, 113, 134, 140, 151, 217-18, 221, 223, 226, 227-28, 281, 293-94, 317-18, 342-43, 343, 349, 362, 364, 368, 374-75, 435; **45,** 56-57, 59, 61, 75, 79, 82, 93-94, 107-08, 112-13, 123, 130, 140, 146, 155-56, 168, 175-76, 178-80, 223-24, 234, 280-81, 335-36, 353, 387, 487-89, **515-16,** 567-68

Discipline, revolutionary (proletarian)—2, 341, 349; **4,** 222; **7,** 357, 389, 391, 395, 476; **23,** 329; **24,** 397, 515; **26,** 241, 297, 496, 500, 514-15; **27,** 60, 91, 104, 106-07, 118-19, 161, 195, 200, 204, 211, 217-18, 224-25, 237, 250, 258, 265-66, 269, 270-72, 316-17, 318-19, 331, 363, 382, 401, 403, 415, 444, 515; **28,** 33, 125, 192; **29,** 72, 74, 111-12, 115, 135-37, 373, 389, 411; **30,** 147-48, 228, 446-47, 454-55, 486; **31,** 24-25, 176-77, 185-86, 269, 288, 295; **33,** 71, 281-82, 302-03; **35,** 339

Discussion and polemics in the Party—4, 208, 229-31, 266-67, 328, 354-55; **5,** 239-40, 350; **6,** 489; **7,** 116, 148, 159-60, 170-71, 183, 346-48, 376-77, 448-52, 468; **8,** 277, 306, 382; **9, 146, 213; 10,** 111, 149-50, 299-300, 367, 504; **12,** 17, 249-50, 424-27; **13,** 97-98, 107-08; **15,** 189, 256-57, 356, 358, 360-70, 378, 449; **16,** 40, 41, 53-54, 73-75; **17,** 55, 267-68, 388, 513; **18,** 297; **19,** 149, 346-47, 492-93; **20,** 518-20, 320-21; **22,** 320-21, 379, 422, 522; **24,** 42-43, 307, 313; **30,** 57-58; **31,** 424-26, 435-36; **32,** 74, 75, 85-87, 99-100, 168-69, 187-88, 200, 203, 252-53, 255-56, 515-16, 518-19; **34,** 223; **35,** 42, 43, 214-15, 220, 253-54; **36,** 29-30, 58, 96, 210, 267, 394-95, 400, 401-02; **41,** 367-68; **42,** 207-09, 221, 248-54, 269, 275, 282-83, 283-84, 285; **43,** 48, 57, 136-37, 235-42, 368-69, 576-78; **45,** 236, 253, 392

Discussion in the Party on trade unions, 1920-21—31, 424-26, 427-28, 434-36; **32,** 19-42, 43-53, 54-63, 64-68, 70-107, 168, 176-79, 190-91, 192-207, 210-13, 241, 244, 245-48, 249-56, 257-60; **42,** 249, 269, 274-75, 281-82; **45,** 72-73, 93-94

Disintegration of the peasantry under capitalism—*see* Class differentiation of the peasantry under capitalism

***Diskussionny Listok*, 1910-11**—*see Sotsial-Demokrat*—Central Organ of the CC RSDLP, the Bolshevik illegal newspaper, 1908-17

Dislocation (ruin), economic, in capitalist countries

—during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**24,** 54, 69, 74, 202-03, 206, 314, 377, 397, 415, 417-18, 439-40, 462, 473-74, 484, 496, 503-04; **25,** 19, 24, 279, 328; **26,** 386, 416, 481; **27,** 362, 393, 421-23, 459-61, 496-97, 502; **28,** 70, 289

—postwar—**28,** 342-43; **29,** 218-19, 363-65, **425-27; 30, 134-**

35, 185, 226-28, 279-80; **31**, 216-18; **32**, 115-17, 151-52, 375-444; **33**, 119, 159, 213-15, 423

Dislocation (ruin), economic, in Russia

—during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**27**, 393, 495-97; **28**, 342-44, 358-59

—under the bourgeois Provisional Government—**24**, 32, 54, 74, 89, 202-03, 206, 274-75, 285, 308, 312, 314, 334, 348, 392, 395-97, 415, 417, 424-30, 436, 439-40, 441-42, 445-47, 484, 496, 503-04, 513-15, 521-22, 523-26, 529-30, 549-51, 556, 562-64; **25**, 19-21, 27, 43-45, 69, 80, 106, 107-08, 111, 118, 119, 121, 127, 129, 136, 141-43, 152, 177, 205, 226, 229-30, 249, 297, 312, 316, 323-27, 342, 344-50, 360-61, 363, 365, 372; **26**, 65, 135-36, 147, 207-08; **27**, 393, 399, 519-20

Dislocation (ruin), economic, in Soviet Russia between 1918 and 1921, and the fight against it—**26**, 384-85, 391-94, 416, 480-81, 498-500, 513-15; **27**, 76, 165-67, 200, 210-11, 238, 243-44, 251-52, 263, 338-39, 391-98, 399-403, 421, 423-28, 431-33, 492, 496-97, 514-15, 516-17, 519-23; **28**, 68-69, 139-40, 197, 317-18, 342-44, 373-74, 403-04, 405, 500-02; **29**, 30-31, 75-76, 83-84, 218-19, 222-23, 250, 257-58, 289-90, 314, 336-37, 362-65, 377-79, 398, 425-27, 440-41; **30**, 124, 134-35, 139-42, 201, 227, 279, 303-04, 311-12, 327-28, 347, 351, 368, 396, 397-99, 405, 412, 428-29, 433-34, 435-36, 437-38, 523-25; **31**, 331-33, 415-17, 453-56, 502-03; **32**, 110-11, 151-52, 155, 157, 171-72, 182-83, 199, 208, 214, 224, 233-34, 237-38, 262, 264-65, 279, 287, 288-89, 292-93, 295-96, 324-25, 341, 343-44, 351-52, 357-58, 366-67, 375, 405-06, 444-45, 455-56, 487-88, 491-92, 499-500; **33**, 23, 26, 49, 52, 59, 65-66, 70-71, 92-93, 96-97, 114-16, 143, 154-55, 158-61, 173-74, 176-77, 187-88, 217-19; **35**, 471-72, 475; **42**, 72, 75-76

See also Famine in Soviet Russia and the fight against it

Distinction—**38**, 97-99, 134-36, 138-39, 142-43, 226-27, 318-19, 320

Distribution (econ.)—**1**, 442-43, 446; **2**, 201-05; **3**, 61-64; **6**, 264-65

Distribution

—under capitalism—**1**, 95-97, 98-100; **2**, 202-04; **3**, 62-66

—under socialism—**1**, 171; **24**, 84-85; **25**, 464-68, 471; **26**, 106; **27**, 340, 353-54, 411, 503; **28**, 332-33; **32**, 334

—under communism—**24**, 85; **25**, 467-70, 471-72; **27**, 126-27, 147-48, 353-54; **31**, 124

Distribution in Soviet Russia—**26**, 106, 327-28; **27**, 156-57, 211, 232, 241, 245, 254-56, 266, 308-09, 391-97, 400, 402, 424-25, 432-39, 472, 486-88, 528-26, 532; **28**, 332, 381, 398-99, 443-44; **29**, 115, 137, 373-74, 398-99, 567; **30**, 108-11, 136, 149; **31**, 402; **32**, 28, 296, 420-22, 434, 448-49; **33**, 58, 61, 62, 69, 88, 270; **35**, 376; **42**, 75

Division and redivision of the world—**4**, 373-76; **5**, 90-91; **15**, 210, 221-24, 227-30; **18**, 337-38, 339-40; **21**, 17-18, 27-29, 111, 126, 159, 210-12, 218-19, 223, 226, 228-29, 235-36, 266-67, 291-93, 301-06, 340-41, 345, 362, 367-68, 384, 439, 440, 442; **22**, 111, 123-25, 170-71, 189-92, 241-70, 272-76, 280-81, 284-86,

294-301; **23**, 44, 82, 98-99, 105-07, 114, 115-16, 129-31, 132, 135, 178-80, 181-82, 184-85, 196-98, 206-08, 229, 260-61, 264-65, 299, 336-37, 338, 351; **24**, 186-87, 402-05, 408-09, 459-60, 469-70; **25**, 27, 30, 32-34, 390-91; **26**, 165-67; **27**, 367-68, 369-70; **28**, 29-30, 80-81, 129, 231, 247, 360, 430-31; **29**, 103, 104, 122-24, 314-15, 513, 518; **30**, 126, 383, 393, 394, 424-25; **31**, 216-17, 226, 398-99; **33**, 370; **35**, 450-51

Division of labour—**1**, 99-102, 105, 108, 121-22; **2**, 480-81; **3**, 27, 37-40, 69, 246-47, 254, 338, 384-85, 391-92, 394, 397, 420, 427-30, 438-39, 502-03, 523, 529-30, 541-42, 591, 618-19; **4**, 113-14, 152; **20**, 201-02; **21**, 62-64

Division of landed estates (in the RSDLP Agrarian Programme) and the Divisionists—**10**, 174-84, 185-86, 193-94, 280, 285-88, 322-24, 328-29, 335-36, 344-48, 393; **13**, 236-38, 258-60, 278-80, 287-94, 322-25, 329-30, 355; **15**, 168, 314-15; **20**, 461; **24**, 477-78; **28**, 314-15

See also Agrarian programme of the Bolsheviks; CPSU — congresses — Fourth (Unity) Congress of the RSDLP

Dogmatism—**1**, 143-44, 184-85, 298, 326, 394, 413, 429, 441; **2**, 526; **3**, 32, 625, 627-28, 630-32; **4**, 47, 92-93; **5**, 367-70; **6**, 195, 197-98, 457-58; **7**, 477-78; **8**, 218, 297-98, 453-55; **9**, 153-54; **10**, 465-67; **12**, 107-08, 364-65; **13**, 28, 35-36, 40, 92, 296, 427; **14**, 133, 136, 143, 251-52, 337; **15**, 326; **16**, 56; **17**, 39-44; **20**, 402-04, 433-34; **24**, 43-47; **26**, 473-74; **31**, 95-96, 101-04; **32**, 463-64; **33**, 476-78; **35**, 244, 250-51; **38**, 300-01, 324-25

—and doctrinairism—**1**, 188, 192-95, 322; **2**, 343; **3**, 32, 33-34, 630-31; **5**, 24, 69; **6**, 457-58; **8**, 217-19, 328, 427, 453, 509; **9**, 148, 153, 202-03, 346; **10**, 141; **11**, 213-14; **13**, 19, 282; **15**, 128, 341, 400-01; **22**, 343, 355; **23**, 311; **24**, 43-45; **25**, 281-82; **29**, 361-64; **30**, 353, 359-61; **31**, 62-63, 89, 92-94, 102-04; **33**, 474-75; **35**, 244

—and petty-bourgeois revolutionarism—**6**, 195; **8**, 290-91; **9**, 153-54; **24**, 50-51; **27**, 19; **31**, 61-63, 91-92, 102-04

—and text-jugglers—**3**, 32, 33-34, 613, 614-16; **8**, 286, 328; **10**, 260-61; **12**, 112; **13**, 152, 181-82; **20**, 200-01; **25**, 484-86; **28**, 232-34; **29**, 361-64; **31**, 102-04, 284-85, 287-88; **32**, 464; **33**, 313-14

—and opportunism—**5**, 74-75; **6**, 436; **9**, 43-44, 153, 202-03, 346; **10**, 141-42, 255-56, 466-67; **25**, 484-86; **28**, 233; **29**, 361-64; **31**, 102-04; **33**, 474-75, 476-79

—and sectarianism—**1**, 298; **8**, 508-10; **12**, 364-65, 372; **15**, 236-37; **19**, 23; **39**, 622; **42**, 400-01

See also Communist movement, international—struggle against "Left"-wing opportunism; "Left" opportunism and "Left" opportunists in communist parties, the struggle against them

Dogmatism and sectarianism in the international working-class movement, the struggle against them—**1**, 298; **6**, 195-96, 458-59; **13**, 91-93; **14**, 133, 136; **31**, 61-62, 89, 91-94, 102-04; **32**, 463-64; **39**, 622

See also "Left" opportunism

and "Left" opportunists in communist parties, the struggle against them; Sectarianism—political
Domestic industry—**2**, 139-40, 381-82; **3**, 331-34, 338, 378-79; **4**, 112-13
Domestic industry in Russia—*see* Handicraft production in Russia
Domestic trade in Soviet Russia—*see* Trade in Soviet Russia (domestic)
Dominican Republic—**39**, 486
Donets Basin (Donbass)—**3**, 492-94; **24**, 445-46; **28**, 395; **29**, 51, 257-58, 317, 363, 382; **30**, 136, 140, 280; **31**, 279, 310, 314, 330, 332, 415, 510; **32**, 157, 409; **33**, 48, 94-95, 114, 157, 167-68, 298-300, 381, 454; **35**, 378, 379, 386, 392; **36**, 483, 508, 510; **42**, 215, 308, 364; **44**, 63, 70-71, 219, 226, 229, 232, 233, 236, 237, 351; **45**, 55, 108, 111, 121, 150, 217, 245, 263, 321, 328-29, 332-33, 372, 382, 393-94, 411, 551, 566, 572, 591
Dream, fantasy—**1**, 236; **5**, 508-10; **8**, 287; **10**, 342; **14**, 118; **18**, 356; **30**, 229; **32**, 216-17; **33**, 318; **38**, 73, 251, 285, 372-73
Dreifus case, the—**5**, 341; **19**, 51[illegible]; **22**, 145; **25**, 164, 166-67, 18[illegible], 181, 209; **28**, 109, 245, 417, 461-62; **30**, 219; **35**, 319; **36**, 98; **39**, 697, 701
Drought in Soviet Russia—*see* Crop failures in Soviet Russia in 1920 and 1921
Dual power in Russia—*see* Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in Russia, February 1917—dual power
Dualism—**13**, 312; **14**, 23, 90, 289, 352; **23**, 55-56; **38**, 54-55, 113
Duma, Bulygin—*see* Bulygin Duma
Duma in Russia (general description)—**6**, 368; **9**, 197; **11**, 299-300, 302; **13**, 39, 41-42; **15**, 388-90; **17**, 125; **19**, 191; **36**, 190, 552-53; **41**, 189-90, 194-96, 292-94
See also Duma tactics of the Bolsheviks
Duma Social-Democratic groups (factions)—*see* Social-Democratic groups (in the First, Second, Third and Fourth Dumas)
Duma tactics of the Bolsheviks
—place and importance of work in the Duma in relation to general party work—**10**, 454; **11**, 145-48, 295, 354, 416-17, 457-58; **12**, 130-31, 136, 138-41, 210, 216, 484-86; **13**, 129-31, 141; **15**, 20, 155-57, 293-96, 324, 325, 351-53, 386, 434-35, 439-41, 443-45; **16**, 35-37, 38, 62-64, 110-12, 148; **17**, 188, 364, 468; **18**, 17, 196-97, 210, 394, 460-61; **19**, 112; **21**, 321; **28**, 245-46; **29**, 564; **35**, 58; **41**, 189-91, 228, 308
—agitation in the press by the Social-Democrats as part of their work in the Duma—**15**, 224-25, 412-13, 438-39; **18**, 196, 212, 232, 427; **41**, 227-28, 230
—Party guidance and control of the Party group in the Duma—**10**, 303-04, 361-62, 402-05, 423-25; **11**, 32-37; **12**, 140-41, 247-48, 451; **13**, 138-39, 144-46, 433-37, 439; **15**, 19-20, 155-57, 297-300, 325, 326-27, 328, 346-49, 352-53, 387-89, 390-93, 412-13, 429-30, 439-40, 443-44, 447-48; **16**, 148, 390; **17**, 338-41, 470-71, 471-72; **18**, 425-26, 437-38, 460-61; **19**, 449, 458-74, 484, 492-94; **20**, 539-40; **21**, 171-75, 321-22; **35**, 165; **36**, 216-18, 219-22; **41**, 220, 227-28, 311-13, 327; **43**, 291, 320, 369-70
—combination of work inside and outside the Duma—**10**, 407; **11**, 80-82, 145, 295, 428-30, 457-58; **12**, 128-31, 138-41, 209-10, 216, 487; **13**, 47-48, 58-59, 60-61, 129-31, 166-67; **15**, 224-25, 300-02, 325, 337-38, 349-53, 386-87, 434-35, 439; **16**, 28, 31-33, 34-37, 81; **17**, 223-24, 331-41; **18**, 17; **19**, 50, 374; **21**, 31, 173-74, 320-21, 368-69; **22**, 177; **31**, 35; **35**, 84; **41**, 189-90, 214
—tactics in election campaigns—**9**, 179-84, 192, 196-99, 212-13, 216-19, 223, 259-60, 262-64, 265-80; **10**, 302, 313, 361-62, 423-25, 443, 492-93, 503-04; **11**, 32-33, 141-48, 257-59, 267-70, 297-98, 315-16, 320, 332-33, 339-40, 363-64, 390-93, 395, 396-400, 416-18, 426-30, 433-41, 444-46, 450-52, 456-74; **12**, 15-23, 36-38, 42-44, 45-46, 49-56, 68-69, 75-80, 88-90, 100-02, 119-26, 130-31, 145-51, 154-55, 214-15; **13**, 17-49, 58-59, 60-61, 99, 111-12; **15**, 287-88, 300-01; **16**, 24-28, 62-64; **17**, 223-24, 278-86, 368-87, 397-423, 468-71, 490, 501-02, 504, 506, 510-12, 529-31, 557-61, 562-68, 569; **18**, 21, 78-82, 122-28, 136-38, 141-42, 158, 179-81, 196-97, 215, 230, 231-32, 237-38, 241, 322, 323-24, 347-78, 378-80, 384-86, 418, 422-23, 427-29, 506-08, 510-11, 514-16; **19**, 304; **21**, 402; **26**, 54-55; **27**, 25, 49; **31**, 34-36, 71-72; **35**, 52-53; **36**, 154, 194-96, 197-98; **37**, 368; **41**, 172-73, 174, 175, 175-76, 186, 187-88, 188-91, 193, 194-96, 215, 223-25; **43**, 318-19
—tactics of making revolutionary use of the Duma—**10**, 237-38, 424-25, 428-29, 500-02, 514-15; **11**, 20, 23, 24-26, 34, 46-47, 58-59, 61-63, 80-82, 83-84, 104, 144-46; **12**, 128-31, 135-36, 138-41, 163, 167-68, 184-88, 195, 216, 229, 232-33, 247-48, 292-93, 295-96, 307, 309-11, 416-17, 444, 467-68, 485-87; **13**, 42-44, 58-59, 60-61, 127-32, 135-37, 138-39, 141-43, 144-46, 152, 433-37; **15**, 20-21, 227-28, 293-302, 324, 337-40, 388-94, 410-13, 417-18, 429-30, 433-35, 438-40, 422-44; **16**, 24, 28, 29-33, 34-37, 38, 50-51, 80-81, 110-13, 115-16, 151-52, 168-70, 176-80, 199-200, 204-05, 263-64; **17**, 325-26, 331-41, 361, 468-71, 472, 477-78, 479, 488, 510-12, 561; **18**, 17, 238, 347, 413-14, 417-19, 420-23; **19**, 50, 112; **21**, 31, 171-77, 256, 320-23, 367-68, 402; **22**, 124, 177; **29**, 564; **31**, 61-62; **36**, 150; **41**, 188-91
See also Parliamentary tactics of the Bolsheviks
Dumping—**4**, 202; **22**, 290; **39**, 98
Dutch East Indies—*see* Indonesia
Dutch Social-Democratic Party—*see* Social-Democratic Party of Holland

Easement rights (law of easement)—**3**, 194; **4**, 245; **41**, 53
See also Cut-off lands; Remnants of serfdom in Russia
Eclecticism
—in politics—**5**, 17, 368-69; **7**, 54; **20**, 473
—in theory—**3**, 630-32; **4**, 196-98, 202; **5**, 146-47, 368-69, 519; **7**, 54-55; **14**, 54-55, 60, 63-64, 66, 90, 94-95, 104, 123, 150-51, 184-85, 190, 192-93, 206-07, 217-18, 319, 327-28; **18**, 524; **19**, 552; **20**, 260-61; **21**, 166, 312; **22**, 359-60; **25**, 399-400; **28**, 322-25; **32**, 83-100; **35**, 200, 228-29; **38**, 110, 226, 283, 304, 326, 330, 362; **43**, 332
See also Dialectics—and eclecticism
Economic accounting—**33**, 58, 107; **35**, 546; **42**, 376
Economic construction in Soviet Russia—*see* Socialist construction in Soviet Russia
Economic crises—*see* Crises, economic
Economic laws, their objective nature—**1**, 135-36, 165-66, 167, 410-11, 443; **2**, 21-23, 215; **12**, 465; **13**, 443-44; **14**, 324-25; **20**, 199-202; **33**, 58, 153-55
Economic policy of the Communist Party and the Soviet state during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—*see* War communism
Economic policy of the Communist Party and the Soviet state in the early months of Soviet power (general description)—**26**, 466-69; **27**, 162-63, 250-53, 334-39; **30**, 328-30; **33**, 24, 25, 61-63, 86-93, 345-47, 418-21; **36**, 460-63; **42**, 40, 42
Economic policy of the Communist Party and the Soviet state in the period of economic rehabilitation—*see* New Economic Policy (NEP)
Economic Romanticism—*see* Narodism and Narodniks (populism and populists) in Russia; Sismondi and Sismondism, its critique
Economics
—definition, nature—**27**, 408-09; **42**, 71
—and politics (relationship)—**1**, 366-68; **2**, 192-99; **5**, 401-02; **15**, 177-78, 278-79; **18**, 293; **22**, 270, 352-53; **23**, 40-47, 80-81, 107-08; **24**, 400-01; **25**, 452-53; **26**, 115-16; **27**, 365-67; **30**, 107-17; **31**, 371; **32**, 32, 83-84, 91, 327; **33**, 316; **36**, 458; **42**, 71, 308
Economism and Economists
—nature, social roots and development of Economism—**4**, 171-82, 183-92, 208, 255-85, 286-96, 322-23, 352-53, 366-68; **5**, 17-18, 226-29, 230, 239-40, 241-42, 302-05, 313-20, 339-43, 347-529; **6**, 97-99, 105-06, 166-68, 192, 316, 489-91; **7**, 384-85, 455, 479-80; **8**, 73, 126, 148-49, 412, 512; **9**, 33-35, 41-42, 95, 96-98, 109-10, 120-21, 122-23, 293; **11**, 197, 421, 448-50; **12**, 318, 330-31; **13**, 101-03, 112-13, 428; **15**, 393-94; **16**, 42-43; **17**, 161-62, 163, 166-67, 225-26, 243, 289, 333, 361-62, 398-99, 422-23; **18**, 485; **19**, 121-22, 167, 400, 486, 540; **20**, 248-51, 268-70, 278, 309, 323-24, 343-44, 356-57, 473, 484-85, 527; **23**, 13, 15-16, 17-18, 28, 29, 60-61, 64, 75-76; **28**, 418; **34**, 35-36, 44-47, 51-54, 78-79, 84, 90-91; **36**, 29-31, 50-52, 58, 84-85, 100, 104, 127; **37**, 270, 279-80; **41**, 72-73, 137-38, 168-69; **43**, 44-45, 57, 77, 79, 89-90, 97
—their defence of narrow circle spirit and amateurish work, their denial of the necessity for an independent proletarian party—**4**, 171-74, 179-82, 208, 255-63, 321-23, 352, 366-68, 369-70; **5**, 17-18, 317-18, 351, 364-65, 366-67, 379, 380-81, 440-516, 518-19; **7**, 219-21, 223-24, 250-51, 267-68, 270, 338-39, 345-46; **8**, 33-34; **9**, 363; **12**, 331; **19**, 164-65, 400-01, 406; **34**, 78-79
—critique of their anti-Marxist views on the agrarian and peasant question—**6**, 111-23, 126-42, 493-94, 496-97; **7**, 233-38; **13**, 109
—their attitude to terror—**5**, 19-20, 228-29, 317-18, 395-96, 417-21, 444-46, 460, 464-65, 476-77, 482, 493, 519, 522; **6**, 192, 285; **8**, 160
—their attitude towards economic struggle and their trade union conception of political struggle—**4**, 171-82, 208, 212-13, 255-77, 282-85, 286-96, 358, 366-68, 369-70; **5**, 17, 26-27, 67-68, 75-76, 228-29, 230, 317-19, 339-42, 350-51, 363-64, 373-440, 444-67, 468-69: 474-77, 500, 518-19, 523, 525, 526; **6**, 97-98, 106-07, 165, 169-70; **7**, 479, 499-500; **8**, 33-34, 73, 278, 512, 548-50; **9**, 34-35, 40, 41-42, 90, 95-96, 109-11, 120-21, 122-24, 184-85, 293; **11**, 421, 448-49; **12**, 330-31; **13**, 112-13; **17**, 289, 423; **18**, 485; **19**, 121, 400; **20**, 249-50; **21**, 331-32; **22**, 322-23, 324; **23**, 13, 15-16; **28**, 418-19; **34**, 53-54, 84; **35**, 266-67; **43**, 47-48, 583
—their denial of the role of revolutionary theory—**4**, 190-92, 208, 322, 352, 367; **5**, 227-28, 316-17, 364-65, 368-69, 382-87, 446, 473, 518-19
—their denial of socialist revolution and proletarian dictatorship—**4**, 176, 274-76, 367; **5**, 405-06; **6**, 490; **7**, 381-82; **23**, 13; **34**, 45-46
—their bowing down before spontaneity in the working-class movement—**4**, 274-75, 321-22, 324-26, 355-56; **5**, 229-30, 313-20, 350-51, 366-67, 373-97, 400, 416, 423-24, 426-27, 437, 439, 440-41, 444-51, 473, 474-75, 518, 525; **6**, 116, 490-91; **7**, 226-27; **8**, 149, 216-17
—as a variety of international opportunism—**4**, 175-76, 187-92, 208, 274-78, 286, 289, 294-95, 296, 324, 353, 367-68; **5**, 227-28, 229, 230, **241**, 316, 352-53, 356-61, 364-67, 368-69, 390-91, 404-06, 407, 413-14, 453, 481-82, 524-25; **6**, 490; **7**, 404; **8**, 126, 148; **9**, 95-96, 120-21, 293; **11**, 448-49; **13**, 112-13, 166-67; **20**, 267-68, 323; **21**, 258; **34**,

35-36, 52-54, 90-91; **37**, 281-82
—exposure of their opportunist tactics (tailism) in the working-class movement—**4**, 177-79, 255-85, 286-96; **5**, 313-20, 373-97, 413-14, 415, 425-29, 444-48, 470-72, 509-10, 518-19; **7**, 261-62, 267-68, 387-90; **8**, 33-34, 148-49, 313, 382-83, 548-50; **9**, 70-71, 109; **13**, 428; **17**, 337-38; **21**, 331-32, 398; **23**, 13
—their connection with "legal Marxism" and Menshevism—**4**, 275; **5**, 67-68, 362-67, 401-02, 406-07, 437-38, 518; **7**, 80-81, 261-62, 272, 274-76, 279, 291-94, 304-08, 323, 326, 341-43, 359-60, 383-85, 387-90, 455, 456-57, 479, 480-81, 483, 486-89, 521; **8**, 32-34, 56, 73, 130-31, 140-41, 148-49, 169, 186, 195, 196, 212, 213-14, 216-17, 221-22, 228, 277-78, 313, 434, 549-50; **9**, 33-35, 40, 53, 63, 82, 89-90, 94-96, 109-10, 122-23, 140, 185, 363; **10**, 362-64; **11**, 316-18, 421, 422; **12**, 317-18, 331; **13**, 112-13; **15**, 393-94; **16**, 52-53, 362-64; **17**, 163, 166-67, 225-26, 289, 398-99, 422-23; **18**, 485; **19**, 121-22, 164-65, 400-01, 406, 540; **20**, 249-51, 267-70, 278-79, 323-24, 330, 343-44, 346-47, 357, 381, 458, 483-85, 527; **21**, 258-59, 331-32; **34**, 45-47, 285
See also Bernstein and Bernsteinism
Economy, capitalist—*see* Capitalism
Economy, commodity—*see* Commodity economy
Economy, military—8, 51-52; **27**, 21-22, 59-60, 64-65, 76; **33**, 156-57
—in the imperialist countries of Western Europe and in the USA—**19**, 106-07; **21**, 227; **24**, 309; **25**, 327-28; **27**, 421-23, 459-61
—in Russia—**25**, 340-42, 360-61
See also Militarism
Economy, natural—*see* Natural economy
Economy of Soviet Russia
—its basic difference from capitalist economy—**26**, 481-82, 491-92; **27**, 335; **33**, 206-07
—socio-economic structures in Soviet Russia—**27**, 294-95, 298, 306-07, 335-39, 340-42; **29**, 166-67, 168, 169-70, 189, 261-62; **30**, 107-10, 285-86; **32**, 295-98, 330-33, 334-35, 336, 344, 349-50; **33**, 58-59, 110, 185-86, 279-80, 303-04, 403-04, 407, 418-20, 468, 472-73, 474; **36**, 536-37, 585
—its backwardness as inherited from tsarism and bourgeois-landowner domination—**26**, 513-14, 515-16; **27**, 242-43, 393, 399, 454, 459; **28**, 29-30, 139-40, 343-44; **29**, 189-90; **32**, 502; **33**, 154-55
—in the early months of Soviet power—**26**, 364-66, 439, 476, 498-99, 518-19; **27**, 20, 22, 335-39, 340-42; **32**, 330-33, 334-35; **33**, 61-62, 87-90, 418-20
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**28**, 403; **29**, 167-68, 362-65, 398, 430-31, 522-24, 525; **30**, 108-11, 135-36, 139-40, 184-85, 226, 285-87, 304-05, 377, 412, 429; **31**, 121-22, 279, 331-33, 415-17; **32**, 189, 199, 214, 225-27, 341, 351-52, 366, 405-06, 456-57, 458-59, 467; **33**, 219-20, 267-68; **42**, 179-80
—in the period of economic rehabilitation—**32**, 186-87, 188-89, 218-19, 226-27, 253-54, 264, 329-33, 341, 344-50, 351-52, 357, 366-67, 375, 405-06, 455-56, 457, 491; **33**, 23, 26, 29, 52, 58-59, 63-64, 94-95, 96-97, 99-101, 104-07, 113, 114-16, 119, 155-62, 185, 193, 206-07, 220-21, 251-52, 261, 266-80, 297-98, 370-71, 401-04, 406-09, 422-28, 472-73, 474, 578-80
See also Agriculture in Soviet Russia; Industry in Soviet Russia; National economy in Soviet Russia (general description, tasks and ways of restoring it)
Economy, socialist (general description)—**27**, 90-91; **29**, 119-20; **33**, 472, 473
See also Socialism
Economy, world—*see* World economy
Education, communist—*see* Communist education
Education, polytechnical—*see* Polytechnic system and polytechnical education
Education, public—*see* Public education
Effect—*see* Cause (causality)—and effect
Ego (philos.)—**14**, 43-44, 46, 116, 144, 146-47, 152, 198, 226-27, 268; **38**, 104, 204-05, 277
Egoism—**14**, 140; **38**, 65, 76-77
Egypt—15, 227; **19**, 94; **21**, 230, 407; **22**, 262, 288-89, 293, 338, 352; **23**, 64, 66; **25**, 39, 86; **28**, 62; **29**, 364; **39**, 97, 100, 104, 144, 221, 224, 244, 253, 287, 288, 289, 295, 305, 342, 386, 390, 406, 451, 452, 474, 480-81, 487, 512, 514, 523, 537, 672-73, 692, 710, 712, 736; **41**, 340
Eight-hour working day—**18**, 293; **39**, 622
—struggle for it in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—**23**, 320, 357; **24**, 154, 229; **25**, 221-22
—its implementation in Soviet Russia—**27**, 157; **33**, 391; **42**, 80
—as a demand of the minimum programme—**2**, 96-97, 278, 299-301, 315; **4**, 240, 358, 361-63; **6**, 30-31, 405; **7**, 201-02; **8**, 350-51, 552-53, 566, 567-68; **9**, 36-37, 81, 88, 182-83; **10**, 24-26, 52, 343-44, 457-58; **11**, 305-06; **16**, 110-16, 417-18; **17**, 281, 283-85, 335-37, 341, 468, 472, 510, 511-12; **18**, 109, 114-15, 237, 244, 378, 418, 423, 428, 430, 457, 473; **19**, 421, 422; **20**, 500-01; **21**, 18-19, 32-34, 160, 380-81, 401-02; **23**, 238-39, 248, 320, 348; **24**, 474; **35**, 101
Eisenachers—**5**, 352; **16**, 208; **17**, 237-38, 419; **18**, 181-82; **19**, 297-98
Electoral system in Soviet Russia—*see* Constitution—Soviet
Electric ploughs, Fowler ploughs—**36**, 531, 540, 542, 555, 556-58; **42**, 356; **45**, 373
Electric power stations (construction) in Soviet Russia—30, 524; **31**, 419; **32**, 459; **33**, 169; **35**, 430, 551; **42**, 259-60; **45**, 244-45, 256, 259-60, 316, 412
—district and rural—**31**, 516-17; **32**, 349-50; **33**, 169-70; **35**, 435-36, 467-70, 551; **42**, 179; **44**, 437-38; **45**, 55, 69-70, 71, 235-36, 577-78
—Elektroperedacha Power Station—**33**, 412; **45**, 75-76, 115-16
—Ivanovo-Voznesensk—**45**, 235, 345-46, 385-86, 501
—Kashira (Kashira Power Project)—**33**, 169, 170; **45**, 168-69, 188-89, 192, 197-98, 213, 216, 295, 308-09, 325, 366, 412, 436, 442, 529
—Shatura—**33**, 169; **45**, 151, 152
—Svir (Svir Power Project)—**45**, 137
—Utkina Zavod—**33**, 170; **45**, 137, 235, 412

—Volkhov (Volkhov Power Project)—**33,** 501; **45,** 137, 277-78, 292-93, 412
—Zemo-Avchal—**45,** 577-78

Electricity—**3,** 223-24; **4,** 114; **14,** 180, 251-53, 259-60, 276, 281, 283, 290-91, 302, 312-13; **19,** 61-62; **21,** 52-53; **22,** 196-97, 250-51; **31,** 289; **35,** 84, 487-88; **38,** 145, 359

Electrification
—in capitalist countries—**3,** 223-24; **5,** 139-45, 154-55; **19,** 61-62; **20,** 69; **27,** 459-60; **31,** 450; **32,** 492-93; **33,** 136-37; **35,** 544-45; **39,** 220; **42,** 180
—its role and significance in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism—**19,** 61-62; **27,** 320-21; **30,** 334-35, 368; **31,** 161, 289, 420, 516-17; **32,** 323, 349-50, 376, 379, 459; **33,** 26, 186, 501; **35,** 552-53; **42,** 179-80, 194, 195, 280

Electrification in Soviet Russia—**31,** 455; **45,** 133
—its significance for building socialism and communism—**27,** 320-21; **30,** 334-35, 368, 369, 376-78, 399; **31,** 289, 299, 419-20, 451-52, 479-81, 513-18, 532-33, 534; **32,** 61-62, 137-44, 217, 224-25, 251, 306-07, 318, 323, 344, 349-51, 379-80, 396, 407-08, 434-35, 459, 492-94; **33,** 26, 49-50, 114-16, 162, 165-66, 169-70, 180-81, 186, 245-46; **35,** 430, 435-36, 440-41, 464-65, 467-70, 480-81, 501, 506; **42,** 179-80, 194, 195, 224-25, 235-36, 254, 255-56, 280-81, 308; **44,** 437-38, 456-57; **45,** 54-55, 166, 244-45, 321, 338-39, 412
—its significance as an example for other countries—**31,** 518; **35,** 506
—propaganda about it among the people—**30,** 334, 376-78; **31,** 405-06, 420-21, 517-18, 532, 534; **32,** 180-81, 396, 493; **33,** 245-46; **35,** 435-36, 440-41, 480; **36,** 570; **42,** 280-81; **44,** 458; **45,** 235-36, 256, 259-60, 306-07, 469-70
—of industry and transport—**27,** 320-21; **30,** 334-35, 377-78, 399-400; **31,** 289, 419-20, 516-18; **32,** 459, 492-93; **33,** 26, 165-66, 186; **35,** 430, 435-36, 440-41, 464-65; **42,** 179-80, 195
—of agriculture—**27,** 320-21; **31,** 289, 420, 516-18; **32,** 139, 216-17, 224-25, 318, 320, 349-50, 459, 492-93; **33,** 49, 169-70, 186; **35,** 430, 435-36, 440-41, 464-65; **42,** 195
See also Plan of electrification and an over-all economic plan in Soviet Russia

Electron—**14,** 46, 71, 129, 136, 170, 180, 185, 192, 252-53, 258-63, 270, 276, 281, 283, 285, 286-89, 311, 313, 347-48; **19,** 25; **21,** 53-54; **38,** 112, 294, 381, 433-34; **39,** 746

Elimination of illiteracy in Soviet Russia—*see* Literacy in Soviet Russia and the elimination of illiteracy

Emancipation of Labour group—*see* Osvobozhdeniye truda (Emancipation of Labour) group—the first Russian Marxist group, 1883-1903

Emigration
—under capitalism—**13,** 79, 85; **19,** 454-57; **20,** 29, 149; **21,** 359, 360-61; **22,** 282-83; **23,** 142; **39,** 181, 237, 409, 520, 521, 551, 655
—under tsarism—**19,** 455, 456-57; **20,** 29; **22,** 282-83; **23,** 93, 362-63

Emigration, revolutionary—**5,** 319-20; **15,** 394, 476; **17,** 538; **18,** 182, 217, 317-20, 409; **19,** 480-81; **20,** 270-71; **21,** 107, 190-91, 390; **23,** 193, 202, 362-63, 365-66, 367; **24,** 27-29, 124, 127-29, 135-36, 171, 198; **31,** 26, 29; **33,** 280; **35,** 54-55, 308-09; **36,** 296; **43,** 281, 398, 408, 493-94; **45,** 203-04

Emigration, whiteguard—**29,** 527; **31,** 399, 468, 488; **32,** 149, 158, 183-84, 205-06, 242, 270, 279-82, 314-15, 319, 358-60, 361-62, 365, 406-07, 418-19, 427-28, 455, 460-61, 482-83, 495; **33,** 27, 53, 67, 125, 148, 175, 218, 219, 220, 285-86, 458; **35,** 490

Empiricism—**14,** 126-28, 218-19, 293; **20,** 194-95, 201-03; **38,** 162, 169, 192, 205, 285, 383-84

Empirio-criticism—**14,** 16, 22-23, 43-44, 46, 48-49, 60-63, 65-66, 67-82, 86-87, 103, 114, 119-20, 126-27, 141, 144-51, 166-67, 206-07, 217-26, 279, 293, 313, 341-46, 357-58; **16,** 268; **17,** 77; **19,** 80; **20,** 195-96, 489; **34,** 387; **38,** 58, 71, 132, 134, 153-54, 179, 267-68, 272, 278, 419, 476, 499-502; **39,** 333, 764; **43,** 161
—its views on social development—**14,** 191-92, 229-30, 314-56; **16,** 269; **34,** 387
—and natural science—**14,** 44-46, 55, 59, 64-66, 74-75, 87, 90, 96-97, 126, 128-29, 180-81, 183-85, 209, 225, 250-313, 315, 317-18, 346-58
—its place in the history of philosophy—**14,** 23, 26-29, 37-38, 41-49, 59-60, 116-17, 194-249, 357-58
—and religion—**14, 16,** 20, 76, 124-26, 128-30, 139, 161, 167-68, 180, 185, 187, 191-92, 214, 219-20, 224-26, 283-84, 290-91, 335-36, 341-46, 348-49, 358; **15,** 474; **17,** 76-77; **20,** 266, 311, 456, 489; **34,** 388-89, 393; **35,** 84

—its social roots and ideological sources—**14,** 22-39, 41-49, 51-53, 108-09, 183-84, 194-201, 231, 321, 354
—its theory of knowledge—**14,** 40-193, 357-58
—its eclecticism—**14,** 60, 63-64, 66, 90, 128-29, 151, 192-93, 217-18
See also Machists, Russian

Empirio-monism—**13,** 448-54; **14,** 48, 50-51, 58-60, 168-69, 218-20, 225-32, 263, 268-75, 283, 301-04, 313, 322-32, 345-46; **16,** 268; **20,** 121-24; **34,** 386-87, 395, 417-18; **37,** 386-87, 413-14, 417; **43,** 352
See also Bogdanov and Bogdanovism; Machists, Russian

Empirio-symbolism—**13,** 450; **14,** 30-31, 164-67, 205-08, 263, 272, 274-75, 278-79, 283, 292, 303, 313, 331, 346
See also Machists, Russian

Employees in Russia—**4,** 376; **5,** 48, 87, 221, 281-89, 469, 491; **6,** 93; **10,** 58, 392, 485; **12,** 54, 124-25, 154; **19,** 204; **23,** 248, 352
See also Officialdom (civil service, bureaucracy)—in Russia

Employees in Soviet Russia—**26,** 264-65, 279, 296, 297, 374, 375, 388-90, 391-94, 461, 476, 487, 499-500; **27,** 222; **28,** 191, 219, 220-23, 404; **29,** 189, 532; **30,** 73-74, 164; **31,** 178-79, 406, 430, 435; **32,** 372, 389, 497; **33,** 336, 353, 394, 428, 444, 482-84, 490-92, 493; **35,** 361

Emulation, socialist—*see* Socialist emulation

Encyclopaedists—*see* Materialism—French 18th cent. materialism

End (aim) (philos.)—**38,** 28, 144, 164, 188-90, 206, 214-19, 236, 269, 279, 286, 308-09, 311, 315-16, 442-43

See also Teleology
Energetics (philos.)—**14,** 231, 269-73, 283, 285-86, 327-29, 332-33; **38,** 58, 338, 401, 431-32
Energy—14, 51, 252, 270-72, 285, 287-88, 332-33; **38,** 66, 242-43, 327, 414, 422, 432-33
Engels, F.—life and work—1, 146-47; **2,** 19-27; **4,** 195-96, 257-58; **5,** 375, 424; **8,** 393-95, 478-80, 565; **9,** 137-40; **10,** 261-62; **12,** 105-06, 361-78; **13,** 37; **14,** 41, 241-43, 329, 336, 338-39; **15,** 51-52; **17,** 158; **19,** 552-58; **20,** 435-36, 438; **21,** 47-49, 50-55, 73-74, 77-79, 81, 82, 84-85, 91, 104, 390; **22,** 115-17; **23,** 111-15, 202; **25,** 440-41, 454-55, 476; **27,** 128, 494-95; **28,** 107, 165-66, 233-34, 369; **30,** 513; **31,** 66-67; **34,** 38; **35,** 272-73, 281; **39,** 504-05, 653
Engineering industry in Russia—3, 219-20, 232, 312-13, 516-17, 626; **4,** 72, 139; **25,** 142-43
English bourgeois revolution, 17th cent.—15, 58-59, 377-78; **17,** 418; **19,** 370; **20,** 252, 438; **24,** 563; **26,** 432; **28,** 71, 172, 460; **29,** 354; **33,** 52-54
Enlighteners in Russia, 1840s-1860s—2, 481, 494-513, 515-28, 534; **5,** 39, 42-43, 70; **18,** 25-31; **31,** 25; **34,** 28-29, 36
See also Revolutionary democrats
Enlighteners in the West in the 18th cent.—2, 197, 503-05; **10,** 86; **13,** 396; **20,** 203-04; **33,** 229-31
Entailed estates—4, 97, 146, 148
Entente
—imperialist character and internal contradictions—**18,** 340, 352; **21,** 118, 121, 305-06, 367-68; **23,** 177-80, 190, 229, 263-65, 301-02, 335-38; **29,** 86, 499, 513-14; **30,** 38, 303, 319, 393-94, 453; **31,** 131, 398-99, 412-14, 450, 466; **36,** 228-29; **39,** 259; **42,** 216
—during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**21,** 28, 159-60, 235-36, 305-06, 367-68; **23,** 190, 206-07, 229, 300-01, 336-37, 353; **27,** 502-03; **28,** 115-16, 377
—counter-revolutionary role after the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**28,** 23-24, 102-03, 120-21, 128-29, 157-58, 159, 161, 163, 187-88, 198, 209-10, 377, 435; **29,** 384; **30,** 449; **31,** 142-43, 145-46; **45,** 555-56
—role in organising armed intervention against Soviet Russia—**27,** 226, 360; **28, 17-24,** 25, 28-30, 32, 37, 38, **41,** 54-55, 119-21, 126, 128-30, 146, 161-62, 163-64, 184, 198, 209-10, 356-58, 361-62, 435-36; **29,** 22, 62-63, 67-68, 221, 255-58, 272, 284, 300-01, 314-16, 320, 438-39, 443, 450, 459, 465-66, 527-28, 535-38, 542-43, 552; **30,** 134, 156-58, 171-77, 179, 181, 188, 208-19, 222-23, 251-52, 296, 302-04, 319-24, 327-28, 368-69, 374-75, 381-86, 388-90, 445-46, 450-51; **31,** 119-21, 127, 129-32, 136-37, 142-43, 169-72, 215-17, 301, 303-04, 310-11, 362, 398-400, 412-13, 466, 488-89; **32,** 149-50, 316, 317; **33,** 23, 302; **35,** 337, 343, 377, 385, 390, 452; **36,** 491; **42,** 67, 126-27, 133, 144, 147-48, 167, 169-70, 175-77, 178-79, 190-91, 194, 195-96; **44,** 123, 151, 166-67, 191, 200, **224-25,** 245, 249-50, 378, **386, 421,** 452-53; **45,** 62, 94, 380, **383**
—and Austria-Hungary—**21,** 221, 235-36; **27,** 502; **28, 115,** 163
—and the Balkan countries—**21,** 235-36; **23,** 180; **28,** 163

—and the Baltic countries—**29,** 320; **30,** 157-58, 174-76, 212-17, 318-23, 345, 387-89, 450-51; **31,** 171-72, 398, 409-10
—and Finland—**28,** 121, 128-29; **30,** 157-58, 174-75, 212-17, 387-88; **31,** 172, 409
—and Germany—**21,** 118, 367-68; **23,** 263-64, 335-37; **27,** 361, 362, 502; **28,** 64-66, 103, 120-22, 128, 133, 149, 152, 184, 198, 377; **29,** 31, 320; **30,** 22, 181, 209, 381, 382, 383; **31,** 450, 453, 475-77
—and Italy—**21,** 236, 367; **24,** 380-81; **28,** 116
—and Poland—**30,** 156, 157-58, 175, 332, 375, 394-95; **31,** 119-21, 127, 131-32, 169-70, 275-79, 300-06, 308-09, 318-27, 330-31, 408-10; **32,** 148-49, 152; **35,** 452; **42,** 190-91, 354-55
—and Rumania—**28,** 120; **30,** 449
—and Turkey—**21,** 221; **23,** 335-37; **29,** 513-14; **31,** 491; **42,** 245-46
—and the USA—**21,** 367; **28,** 42-43; **30,** 156-57
See also Brest Peace Treaty, 1918—and the Entente; Foreign policy of the Soviet state—and the Entente
Enterprises of a consistently socialist type—33, 473
See also Industry in Soviet Russia; State farms
Epicurus and Epicureans—*see* Greek philosophy
Epidemics in tsarist Russia—4, 422; **5,** 258-59
Epidemics, the fight against them in Soviet Russia—29, 180; **30,** 401, 414
Epoch, new, historical—18, 368; **21,** 97-99, 118, 143-44, 145-46, 147, 249-50, 347; **22,** 253; **23,** 36-37, 60, 95; **24,** 49, 86, 459-60, 469-70; **26,** 479; **27,** 74-75, 84, 130, 131, 132, 176-77, 273-74; **28,** 292-93; **29, 103, 123,** 230, 307-08, 309; **31, 56, 392; 33,** 55, 112, 173, 206; **41, 412**
See also **General** crisis of capitalism; **Splitting** of the world into **two** systems (socialist and capitalist)
Epochs (general description)—6, 458; **20,** 400-01; **21,** 118, 145-46, 357-58, 439-40; **22,** 104-05; **23,** 31, 36-37, 80, 82, 95, 97-98, 105, 111-12, 113-14, 115-16, 257, 276; **29,** 230; **35,** 228-29
Epochs, revolutionary—4, 361-62; **5,** 341; **8,** 159, 216-17, 219-20, 316-17, 445, 465-66, 469-70, 478, 486, 550-51, 563; **9,** 31, 42-43, 69, 70, 106, 146, 260; **10,** 252-55, 310-11; **11,** 457-58; **12,** 104, 207-08, 209, 212, 361-62, 387-88; **13,** 22-23, 36-38, 39-40, 60; **16,** 35-36; **17,** 42, 214-15, 304-05; **18,** 45, 163, 315, 520, 585; **20,** 228-29, 252-53, 405-06, 433, 456-57, 500-01; **21,** 76-79, 145-47; **23,** 330-32; **24,** 68, 459-60, 468-70; **25,** 201, 282-83; **27,** 45-46, 130-31, 175-77, 230-31, 247-48, 273-74; **28,** 254; **29,** 307; **30,** 162; **31,** 354-55, 359-60; **33,** 229, 488; **34,** 353-54, 426-27
Equador—39, 288, 485, 713
Equalitarian land tenure—6, 202, 206, 450; **8,** 87, 280, 318, 321, 324; **9,** 236, 446; **10,** 25, 42, 191, 411-12, 437-39, 456-59; **11,** 35, 330; **12,** 202, 296-99, 354-56, 464-66; **13,** 236-38, 276, 280-83, 296, 314, 317-18, 375, 403-04, 457, 465; **15,** 44, 92-99, 103, 130, 138, 143, 146, 168, 263-64, 316, 400-01; **18,** 27-28, 52, 146-49, 279, 284-85, 355-59, 401, 525, 528; **25,** 123, 275-76, 279, 281; **26,** 259, 333-35, 456; **28,** 50, 142, 175, 308-10, 314, 346; **40,** 58, 61, 63

Equality—**10,** 438-39; **11,** 303-04; **20,** 144-47; **21,** 104; **25,** 464-66, 471-73; **27,** 155; **28,** 74, 250-57, 413-15, 459-62, 465-67; **29,** 356-61, 377-81, 510-12; **30,** 41-44, 97-100, 111-17, 120-23, 239-42, 249-50, 273, 408-09, 453-57; **31,** 145, 189-91, 391-96; **32,** 109-10; **38,** 29
—critique of its bourgeois and petty-bourgeois conception—**12,** 354-56, 464-66; **13,** 236-38; **18,** 27-28, 146-49; **20,** 144-47; **25,** 464-66; **28,** 74, 250-54, 419-20, 459-62, 465-66; **29,** 199, 351-52, 359-61, 365-67, 377-81, 487-88, 510-12, 532-34; **30,** 42-43, 55-57, 113-15, 116-17, 121-23, 249, 269, 408, 412-13, 420-21, 453-54, 457; **31,** 145, 391-96, 520-22; **32,** 109; **33,** 195
—under socialism and communism—**2,** 108; **11,** 303-04; **20,** 144-47; **25,** 463-74; **28,** 460-62; **29,** 113-14, 136, 358-59; **30,** 42-44, 111-17, 273, 408-09; **31,** 392-93
Equality of women—**21,** 71-72; **23,** 141-42, 329-30, 344, 347; **24,** 70-71, 181-82, 472; **29,** 131, 428-30; **30,** 40-46, 120-23, 371-72, 408-09; **32,** 161-63; **33,** 53-54, 235-36
Equivalent (econ.)—**1,** 100; **3,** 38, 42; **4,** 149; **5,** 128; **21,** 61-62
Erfurt Programme of the German Social-Democrats—**4,** 233, 235, 238-39, 248; **6,** 21, 23, 38, 43, 52-53, 54-55, 60, 64; **9,** 86; **10,** 185; **13,** 473-74; **15,** 334, 404; **17,** 161-62; **23,** 16, 49; **24,** 240, 323, 537; **25,** 442-48; **26,** 160; **29,** 190; **31,** 246-47; **34,** 87, 88
Eritrea—**39,** 306, 407, 511, 692, 710
Espionage and subversive activity, struggle against, in Soviet Russia—**24,** 33; **29,** 402-03, 419, 450-51; **31,** 455-56; **32,** 158-59; **33,** 358-59; **42,** 167-69
Essence and appearance—**3,** 324; **10,** 220-21; **14,** 102-03, 116-18, 121, 211, 228, 262, 311; **16,** 294; **21,** 52; **22,** 302; **38,** 93, 98, 113, 130, 133-34, 144, 148-53, 156-58, 172-73, 188, 196, 205-06, 208, 218, 221-22, 252-54, 269, 318, 319-20, 359-62, 368-69
Estonia (Estland)—**2,** 67; **3,** 220, 266, 563; **10,** 118, 155, 284, 392; **11,** 156, 186; **13,** 406; **19,** 315, 320, 321; **20,** 48-49; **22,** 188; **26,** 457, 494; **28,** 148-49, 225; **29,** 404; **30,** 25-26, 68, 158, 174, 175, 213, 216-17, 253, 294, 303, 306, 317-23, 325, 335, 345, 349-50, 367, 368, 375, 391; **31,** 323, 409, 490; **39,** 608, 611; **42,** 121, 167, 178, 193-94; **44,** 296, 309; **45,** 64
Ether—**14,** 55, 251-52, 259-62, 270, 274-76, 284, 286, 292, 302; **38,** 145, 252, 295
Ethics—*see* Morality
Europe—**1,** 79, 106, 150, 209, 263, 272, 398, 414, **422,** 438, 452, 496; **2,** 77, 433-34, 463-64, 497-98, 506; **3,** 490; **4,** 157-59; **5,** 21, 81-82, 90, 112-13, 210, 213-14, 352, 431; **6,** 458; **7,** 42, 240; **8,** 48; **9,** 30, 208, 243, 313, 433-34, 438; **11,** 360; **12,** 40, 64, 114, 162, 269, 273-74, 319, 378, 500; **13,** 82; **14,** 344; **15,** 52, 56, 182, 188, 220-22, 225-26, 323, 384, 409-11; **16,** 377, 379; **17,** 121-22; **18,** 73, 75, 164, 166-68, 349, 368-69, 400, 476, 541, 563-64, 583, 584-85; **19,** 24, 27, 39, 86, 99-100, 195-96, 269, 307-08, 326, 352, 374-75, 399-401, 412, 428, 455-57; **20,** 29, 171, 204, 210, 344, 397, 399, 405-06, 419,

432-34, 499, 504; **21,** 23, 28, 98, 102-04, 141, 143, 151, 210, 215-16, 256-57, 264, 285, 291, 299, 300, 338, 339-43, 372, 378, 381, 382, 392, 398, 436, 439, 450; **22,** 69, 88, 100-01, 200, 272-75; **23,** 36, 38-40, 59, 133, 245, 250-53, 272, 273-77; **24,** 95, 144-45, 394, 399, 400-01, 412-13, 496; **25,** 17, 19, 20, 57, 345, 390, 416-17; **26,** 358-59, 492, 494; **27,** 131-32, 527, 551; **28,** 29, 54, 132, 206, 262, 331; **29,** 210, 386, 475-76; **30,** 129, 155, 185, 208, 210, 251, 365, 366, 417, 423, 450, 487, 519, 524; **31,** 25, 47, 55, 63-65, 97-99, 116, 215, 228-30, 276-78, 304-05, 328, 366-67, 456, 487, 490-91; **32,** 162, 323, 470, 480, 514, 521; **33,** 151, 169, 209, 233, 263, 268, 349-51, 462, 477; **34,** 426, 439; **35,** 128, 164, 197, 257, 273; **39,** 112-13, 115, 204, 210, 252, 255, 258-59, 279, 287, 289-92, 301, 303, 305, 306, 340, 366, 412, 448, 450, 452-53, 464, 466, 476-77, 478-81, 483, 484, 488, 490, 494, 504-05, 516-17, 538, 540, 551, 570, 579, 603, 659, 707-08, 711-12, 715-16, 718, 731, 745
Evolution—**1,** 141, 165-66; **13,** 36-37; **14,** 325; **15,** 33; **16,** 406; **21,** 53-54; **38,** 97, 111, 255-56, 360, 406, 444
Exchange (econ.)—**1,** 84, 91-92, 93-99, 153-54, 155, 156, 414, 481; **2,** 152-55, 162-63, 199-200, 209-10, 214-16, 218-19, 381-82, 447; **3,** 37-39, 52-55, 67, 155-56, 236, 256, 269-70, 284-85, 311-12, 334-35, 360-62, 591, 618, 620-22; **4,** 79-80, 82-83, 149, 163-64, 197; **6,** 29, 342; **8,** 319, 325-26, 327; **10,** 79; **12,** 298-99; **13,** 296; **14,** 323, 325; **15,** 130-34, 138; **18,** 357-58; **19,** 26-27, 365; **20,** 194, 200-02, 298; **21,** 59-61; **22,** 104, 227, 240-41, 259, 337; **23,** 39, 41; **24,** 464-65, 466; **26,** 153; **27,** 130-31; **29,** 359, 476-77, 481-82; **31,** 123-24; **32,** 218-20, 225-27, 278, 296-97, 320, 321, 323, 325, 326, 344, 350, 354, 364, 370, 373-74, 383-84, 421-22, 425, 457
See also Commodity circulation; Commodity economy; Trade
Exchange of products in Soviet Russia—**6,** 413; **26,** 449; **27,** 454; **28,** 36; **29,** 105; **30,** 109; **32,** 288, 290, 322, 342-43, 344, 363, 384-85, 406, 433, 457, 490; **33,** 29, 58, 61, 62, 88, 96, 106, 110, 304, 421; **45,** 58, 96
Excise—*see* Indirect taxes under capitalism
Exile—*see* Penal servitude, prison and exile
Experience—**14,** 69-70, **113,** 125-26, 128, 144, 147-53, 187, 198, 229-30, 273, 296, 335-36; **38,** 179-80, 449-50, 463
—criticism of idealist understanding of experience—**14,** 58-59, 63, 71-76, 80, 120-28, 140, 144, 147-53, 158, 172, 178, 186-87, 195-96, 198, 227-31, 272-73, 293-94, 296-97, 330, 342
See also Practice
Experience, historical—*see* Historical experience
Experience, revolutionary—*see* Revolutionary experience
Experiment—*see* Experience
Exploitation
—under serfdom—**1,** 188-89, 216, 244-45, 251, 290-91, 380, 383-85, 402-03, 414-15, 425-27, 451, 466-67, 484-85, 490-92; **2,** 481-82, 516-17; **3,** 186-87, 191-94, 210-13, 214-15, 316-18, 485-89; **4,** 112-14, 245-48, 404-05, 406-07, 423; **5,** 95,

97-100; **6,** 25, 78, 134-35, 148-50, 424; **12,** 269-71, 273-75, 277-78, 280, 287, 295-96; **13,** 225, 239-40, 243-44, 250-54, 317, 330-31, 417-18; **15,** 83-87, 100, 109-11, 118, 120, 126, 139-40, 159; **17,** 248; **18,** 73-77, 543; **19,** 39, 190-93, 194-96, 256-57; **20,** 242-44, 299, 313-18, 375; **21,** 68-69; **24,** 284-85, 470, 496, 497; **25,** 391-93; **27,** 414; **28,** 165, 338-39, 419, 475-76, 480-81; **31,** 160-61, 243

—under capitalism—**1,** 44, 67-69, 114-15, 158, 172, 185, 191, 195-97, 207-11, 212-14, 216-18, 235-36, 242-46, 251-52, 291, 299-300, 320-22, 366, 380, 383-85, 399, 403, 406-08, 413-14, 427-28, 443-44, 451, 478-79, 481-86, 490-93; **2,** 95-96, 101-02, 103, 104-10, 116-17, 209-10, 300-01, 400-01, 433-35, 481-82; **3,** 175, 303, 351-52, 358, 442-46; **4,** 210, 233-35, 311-12, 315-16; **5,** 82, 89, 92-93, 173-74, 301, 327, 338, 340; **6,** 21, 22, 27-28, 46-47, 59, 75, 264-65, 372-75, 388, 424, 434; **7,** 199, 200; **8,** 85-86, 114-15; **10,** 83, 438; **11,** 304; **12,** 297-99; **13,** 237-38, 239, 422-23; **15,** 84-87, 118-27, 159; **18,** 269, 594-95, 596-97; **19,** 26-27, 92, 207, 366, 454; **20,** 21-22, 213-16, 299, 400, 424; **21,** 61-71, 72-74, 359-60; **22,** 94-95, 173, 190-91; **23,** 85, 101, 114-17, 146; **24,** 309-10, 467, 468-69, 478, 500-01, 503; **25,** 298-99, 325, 333-34, 391-93, 460; **27,** 258-59, 414-15, 430-31; **28,** 57-58, 49, 165, 243, 368-70; **29,** 100-01, 119-21, 386, 419-20, 472, 476-77, 487-88, 518-19, 533-34; **30,** 519-20; **31,** 124, 229-30, 243, 283, 468, 499, 510; **41,** 212

—in the epoch of imperialism—**18,** 594-95; **20,** 152-54; **21,** 359-60; **22,** 169-70, 173, 190-91, 193-94, 243, 276-77, 281-82, 284-85, 294-95, 300; **23,** 85, 101, 106-07, 115-17; **24,** 402-04; **25,** 383; **26,** 168-69; **29,** 518-19; **31,** 160-61; **33,** 349-50

Export and import—*see* Foreign trade

Export of capital—**2,** 109; **4,** 101-02, 200-01; **19,** 100; **21,** 158-59, 218, 226, 228-31, 303, 340-41, 345; **22,** 193-94, 231-33, 239-45, 261-62, 266-67, 277-78, 290-93, 299-300, 337-39; **23,** 106, 258, 260-61, 334-35; **24,** 190, 379, 402-03, 459, 468-69; **26,** 165-67; **28,** 230-31; **29,** 103, 121-23; **31,** 230

Expropriation of the bourgeoisie and landowners in Soviet Russia—*see* October Socialist Revolution in Russia, 1917—expropriation of the bourgeoisie and landowners and socialisation of the means of production

Expropriation of the expropriators—*see* Revolution, socialist (proletarian)

Expropriation of petty producers—under capitalism—**1,** 102-03, 171-73, 232-33, 242, 254, 407-08, 429-30, 471-72, 474-75, 496; **3,** 67-68, 192, 229-31, 254, 377-78, 583, 584; **4,** 98-99, 155-56, 188-89; **5,** 189, 219-20, 277-78; **9,** 311; **13,** 203-05, 215-16; **21,** 64-65; **22,** 70, 84-92, 96-98, 101-02; **24,** 467

—in tsarist Russia—**1,** 102-03, 189-91, 213-14, 232-33, 254, 366, 407-08, 496; **2,** 95, 99-101; **3,** 146-47, 229-31, 254, 377, 583, 584; **4,** 422; **5,** 189, 277-78; **6,** 27; **13,** 243, 318

Expropriations—**11,** 168-69, 194, 216, 232-33; **17,** 108; **34,** 442

Extra-mural education in Soviet Russia—**28,** 437-38, 451; **29,** 111-12, 183, 335-38, 375; **30,** 374-79, 459; **31,** 363-73; **33,** 180-81; **45,** 57-58

See also Chief Committee for Political Education of the Republic; Clubs and their role in Soviet Russia; Libraries and library service in Soviet Russia; Literacy in Soviet Russia and the elimination of illiteracy

Extraordinary tax to raise the sum of 10,000 million rubles—*see* Taxes and taxation policy of the Soviet state

F

Fabian Society and the Fabians—**5,** 352-53; **12,** 370; **13,** 77, 89, 358-60, 469; **15,** 177; **21,** 156, 245, 260-61, 346-47, 443, 445, 447-48, 451; **22,** 113, 115-16, 152-53, 286; **23,** 163, 372; **24,** 76; **25,** 383, 490; **28,** 107; **29,** 501-02; **31,** 29-30, 37; **39,** 241, 423, 592, 621, 758; **41,** 203

Factions and factionalism in the Party

—in the united RSDLP—**10,** 111, 310, 322-24, 376-77; **11,** 234-35; **15,** 356-59, 380-82, 429-34, 436-37, 444-45, 447-49, 450-51, 452-53, 456-60, 467; **16,** 23, 29-61, 67-75, 77, 82-84, 85-86, 101-02, 148-49, 152-53, 156-57, 160, 189-90, 213-14, 219-23, 232-33, 238-43, 251-54, 268-74, 284-86, 289, 291-95, 333-44, 365-67, 387-92; **17,** 17-19, 23-38, 106, 203-04, 216, 257-77, 343-50, 365-66, 393-95; **20,** 327-32; **34,** 398, 403, 411-13, 417, 419-22, 434-35, 441-45; **36,** 180-84; **41,** 225-26, 240-41; **43,** 235-42

—struggle against factionalism in the Bolshevik Party—**20,** 483-85; **27,** 97-98, 103, 149-50, 151, 202, 221; **32,** 43-53, 54-55, 70-73, 105-07, 168-69, 192-96, 200-01, 241-44, 245-48, 249-56, 257-60; **33,** 321-24; **35,** 223-25; **42,** 281-82, 351; **45,** 111, 161, 392-93

Factions, party, in electoral bodies and non-party organisations—**10,** 81-82, 156-57; **15,** 19; **17,** 472-73, 475; **19,** 425-26; **20,** 521-22; **23,** 143-44; **26,** 377, 378; **28,** 392-93, 412; **31,** 191-93, 209; **32,** 306; **33,** 328; **35,** 433; **42,** 302

Factories in Russia before and after the October Socialist Revolution—**36,** 548; **42,** 42, 165; **44,** 100, 273; **45,** 51-52, 114, 575, 594

—Alexandrovsky railway car shops, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-73; **16,** 361; **34,** 21

—Alexeyev cloth mill, Tver Gubernia—**3,** 393

—Alexeyev joiner factory, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-72

—Altai salt works—**19,** 188

—armature works, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-72

—Atlas iron- and copper-founding and mechanical works, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-72

—Baltic ship-building and mechanical works, St. Petersburg—**12,** 73

—Bryansk rail and mechanical mill, Bezhetsk Station, Bryansk Uyezd, Orel Gubernia—**3,** 519; **25,** 142; **44,** 102

—Bryansk (Alexandrovsky South-Russia rolling mill of the Bryansk joint-stock company), Ekaterinoslav—**9,** 203; **12,** 95, 96

—cable works, St. Petersburg—**17,** 331; **20,** 555

—cartridge factory—*see* tubing works, St. Petersburg

—cement works, Shchurovo Station—**44,** 449

—Danilov textile mill, Moscow—**3,** 520

—Demidov (Antufyev) ironworks, Tula—**3,** 424

—Dynamo plant, Moscow—**33,** 120

—Elektrosila plant No. 3—*see* Dynamo plant, Moscow

—Erickson telephone factory, St. Petersburg—**20,** 555

—Esau works, Ekaterinoslav Gubernia—**12,** 95, 96

—First State Motor Works, Moscow—**32,** 285

—Franco-Russian copper-founding and mechanical works, St. Petersburg—**12,** 73, 93; **20,** 555

—Garelin factory, Ivanovo-Voznesensk—**3,** 473

—Gladkov cloth factory, Volsk Uyezd—**3,** 470

—glass works, St. Petersburg—**16,** 361

—Goujon (now Serp i Molot) metal works, Moscow—**25,** 141

—Grapp cooper factory and sawmill, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-72

—Greaves works, Berdyansk—**3,** 224

—Gromov saw-mill, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-72

—iron foundry, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-72

—Izhevsk artillery supplies and metallurgical works, Vyatka Gubernia—**3,** 518; **4,** 20, 39; **35,** 370

—Izmailovo textile mill, Moscow—**3,** 520

—Kamenka works of the Dnieper Company—**3,** 523

—Kharkov locomotive works—**19,** 323

—Khludov cotton mill, Yegoryevsk, Ryazan Gubernia—**2,** 68; **3,** 534

—Kolomna locomotive works—**3,** 520; **25,** 142

—Kondrovo paper-mill, Kaluga Gubernia—**44,** 362

—Kulebaki ironworks, Kulebaki Station, Nizhni-Novgorod Gubernia—**3,** 479

—Laferm tobacco factory, St. Petersburg—**34,** 23

—locomotive repair shop, Ekaterinoslav—**12,** 95

—Lyubertsy agricultural machinery plant, Moscow Uyezd, Moscow Gubernia—**44,** 346

—Lyudinovo machine-building and mining plant, Kaluga Gubernia—**4,** 411

—Maltsev factories—**44,** 101-02

—Maxwell (Spassko-Petrovskaya) cotton-spinning and textile mill, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-72

—Michelson (now Vladimir Ilyich) works, Moscow—**28,** 90; **33,** 411

—Minyar ironworks, Ufa Uyezd—**35,** 395

—Morozov's Nikolskoye cotton mill, township of Nikolskoye near Orekhovo-Zuyevo—**2,** 36-38, 41, 45, 49, 55; **3,** 430, 542

—Motovilikha copper-smelting works, Perm Gubernia—**29,** 464; **35,** 395

—nail factory, Kaidaki village near Ekaterinoslav—**12,** 95

—Nauman cardboard and roofing factory, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-72

—Nemirov-Kolodkin factory of gold, silver and diamond goods, Moscow—**19,** 382
—Nevsky stearin works, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-72
—Nevyansk mining and mechanical works, Ekaterinburg Uyezd—**3,** 424
—New Lessner cast-iron foundry and engineering and boiler works, St. Petersburg—**20,** 555
—Nikolayev shipyard—**19,** 322
—Nizhniye Sergi metallurgical works, Perm Gubernia—**2,** 451
—Nobel mechanical, iron- and copper-smelting works, St. Petersburg—**19,** 343
—No. 2 Steel Plant, Kamenskaya stanitsa—**44,** 50-51
—Novy Aivaz cast-iron foundry and engineering and boiler works, St. Petersburg—**20,** 555
—Obukhov steel mill, St. Petersburg—**5,** 26, 87, 246; **12,** 71-72; **20,** 555
—Offenbacher piano factory, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-72
—Old Lessner cast-iron foundry and engineering and boiler works, St. Petersburg—**20,** 555
—Onufriyev (former) works, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-72
—Pahl cotton-weaving and dye-printing mill, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-73
—Perviainen cast-iron and engineering works, St. Petersburg—**20,** 555
—pipe-rolling works, Ekaterinoslav—**12,** 95, 96
—playing-card factory, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-72
—Polotnyany paper mill, Polotnyany Zavod Station, Kaluga Gubernia—**44,** 362-63
—Prokhorov's Tryokhgornaya Textile Company (now the Dzerzhinsky Tryokhgornaya Manufactura mills), Moscow—**2,** 91; **33,** 117
—Putilov (now Kirov) engineering and metallurgical works, St. Petersburg—**8,** 90, 115; **17,** 331; **19,** 343; **20,** 555; **27,** 391, 395
—rafter works, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-72
—railway sleeper-impregnation works, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-72; **45,** 594
—Russo-American engineering works, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-72
—Semyannikov works (Neva shipbuilding yard and engineering plant, now the Lenin Plant), St. Petersburg—**12,** 68, 71-72; **16,** 361
—Sestroretsk artillery supplies works, St. Petersburg Gubernia—**3,** 518; **44,** 273
—17th State Printing Works (former Kushnerev's), Moscow—**30,** 334
—Shcherba coal mine, (Shcherbinovka village, Bakhmut Uyezd, Ekaterinoslav Gubernia—**18,** 194
—Siemens and Halske electrotechnical works, St. Petersburg—**2,** 59; **19,** 322; **20,** 555
—Siemens copper-smelting plant, Kalakenty village, Elizavetpol Uyezd—**4,** 20
—Siemens-Schuckert dynamo works, St. Petersburg—**20,** 555
—Simbirsk cartridge factory—**42,** 113
—Sormovo engineering works—**25,** 142; **45,** 75-76
—St. Petersburg boot manufacturing factory—**34,** 23
—St. Petersburg engineering works—**2,** 63
—St. Petersburg metalworks—**20,** 555; **41,** 141; **42,** 42

—stationery office, St. Petersburg—**20,** 555
—Stodol cloth mill, Klintsi, Chernigov Gubernia—**33,** 413
—Sukreml (Sukremen) iron-works, Kaluga Gubernia—**4,** 411
—Sysert iron foundry and iron works, Ekaterinburg Uyezd—**19,** 323
—Terentyev factory, Shuya—**3,** 473
—Thornton (now Thälmann) wool mills, St. Petersburg—**2,** 81-85; **12,** 71-72; **34,** 21, 23
—Troitsk-Kondrovo factories, Kaluga Gubernia—**44,** 362
—tubing works, St. Petersburg—**12,** 73; **20,** 555; **44,** 273
—Tula armaments and ammunition works—**35,** 459; **42,** 113, 117-18
—Ukhtomsky works—*see* Lyubertsy agricultural machinery plant
—Uppenek chocolate factory, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-72
—Vargunin stationer's factory, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-72
—Verkhneisetsky (Verkh-Isetsk) iron foundry and mechanical works, Ekaterinburg Uyezd—**21,** 322
—Vienna brewery, St. Petersburg—**12,** 71-72
—Vishnyakov and Shamshin electrical fittings factories, Moscow—**45,** 55
—Votkinsk locomotive, shipbuilding and iron works, Sarapul Uyezd, Vyatka Gubernia—**4,** 20, 39; **29,** 275; **35,** 370
—Voznesenskoye textile mill, near Talitsa Station, Moscow-Yaroslavl Railway, Moscow Gubernia—**2,** 45
—Vyksa ironworks, Ardatov Uyezd, Nizhni-Novgorod Gubernia—**3,** 479
—Yuzhsk textile mill, Yuzha village, Vyazniki Uyezd, Vladimir Gubernia—**44,** 176
—Yuzovka works of the Novorossiisk Society of the Coal, Iron and Rail Industries, Bakhmut Uyezd—**3,** 520
Factory—**1,** 486; **2,** 102-07, 139-40, 188, 190, 382, 426-27; **3,** 338-39, 385-86, 414, 417-18, 428, 452-53, 454-84, 497, 509-15, 517-24, 533-50, 590-91; **4,** 13-45; **5,** 86; **7,** 391-92; **20,** 153; **21,** 151; **23,** 50, 97
Factory (shop) committees in Russia—**24,** 514; **25,** 43
Factory committees in Soviet Russia—**26,** 265, 294, 365, 375, 410; **27,** 156, 437, 443, 449, 455, 475-77, 484, 489, 491; **32,** 393, 395
—sessions (Lenin's speeches and letters)—**27,** 457-91, 545-48; **28,** 17-34, 101-04, 114-27, 481-85; **29,** 320-23, 520-31; **30,** 127-37
Factory Inspectorate in tsarist Russia—**2,** 46, 48-54, 57-65, 69, 97-98, 111, 115, 117, 123, 285, 295-97, 304-05, 315; **3,** 246, 466; **4,** 15-16, 41-42, 240, 300, 306-08; **5,** 45, 83, 88; **6,** 304, 406; **19,** 126, 311, 358, 534-35
See also Labour legislation in tsarist Russia
Factory legislation in Russia—*see* Labour legislation in tsarist Russia
Faith—*see* Knowledge—and belief; Religion
Family—*see* Marriage and family
Famine
—in European countries during the 1914-18 imperialist world war and afterwards—**23,** 300, 306, 330; **24, 54,** 186, 377, 484; **27,** 421-22, 423, 424-27, 459-62, 480, 496, 497, 518; **28,** 70, 289; **30,** 135-36, 241-42
—in capitalist countries—**4,** 234; **20,** 153-54, 209; **23,** 306; **27,** 421-39; **39,** 572

—in the colonial and dependent countries—**4,** 373; **15,** 184; **20,** 148; **33,** 349; **39,** 572
—capitalist and socialist methods of fighting it—**23,** 306; **26,** 65; **27,** 548; **41,** 249
Famine in Russia
—and the Party's tasks in the fight against it—**4,** 247-48; **5,** 231, 237; **11,** 43-47, 62; **17,** 458-59, 474-75, 528; **24,** 74; **30,** 435; **41,** 249
—effects of famine—**4,** 421; **6,** 84, 88; **9,** 340, 366; **17,** 527-28; **18,** 48
—social and economic causes of famine under tsarism—**1,** 261; **2,** 502; **4,** 68, 247-48, 376, 421-22; **5,** 100, 231-38, 243-46, 248, 253-82, 402, 407; **6,** 84, 144-45, 351, 411-12; **10,** 150; **11,** 60-63; **15,** 322; **17,** 446-49, 458-59, 474-75, 527-28; **18,** 32-35, 48, 53, 75, 251-53, 418, 423; **19,** 190-91, 194-96; **20,** 315-18; **27,** 459-60; **30,** 305
—in 1868, 1891, 1898—**1,** 252, 261; **2,** 499, 502; **3,** 166, 554; **5,** 248, 253, 278; **6,** 84, 88; **17,** 527, 528; **32,** 502, 503
—in 1901, 1905, 1906—**5,** 93-94, 100, 231-38, 243-46, 248, 253-81, 407; **6,** 84; **8,** 349; **10,** 134, 140, 150; **12,** 135; **41,** 243
—in 1911—**17,** 278, 300-01, 433, 436-42, 446-49, 455, 458-59, 466, 474-75, 527-28, 530, 531; **18,** 32, 48, 53, 75, 149, 248, 251-52, 253, 418, 423; **19,** 89-90, 184, 190, 195-96; **41,** 243, 249
—during the imperialist world war—**23,** 330, 337, 343, 349; **24,** 186; **26,** 416, 457, 494; **41,** 335
—under the bourgeois Provisional Government in 1917—**23,** 344, 347; **24,** 551; **25,** 226, 230, 239, 249, 316, 323-24; **26,** 65, 202, 203, 207-08
See also Crop failures in Russia
Famine in Soviet Russia and the fight against it
—aid of the international proletariat to Soviet Russia in the fight against famine in 1921-22—**35,** 526-27, 559-60; **42,** 340; **45,** 262-63, 284, 290, 310
—attempts of the international bourgeoisie to make use of the 1921-22 famine for anti-Soviet purposes—**27,** 464-65, 547-48; **28,** 26-27, 28; **33,** 119, 162-63; **42,** 340-41; **45,** 229, 250-51, 263, 268-69, 277, 289-90, 326
—in the early months of Soviet power and in 1918—**26,** 319, 391, 392-93, 416-17, 483, 500, 501-02, 503-04, 514; **27,** 224, 232-33, 243, 266-67, 305, 307-08, 309, 356-57, 361, 363, 390, 391-98, 399-400, 401-02, 406-07, 416-17, 421-39, 440, 442-43, 444, 448-49, 451, 452-53, 454-56, 459, 460-61, 464-66, 467-75, 486-89, 491, 492, 493, 500, 503, 518-20, 521-27, 543, 548, 549-50; **28,** 26-27, 28, 142-43, 173-74, 345, 365-66, 396-97, 398; **30,** 513; **31,** 505-06, 507; **35,** 328; **36,** 499; **42,** 55, 94-95; **44,** 56-57, 57-58, 59, 82, 95, 97, 101-02, 133-34, 182-83
—in 1919—**28,** 393-95, 435-36, 439-42, 484-85; **29,** 30-31, 47-52, 78-79, 80-81, 82-85, 258-59, 301, 398-99, 426-27, 524-25; **30,** 135-36, 149, 238-39, 241; **35,** 410; **36,** 501-03; **44,** 274, 309, 319-20
—in 1920—**30,** 305-06, 345-46, 347, 398-99, 429, 435, 513; **31,** 175-76, 507-08; **42,** 171, 179, 225-26, 241; **44,** 362-63
—in 1921-22—**32,** 171-72, 441-43, 502, 507; **33,** 23, 65, 119, 129, 152-53, 154-55, 162-64,

218, 220, 221-22, 249-50, 261, 292-93, 304-05, 424; **35,** 488, 499, 509, 515, 526-27, 559-60; **36,** 588; **42,** 294-95, 330, 341, 353, 374, 389; **45,** 202, 207, 208, 214-15, 223, 229, 245-46, 250-51, 253-54, 262-63, 275, 302-03, 319-20, 323, 325-27, 365, 371, 404, 416, 483
See also Crop failures in Soviet Russia in 1920 and 1921
Fantasy—*see* Dream, fantasy
Far East, the—**33,** 390; **37,** 358; **41,** 111; **42,** 159, 195, 216, 234, 241, 244, 246; **44,** 75
Far-Eastern Republic—**31,** 445, 465, 467; **32, 443; 33,** 382, 436; **42,** 193, 195, 204, 256, 345, 467; **44,** 334-35, 342, 354, 355; **45,** 64, 519-20
Farm labour (regular and day)—**1,** 33-34, 42-43, 50-51, 54, 72-73, 112-13, 114-15, 124, 220, 222, 223, 225-31, 431, 474, 480-83, 492-93; **2,** 100, 105, 181, 330, 388, 403, 418, 499, 500, 511, 521; **3,** 27-28, 72, 76-78, 90-92, 108-09, 113-14, 115, 118, 130-34, 139, 140, 145, 151-52, 154, 160, 168-70, 171, 176-78, 179-80, 183, 194-95, 197, 216-19, 232-33, 237-42, 259-60, 280, 321, 371-72, 376-78, 503-04, 577-78; **4,** 53, 136-37; **5,** 163-64, 174-75, 178, 182-85, 218-19; **6,** 88, 113, 135-36, 375, 386-87, 388, 396, 405-06, 408, 416-17, 419; **7,** 235-36; **8,** 234-35, 317-19; **12,** 371; **13,** 180, 181, 209-10, 225-26, 318; **15,** 118-27; **19,** 184, 195-96, 282, 310; **20,** 133-34; **22,** 33-34; **23,** 143; **24,** 47, 71-72, 104, 108, 137, 148, 168, 285, 291, 463, 484, 499; **25,** 122-26; **30,** 358, 367; **31,** 208
Farmers—**1,** 222, 289-90, 474; **2,** 137-40, 175-76, 195-96, 253-56, 260-62; **3,** 73, 77, 87-88, 176, 229, 259-60, 297, 313-14, 319, 329; **4,** 95-96, 116, 131-33, 154; **5,** 99, 121-22, 124-26; **6,** 343; **13,** 239, 274, 278-81, 297, 303-04, 323-25, 347, 387, 390, 423-24, 456-57; **15,** 83, 90, 118, 139-40, 142, 160, 165, 168; **16,** 87-88, 93, 437; **18,** 270-71; **19,** 291, 440-41; **22,** 21, 23, 25, 27-58, 62-63, 66-68, 72, 102; **31,** 159; **39,** 731
Fascism and fascists in Italy—**32,** 356, 522; **33,** 211, 431; **42,** 326; **45,** 251, 433, 592
Fatalism—**1,** 355, 420
Fatherland
—definition—**15,** 194-95; **21,** 38-39, 102-06, 159-60; **23,** 38-39, 196; **36,** 301-02, 322-23; **39,** 737-38; **41,** 337-39
—bourgeois—**21,** 38-39, 73-74, 118-19, 121-24, 221, 300-01, 345-46, 403, 435-36, 439-40; **22,** 315-16; **23,** 31-32, 38-40, 196; **27,** 366-67; **28,** 65-66, 285-86; **30,** 395; **35,** 251; **36,** 322-23; **41,** 337-39
—necessity of a historical approach to the concept of fatherland—**15,** 194-95; **21,** 35-36, 38-39, 72-73, 118-19, 121-24, 159-60, 221, 301-02, 345-46, 435-36, 439-40; **22,** 315-16; **23,** 29-35, 38-40, 78-80, 137-39, 196-97; **27,** 331-33; **30,** 394-95; **35,** 247, 248-49, 250-51; **36,** 322-23; **41,** 337-39
—and the proletariat—**15,** 194-95; **21,** 16, 31-32, 38-39, 72-73, 102-06, 121-24, 159-60, 301-02, 403-04, 435-36; **22,** 30-35, 315-16; **23,** 78-80, 137-39; **24,** 496; **25,** 155, 157; **27,** 331-33; **35,** 247, 248-49, 250-51; **36,** 323; **39,** 737-38; **41,** 339
—socialist—**22,** 316; **23,** 78-80, 138-39; **25,** 285; **27,** 30-33, 58-59, 63-65, 97, 162-63, 167-68, 187-88, 201, 331-33, 376-80; **30,** 394-95

—of oppressed nations—**21,** 300-02, 322-23, 440; **22,** 328-35; **23,** 31-32, 34, 38-39, 61-63, 78-79, 80-81, 196-97; **35,** 246-47, 249, 251; **39,** 737-38
See also Defence of the socialist fatherland; Patriotism
February 1917 armed uprising in Russia—**23,** 287, 310, 343, 348-49, 350; **24,** 255; **30,** 304; **31,** 29-30; **35,** 294-95; **41,** 413
February 1917 bourgeois-democratic revolution in Russia—*see* Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in Russia, February 1917
Federation, state
—in capitalist countries—**18,** 353-54, 368-69, 398, 414, 420; **19,** 39; **20,** 441; **22,** 146-47; **25,** 445-48; **39,** 32-33, 246-47, 419-20, 430-32, 738
—and the Russian Soviet Federative Socialist Republic (RSFSR)—**26,** 423, 479; **27,** 207; **29,** 404-05, 541; **30,** 163, 292, 326; **31,** 146-47, 491; **33,** 357, 384-85
—Soviet, its difference from bourgeois—**26,** 480-81; **27,** 153, 155; **29,** 105; **31,** 146-47
—and the establishment of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics—**26,** 423, 425, 480-81; **29,** 404-05; **30,** 326; **31,** 146-47; **42,** 421-23
—raising of the question before 1917—**6,** 327-28, 454; **19,** 500; **20,** 45-46, 441; **21,** 105-06; **22,** 146-47; **25,** 446-47; **39,** 737-38
—raising of the question after 1917—**24,** 338; **25,** 22, 37, 91-92; **26,** 361, 419, 423, 425, 479-81; **27,** 155, 158, 207-08; **29,** 172-73; **30,** 292-95, 297, 326; **31,** 146-47; **33,** 127
See also Autonomy, state; Constitution—Soviet
Fellow-travellers of the proletariat and its party in the revolutionary movement—**8,** 216; **10,** 47-48; **12,** 66-67, 105; **13,** 429; **15,** 18, 288-90, 301, 346, 353, 444, 446-48, 455-58; **16, 21,** 59-61, 95, 247-48, 347-52, 353-54, 355-58, 359-60, 361-64, 388; **17,** 35-38, 39-44, 47-48, 343-44, 399, 539-41, 546; **19,** 397-99; **20,** 250, 356, 456; **21,** 109, 152, 161, 310, 327; **22,** 111; **27,** 347; **32,** 340; **34,** 375, 379; **36,** 282
Female labour under capitalism—*see* Labour under capitalism—female
Fenians—Irish revolutionary organisation—**20,** 148-49, 437, 441
Fetishism—**7,** 231-32; **13,** 30, 32; **20,** 437; **38,** 151
Fetishism, commodity—*see* Commodity
Feudal bondage in Russia—*see* Remnants of serfdom in Russia
Feudalism—**1,** 188-89, 454; **2,** 481-82, 517, 521; **3,** 37-38, 66, 191-93, 315-16; **4,** 113-14; **15, 51; 16,** 377-78, 434-35; **17,** 87; **18,** 74-77, 166, 368, 397; **19,** 194-96, 307; **20,** 199, 299, 373-74; **21,** 56-58, 143, 147-50, 159, 162-63, 300; **22,** 24, 94-95; **23,** 63; **25,** 395; **27,** 21-22, 89, 413-14; **28,** 419; **29,** 252, 476-77, 480-83, 517; **30,** 457-58; **31,** 149, 243, 392; **33,** 52-53
Feudalism in Russia—*see* Serfdom in tsarist Russia
Feuerbach—**8,** 300; **9,** 43; **14,** 22, 48, 52, 84-86, 99-101, 137-38, 232, 344, 359; **17,** 76; **18,** 26; **21,** 46, 50, 231; **38,** 29, 35-36, 45, 61-83, 155, 285, 328-29, 377-89
—his atheism—**14,** 167, 176-77, 344; **15,** 402, 405, 410; **38,** 61-83, 155, 297

—his critique of idealism—**14,** 85, 117-18, 141-42, 159, 162, 167, 175, 176-77, 200-01, 204, 232, 304; **38, 41,** 45, 63, 70-72, 78, 82-83, **123,** 382-85
—and Marxism—**14,** 84, 104-05, 159, 162, 201, 204, 239-40, 242, 329, 336-37, 339; **15,** 402-03, 405; **19,** 24; **21,** 46, 50, 80
—limited character of his materialism—**8,** 300; **14,** 201, 239-40, 242, 329, 339; **15,** 402, 405; **16,** 369; **21,** 50, 52-53; **38,** 67, 77, 530
—his theory of knowledge—**14,** 85, 117-19, 122, 130-31, 141-42, 153-55, 175, 200-01, 204; **38,** 70-72, 75, 387-88
Fichte and Fichteanism—**14,** 35, 68-69, 72, 77, 81, 140-41, 144, 149, 152, 195-97, 199, 210, 213-15, 228, 230, 232, 297; **38,** 44, 95, 113, 131, 236, 494-95
Fiction—*see* Literature
Fideism—**14,** 19-20, 45, 47, 62, 76, 117, 125-26, 129, 136, 155, 161, 167, 173, 176-77, 179-81, 212, 214, 217, 219, 223, 241, 248, 256-57, 263, 273, 280, 283, 290-93, 295, 303-06, 308, 339, 341, 343-46, 348, 355, 358; **37,** 395, 402
Fight on two fronts in the Comintern—*see* Communist movement, international—struggle against "Left"-wing opportunism,—struggle against Right-wing opportunism
Fight on two fronts in the international working-class movement—*see* Working-class movement, international—struggle between revolutionary and opportunist trends,—its preconditions, conditions of development and forms
Fight on two fronts inside the Party—*see* Deviations in the Party; Inner-Party dissensions and inner-Party struggle
Finance capital and the financial oligarchy—**2,** 109; **20,** 399; **21,** 71, 144, 146, 149-51, 224, 227-31; **22,** 92, 97, 100, 104-05, 107, 144-45, 173, 189-91, 197, 220-40, 243-45, 251, 254-55, 259-64, 266-76, 278-79, 284-87, 289-97, 299-301, 309, 337-38, 341-42; **23,** 33-34, 40-44, 47-48, 53-55, 65, 96, 105-07, 115-16, 142, 149, 177, 182-83, 190, 205-07, 210, 217, 253, 254, 260-61, 262-63, 267, 269, 301, 322, 334, 355, 358; **24,** 36, 58-59, 65, 161, 164, **185,** 258-59, 270, 402-03, 406, 428-29, 459, 464, 469; **25,** 30-31, 368-69, 372, 491; **26,** 165; **27,** 176; **29,** 102-03, 122, 165-68, 191; **30,** 212-13; **31,** 145, 193, 215-17, 219-20; **33,** 55, 137; **39,** 61-66, 75, 78-80, 84-85, 88-93, 108, 116-17, 125-26, 130-32, 139-44, 147-51, 160-62, 164, 166, 170-72, 175-77, 178-88, 195-97, 201-02, 220-22, 232-35, 237, 242-43, 285, 309, 330-31, 333-38, 341-46, 349-61, 366-67, 386-87, 421-22, 428, 432, 435, 451, 490, 613-14, 743, 752, 758; **41,** 418
Financial policy of the Russian autocracy—**4,** 375-76; **5,** 233-34, 331-36; **6,** 90-93; **8,** 41-42, 267-73, 484; **9,** 229; **10,** 58-59, 95, 115, 129, 132, 161, 225; **11,** 186-88, 210-11; **12,** 215, 244-45, 313-14; **13,** 124-25, 433-37, 479-82; **15,** 109-11; **17,** 456, 467; **18,** 601-02; **19,** 103, 188-89; **22,** 244-45; **27,** 426-27; **39,** 125, 127-28, 133-36, 341, 468, 501-02; **41,** 176-77
Financial policy of the Soviet state
—basic tasks—**27,** 156-57, 383-87; **29,** 115-16, 137-38; **32,** 458-59; **33,** 179, 197-98, 370, 379, 425-26, 463-64, 469, 470-

71; **44,** 233-34; **45,** 106, 444-46, 451, 539-40
—and the suppression of bourgeois resistance—**26,** 388-90; **42,** 74-76, 83, 89, 383-87
—preparation for monetary reform—**27,** 386-87; **29,** 34; **44,** 81, 233-34; **45,** 364, 366-67, 421
—and the allocation of funds—**28,** 177, 347; **42,** 42, 99-100, 107, 109, 359-60, 429; **44,** 50-51, 71, 75, 85, 110, 369; **45,** 174, 278-79, 302, 349, 364, 428-29, 464, 566-67, 572, 577-78, 585-86, 587-88, 589
—and an improvement in the working people's living standards—**36,** 536; **42,** 106-07, 277, 374, 429; **45,** 111-12, 270-71
—and prices on manufactured goods, bread and other foodstaffs—**33,** 403; **42,** 106-07; **44,** 267-68; **45,** 217-18, 591
—in the early months of Soviet power—**27,** 227-28, 251-53; **36,** 464-65; **42,** 37-38, 73-76, 99-100; **44,** 78, 115-16
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**44,** 233-34
—in the period of economic rehabilitation—**33,** 105-06, 197-98, 305, 337, 401-04, 407-09, 422-24; **36,** 586, 588; **45,** 106, 270-71, 278-79, 321, 341-42, 421, 490, 495, 514, 539-40, 561, 566-67, 591

See also Budget, state, of the RSFSR; Currency, RSFSR monetary fund; Gold—its significance in socialist economy,—gold reserves and their use in Soviet Russia; Issue of money in Soviet Russia; Loans (loan negotiations between the Soviet state and foreign states and capitalist firms); Loans in Soviet Russia (domestic); Money and money circulation in Soviet Russia; Taxes and taxation policy of the Soviet state

Fines imposed on workers in tsarist Russia—**2,** 33-72, 84, 98, 106, 117, 273-74, 289-90; **4,** 300; **5,** 83; **6,** 407; **19,** 322, 361-62

Finite and the infinite, the—**38,** 106, 110-13, 200, 206-07, 210, 257-58, 302, 467

Finland—**36,** 452; **37,** 461, 463, 464, 471; **39,** 85, 103, 246, 289, 467, 484, 707; **41,** 231, 320; **42,** 121; **43,** 178, 179, 180-81, 427, 428; **45,** 560
—under tsarism—**3,** 552; **4,** 214; **5,** 39, 306-10; **6,** 253-54; **8,** 258, 352; **9,** 169-70, 393, 451-53, 457; **13,** 440; **16,** 79-81, 171-75; **17,** 455, 466, 485; **18,** 194-95, 199, 213, 417, 421; **19,** 143-44, 244, 308, 356; **20,** 22, 291; **21,** 294; **22,** 140, 164, 188, 193, 337-38, 348; **23,** 53, 65, 67-68, 208, 331-32; **24,** 251, 336-37, 345; **25,** 56; **30,** 388; **34,** 348, 375; **36,** 76, 381, 383; **39,** 246, 478-79, 610, 699, 703; **41,** 264, 318, 427; **43,** 180-81, 183; **44,** 136
—working class and the working-class movement before the October Socialist Revolution—**9,** 393, 451-53, 457; **13,** 86; **16,** 79-81, 172-73; **17,** 485; **18,** 194-95, 199, 213; **19,** 244; **24,** 336; **34,** 348; **36,** 76; **41,** 279
—during the bourgeois Provisional Government in 1917—**23,** 331-32; **24,** 204, 221, 298-99, 300-01, 302, 335-38, 340, 345, 566, 568-69; **25,** 22-23, 37-38, 106, 118, 127, 145; **26,** 69-73; **36,** 429; **43,** 626
—granting of independence by the Soviet Government—**26,** 344, 424, 449, 494-95; **27,** 379-80; **29,** 171, 194-95; **30,** 215, 294, 388; **42,** 61-62

—after the October Socialist Revolution—**26,** 344, 361, 381, 449, 480, 494-95, 510, 511, 523-24; **27,** 62, 83, 93, 105, 108, 115-16, 133, 184, 195, 355, 359, 373, 379-80, 394, 403, 547; **28,** 55, 82, 121-22, 128-29, 170, 429; **29,** 171, 174, 188, 194-95, 369, 399, 492, 507, 529; **30,** 30, 32, 157-58, 174-75, 213, 216-17, 387-89, 393, 451; **31,** 142, 409; **33,** 139, 148, 203; **35,** 325; **42,** 179, 204-05; **44,** 58-60, 63-64, 73-74, 84, 91, 92, 162-63, 235, 388; **45,** 64, 116-17

Finnish revolution, 1918 and Finnish Socialist Workers' Republic—**26,** 494-95; **27,** 62, 105, 133; **28,** 55, 82, 86, 170; **30,** 97, 214-15, 273, 422, 449; **31,** 101, 146-47, 400; **42,** 61-62; **44,** 54-55, 58-60, 63-64, 73-74, 226-27

Finnish Social-Democratic Labour Party—**13,** 86; **26,** 221; **35,** 325

First Cavalry (Mounted) Army—**31,** 172-73, 265; **35,** 422, 457, 461; **42,** 205-06; **44,** 288, 289, 341; **45,** 138

First (Witte) Duma, 1906
—general description and activities—**10,** 95, 97-98, 105-06, 116, 124, 125-26, 128-30, 131-32, 138, 161-62, 209-10, 214, 222-39, 241, 262-63, 264, 269, 272, 273-74, 292, 296-97, 338, 355, 357-59, 361, 369, 385, 386, 387, 390, 394, 395, 396-99, 401, 414-17, 420, 421-22, 424, 426-29, 430-31, 432-33, 434-35, 436-37, 440, 447-48, 450-51, 464-65, 468-70, 475, 476-80, 481, 485-88, 500, 506-07, 508-13; **11,** 15-16, 17, 21, 24-26, 35-36, 43-47, 60-63, 78-80, 83-84, 96, 101-04, 113-14, 115, 116, 142-43, 186-87, 200, 269-70, 281, 299-300, 302-03, 305; **12,** 140, 195-96, 289-90, 293-94, 336, 463; **13,** 30, 31-32, 39, 41, 42-43, 47-48, 67-68, 116-17, 118-19, 261-62, 387-88; **15,** 22-28, 335, 336; **16,** 172, 201, 315, 317-18, 378, 386, 412; **17,** 170, 172, 292-93, 418; **19,** 48; **21,** 416; **23,** 371; **24,** 283, 487; **25,** 195, 198, 219; **31,** 348; **36,** 190; **41,** 182, 189-90, 209, 425
—elections—**10,** 103-11, 124-26, 127-30, 131-34, 144-45, 161-62, 201-14, 292, 294-96, 302, 358, 385, 394, 402, 418, 423-24, 443, 493, 496; **11,** 17, 113, 142-43, 230, 285-86, 287, 352-53, 363, 394, 396-97, 406, 414-15, 465; **12,** 38-39, 43-44, 46-50, 51, 77-78, 81, 82, 122-23, 145; **13,** 21, 31-32, 65-66, 111; **17,** 508; **19,** 47-48; **31,** 348; **36,** 158; **37,** 446; **41,** 209
—its dissolution—**11,** 17-18, 111-22, 127-30, 138, 150, 153, 209-10, 211-12, 241, 269, 293-94, 299-300, 303-04, 363, 393-94; **12,** 51-52, 127, 138, 156, 180, 184-88, 193, 492; **13,** 35; **15,** 182; **16,** 296, 299-300; **17,** 281, 338, 508; **21,** 378; **25,** 292; **41,** 185, 189-90, 213, 264
—composition and political groupings—**10,** 222-23, 276, 292, 296, 297, 361, 402-05, 407, 409, 410, 412, 434, 444, 447-48, 455-59, 470, 481; **11,** 26, 34, 48, 52, 57-58, 62, 79-80, 81-82, 83-84, 86, 101-04, 115, 153, 200, 226-27, 228, 293-94, 300, 390, 396-99; **12,** 191, 336, 459-60; **13,** 156-57, 380; **15,** 374, 388; **16,** 166, 173-74, 303, 317-18, 378; **17,** 62, 169-70, 292-93, 418, 501; **18,** 51, 281; **20,** 119; **21,** 416; **23,** 371-72; **24,** 283, 487; **36,** 190; **41,** 190, 194-95, 196, 212, 425

See also Social-Democratic group in the First Duma
First International—**6,** 49, 59
—leading role of Marx and Engels, their tactics—**2,** 26; **13,** 40, 82, 475-76; **15,** 32; **17,** 309; **18,** 27; **20,** 437-42; **21,** 49, 78, 83; **23,** 112; **25,** 476; **29,** 240; **30,** 512
—struggle waged by Marx and Engels against anarchism (Bakunin and Bakuninists, Proudhon and Proudhonists)—**8,** 477, 480; **15,** 32; **20,** 436-37; **21,** 49; **25,** 476
—General Council and its activity—**8,** 207; **13,** 40, 475; **20,** 437-39; **21,** 49, 78, 83; **39,** 576, 603, 654, 657; **41,** 119
—its historical role—**1,** 155-56; **2,** 26; **13,** 82; **18,** 27, 583; **21,** 49; **29,** 240, 306-07
—its history—**1,** 278; **2,** 26; **4,** 175-76; **8,** 206; **13,** 40, 82, 475-76; **15,** 32; **18,** 583; **20,** 436-40; **21,** 49, 78, 83; **25,** 476; **29,** 240, 306; **39,** 576; **41,** 231
—its congresses—**4,** 176; **13,** 82; **21,** 49; **25,** 476; **39,** 617, 658
—and the national question—**1,** 156; **13,** 475-76; **20,** 437-40; **39,** 573, 576, 654, 657
—and the Paris Commune of 1871—**1,** 156; **8,** 206-08; **12,** 108-11, 377-78; **13,** 475-76; **17,** 140; **21,** 49, 78, 83; **29,** 240; **41,** 113-15, 119, 121
—on the trade unions (their economic and political struggle)—**4,** 176-77; **39,** 657-58
—and the Franco-Prussian war—**1,** 155-56; **8,** 206; **13,** 40, 475-76
Fisheries and the fishing industry in Soviet Russia—**45,** 135, 197, 224, 225, 242, 243, 254, 281-82, 325-26, 328, 595, 596-97
Fishing industry in Russia—**3,** 586, 598
Food policy, the food situation and the organisation of food supply in Soviet Russia—**32,** 153; **33,** 62, 110
—principles of distribution and supply—**27,** 391-92; **28,** 399; **29,** 24; **30,** 314; **32,** 31-32, 69, 373-74, 387, 391, 415-16, 488-89; **35,** 518; **42,** 91, 136, 188-89, 203, 220-21, 228, 311, 329, 429; **44,** 311, 346, 438-39; **45,** 60, 114, 146, 155-56, 173, 275, 294-95
—and the struggle against profiteering and the squandering of grain reserves—**26,** 319; **27,** 356-57, 416-17, 437, 493, 524; **28,** 56-57, 298-99, 394-95; **29,** 568-69; **35,** 339; **36,** 502-03; **42,** 40, 52-53, 92, 93, 94-95; **44,** 90, 93-94, 129-30, 341
—decree on the tax in kind, October 1918—**32,** 187, 189; **42,** 107-08
—and separate Soviet republics and national districts—**29,** 51, 317; **30,** 164, 332; **31,** 176, 337; **35,** 483, 499; **42,** 228, 362-63; **44,** 199, 380-81; **45,** 59, 79, 89, 110, 122, 349
—working peasants' support for the food policy of the Soviet state—**27,** 432, 474-75, 508; **29,** 525; **30,** 135, 225-26, 399; **32,** 231, 487
—food detachments in 1918-20—**26,** 503-04; **27,** 395-98, 401-02, 406-07, 416-17, 434-37, 444, 448-49, 452-53, 454-56, 470-73, 476, 486-87, 489-90, 491, 525, 536-37, 548; **28,** 46-47, 142-43, 173-74, 299, 393; **29,** 278, 293; **35,** 334, 336, 339, 346-47, 355; **44,** 56, 86, 93-94, 97, 100, 101, 102, 104, 105, 109, 125-26, 130-31, 137, 142, 143, 145, 146, 309, 341

—and the role of Poor Peasants' Committees—**27,** 455-56, 521; **28,** 173, 392, 397; **29,** 79, 157-58; **35,** 346, 355; **42,** 107; **44,** 127, 137-38, 146, 148, 188
—and the role of co-operatives—**28,** 46, 196-200, 379-80, 392, 402; **29,** 79, 115, 117, 137; **30,** 307-08, 481-82; **32,** 220-21, 230, 353, 370, 433-34; **35,** 376; **42,** 106, 123, 153, 191; **44,** 167-68; **45,** 274
—accounting and control over the production and distribution of products—**26,** 514; **27,** 382, 393, 396, 402, 425, 432; **29,** 567; **30,** 109, 110, 149, 164; **36,** 502-03; **42,** 71, 75, 81, 116; **44,** 66-67, 277, 341, 377; **45,** 49, 143, 157, 228, 234, 257, 294-95, 308
—grain monopoly and fixed prices—**27,** 454, 468-70, 486-87, 548; **28,** 57, 298, 302, 345, 399; **29,** 117; **36,** 502; **42,** 93; **44,** 93-94
—centralisation of supply and marketing—**27,** 433, 437-39; **36,** 464-65, 502-03; **42,** 40, 94, 94-95, 95, 123, 191; **44,** 89
—in the early months of Soviet power and in 1918—**26,** 319, 391-94, 483, 501-04, 511; **27,** 22, 35, 211, 305, 356-57, 361, 382, 391-98, 406-07, 425, 431, 434-35, 443, 447-49, 452-53, 454-56, 464, 467-77, 486-87, 493, 519-20, 527, 549-50; **28,** 27-28, 37, 45-47, 173-74, 302, 345, 349-50, 366, 379, 381; **29,** 458; **32,** 458-59; **35,** 328, 334, 346-47, 354, 355, 364-65; **36,** 487; **42,** 35, 52-53, 55, 56, 57-58, 91, 101, 106-07, 113-16; **44,** 56-58, 59, 65, 76, 82, 86, 93-94, 95-96, 99, 100-01, 103-04, 109, 124, 125-26, 133, 134, 137, 142, 143, 145, 146, 163, 176
—in 1919—**28,** 391-404, 439-42; **29,** 30-31, 37, 47-52, 78-85, 149, 157, 223, 255, 258-60, 267, 273, 276-77, 287, 293, 314, 316, 317, 318, 321, 366-67, 370, 426, 430, 456-59, 489, 520-26, 554-55, 567-68; **30,** 110, 135-36, 149, 180, 183-84, 225-26, 238, 268; **32,** 458-59; **36,** 499-503; **42,** 125-26, 131, 139, 148-49, 152-55; **44,** 179, 186, 187, 188, 190, 194, 196-97, 199, 200, 201, 202, 204, 206, 207, 221, 227, 229-30, 252, 255-56, 269-70, 274, 277, 309, 311, 314, 319-20
—in 1920—**30,** 314, 332-33, 396, 398, 429, 460; **31,** 121, 176-77, 181-82, 279, 312, 332, 335-37, 415-16, 507; **32,** 152-53, 174, 458-59; **42,** 162-65, 171, 179, 191, 192, 212, 214-15; **44,** 328, 329, 330, 339, 341, 348, 355, 359, 362-63, 365, 374, 375-76, 377, 379, 427, 438-39, 442, 453; **45,** 49, 51-52, 60
—in 1921—**32,** 110, 152, 153, 174-76, 188, 214-28, 229-38, 286-98, 301, 326, 342-43, 352-53, 366-67, 371-74, 375-79, 386-87, 391, 403-06, 408-14, 421, 423, 430-31, 434, 441-49, 457, 458-59, 489, 493, 497-98, 507; **33,** 43, 110, 119, 162-65; **35,** 483, 488, 499, 509, 515; **42,** 272-73, 277, 297, 305-06, 330, 341, 362-63, 374; **45,** 84, 89, 90, 92, 94-95, 103, 104-05, 138, 141-42, 143, 147, 154, 186, 187, 190, 193, 196, 219, 221, 230, 245, 246, 258-59, 280-81, 282, 290, 294-95, 328-29, 349
—in 1922—**33,** 403-05, 463; **36,** 588; **42,** 429; **45,** 430, 440-41
See also People's Commissariats of the RSFSR—People's Commissariat for Food

Foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia
—leading role of the Party and its Central Committee in defeating the interventionists and the bourgeois-landowner counter-revolution—**27,** 60, 544, 552; **28,** 22-23, 30-31, 60-61, 83-84, 122-25, 364-65, 397-98, 441-42; **29,** 83-84, 85, 163-64, 276-79, 293-95, 298-300, 322-23, 404-05, 407, 436-55, 464-67, 492-93, 552-53, 558-59; **30,** 74-75, 76-77, 82-84, 132-33, 139, 147-48, 170-71, 180, 183-84, 185-88, 202-03, 245, 349, 385-86, 395-96, 445-47, 485-86, 487-89, 490, 498-99, 506-07, 510, 514-15, 523; **31,** 47-48, 133-34, 137, 171, 264-65, 367-68, 497-98; **32,** 172-73; **33,** 145-46, 301-03, 426-27, 481; **35,** 379, 386, 391, 416-17, 420-21, 432; **42,** 59-60, 141-42, 172, 174, 207-08, 210-12, 216-17, 249-50, 435; **44,** 68, 84, 86-87, 93, 123, 140, 184-85, 200, 216, 219, 221, 223, 231, 236, 241, 245-46, 253, 254-55, 270, 273, 276, 280-81, 282, 286, 287, 293, 300, 307, 314, 342-43, 349-50, 373, 374-75, 408-09, 410, 434-35, 444, 447; **45,** 54, 164-65, 172
—American imperialism as an organiser of intervention—**28,** 54, 62-75, 128-30, 189-90, 201, 208-09, 216, 218, 225, 248-49, 354; **29,** 258, 284-85, 300-01, 305-06, 314, 341, 352-53, 438, 441, 443, 515-19, 534-36, 537-38, 552-54; **30,** 68, 78-79, 128, 145, 151-52, 173-74, 212-13, 321-23, 324, 396-97; **31,** 321, 330, 398-99, 439, 448-50; **32,** 180-81; **33,** 150, 390, 429
—British imperialism as an organiser of intervention—**27,** 379-80, 464-66, 483, 518; **28,** 17-24, 25-26, 28-30, 32, 37, 39, 41-42, 54, 62-63, 66-67, 86, 120-21, 128-29, 146-47, 159-61, 163-64, 183-84, 189-90, 198-99, 201, 208-09, 216, 275-76, 354-56, 357-58, 435-36; **29,** 67, 84-85, 244, 255-58, 267-68, 284-85, 290-91, 300-01, 314, 317-18, 320, 328-29, 341-42, 352-53, 436, 438, 440-41, 443, 459-60, 515-17, 536-37, 542-43; **30,** 25-26, 47, 68, 77-78, 79, 128, 151-52, 157-58, 172-75, 210-13, 279-80, 303, 349-50, 374-75, 383-85, 386-91, 396-97; **31,** 119, 121, 129-31, 141-42, 170-72, 225-26, 271-72, 303-04, 307-08, 321, 322-23, 328-29, 330-31, 398-99, 412-13, 471-72, 492-93; **33,** 429, 439-40; **35,** 336-37, 340, 356, 358, 372, 377; **42,** 248-49; **44,** 149-50
—and the blockade—*see* Blockade of Soviet Russia by imperialist states
—struggle against treachery and counter-revolution at the front and in the rear—**27,** 467-68, 492-93, 549; **28,** 25-26, 27-28, 29-30, 55-56, 83, 117-18, 142-43, 339-40; **29,** 254, 257, 321, 402, 403, 419, 436, 452-53, 457, 460-61, 516, 537-38; **30,** 24, 83-84, 267-68, 395, 430-31; **31,** 264, 403; **32,** 324-25; **33,** 139, 175-76; **35,** 336-37, 340, 343-44, 349, 355, 356, 359, 370, 378, 381, 387, 390, 392, 405, 406, 455, 507; **42,** 88-89, 101, 168-69; **44,** 49, 65, 88, 133, 134-35, 139-40, 141, 229, 230, 233, 238, 242, 249-50, 256, 258-59, 279, 285, 379-80, 402, 410, 411-12, 425, 426; **45,** 66, 83, 88, 172
—and the military and political alliance of the working class and peasantry—**27,** 481-83; **28,** 32, 93, 206-07; **29,** 79-80, 244-45, 440-41, 523-24, 555-56; **30,** 59-60, 133-35, 139, 144-46, 148-50, 154-55, 180-81, 183-84, 189-90, 193-94, 220-21, 224-25, 229-30, 238-39, 305-06, 397-98, 399; **31,** 314, 331, 417-19, 497-98; **32,** 110-11, 118-19, 178-79, 219-20, 274-75, 342-43, 405-06, 456-57, 485-87; **33,** 23-24, 117, 155-56, 158-59, 249-50, 268-69, 302-03, 426-27; **36,** 487, 588; **42,** 148, 167-68, 172-73; **44,** 104, 133-34, 206-07, 343-44
—and the military alliance of Soviet Republics—**28,** 225, 439-40; **29,** 327, 404-05; **30,** 163-64, 295-97, 325-27; **35,** 385; **41,** 147-48; **42,** 174-75; **44,** 70-71, 216, 252-53
See also Friendship among peoples in Soviet Russia—its importance for the defence of the country
—war of bourgeois-landowner Poland against Soviet Russia in 1920—**30,** 302, 323-24, 350, 365, 374-75, 394-95, 411-12, 451-53, 519; **31,** 119-22, 127-28, 129-34, 136-37, 140-42, 168-75, 203, 205, 264, 266, 275-79, 300-13, 318-33, 408-11, 415, 471-72, 473-74, 484-85, 487-88; **32,** 114-15, 148-50, 152-53, 171-72, 173-74, 290; **33,** 63-64; **35,** 438, 439, 449, 452; **42,** 175-76, 178, 190-91, 196, 207, 214-17, 249-50; **44,** 342, 354, 373, 406-08, 409, 410, 415-16, 417, 418-19, 421-22, 429, 434, 439, 444, 447
—Wrangel and defeat of his troops—**31,** 119-20, 140, 142, 169-70, 174, 176, 203-04, 264, 278, 314, 319, 321, 322, 323-24, 325, 330-33, 337-38, 371-72, 399, 408, 415, 474, 488-89; **32,** 171-72, 275, 279-80; **33,** 63, 67-68, 116, 117, 133; **35,** 442-52, 457, 458, 459, 461; **42,** 205-06; **44,** 380, 381, 383, 408-09, 410, 420, 428, 429, 440, 444, 459 461; **45,** 48
—world historical significance of the victory of the Soviet people and the Red Army—**28,** 93, 100, 116-19, 131, 145-47, 435-36; **29,** 23-24, 268-69, 284-85, 514; **30,** 127-28, 152-53, 157-58, 173-77, 219-20, 381-83, 389-90, 441, 446-47; **33,** 22-23, 117, 133-34, 172-73; **42,** 178-79
—landing of French troops in Odessa in 1918—**29,** 315-16, 320-21, 328-29, 341; **30,** 172-73, 210-11, 303, 383, 384, 448; **31,** 400; **33,** 118-19
—heroism at the front and in the rear—**28,** 74, 87, 100, 129-30, 366, 435-36; **29,** 66, 211-21, 273-74, 319, 411-12, 426-27; **30,** 66-67, 68-69, 81-83, 202, 345-46, 397-98, 405, 437, 498-99, 524-25; **31,** 137, 311-13, 327-28, 332-33, 400-02, 488-89; **33,** 172-73, 390; **35,** 385, 392, 400, 402, 404, 407, **42,** 127-28, 129, 133-34, 147-48, 169-70, 171-72, 351; **44,** 204, 210, 220-21, 229-30, 248, 267, 316-17, 359-60, 406-07
—civil war as the class struggle of the proletariat with the bourgeoisie—**27,** 482, **28,** 26-27, 39-40, 77-78, 272-73, 274-75; **29,** 286-87, 343-45, 363, 436-37, 515-16, 542-43, 544-45; **30, 31-32,** 33-34, 52, 152-53, 179-80, 222-24, 268-70, 504-06; **32,** 455-56; **42,** 68-70
—Western front in 1919—**30,** 78-79; **35,** 506; **36,** 382; **44,** 233, 242, 258, 264-65, 266, 267, 280-81, 297-98, 299
—atrocities and plunder by the interventionists and white-guards and the material damage caused to the country—**27,** 403; **28,** 19-20, 41, 46, 49, 82-83, 92, 238-39, 267, 339-40; **29,** 438-39, 445-46, 490-91, 492, 516-17, 552; **30,** 23-24, 70, 123, 135, 152-53,

303-04, 347, 368, 516; **31,** 465; **32,** 171-72, 455-56; **33,** 148, 157, 158-59, 164, 498-99; **35,** 337; **42,** 247-48; **44,** 226-27; **45,** 62, 380, 383
—its historical lessons—**29,** 552-60; **30,** 23-24, 58-59, 128-30, 134-35, 152-55, 176-80, 267-69, 291-97, 446; **31,** 329
—in the Caucasus and Transcaucasia—*see* Caucasus and Transcaucasia, the—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War
—counter-revolutionary role of petty-bourgeois parties (Mensheviks and Socialist-Revolutionaries)—**22,** 193-94; **27,** 179-80, 282-83, 373, 375-76, 403, 450-52, 464-67, 492, 529-30, 540-41, 547-48; **28,** 20-23, 25, 27-29, 49-51, 55-56, 72, 121-22, 197-98, 207-08, 212-13, 276-77, 467, 470-72; **29,** 48-50, 66-67, 78-80, 177-78, 181-82, 201-03, 254, 257, 264-65, 272-73, 278-79, 293-95, 296-97, 343-44, 346-50, 359-60, 361-62, 368-69, 384, 419, 436, 439, 446-47, 448, 450-53, 454, 457, 463-64, 465, 490-91, 516, 527-29, 535-37, 542-46, 548, 549, 557-58, 569-70; **30,** 21-23, 153, 177, 233-35, 452; **31,** 38-39, 176, 497; **32,** 148, 150, 152-53, 220, 242, 277, 289, 343, 355-56, 404-05, 456, 460; **33,** 23-24, 66-67; **35,** 336, 349, 370; **42,** 70, 133-34; **44,** 102-03, 173
—counter-revolutionary mutiny of Left Socialist-Revolutionaries, July 1918, and its suppression—*see* Left Socialist-Revolutionaries (S.R.s)—counter-revolutionary mutiny, July 1918, and its suppression
—Krasnov gangs and their rout—**27,** 482-83, 519; **28,** 49-50, 109, 124, 129, 209-10, 273, 276-77, 357, 362; **29,** 52, 84-85, 256, 283-84, 304, 316, 318, 457, 459, 542-43; **30,** 181, 503; **35,** 372, 377; **36,** 501-02; **42,** 69, 88-89; **44,** 88, 181, 191, 204
—and the peace policy of the Soviet state—**27,** 539-41; **29,** 146-47, 149-50, 316, 318, 516-17; **30,** 79-80, 145, 191-92, 215, 231, 317-25, 349-50, 365-66, 368-69, 387-90, 391, 393-94, 452-53; **31,** 127, 133, 136-37, 139, 168-70, 275, 277-78, 300-01, 302-03, 318-21, 331-32, 335, 398, 408-09, 412-13, 417-18, 432-33, 484-85, 487-89, 490; **32,** 114-15, 148-50, 171, 290; **33,** 147-48; **35,** 446, 452-53; **42,** 150-51, 177, 178-79, 215-16, 228; **44,** 191, 200, 373, 409, 434
—mobilisation of workers and Communists for the front—**27,** 33, 540-41, 544, 552; **28,** 60-61; **29,** 260-61, 275, 276-78, 283-84, 286-90, 314, 317-18, 321-23, 329, 382, 407, 439-40; **30,** 47-49, 63-64, 66-67, 74-75, 82-84, 131-32, 170-71, 186-87, 202-03, 236-38, 351, 498-99; **33,** 481; **35,** 389, 390, 391, 392, 395, 398, 403, 427-28; **36,** 404, 510; **41,** 291; **42,** 147, 148; **44,** 213, 221, 231, 234, 237, 288, 289, 299, 301-03
—revolt of the Czechoslovak prisoners-of-war corps in 1918—**27,** 441, 448, 450, 464-67, 483, 529, 540-41, 542, 544, 549, 552; **28,** 17-19, 23-24, 25-26, 29-30, 31-32, 33-34, 37, 39, 41-42, 54, 55-56, 78, 83-84, 89-90, 92, 93, 100, 145, 159-60, 173-74, 207, 208, 210, 273, 276, 301-02, 339-40; **29,** 47-48, 50, 66-67, 83, 316, 456-57, 459, 535-36, 543, 557; **30,** 22-23, 124, 157; **31,** 416-17, 439-40; **33,** 23, 62, 87; **35,** 334, 340, 359; **36,** 488; **42,** 102; **44,** 114, 117-18, 119, 120, 122, 124, 128, 133, 138, 139, 147
—offensive of German troops in February 1918—**26,** 520-21, 522-23, 525, 526; **27,** 30-31, 40-41, 63-64, 76, 83-84; **28,** 54, 67-68, 144-45; **30,** 503, 516; **35,** 329; **42,** 58-59, 60; **44,** 67, 68, 72
—necessity of collecting material on the history of the Civil War—**35,** 444
—necessity of creating state stocks of grain and other food products—**27,** 77; **28,** 103; **29,** 404, 554-55, 567-70; **32,** 289-90; **35,** 354; **42,** 94-95, 147, 211-12; **44,** 75, 86, 95, 142
—defence of Astrakhan—**35,** 356, 377; **44,** 95, 170, 181, 185, 217, 222
—defence of Petrograd and the rout of Yudenich in 1919—**29,** 254, 341, 385, 402, 403, 408, 419, 435, 436, 441-42, 445-47, 448, 516, 536-37, 547; **30,** 66, 68-69, 70, 71, 79-81, 118-19, 124, 128, 132-33, 145-46, 152, 154, 157-58, 174-75, 176-77, 186-87, 212-13, 219-20, 234-35, 280-81, 315, 382-83, 387-89, 403-05, 435, 437, 446-47, 463, 485-86; **31,** 47, 129-31, 142-43, 171-72, 173-74, 301-02, 304-06, 307-08, 310-11, 312, 337; **32,** 274-75; **35,** 389, 390, 395, 415, 419, 429; **36,** 515; **42,** 141-42, 147-48, 163-64, 166-67, 169-70, 173, 195-96; **44,** 230-31, 239-40, 242, 246, 247, 252-53, 294, 296, 297-98, 299-300, 301, 307, 309, 321
—defence of Tsaritsyn—**35,** 394, 398, 402; **44,** 140, 157, 181, 192, 204, 248, 257
—occupation of Primorye Territory in 1918 by the American and Japanese imperialists and the rout of the interventionists and whiteguards—**27,** 355, 360, 368, 369-71; **28,** 54; **29,** 516-17; **30,** 209-10, 383; **31,** 431, 466-68; **32,** 442-43, 479; **33,** 382, 390-91, 423, 436, 437-38; **42,** 67, 215-16; **44,** 84
—occupation of Baku in 1918-19 by the British imperialists and the shooting of the 26 Baku commissars—**28,** 20-24, 159-60, 431-32, 436; **29,** 258, 542-43, 549; **31,** 225-27; **44,** 126, 140, 193
—occupation of Murmansk and Archangel in 1918-19 by British, American and French troops—**27,** 355, 379-80, 540; **28,** 17-18, 19, 23-24, 28-29, 39, 41, 54, 120, 159-60, 183-84, 189-90, 356, 430-31, 435-36; **29,** 341, 457, 516-17, 526-27, 537-38, 543; **30,** 77, 124, 128, 157-58, 171-73, 209-10, 211-12, 303, 383, 384, 448; **33,** 118-19; **35,** 337; **36,** 492; **44,** 84, 114-15, 123-24, 126, 128-29, 141, 176, 209, 250, 352
—occupation of Georgia in 1918 by German and Turkish troops—**27,** 376-77; **28,** 22-23, 25-26, 55-56; **29,** 543; **42,** 102, 215-16
—occupation of the Ukraine, Crimea, Byelorussia and the Baltic region in 1918 by German troops—**27,** 179-80, 282-83, 358-59, 360-61, 373-75, 547; **28,** 55, 86, 112-13, 128-29, 148-49, 153, 157-58, 177, 225, 357-58, 376-77; **29,** 50-51, 66-67, 259-60, 316-17, 363; **31,** 439-40; **35,** 330, 372; **42,** 102; **44,** 162
—guerrilla movement in the enemy rear—*see* Guerrilla movement during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia
—Party political work in the front-line area—**29,** 445-48;

35, 392, 393, 395, 398, 403, 424-25, 449; **42,** 147; **44,** 419
—aid of the international proletariat to Soviet Russia, disintegration and revolutionising of the occupying forces—**26,** 492-93; **27,** 168-69, 480-83; **28,** 38-39, 53, 65-67, 77-78, 86, 111-13, 116-17, 131, 133-34, 138-39, 149-50, 160-62, 224, 327-28, 356, 359, 361-62, 377-78, 434-35; **29,** 52-53, 86-87, 267-68, 272-73, 300, 315-16, 317, 320, 322, 328-29, 341, 368-69, 382, 467-68, 492-93, 514, 537-38; **30,** 25-26, 77, 79-80, 118, 157-58, 172-74, 175-76, 177, 209-12, 217-18, 303-04, 349-50, 382-87, 393-94, 447-49, 496-97, 499-500; **31,** 129, 130, 276-77, 305-07, 309, 328-30, 399-400, 411-13, 414-15, 441, 491-93; **32,** 113-14, 275-76, 281, 453-54; **33,** 67-68, 117, 118-19, 144-46; **35,** 343, 372, 373; **42,** 147-48; **44,** 58
—Denikin revolt and its defeat—**22,** 193; **29,** 341, 368, 369, 382, 411, 436-55, 459-60, 462-64, 468, 491-93, 514, 516-17, 522-23, 526-28, 535-37, 543, 548-49, 553-59, 567-68; **30,** 20, 22-24, 30-32, 38, 47-49, 63-64, 66, 70, 71-72, 78, 81, 124, 128, 132-33, 136-37, 139-42, 144-45, 147-48, 152-53, 155-58, 175-76, 180-81, 184, 186-87, 213-14, 219-20, 221-22, 226-27, 236-37, 252, 267-68, 280, 291-97, 304, 324, 326-27, 331, 361-62, 382, 387-89, 396-98, 403-04, 405-06, 410-11, 421-22, 435, 437, 446-47, 485-86, 508-09, 522-23; **31,** 47-48, 130, 170-71, 175-76, 278-79, 295-96, 304-06, 307-08, 309, 310-11, 312-13, 319-20, 332-33, 337, 403, 407, 432, 497-98; **32,** 110, 179, 274-75, 322, 427; **33,** 66-68, 117, 149-50, 217-18, 243-44, 249, 311; **35,** 378, 379, 381-83, 386, 387, 389, 390, 391, 392, 394, 395, 397, 398-99, 402, 405, 406, 417, 418, 420-21, 422, 425, 439, 442, 443; **36,** 508, 588; **42,** 141-43, 147, 148, 163-64, 166-67, 169-70, 173, 195-96, 207-08, 209-10; **44,** 172, 213, 216, 217, 219, 220-21, 226, 229, 230, 232, 234, 236, 237, 238, 240, 244, 248, 249, 250, 251, 257, 258-59, 264-65, 266, 270, 271, 273, 274, 276, 279, 281, 282, 286, 288, 289, 291, 295, 296, 298, 299-300, 301-02, 316, 341-42, 343, 344, 351, 367, 374, 379-80, 381, 426
—Kolchak revolt and its defeat—**22,** 193-94; **28,** 445; **29,** 221, 257-59, 275, 276-79, 283-95, 296-97, 300-01, 304, 314-19, 322-23, 329, 360-61, 368-69, 411, 436, 438-39, 440, 442-43, 445-46, 450-55, 460-61, 463-68, 489-92, 514, 516-17, 526-28, 535-37, 548-49, 551-60, 567-70; **30,** 20, 22-23, 30-32, 38, 59-60, 70, 78, 81, 124, 128, 134-35, 139-42, 144-45, 147-48, 152-53, 157, 175-77, 178, 180-81, 184, 187-88, 216, 220, 267-68, 280, 291-92, 295-96, 302, 304, 315, 324, 361-62, 368-69, 382, 387-89, 396-98, 410-11, 421-22, 435, 437, 446-47, 463, 508-09, 522-23; **31,** 256, 278-79, 295-97, 304-06, 307-08, 309-11, 312, 319-21, 332-33, 432; **33,** 249, 429; **35,** 389, 393, 395, 404-05, 408, 419, 420; **36,** 515; **42,** 147-48; **44,** 171-72, 181, 189, 191, 194, 196, 203, 208, 210, 212, 217, 221, 227, 233, 243, 244, 249-50, 251, 253-54, 256, 258-59, 266, 268-69, 285, 287, 298, 307, 316-17, 334-35
—its causes—**27,** 481-83, 492-93; **28,** 17-20, 23-24, 25-26, 27-28, 32-33, 41-42, 54-56, 76-77, 82-83, 85-87, 119-22, 128-30, 133-34, 146-47, 162-63, 181-82, 183-84, 198-99, 356-58; **29,** 62-63, 66-67, 68-69, 87-88, 223, 244, 258-59, 293-94, 314, 315-16, 341, 343-44, 345-46, 436-47, 507-08, 516-17, 526-27, 535-37, 542-44; **30,** 171-72, 410-11; **33,** 90-92; **42,** 147-48, 166-67; **44,** 123-24, 220-21, 224-25
—causes of the victory won by the Soviet people and the Red Army—**28,** 74-75, 86-87, 124-30, 145, 357-58, 365-66, 435-36, 441-42; **29,** 51-52, 65-67, 86-87, 221-22, 244-45, 255-56, 267-68, 272-74, 304, 315-16, 319, 411, 465-68, 491-92, 528-30; **30,** 74-75, 124-26, 128-30, 133-35, 139, 152-54, 170-81, 187-88, 208-22, 223-24, 302-04, 330-31, 346, 349-50, 382-91, 395-98, 433, 437, 445-50, 488-89, 496-97, 498-99, 509-10; **31,** 121-22, 398-401, 414-15, 429-30, 431, 438-40, 466-67, 497-99; **32,** 110, 113-14, 153-54, 171-73, 219-20, 273-76, 289-90, 309, 342-43, 351-52, 453, 456-57, 485-87; **33,** 117, 118-19, 144-46, 157-59, 172-73, 219-20, 249-50, 301-03, 390-91, 426-27, 481; **36,** 588-89; **42,** 169-70, 171, 172, 178-79
—and contradictions in the imperialists' camp—**27,** 366-69; **28,** 66-68, 154-56; **29,** 53, 267-68, 285-86, 314-16, 353-54; **30,** 303, 315-16, 382-83, 448, 496-97; **31,** 60-61, 129-34, 137, 321-25, 327-30, 332-33, 398-99, 412-13, 438-39, 466-67; **32,** 108, 309, 453; **33,** 499-500; **44,** 149
—economic disruption and ruin in the country as a result of the intervention, blockade, and Civil War—**28,** 393-95; **29,** 76, 256-57, 258, 292, 314, 316-17, 337, 362-64, 365, 397, 425-27, 523-25; **30,** 124-25, 201, 279-80, 347, 398-400, 428-30, 435; **31,** 131-33, 171-72, 225-26, 321-25, 329; **32,** 199, 214, 224-25, 264, 287, 288-90, 324-25, 341, 343-44, 351-52, 444-45, 455-56, 487-88, 491, 502; **33,** 23-24, 49, 92-93, 143, 148, 154-55, 157, 158-59, 167-69, 217-19, 249-50, 261-62, 424, 437-38, 498-99
—Soviet Republic as a single military camp—**27,** 76-77, 378-79; **28,** 326, 351-52, 366, 377-80, 440-42; **29,** 436-54; **30,** 74-75, 154-55, 330-31, 446-47; **31,** 120-22, 132-34, 137, 174-76
—alliance of foreign imperialists with bourgeois-landowner counter-revolution—**27,** 179-80, 360-61, 465-67, 482-83; **28,** 19, 25, 27-28, 29-30, 41-42, 55-56, 82-83, 124, 129-30, 188-91, 209-10, 272-73, 292-93, 339-40, 356-57, 435, 441-42; **29,** 67, 84-85, 221, 224, 257-58, 314, 320-21, 404, 436, 438-39, 440-41, 442-43, 450-51, 458-60, 516-17, 535-37, 542-43, 552-53, 556; **30,** 29-30, 38, 47, 68-69, 77-78, 79-80, 110-11, 124, 128, 145, 153, 157, 167-68, 169, 171, 208-09, 251-52, 296, 319-23, 347, 361-62, 368-69, 396-97, 398, 410, 435, 496, 504-06; **31,** 129-30, 141-42, 169, 306-07, 320-22, 323, 330-31, 448-50, 465-66; **32,** 113-14, 274-75, 280-81, 289, 358-59, 482-83; **33,** 91-92, 133, 175-76, 216-19, 249-50, 390-91, 393-94, 429; **35,** 452, 491; **42,** 67, 101
—French imperialism as an organiser of intervention—**27,** 379-81, 464-66, 482-84, 518-19, 542; **28,** 17-24, 25-26, 28-30, 32, 37, 39, 41-42, 54, 82-83, 86, 120-21, 128-29, 138-39, 146-47, 159-61, 163-64, 201, 209-10, 276, 354-55, 356-58,

435-36; **29,** 67, 84-85, 244, 255-58, 267, 284-85, 290-91, 300-01, 314, 317-18, 320, 328-29, 341-42, 352-53, 436, 438, 440, 443, 457-58, 459-60, 515-17, 536, 542-43; **30,** 47, 68, 77-78, 79, 151-52, 172-75, 209-13, 279-80, 303, 321-23, 365, 383-85, 394-95, 451-52, 514; **31,** 119-21, 129-31, 136, 169-70, 225-26, 271-72, 278, 301, 303-04, 309-10, 314, 319, 320, 321-23, 330-32, 398-99, 409, 410, 412-13, 473-75, 484-85, 488-89; **32,** 114-16; **33,** 66-68, 429; **35,** 340, 358, 452-53

—stages of its development—**27,** 62-64; **28,** 28-34, 83-84, 128-30, 439; **29,** 47-48, 82-83, 290-91, 456-58; **30,** 22-24, 81-82, 157-58, 171-77, 209-19, 267-68, 395-96, 410-12, 502-06, 516-17; **31,** 130-32; **33,** 22-25, 90-94, 345; **35,** 343; **42,** 147-48, 166-69; **44,** 123-24, 149-50, 220-21

—Southern Front and the Ukraine (before Denikin revolt)—**28,** 19-20, 124, 125-26, 129-30, 225, 435-36, 439-40; **29,** 51-52, 83-84, 244-45, 254-55, 260, 283-84, 286-87, 300-01, 315-17, 318-19, 320-21, 328-29, 341-42, 457-58; **36,** 501-02; **44,** 191, 206

—Japanese imperialism as an organiser of intervention—**27,** 225, 226, 355, 360, 362, 368, 369-71; **28,** 54-55, 62, 96; **29,** 516-17, 552; **30,** 133-34, 153-54, 157-58, 209-10, 303, 383; **31,** 272, 412-13, 464-66; **32,** 442-43; **33,** 382, 390-91, 429, 437-38

See also Blockade of Soviet Russia by imperialist states; Entente; Guerrilla movement during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia; Guerrilla spirit and the struggle against it; Kronstadt counter-revolutionary mutiny, 1921; Red Army; Samara Constituent Assembly; Skoropadsky regime, its liquidation; Ukrainian Central Rada; War communism

Foreign capital in Russia—**2,** 109; **3,** 488-89; **5,** 333-34; **8,** 41-42, 267-73; **11,** 367; **18,** 129-31; **20,** 162-63, 398-99; **22,** 212-13, 230-32, 243-45, 246-49, 275-76; **23,** 122, 306-07, 317, 335, 351, 355-56; **24,** 162, 233-34

See also Loans and debts, tsarist

Foreign delegations in Soviet Russia—*see* Delegations of foreign workers and peasants in Soviet Russia

Foreign policy of the Soviet state

—its basic principles—**26,** 249-56, 344-45, 424, 442-46; **27,** 157-58, 167-68, 201, 288-93, 361-62, 377-80, 502-03; **30,** 50-51, 191-92, 231, 299, 365-67; **31,** 139-43, 205, 450, 465-67, 474, 478, 488-92; **33,** 147-51, 356-57, 383-87; **35,** 452; **42,** 403-04; **45,** 67, 68, 250-51, 253-54, 448-50, 456, 463-64, 586-87

—and the aggressive policy of bourgeois states towards Soviet Russia and the danger of new armed intervention—**27,** 43-47, 62-66, 91-95, 120-21, 159-60, 165-66, 175-77, 229-31, 314, 361-62, 366-72; **28,** 30-34, 38-40, 65-68, 144-45, 356-58; **29,** 515-17; **30,** 175-77, 208-23, 251, 302-03, 319-21, 323-25, 367, 374-75, 410-11, 452-53; **31,** 131-34, 146, 303-07, 329-32, 366, 412-15, 430-32, 439-41, 457-58, 465-76, 483-86, 487-95, 501, 519-20; **32,** 113-15, 147-50, 453-54, 479; 33, 71-72, 118-19, 144-48, 149-55, 213-18, 274-75, 305, 499-500

—the question of compensation to Soviet Russia for the losses inflicted as a result of the foreign intervention and blockade—**42,** 247-48; **45,** 62, 380, 383, 468

—the question of restitution of private property to foreigners—**45,** 533-34, 537

—the question of debts (of the tsarist and Provisional governments, and private)—**26,** 392, 424, 467, 476; **28,** 82, 155, 162, 356; **31,** 224, 324, 454; **42,** 194, 247-48, 397, 402; **45,** 345, 356-58, 426, 447, 533, 536-37

—Decree on Peace, October 26 (November 8), 1917—**26,** 249-53, 254-56, 273, 296; **27,** 546; **30,** 383-84

—treaties with capitalist countries—**27,** 71-72, 74-75, 118, 120-21, 123, 200-01, 368-69, 373-74, 539-40, 547-48; **29,** 21-23, 146-49, 467-68; **30,** 22, 155-56, 221-22, 268, 279, 303, 306, 317-20, 326, 335, 345, 347, 349-50, 367, 368, 391, 451-52, 459, 503; **31,** 36-37, 319-21, 322-23, 324-26, 331, 334, 408-14, 438-41, 466-68, 483-86, 487-89, 490-92; **32,** 114, 147-50, 152, 181-82, 222-23, 269-70, 290-91, 310-11, 406-07; **33,** 22-23, 119, 151-53, 212-17, 218-19, 220-23

See also Peace treaties of the Soviet state

—its international significance—**26,** 424-25, 471-72; **27,** 382, 479-82, 485-86, 511-12, 546-47; **28,** 38-40, 42-43, 64-65, 111-12, 151-53, 246-47; **30,** 222, 317-24, 325-26, 345, 347, 350, 388-91; **31,** 477-78

—peaceful coexistence and economic competition between the two systems (socialist and capitalist)—**27,** 71; **30,** 39, 50-51, 191-92, 231, 365-67; **31,** 412-13, 456-58, 490-93; **32,** 180-82, 436-37; **33,** 151-52, 155, 264-66, 356-57, 383-87; **42,** 176-78, 179-80, 194-96, 390-92, 396-98, 401-04, 410; **45,** 451, 506-12, 537, 541-42, 547

—and peace acts of the Soviet state—**26,** 247-48, 249-53, 254-56, 308-10, 311-12, 315-16, 317-18, 345-46, 444-50, 518, 522-24, 526; **27,** 30, 38, 171, 200-01, 355, 358-59, 361-62, 373, 378-79, 539-40; **28,** 38-39, 64-65, 144; **29,** 21-23, 59, 62, 63-64, 146-47, 148-49, 151, 516-17; **30,** 22, 39, 50-51, 79, 145, 191-92, 221-22, 231, 251, 303, 306, 317-26, 335, 345, 347, 349-50, 365-67, 368, 375, 383-84, 387-90, 391, 394-95, 411, 450-52; **31,** 38, 120-21, 127, 131-32, 136-37, 139, 168-71, 275, 277-78, 300-06, 318-21, 323-25, 330-32, 334-36, 398, 408-14, 416-17, 438-40, 466-67, 484-85, 488, 490-93; **32,** 114, 148-50, 152, 171, 181, 290-91, 310; **33,** 139, 148-50, 356-57, 385-87; **35,** 452; **42,** 61, 144, 150-51, 167, 178-79, 195-96, 215-16, 285-86; **44,** 87-88, 90-92, 152, 224-26, 286, 412, 433-34; **45,** 95

—and the national liberation movements, assistance to newly-independent national states—**42,** 146, 397; **44,** 244, 395-96; **45,** 367-68, 381, 383

—and pacifism—**42,** 59-60, 396-98, 401-04, 410; **45,** 474-75, 485-86, 506-12

—exposure of secret diplomacy and publication of the tsarist government's treaties—**24,** 380-81; **26,** 239-40, 250-51, 255, 344-46, 371, 382, 424, 446, 452, 476, 493; **27,** 64, 97, 167-68, 192, 201, 373-74, 377-78, 478-80, 546; **28,** 65-

66, 80-81, 111-12, 144, 152-53, 246-47; **30,** 386-87, 395; **31,** 140-41
—Soviet Russia and other socialist and people's republics—**36,** 509, 512; **42,** 61-62, 360-61; **44,** 59-60, 63-64, 73-74, 208, 215, 271; **45,** 367-68
—and strengthening of defence capacity—**27,** 373; **42,** 235; **44,** 75; **45,** 266, 355
—in the early months of Soviet power—**26,** 239-40, 241, 247-48, 249-56, 269-70, 273, 293, 308-10, 311-12, 315-16, 317-18, 330, 344-46, 349-50, 359-60, 371-72, 386-87, 397, 400, 423-24, 442-50, 451-52, 472, 480-82, 493, 507-08, 510, 511, 520-21, 522-24, 525, 526; **27,** 25-26, 30, 38, 40-41, 42, 43-47, 51-52, 57, 62-65, 79-84, 97-98, 118-19, 120-21, 157-58, 159-63, 164-68, 171, 175-79, 180-84, 200-01, 231-32, 237-38, 290-94, 314, 328-33, 355, 360-63, 365-81, 382, 423-24, 485-86, 502-03, 507-13, 538-41, 545-48; **28,** 28-32, 63-68, 111-13, 143-44, 151-56, 204-06, 246-47, 336-37; **30,** 21-22, 175-76, 380-84, 386-87; **31,** 438-42; **36,** 462-63, 467-70; **44,** 81, 84
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**27,** 355, 358-59, 361-62, 365-81, 382, 502-03, 538-41, 546-48; **28,** 31-32, 33-34, 38-40, 63-65, 66-68, 81-83, 117, 144, 151-55, 158-62, 183-84, 201, 217-18, 355-56, 358-60, 446; **29,** 21-23, 62-64, 146-49, 315-16, 318-19, 515-19; **30,** 39, 50-51, 68-69, 78-80, 144-45, 158, 175-76, 191-92, 207-08, 214-16, 221-23, 230-31, 251-52, 293-94, 302-04, 306, 316-20, 325-26, 345, 347, 349-50, 365-67, 368-69, 374-75, 380-86, 388-91, 393-96, 410-12, 422-24, 450-53, 516; **31,** 119-21, 127-28, 131-34, 136, 139-41, 168-70, 172-74, 203-04, 266, 275-78, 300-09, 318-22, 325-32, 334-35, 398-400, 408-12, 430-31, 439-41, 465-67, 487-93; **32,** 147-51, 180-82, 290-91, 318, 453-54; **33,** 22-23, 144-46, 215-17, 249, 345, 393-94, 499-500; **35,** 332, 337, 340, 356, 374, 432, 452, 491-92; **42,** 158, 166-67, 194-96, 214-17, 228; **44,** 113, 140-41, 149-50, 152, 156, 242, 373, 401, 412, 454; **45,** 54
—in the period of transition to peacetime economic rehabilitation—**31,** 413-15, 430-31, 438-46, 448-59, 463-66, 488-93, 519-20; **32,** 113-15, 147-50, 181, 223-24, 234-35, 236, 290-91, 316-18, 319, 436-37, 453-54, 478-81, 491-92, 493-94, 495-96; **33,** 118-19, 139, 147-48, 149-51, 152-55, 162-63, 212-19, 222-23, 225, 263-66, 305, 345, 356-57, 383-88, 390-91, 428, 436, 437-42, 473, 499-500; **35,** 490; **42,** 249-50; **45,** 62, 140, 141, 409-10, 446-47
—and Afghanistan—**29,** 516; **31,** 491; **42,** 146; **45,** 381
—and Austria—**26,** 450; **27,** 371; **28,** 25, 139, 153
—and Belgium—**26,** 449
—and Britain—**26,** 445, 448, 449, 465; **27,** 28, 121, 355, 361, 380, 451, 465, 482-84; **28,** 17-24, 25, 28, 29-30, 32, 39, 41-43, 54-55, 62-63, 64-65, 67, 85-86, 102-03, 119-22, 125-26, 128-29, 146, 149, 158-61, 162, 163, 184, 187-88, 189-90, 198, 201, 209-10, 216, 354, 356-57, 361, 375, 376-77, 430, 435-36, 441; **29,** 67, 83, 84, 86, 244, 255, 256-57, 258, 267-68, 284-85, 290-91, 300-01, 305, 314-15, 318, 320, 328-29, 341, 352-53, 364, 436, 441, 443, 459, 516, 517, 518, 536-37, 538, 543, 549, 553; **30,** 26, 47, 68, 77, 78-80, 118, 128, 151, 155-57, 171-75, 191-92, 210-13, 216, 221, 231, 280, 303, 349, 350, 374, 381-83, 384-85, 386-88, 390-91, 396; **31,** 119, 130, 131, 139-43, 169-70, 172, 225-26, 266, 276-77, 303-04, 306-08, 321, 322-24, 328, 398, 412-13, 439, 452, 455, 468-69, 471-75, 481, 492-93; **32,** 181, 222-23, 225, 234-35, 290-91; **33,** 72, 117, 118-19, 356, 383-84, 387-89, 391, 405, 439-41; **35,** 337, 340, 356, 358, 372, 377, 452, 491-92; **42,** 175-79, 229, 232, 289, 292; **44,** 114, 123, 378, 386, 401, 403-05, 410, 412, 416, 421; **45,** 54, 189, 201-02, 229, 301, 532, 547
—and Canada—**42,** 289-90
—and China—**33,** 356, 499-500; **44,** 235
—and the Entente—**27,** 28, 226, 360-61; **28,** 17-25, 28-30, 32, 39, 41-43, 112, 120-21, 124, 125-27, 128-29, 146-47, 149, 184, 210, 356, 361, 376-77, 435-36; **29,** 22, 61-63, 67, 86, 149, 221, 255-57, 301, 305-06, 315-16, 353, 443, 457, 459, 493, 536-37, 542-43; **30,** 32-33, 50, 52, 60, 134, 157-58, 171-77, 191-92, 208-19, 222-24, 231, 251, 256, 296, 302-03, 316-24, 327-28, 332, 345, 349-50, 368-69, 374-75, 381-94, 412, 445-46, 450-53, 461; **31,** 119, 121, 127, 129-31, 136, 169-71, 225-26, 276, 303-05, 311, 398, 409-10, 411, 442, 488; **32,** 53, 149-50, 317; **33,** 23, 117, 119, 393-94; **35,** 343, 382, 385; **42,** 175-79, 194, 196, 246; **44,** 123, 235, 309; **45,** 451, 588
—and Estonia—**26,** 447, 523; **28,** 149; **30,** 25-26, 79, 158, 174-75, 212-13, 294, 303, 306, 317, 323, 325, 335, 345, 347, 349-50, 367, 369, 375, 391; **31,** 276, 409; **42,** 179, 194; **44,** 300, 309
—and Finland—**26,** 344, 424, 449, 523; **27,** 355, 359, 362, 373, 379-80; **29,** 171, 194-95, 492; **30,** 157-58, 174-75, 212-17, 294, 387-89, 451; **31,** 171-73, 203, 409; **32,** 225, 310; **33,** 139, 148; **42,** 61, 178-79; **44,** 91, 92, 235
—and France—**26,** 465; **27,** 28, 121, 361, 380, 465; **28,** 17-25, 28, 29, 30, 32, 39, 41-42, 54, 64-65, 67-68, 81-82, 86, 102-03, 119-22, 125-26, 128-29, 146, 149, 158-59, 161, 162, 163, 187-88, 189-90, 198, 201-02, 209-10, 354, 356-57, 361, 375, 376-77, 430, 435-36, 441; **29,** 52-53, 61-63, 67, 83, 84, 86, 244, 255, 257, 267-68, 284-85, 291, 300-01, 305-06, 314-15, 317-18, 320, 328-29, 341, 352-53, 436, 441, 443, 457, 515-16, 517, 518, 536-37, 538-39, 543, 553; **30,** 47, 68, 77, 78, 128, 151, 156-57, 172-73, 175, 191-92, 210-13, 216, 218-19, 221-22, 231, 303, 365, 382-83, 384-85, 386, 393-94, 411, 451, 516; **31,** 119, 130, 136, 169-70, 225, 226, 278, 301-04, 305, 306, 310, 314, 321, 322, 323, 324-25, 326, 330-31, 398, 409, 410, 412-13, 439, 474; **32,** 114, 180, 204, 223; **33,** 72, 117, 118-19, 356, 383-84, 385; **35,** 340, 358, 452, 491-92; **42,** 175-79; **44,** 114, 205, 235, 415-16; **45,** 304, 479
—and Germany—**26,** 395-96, 443-45, 448-50, 511, 520, 522-23, 525, 526; **27,** 25-28, 30, 38, 40-41, 43-47, 57, 58-61, 63, 72-73, 83, 106-07, 118, 188, 200-01, 225, 331, 355, 358-59, 360-62, 368, 370-71, 373-76, 380-81, 450-51, 462-63, 483-84, 533, 538-40, 542; **28,** 19, 22, 24-25, 28-29, 39, 52, 54, 64-66, 67, 85-86, 101-03, 120-

23, 128-29, 133, 137, 144, 146-50, 153-61, 177, 205-06, 358-59, 376-77; **29,** 23, 31, 66-67, 83, 146-47, 256-57, 290-91, 320, 328, 457, 493, 516, 518, 543; **30,** 22, 127-28, 151, 155-58, 208, 211, 218-19, 366, 381, 390-91, 452; **31,** 276, 304-06, 439-40, 475-77; **32,** 116-17, 180; **33,** 22-23, 170, 356, 393-94, 499-500; **35,** 329, 330, 337, 340, 364; **42,** 289, 290; **44,** 86, 90-91, 111, 113, 123, 149, 165; **45,** 390, 530-31, 540, 541-42
—and Holland—**28,** 160
—and India—**33,** 356, 499-500
—and Ireland—**33,** 356
—and Italy—**28,** 25; **29,** 322, 517; **30,** 78, 191-92, 231, 281, 350; **31,** 140, 309, 322, 455; **32,** 180, 317; **42,** 288, 289; **45,** 331, 540, 541-42, 592
—and Japan—**27,** 116, 120, 225, 226, 291, 314, 330-31, 355, 360-62, 367-70; **28,** 54-55, 61; **29,** 516-17; **30,** 134, 153, 191, 209, 231, 303, 315, 383; **31,** 140, 304, 322, 412-13, 431-32, 450, 465-67, 470-71; **32,** 443; **33,** 356, 382, 390-91, 437; **42,** 193, 194-96, 245; **44,** 75, 123
—and Latvia—**26,** 447, 449; **28,** 149; **29,** 492; **30,** 79-80, 157-58, 175, 294-95, 451; **31,** 172, 203-04, 409, 490; **32,** 148-49, 225, 310
—and Lithuania—**26,** 449, 523-24; **30,** 79-80, 175-76; **31,** 120, 136, 168-69, 203; **32,** 225; **42,** 179
—and the Mongolian People's Republic—**42,** 360-61; **45,** 367-68, 381
—and Persia (Iran)—**26,** 424; **31,** 491; **42,** 351; **44,** 235, 396; **45,** 212, 254-55, 381
—and Poland—**26,** 449; **28,** 38-40, 149; **29,** 492; **30,** 78-79, 156, 157-58, 175, 213, 215, 294, 303, 304, 323-25, 345, 350, 365, 375, 394-95, **411,** 451-52, 516, 519; **31,** 119-22, 127-28, 131-32, 136-37, 140-42, 168-70, 171-73, 203, 266, 275-79, 300-06, 307, 308-09, 318-22, 323-25, 326, 330-31, 336, 408-10, 413, 415, 485, 488; **32,** 114, 115, 148-49, 152, 158, 171, 173, 181, 290, 310; **33,** 139, 148; **35,** 438, 439, 452; **42,** 175-79, 196, 272; **44,** 192, 200, 373, 409, 412, 416, 417, 420-21, 434, 444; **45,** 67, 355
—and Rumania—**29,** 492; **30,** 365; **31,** 172-73; **32,** 115; **33,** 139, 148; **42,** 176; **44,** 53, 421
—and Serbia—**26,** 449; **42,** 179
—and Sweden—**28,** 361; **44,** 63, 396
—and Switzerland—**28,** 361
—and Turkey—**27,** 359, 362, 373, 376-77, 450, 533; **28,** 160; **31,** 491; **32,** 147-48, 290; **42,** 245-46; **44,** 91, 92; **45,** 381, 483, 484
—and the USA—**26,** 448; **27,** 171, 314, 362, 367-68; **28,** 53, 62-63, 64-66, 67-68, 128, 129, 149, 159-60, 161, 188, 189-90, 201, 209-10, 216, 218, 354, 375, 430; **29,** 52-53, 244, 256-57, 258, 267-68, 284-85, 300-01, 305, 306, 314-15, 320, 341, 352-53, 441, 443, 516-17, 535, 536, 537, 538, 553; **30,** 39, 50-51, 68, 78-79, 128, 151, 155-57, 173, 191-92, 211-12, 216-17, 231, 303, 315, 321-22, 324, 365-66, 381-82, 396; **31,** 137, 139-40, 170, 304, 320-21, 398, 413, 431, 439, 443-50, 454-55, 464-65, 466-68, 469-70, 471; **32,** 180-81, 223, 269-70, 291, 317; **33,** 150, 162-63, 356, 390; **35,** 553; **42,** 176-78, 194, 289; **44,** 123, 191; **45,** 54, 98, 101, 250-51, 355, 363-64, 507-08, 559
See also Brest Peace Treaty, 1918; Concessions in Soviet Russia; Foreign trade of the Soviet state; Genoa Conference, 1922; International position of Soviet Russia; Lausanne Conference, 1922-23; Monopoly of foreign trade in Soviet Russia; People's Commissariats of the RSFSR—People's Commissariat for Foreign Affairs

Foreign policy of the tsarist autocracy
—its character—**4,** 372-77; **7,** 516; **13,** 440-41, 481-83; **15,** 199-200, 224-29; **18,** 414-17, 421; **21,** 266-67, 305-06; **24,** 58-59, 113-14, 116-17, 162, 174-75, 187-88, 232-33, 251-53, 259-60, 336-37, 344-45, 354-55, 373, 380-81, 409-13, 419-20; **25,** 130, 226-29, 231-32; **28,** 152, 282-83; **36,** 228-29, 297, 377-78, 381-82; **39,** 32-33, 112, 252-53, 257-58, 307, 519, 597, 619, 684-85, 719-21, 722, 723, 724-26, 727, 728; **41,** 111-13, 262-66, 373-74, 431-32; **42,** 74; **43,** 209-10
—in the Near and Middle East—**15,** 182-83, 220-30; **17,** 455-56, 466, 484-85, 507; **18,** 351-52, 414, 421; **23,** 131; **24,** 59, 116, 161, 233, 354-55, 372, 409-10, 412-13; **34,** 438-39; **39,** 309
—in the Far East—**4,** 372-77; **8,** 124, 271-72, 349-50, 482-85; **17,** 453-56, 466, 485, 507; **18,** 414, 421; **19,** 29-30; **24,** 59, 116, 161, 233
—its dependence on European imperialism—**8,** 41-42, 267-73; **23,** 129-31
—tsarism as the bulwark of international reaction—**1,** 261; **2,** 27; **4,** 376-77; **5,** 40-41, 373; **8,** 47-48; **9,** 243; **15,** 182-83, 200-01, 220, 222-24, 226-30, 461-64; **17,** 281-82, 507; **19,** 245; **20,** 406-07; **21,** 104; **22,** 340-42, 343; **28,** 158-59, 209, 356-57; **35,** 264, 273
—in the 19th cent.—**2,** 27; **15,** 461-62; **21,** 118-19, 220-21, 300, 308-09; **22,** 340-42; **28,** 158-59, 356-57; **39,** 504-05, 511-13, 516, 528-29, 686-87, 688, 690, 694, 696
—before the 1905-07 revolution—**5,** 89-91; **7,** 516; **8,** 47-55; **39,** 101-03, 513-14, 516, 685-86, 700
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 267-73, 348-50, 482-85
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**13,** 440-41, 479-84; **15,** 182-83, 220-30, 461-63; **16,** 171-75
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**17,** 455-56, 466, 484-85, 507; **18,** 338-40, 351-52, 414, 417, 421; **19,** 302-04; **35,** 76-77; **39,** 704
—during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 210-11, 266-67, 304-05, 306-07, 317-18, 439-40; **22,** 138-40; **23,** 177-80, 207-08, 334; **29,** 513; **30,** 395; **39,** 526
Foreign trade
—under capitalism—**2,** 109, 149-50, 161-66, 253-54, 444-45; **3,** 64-67, 258, 548-49, 590-95, 616-17; **4,** 56-58, 65, 76-77, 85-86, 373, 375; **5,** 90-91, 280; **6,** 342-43; **22,** 240-41, 244-46; **23,** 44, 45; **39,** 48-49, 77-78, 79, 80, 81, 92, 94-95, 96, 98-99, 100, 105, 108, 109, 110, 112, 132-33, 150, 191-95, 196, 218-19, 222-23, 224, 228, 229, 263, 292, 293, 305, 307, 308, 309, 363, 364, 365, 366, 383, 384, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 411, 412, 448, 449, 450, 452, 453, 459, 460, 461, 464, 465, 468, 469, 472, 556, 559, 605, 606, 614, 615, 721, 724, 725, 726, 728, 751
—of tsarist Russia—**3,** 219-20, 257-59, 270, 294, 295, 304, 485, 486, 553, 554, 590, 594, 595; **4,** 373, 375; **5,** 89, 90,

91, 278, 279, 280; **15,** 90; **30,** 112, 305; **39,** 133, 134, 293, 308, 309, 459, 460, 461, 469, 721, 722, 723, 724

Foreign trade of the Soviet state—**27,** 251-52; **30,** 39, 345, 347, 365-67, 375; **31,** 412, 414, 451-53, 467-69, 471-74, 491-93, 510-11; **32,** 181-84, 208, 222, 224-25, 234-35, 237, 269-70, 290-91, 296-97, 311, 317-19, 406-07, 411; **33,** 113-14, 119, 151-56, 163-64, 170-71, 179, 198, 212-16, 218-22, 244, 250, 264-66, 283, 287, 292-96, 298, 319, 375-78, 404, 408-09, 425-26, 436-38, 440-41, 455-61; **35,** 452, 487, 488, 490, 491-92, 499, 500, 508, 510, 519-20, 527; **36,** 546, 567; **42,** 161-62, 176-79, 297, 332, 402-04, 410, 417-18; **44,** 44, 152, 445-46, 451-52; **45,** 105-06, 136, 144, 176-77, 188, 213, 224, 301, 335-36, 373-74, 410-11, 420-21, 427, 431, 496-99, 505-08, 518, 579-80, 602-03

—its significance—**42,** 177-79; **44,** 429, 430; **45,** 577, 578-79

—and the struggle against famine—**35,** 329, 486-87, 488; **36,** 556; **42,** 277, 374; **44,** 67; **45,** 109, 111-12, 141-42, 143, 192-93, 202, 255, 337, 346-47, 362, 365, 367-68, 371, 378, 379, 416, 417, 430, 431, 440-41, 517, 518, 543-44

—and co-operation (Central Union of Consumer Societies)—**42,** 159, 175, 177-78; **45,** 123, 227, 283, 284, 373, 374, 503-04

—and national Soviet republics—**35,** 499, 500; **45,** 112, 113, 114, 136, 178, 179, 180, 181, 230, 283, 284, 309, 310, 329-30

—and the supply of equipment and material to industrial enterprises and transport—**35,** 442, 443; **36,** 544, 545; **42,** 271; **44,** 357, 358, 363, 364; **45,** 170, 171, 197, 198, 216, 217, 222, 250, 298, 309, 310, 361, 363, 365, 382, 393, 394, 451, 479-80, 584, 585

—and supplies for agriculture—**35,** 513; **45,** 233, 294, 416, 417, 514, 515, 544

—export fund—**42,** 162, 181, 187; **44,** 429, 430; **45,** 192, 193

—with Britain—**31,** 451, 452, 468, 471, 473, 474, 491, 492, 493; **32,** 223, 224, 225, 234, 235, 290, 291; **33,** 119; **35,** 452; **42,** 216, 229, 232, 286, 289, 290; **44,** 429-30; **45,** 54, 339-40, 505

—with Canada—**42,** 289-90; **45,** 142

—with Finland—**32,** 225

—with France—**33,** 383-84; **44,** 433; **45,** 189, 304

—with Germany—**27,** 533; **31,** 476; **33,** 119, 153, 170; **35,** 510; **44,** 86-87, 98-99, 111; **45,** 136, 213, 309, 310, 339-40, 373-74, 390, 410, 505, 518, 579-80

—with Italy—**32,** 317; **42,** 301; **44,** 433; **45,** 136, 331, 339-40, 546, 547, 548, 553, 554

—with Norway—**45,** 340, 428

—with Sweden—**33,** 153; **44,** 396; **45,** 353-54

—with Turkey—**45,** 176-77, 181

—with the USA—**31,** 82-83, 407; **32,** 269-70, 317, 433, 434; **35,** 333, 443; **36,** 556; **42,** 176, 177-78, 191, 204; **44,** 86, 87, 88, 358, 380, 381, 389; **45,** 54, 98, 111, 112, 136, 143, 337, 346-47, 362-63, 378, 379, 416, 417, 511, 512, 522, 523, 542, 543, 559-60

See also Monopoly of foreign trade in Soviet Russia; People's Commissariats of the RSFSR—People's Commissariat for Foreign Trade

Foreign workers and specialists, their participation in economic construction in Soviet Russia—33, 380, 381; **35,** 526-27, 552-53, 559-60; **36,** 524; **42,** 227, 344-45, 348-49, 350, 352-53, 426-27; **44,** 310, 311-12, 373; **45,** 191, 195, 236-37, 240, 304-05, 338-39, 347, 412, 522, 562, 581-82, 582-83

Forestry and the timber industry—in tsarist Russia—**3,** 474-75, 524-32

—in Soviet Russia—**27,** 257; **30,** 140; **31,** 432, 458, 474, 480-81; **32,** 140, 182-83, 263, 301, 305-06, 307-08, 409; **33,** 43-44; **42,** 109, 114-15, 148, 235-36; **44,** 429-30; **45,** 244-45, 335-36

Form—*see* Content and form

Formal logic—*see* Logic—formal

Forms of social consciousness—1, 138-40; **21,** 55-56

Foundation of the socialist economy—27, 161, 208, 212, 268, 298, 314-15, 339; **28,** 118, 143, 146; **29,** 77-78, 423; **30,** 182-85, 229-30, 286, 334-35, 377, 475; **31,** 161-62, 288-89, 418-21, 515-18; **32,** 235, 256, 265, 321, 376, 407-12, 444-45, 459, 490; **33,** 28, 49-50, 57-58, 72, 100-01, 112-13, 143, 206-07, 221-22, 251-52, 266-68, 298, 301, 370, 426, 501-02; **36,** 537

See also Material production basis of socialism; Socialist construction in Soviet Russia

Fourth Duma, 1912-17

—general description and activities—**18,** 17, 386, 424, 439-40; **19,** 33-34, 37, 48, 49, 103, 177-79, 184-85, 218, 238-40, 258-59, 391, 511-12; **20,** 172, 274-76, 284-85, 292-93; **21,** 318, 401-03, 416; **23,** 314, 344; **31,** 29; **41,** 269; **43,** 270

—election campaign and results of the elections—**17,** 82-86, 135, 168, 202-03, 223-24, 278-86, 287-91, 292, 317-19, 338, 368-87, 397-423, 468-71, 487-90, 502, 504, 506-12, 513, 518-20, 529-31, 556, 562-68, 569; **18,** 17-21, 36, 43, 45, 78-82, 122-23, 126-27, 132-35, 136-38, 141-42, 196-97, 237-41, 292-93, 310-11, 322, 323-25, 341-44, 347-48, 374, 384-85, 411, 417, 418, 421, 422, 450-53, 456-57, 460, 464-65, 493-518; **19,** 115, 230, 353, 374, 396, 399, 402, 410, 444, 446-47, 460-63, 464-66, 477, 483-84; **20,** 60, 96-98, 234, 257, 271, 335, 336, 382, 503; **21,** 198, 320; **34,** 441-42; **35,** 53, 58, 59; **36,** 194-95, 197-98, 199, 200; **41,** 261, 268-71; **43,** 304, 305, 306, 307, 308-09

—electoral platform of the Bolsheviks—**17,** 223-24, 279-86, 368-87, 468-70, 506-12, 513, 520; **18,** 179, 237, 238, 378-86; **19,** 483-84; **35,** 34-35, 101-02

—composition and political groupings—**18,** 427-29, 439-40, 441, 494, 495-502, 551, 564-66; **19,** 31-32, 177-78, 230, 238-40, 327, 399, 446-47, 460-61; **20,** 234, 292-93, 335, 336, 382; **21,** 318, 416; **36,** 212; **43,** 280-81, 308, 309, 310, 320, 368-70, 386

—in 1917—**23,** 314-15, 322, 326, 344; **24,** 362-64, 488-89; **25,** 48, 51-52, 97, 100, 146-47, 150; **35,** 294

See also Menshevik Social-Democratic group in the Fourth Duma; Russian Social-Democratic Labour group (RSDLP group) in the Fourth Duma; Social-Democratic group in the Fourth Duma

France—15, 185-86; **35,** 452; **36,** 82, 88, 89, 162, 207, 373; **37,** 222, 473; **38,** 29, 34; **39,** 232, 237, 241, 532, 733, 737; **41,** 129, 205, 221-22, 243; **42,** 121, 126, 177, 292, 445; **43,** 209, 306, 468, 510-11, 519, 526,

585, 603, 610; **44,** 44, 154, 158, 160, 235, 244, 415-16; **45,** 277, 290, 340, 355, 532
—general description—**1,** 263, 362; **2,** 236-37; **5,** 354, 358; **8,** 49, 267; **9,** 177; **15,** 185-87; **16,** 244; **17,** 320, 334, 490; **18,** 487-88, 491-92; **19,** 388-89, 407, 513-14; **20,** 268; **21,** 17, 28, 58, 121, 292, 300, 302-05, 308, 340, 360, 391, 407; **22,** 278, 310; **23,** 33, 38-39, 54, 59, 69, 85, 99, 105-06, 115, 122, 189-90, 196-99, 202-03, 256, 274, 335-36, 351, 369-70; **24,** 403, 408; **25,** 31, 61, 121, 409-10, 417-19; **27,** 21-22, 51, 73-74, 83, 186, 188; **28,** 81-82, 85-86, 206-07; **29,** 22, 60-61, 63-64, 308-09, 363; **30,** 155-57, 172-73, 218-19, 227, 279; **31,** 321-23; **33,** 52-53, 133-34, 137, 383; **34,** 408-09; **36,** 231, 253-55, 378, 383; **37,** 74; **38,** 41, 44, 49; **39,** 202, 221-22, 505, 543, 547, 554-55, 693, 697, 699, 701, 718, 736; **41,** 286, 355, 370, 376; **42,** 176; **45,** 326
—foreign policy—**19,** 302; **36,** 469; **39,** 252-54, 294-95, 318, 328, 342, 511-16, 524-28, 532, 545-46, 554-55, 603, 634, 636, 682, 687, 688, 690, 692-94, 696, 698-99, 700, 702, 704, 743, 756; **41,** 262; **42,** 175-76, 215-16, 247-48, 301, 354; **44,** 205, 225; **45,** 304, 409-10
—state and social system—**5,** 354; **6,** 305; **8,** 206-08, 297-99; **10,** 187-89, 469-70; **11,** 422; **13,** 475-76; **15,** 272, 398; **17,** 140-41, 212, 412-13; **18,** 487-88; **21,** 431; **22,** 191, 233-34; **23,** 23, 35, 69-70, 184-85, 189-90, 304; **24,** 179, 323, 352, 400, 419, 537-38; **25,** 93, 233, 354, 362, 369, 392, 405-06, 409-10, 417-19, 423, 447; **28,** 91, 245-46, 417, 461-62; **29,** 64; **30,** 155-57, 173; **36,** 98, 224, 253-55; **39,** 574, 602-03, 604-05, 612, 637, 685, 689, 690, 693-94, 696-97, 699, 701; **41,** 113-18, 419-20
—population and territory of France and its colonies—**21,** 291, 340; **39,** 204, 252-54, 261, 276, 279, 294-96, 300-01, 303, 342, 406-07, 466, 517-18, 545-47, 697, 709-11, 714, 716-18, 748-49
—economic development—**1,** 249, 318; **2,** 227, 230, 247-48, 320; **3,** 485, 490, 500, 557; **4,** 110-11; **21,** 226, 302-03, 340-41, 360; **22,** 214, 216-17, 222-23, 230-32, 233-34, 240, 242-45, 252, 255-56, 258-59, 268, 275-76, 278, 283, 291, 294, 296; **23,** 115; **24,** 401-02; **25,** 30-31, 361-62; **29,** 308-09, 363; **30,** 155-57; **31,** 154, 220-22, 307, 326; **33,** 72; **34,** 439; **39,** 35, 62-63, 67, 77-78, 85, 91, 107-08, 143, 146-48, 187, 190-92, 204-07, 214, 217-19, 223, 261, 263-64, 279, 283, 288, 291-93, 306, 330-31, 342, 349, 362, 365-66, 371, 375, 387-88, 438, 455, 462, 467-75, 478, 482, 495, 549, 570-71, 606, 721, 724, 743, 745, 748-51; **41,** 288-89

See also Agrarian question in France; Army and Navy in capitalist countries—in France; Bonapartism (nature of); Colonies and the colonial question in different countries—in France; Foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia—French imperialism as an organiser of intervention; Foreign policy of the Soviet state—and France; French Communist Party; General Confederation of Labour in France; Imperialism, French; Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and France; Monopolies, capitalist, in the countries of Western Europe and America—in France; Paris Commune, 1871; Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa—in France; Trade unions and the trade union movement in different countries—in France; Working class and the working-class movement in France

Franco-Prussian war, 1870-71—**2,** 27; **6,** 462; **8,** 206; **13,** 475-77; **17,** 93, 139, 140; **19,** 513-14; **21,** 146-48, 210, 220-21, 276, 300, 307-09; **22,** 163-64, 239; **28,** 109; **30,** 97; **36,** 298; **39,** 78, 309-11, 504, 574, 602-03, 688; **41,** 338-39

Frankfort Parliament, 1848-49—*see* German revolution, 1848-49

Fraternisation of soldiers at the front during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—21, 122, 127, 161, 181-82, 240-41, 279, 313-14, 375-76, 452; **22,** 118, 176, 318; **24,** 22, 105-06, 165-66, 175, 202, 215-16, 222, 237-38, 241, 267-68, 273, 310, 318-20, 376-77, 423, 548; **25,** 25; **26,** 292, 318, 424, 443-44, 507-08; **27,** 23; **28,** 377; **35,** 197; **39,** 279; **41,** 406, 429, 436-37

Free trade—**1,** 436; **2,** 197-98, 252-53, 258-65; **22,** 241; **33,** 456; **39,** 98

See also Freedom of trade under capitalism

Freedom
—political and social—**8,** 511-12; **38,** 313
—and necessity—**1,** 420; **4,** 194; **14,** 15-16, 187-93; **21,** 52; **27,** 273; **38,** 111, 158, 161-62, 164, 181, 186, 189-90, 308, 326

Freedom of association
—its impossibility in tsarist Russia and the critique of the liquidationist slogan of "freedom of association"—**2,** 110, 285; **17,** 361-62, 479-80, 508; **18,** 103-04, 114-15, 184, 185, 234-35, 242-44, 296, 381, 417, 419, 433, 520-21, 536, 542; **19,** 111, 168, 225, 253, 286-87, 349, 384-86, 490-91, 522
—as a demand of the minimum programme—**2,** 97, 118; **4,** 212-13; **6,** 30; **17,** 363, 468; **19,** 420-21; **20,** 501, 517; **22,** 350

"Freedom of criticism"—opportunist slogan—4, 211; **5,** 228, 350, 352-73, 397, 426-27, 518-19, 525; **10,** 46-48; **32,** 200; **34,** 47

Freedom of trade in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism—27, 548; **29,** 77-80, 360, 368-70, 373, 377-79, 570; **30,** 149, 507, 511-12; **31,** 154, 392-93; **32,** 186-87, 216, 217-18, 286-87, 349; **33,** 184, 420; **36,** 502-03; **42,** 358; **45,** 579-80

Freedom of trade in Soviet Russia
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**28,** 394-96, 400; **29,** 77-80, 83, 359-61, 366-70, 373, 377-79, 458-59, 524-26, 554-55, 558, 567-70; **30,** 149, 183-84, 225-26, 310, 312-13, 412-13, 507, 511-12, 522; **31,** 121, 458, 483-84
—and the New Economic Policy—**32,** 133, 187-89, 216, 217-27, 229-32, 286-90, 294-98, 301, 320-23, 326, 342-49, 357, 364-65, 375-79, 385, 402-16, 444-47, 457, 490-91; **33,** 25, 64-65, 99, 184-86, 312, 406-07, 424, 467-74

See also Trade in Soviet Russia (domestic)

Freedom of trade under capitalism—31, 124-25, 157
—in the pre-monopoly period—**1,** 436; **2,** 197-98, 252-65; **21,** 226; **22,** 241
—in the epoch of imperialism—

4, 202; **5,** 410; **21,** 226, 301; **22,** 199-200, 205-06, 260-61, 290, 298-99; **30,** 487-88; **39,** 759

French bourgeois revolution, 1789-94—**2,** 209; **4,** 422; **6,** 119; **8,** 393; **9,** 58-60, 134-35, 221, 241-42, 261; **10,** 137, 280, 335, 338-39, 369-70; **12,** 334, 462; **13,** 38, 40, 147, 380, 472, 475-76; **15,** 59, 272, 277, 377, 398; **16,** 126, 203; **17,** 87, 234, 334, 412-13, 418, 557; **18,** 331, 397; **19,** 24, 27; **20,** 42, 252; **21,** 58, 98, 146, 155, 162-63, 299-300, 415-16, 435-36; **22,** 149, 309, 315-16; **23,** 196, 198-99, 239; **24,** 254, 323, 399, 401, 563; **25,** 18, 57-58, 121, 198, 342, 357, 409-10, 445, 447; **27,** 21-22, 73, 186, 295-96, 304, 337; **28,** 172-73, 295, 422-23; **29,** 67, 206, 309, 354, 371-72, 544; **30,** 33, 104, 120, 487; **31,** 33; **32,** 281, 331, 359; **33,** 22, 51-54, 133-34, 206; **35,** 343; **39,** 313, 603, 609, 612, 715, 718; **41,** 222, 416

French Communist Party—**30,** 52-53, 85-86, 92, 171-73, 174-75; **32,** 167, 179-80, 275-76; **33,** 131-37, 208-09, 300-01, 332-34; **45,** 251

French revolution, 1830—**15,** 45, 398; **16,** 203; **34,** 408

French revolution, 1848—**2,** 24; **4,** 175; **8,** 206; **9,** 127; **10,** 139-42, 275-76, 290; **12,** 111; **13,** 143, 397, 475; **15,** 45; **16,** 203; **17,** 334-35; **18,** 26, 343, 582-83; **21,** 131, 148, 415-16; **22,** 315-16; **23,** 318; **24,** 34, 276, 329, 563; **25,** 61, 93-96, 198, 220, 254-55, 264, 369, 403, 405-10; **27,** 337; **28,** 170, 206, 233; **29,** 309; **30,** 33, 54; **31,** 61; **32,** 332, 361; **34,** 409; **39,** 505, 612, 715, 718

French revolution, 1871—*see* Paris Commune, 1871

French Socialist Party
—general description—**5,** 358; **8,** 548; **16,** 244; **21,** 387; **23,** 83; **28,** 202; **30,** 85, 258, 284, 422; **31,** 197, 282; **42,** 198
—in the pre-imperialist period—**5,** 352-53; **6,** 94; **17,** 304; **21,** 441; **23,** 197; **31,** 67; **33,** 134-35; **41,** 130
—in the epoch of imperialism, before the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**5,** 352-54; **7,** 105, 400, 403; **8,** 533; **13,** 80-81, 85, 91-93; **15,** 38, 177, 194-96, 199-200, 234, 243, 463; **16,** 112, 244, 275-83; **17,** 173; **18,** 171, 488; **19,** 83, 405-07, 497; **22,** 111; **33,** 134-35; **29,** 318, 437-45, 620; **43,** 168-69; **44,** 51
—during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**21,** 16-17, 20-21, 29, 31, 36, 38, 99, 110, 123, 178, 208-09, 239, 246-47, 256-57, 280, 328, 346-47, 376, 391, 395, 441-44; **22,** 112-13, 127-30, 161-62, 174-75, 327; **23,** 34-35, 83-84, 91, 99-100, 122, 137, 145, 186-93, 195, 199-201, 205-06, 227, 231-34, 262, 265, 279, 368; **24,** 75-79, 81, 95, 129, 249, 253; **25,** 266; **28,** 116, 281, 356-57, 430; **30,** 386, 423-24; **31,** 37; **33,** 134-35; **35,** 170-71, 248, 280, 286, 290-92, 321-22; **36,** 294-95, 323, 379-82, 385; **39,** 315-16, 318; **41,** 338-41, 358-59, 362, 371-74, 377; **43,** 502, 558, 580, 594, 598-99
—splitting-up and breaking-away of Left elements after the October Socialist Revolution and the formation of the Communist Party of France—**27,** 528; **28,** 356-57; **30,** 85-86, 422; **31,** 270, 280, 282; **32,** 62, 275-76

Friendship among peoples—**23,** 27, 66-67; **24,** 338; **25,** 92, 101; **26,** 176, 344, 480-81; **28,** 39-40; **29,** 110-11, 127; **30,** 138, 292-93, 297; **31,** 437, 490-91; **32,** 316; **33,** 385-86
See also International solidarity of working people

Friendship among peoples in Soviet Russia
—its importance for the defence of the country—**28,** 39-40, 445; **29,** 50-51, 404-05; **30,** 291-97; **35,** 385, 419, 479; **42,** 174
—its importance for strengthening the Soviet state and in socialist construction—**25,** 344-45; **27,** 155; **29,** 110, 127; **30,** 163-66, 296-97, 494; **31,** 135, 490-91, 509; **32,** 316

Front and rear—**23,** 26-27; **24,** 420-21; **27,** 76-77; **29,** 411-12; **30,** 81-83, 132-33, 154, 202, 252, 330-31; **31,** 174-75, 311-13, 332-33, 400-01; **35,** 376, 405

Fuel and the fuel industry in Soviet Russia—**28,** 395-96; **42,** 272-73, 274, 297; **44,** 371; **45,** 212, 406
—measures to rehabilitate the fuel industry and increase the extraction and delivery of fuel—**26,** 392-93; **27,** 257-58, 320-21, 396-97, 400, 401-02; **28,** 395-96, 400-01; **29,** 257-58, 317, 362-63; **30,** 135-37, 139-42, 183, 185, 187-88, 227, 229, 303, 431-32, 523-25; **31,** 121, 279, 312, 317, 331-33, 415-16, 508-10; **32,** 139, 151-52, 153, 155, 171-72, 174-75, 183-84, 186-87, 236-37, 262, 263, 291-93, 300-02, 306-08, 341, 372, 390-91, 405-06, 409, 487-88, 497-98, 507; **33,** 43-48, 152-53, 165-68; **35,** 430, 433-34, 486-88, 501-02; **42,** 148, 165-66, 172-73, 179, 270, 271, 371, 372-73; **44,** 56-57, 61-62, 282, 332, 334-35, 336, 344-45, 352-54, 386-87; **45,** 71-73, 79-81, 170, 202, 212, 244-45, 265, 311-13, 316-17, 353, 411-12, 566-67
—its provision with machines and equipment—**33,** 152-53; **36,** 544-45; **42,** 271; **45,** 149-51, 217, 221-22, 382, 479-80, 584-85
See also Algemba—construction of the Alexandrov Gai-Emba railway branchline and oil pipeline; Coal and the coal industry—in Soviet Russia; Donets Basin (Donbass); Forestry and the timber industry—in Soviet Russia; Gidrotorf (Administration for Hydraulic Peat Extraction); Oil and the oil-processing industry—in Soviet Russia; Peat and the peat industry—in Soviet Russia; Shales and the shale industry in Soviet Russia

Fusion of socialism with the working-class movement—**1,** 296-300, 320, 391; **2,** 20, 22-23, 112-16, 122-23, 273, 329-33, 341, 345-47; **4,** 217, 230, 257-61, 280-84, 287-88, 290-92, 294, 318-19, 320, 322, 325, 351, 358-63, 367-69; **5,** 316, 372, 375-76, 383-86, 396, 412, 415-16, 421-22, 512, 518; **6,** 22, 105, 113-14, 163-64, 167, 172, 272, 280-81, 283, 287, 327; **8,** 93, 196; **9,** 388; **10,** 31-33, 36; **19,** 28

Gabon—**39,** 254
Galicia—**21,** 367; **22,** 138; **31,** 203; **35,** 311; **36,** 279, 322; **37,** 493, 496, 499, 518-20; **41,** 346; **42,** 445; **43,** 426-27; **44,** 162, 215, 419, 429, 435
Gambia—**39,** 256
Gapon and Gaponiad—**8,** 98, 105-06, 111-13, 115, 118-19, 141, 146, 163-65, 168, 290-91, 348, 416-19; **9,** 55; **12,** 393; **18,** 113, 315, 426; **21,** 258, 288; **23,** 168, 236; **24,** 197; **28,** 83; **36,** 327, 398; **41,** 335; **43,** 464
General, the—*see* Particular, specific and general, the (philos.)
General Confederation of Labour in France—**23,** 186-91, 206; **24,** 81
General Confederation of Labour in Italy—**31,** 388-89
General crisis of capitalism—**21,** 98-99; **22,** 191, 353-54; **23,** 298-99, 330; **24,** 205-06, 357-59, 417-18, 459-60, 469-70; **25,** 278, 363-64; **26,** 386-87; **27,** 130-31, 327, 366-67, 402-03, 421-23, 459-61, 494-99, 511; **28,** 52, 75, 85-86, 114-15, 212, 358-59; **29,** 60-61, 99-100, 102-03, 119, 122-23, 517-19; **30,** 155, 285-86, 454; **31,** 99-100, 217-28, 398, 482-83; **32,** 454-55; **33,** 145-46, 349-50, 356-57, 498-99; **35,** 450-51

G

General political crisis—**13,** 120; **15,** 55, 153; **18,** 454-55; **19,** 222-23, 240, 258; **26,** 79, 134, 212-13; **29,** 242-43; **31,** 84-85, 385-86
See also Revolutionary situation and the revolutionary crisis
General political strike
—as a form of class struggle by the proletariat—**8,** 98-99, 141; **9,** 348; **10,** 51, 150-51, 151-53, 299-300; **11,** 171, 213-14; **15,** 292-93; **18,** 105-06; **19,** 400, 422-23; **23,** 238-39; **31,** 341, 348-50
—combination of a general political strike with an armed uprising—**8,** 98-99, 368, 373-74; **9,** 72-73, 347-56; **10,** 150-51, 151-53, 266-67, 300, 367; **11,** 120-22, 171-74, 208-10, 344-45, 350-51, 361-63; **15,** 292-93; **18,** 106; **31,** 341, 348-50
General Redistribution (agrar.)—*see* Agrarian question in Russia—and the General Redistribution
General strike, October 1905—*see* All-Russia general political strike, October 1905
General strike in the South of Russia, 1903—**7,** 200-01; **8,** 140; **11,** 215; **12,** 322
Generalisation—*see* Abstraction; Ascent

Geneva Conference of Mensheviks, 1905—**8,** 544-54; **9,** 20, 22, 32-47, 53-61, 73, 74-77, 78-86, 88-92, 104-06, 143, 148-55, 157, 158-60, 162, 167, 190, 230, 246-47, 249, 279, 292, 359-60, 406-07; **10,** 174; **12,** 439, 490-91; **13,** 43, 111; **15,** 56, 360-61; **18,** 485; **34,** 312, 318, 329
Genoa Conference, 1922—**33,** 212-18, 222-23, 225, 257, 263-66, 345, 356-57; **36,** 571; **42,** 390-93, 394-95, 396-98, 401-04, 410, 417, 420; **45,** 410, 434-35, 446-50, 451, 463-64, 468, 469, 474-75, 484-85, 492, 506-12, 531, 532, 533-34, 536-38, 540, 541-42, 547
Geographical environment (its role in the development of society)—**25,** 447; **29,** 479; **38,** 310-11, 407
Georgia—**39,** 722; **42,** 392, 393; **45,** 64, 456
—before the October Socialist Revolution—**3,** 592; **16,** 168; **18,** 94-98; **19,** 91, 250, 356
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**27,** 375; **28,** 22, 26, 55, 122, 447; **29,** 542; **30,** 158, 213, 241, 325; **31,** 276, 362, 403, 523; **32,** 149-50; **35,** 443; **42,** 228, 245-46, 268, 289; **44,** 170, 367, 374-75, 396; **45,** 54, 85
—under Soviet power—**32,** 160, 316-18; **33,** 127, 182, 200-01; **35,** 479, 483; **36,** 605-10; **42,** 300-01, 467; **45,** 96-97, 110, 115, 122, 125-26, 127, 136, 227, 276, 577-82, 607, 608
German revolution, 1848-49
—its content and character—**8,** 466, 468-69; **9,** 132-33, 134-35, 137-38, 199, 241-42, 403; **11,** 208; **12,** 106, 387-88; **15,** 21, 59, 400; **16,** 203; **18,** 331-32, 397; **19,** 50, 166, 271; **22,** 153, 315-16; **34,** 408-09; **39,** 619, 718
—its development and outcome—**2,** 24; **8,** 385, 466-70; **9,** 133-35, 199, 241-42, 261, 379; **10,** 136-38; **11,** 208; **12,** 373; **13,** 37-38, 119; **15,** 21; **16,** 203; **31,** 344-45
—role of the bourgeoisie—**8,** 386-87, 492; **9,** 33-34, 69, 70, 96, 131-35, 176, 199, 241-42; **10,** 63, 236, 261-62, 296, 338, 427, 467, 480, 492; **11,** 387; **12,** 335, 384-85, 387-88, 502; **15,** 377, 397-98; **16,** 375, 376; **17,** 103, 213, 489; **18,** 330-32; **19,** 271; **21,** 77
—role of the proletariat and peasantry—**4,** 175; **8,** 387-88, 394-95, 468-69; **9,** 132-35, 136-40, 176, 199, 241-42; **12,** 388; **15,** 377; **18,** 397; **19,** 271; **25,** 201
—role of the proletarian party (the Communist League)—**8,** 386-87, 388-89, 395, 467-72, 480; **9,** 138-39; **10,** 136-37
—tactics of Marx and Engels—**2,** 24; **5,** 424; **8,** 386-89, 393-95, 466, 467-70, 480; **9,** 130-40, 273; **10,** 136-38, 145, 261-62, 467-68; **12,** 335, 387-88; **13,** 23, 37-38, 319-21; **15,** 47, 261, 377; **16,** 376-77; **17,** 419; **18,** 331-32; **21,** 77, 148, 390; **22,** 149-50; **35,** 249
—and the Frankfort Parliament—**9,** 33, 69, 70, 96, 131-32; **10,** 63, 236-37, 261-62, 296, 427, 467, 478, 480; **11,** 387; **12,** 387; **25,** 198; **31,** 345
—and the French revolution, 1789-94 (comparison)—**8,** 393; **9,** 134-35, 241-42; **10,** 136, 137, 338; **15,** 377; **18,** 331; **28,** 295; **29,** 354
German revolution, 1918-19
—its preconditions, development, character and significance—**24,** 202, 210, 215, 222, 227, 241, 253, 310, 376; **26,** 448, 450; **27,** 22-23, 27, 41, 42, 45, 63, 65, 72, 95-96, 98, 102, 104, 298, 340, 481, 546-47;

28, 24-25, 83, 86, 101-02, 115-16, 117, 122-23, 126, 139, 149, 155, 179, 187, 198, 201, 205-06, 216, 318, 327, 331, 334, 348, 357-60, 362, 372, 398, 411, 413-14, 417, 431, 433-34, 455-56, 483; **29,** 19, 21-22, 58-59, 60, 99-100, 119, 257, 294, 362, 395-96; **30,** 36-37, 155, 441-42; **31,** 41-42; **32,** 334-35, 512-13; **35,** 364, 369, 371, 372; **36,** 495
—and the impact of the October Socialist Revolution in Russia—**26,** 482; **27,** 480-82, 546-47; **28,** 24-25, 85-86, 102, 111-12, 123, 149-50, 155, 158, 205-06, 334, 358-59; **29,** 50; **31,** 38-39
—and the imperialism of the Entente and the USA—**28,** 102, 187-88, 198; **30,** 24, 449; **32,** 512-13
—counter-revolutionary role of the Right-wing leaders of Social-Democracy—**28,** 101, 123, 360, 368, 372, 411, 430-32, 433-35, 462-63, 467-70, 472; **29,** 26-27, 50, 150, 170, 173-74, 290, 294, 312-13, 362, 393-96, 400-01, 546, 562; **30,** 24-25, 27-28, 29-30, 54, 58, 234, 392-93, 449-50, 497; **31,** 75-76, 101-02; **32,** 512-13; **33,** 243
—revolutionising of the German army—**24,** 241; **28,** 86, 101, 112, 115, 122-23, 126, 149, 157-58, 177, 358-59, 376, 435; **29,** 64, 317; **35,** 372, 373, 374
—and the role of the Spartacists (Spartacus group)—**28,** 360, 368, 431, 432-33, 434, 455, 483; **29,** 170, 179, 257, 562; **35,** 369
—and Workers' Councils (*Arbeiterräte*) in Germany—**26,** 450; **27,** 480-81; **28,** 179, 198, 206, 263, 318, 358, 360, 368, 431, 465, 469-70, 472-73, 478; **29,** 26-27, 150, 393-95, 514; **30,** 24-25; **35,** 369, 372; **44,** 165
German Social-Democratic Party—12, 179
—general description—**5,** 439, 461-62, 472; **6,** 261; **7,** 222, 286; **8,** 74; **9,** 290, 293-94; **10,** 251; **12,** 372, 473; **13,** 85-86; **16,** 208; **17,** 187; **18,** 172, 227; **19,** 295-301, 405; **20,** 257, 335, 355, 387; **21,** 16, 29-30, 94-96, 207-08, 235-40, 248, 251, 325, 351, 352, 444; **24,** 554; **25,** 460, 483-84; **27,** 484; **31,** 34; **32,** 513; **35,** 166, 193; **39,** 569; **41,** 355-56; **43,** 232-33, 396-97
—and Bernsteinism—**4,** 175, 211, 234, 277; **5,** 352-53, 358-59, 366, 391, 392-93; **7,** 370; **9,** 107-08, 290; **10,** 251; **12,** 366-68, 388-89; **13,** 76; **15,** 32, 430; **16,** 280-81; **17,** 161, 398; **19,** 300, 383-85; **20,** 322-23; **21,** 93, 98; **25,** 476-78; **31,** 358; **34,** 439; **35,** 362-63
—struggle of Marx and Engels against opportunism and conciliation in the German Social-Democratic Party—**5,** 357-58, 369; **12,** 365-74; **13,** 85, 473; **15,** 404, 411; **16,** 76, 208; **17,** 94, 158, 309-10, 418-19; **19,** 299, 552-54, 556-58; **20,** 257; **21,** 77-79, 92-93; **23,** 154; **25,** 397-99, 439-47, 456-59, 464-68; **28,** 324
—and questions of parliamentary tactics—**10,** 250-51; **12,** 368, 373-74, 383-84; **13,** 91-92, 385-89; **15,** 298, 391-92; **16,** 33-34, 112-13, 148; **17,** 562-65; **19,** 298, 299-300; **21,** 237-38, 239-40, 248-49, 255-56; **23,** 153-54; **25,** 489-90; **30,** 61; **31,** 358; **39,** 681
—its opportunism in questions of tactics and organisation—**7,** 397-403, 404, 513-14; **11,** 70; **12,** 367-69; **13,** 91-92, 140, 486-89; **15,** 193-95, 196-99

16, 277; **17,** 161-62; **18,** 365; **19,** 298-301; **21,** 237-38, 239-40, 247-48, 251-53, 254-56; **22,** 127-28; **25,** 444-45, 450; **32,** 513; **39,** 685
—attitude of its leaders to the split in the RSDLP after the Party's Second Congress, their support of liquidators, Trotskyites and otzovists—**7,** 474-85; **8,** 178, 239, 531-33; **9,** 145, 159; **12,** 388-89; **15,** 380-82; **16,** 58-59, 284-85; **17,** 365-67, 535, 537, 545; **18,** 203-04, 215-17, 219-20, 223, 429; **19,** 508-10, 528-30, 546-47; **20,** 336, 513-14, 534-35; **33,** 210; **34,** 295, 424; **35,** 48-49, 133-34; **41,** 255-60, 260-62, 274-77, 303-04; **43,** 253-54, 276, 295, 298-301, 312-15, 326, 327, 332-33
—its congresses—**4,** 211, 277; **5,** 357-59, 366, 477; **7,** 286, 287, 350, 370; **9,** 290-94; **11,** 262; **12,** 439-40; **13,** 78-79, 140, 162, 165, 467; **15,** 196; **16,** 280, 305-13, 376; **19,** 300; **21,** 208, 234; **22,** 195; **27,** 131-32; **28,** 202; **39,** 576-77, 685, 688, 758; **41,** 130, 247; **43,** 295, 297-98, 299, 301
—its programmes (before the 1914-18 war)—**4,** 233, 235, 238-39, 248, 277; **5,** 366, 368-69; **6,** 21, 23, 38, 43, 51-52, 54-55, 60, 64; **9,** 86; **10,** 185; **11,** 251; **13,** 427, 473; **15,** 404; **23,** 49; **24,** 84, 240, 323, 537-38; **25,** 400, 439-48, 458, 464-67; **26,** 160; **28,** 202; **29,** 190; **31,** 246-47; **34,** 94; **41,** 130
—its Rules (before the 1914-18 war)—**5,** 478; **7,** 424-25; **8,** 223, 364; **9,** 290-92
—before the Anti-Socialist Law—**4,** 175-76; **5,** 352, 392, 423-24; **16,** 208; **17,** 186-87, 236-38; **18,** 583; **19,** 297-98; **39,** 681, 688; **43,** 282
—under the Anti-Socialist Law, 1878-90—**2,** 26; **4,** 224, 225; **5,** 357-58, 372-73, 392; **9,** 292; **12,** 100, 365-69, 373-74, 377; **15,** 21, 198, 298; **16,** 30, 148; **17,** 93-94, 540; **19,** 298-300; **20,** 500; **21,** 79, 92-93; **25,** 444-45; **26,** 251, 253; **39,** 690
—from the 1890s up to the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**4,** 176, 211, 233-34, 277; **5,** 228, 358-59, 366-67, 385, 410-11, 412; **7,** 185, 264, 286, 350, 370, 397-403; **9,** 107-09, 290-94; **10,** 494-98; **11,** 262; **12,** 371-72, 383; **13,** 76, 78, 79, 85-86, 89, 90, 91-92, 140, 164-66, 427, 467, 485-89; **15,** 193-94, 196-97, 210-12, 232, 244, 404; **16,** 34-35, 112, 277-78, 279-83, 305-13; **17,** 92-95, 486; **18,** 336, 469; **19,** 50, 83, 165, 268-70, 295-301, 405, 407, 553; **20,** 254-58; **21,** 16, 94-96, 244-45, 270-71; **25,** 450-51, 476-83; **27,** 131-32, 484; **28,** 414; **29,** 309; **31,** 358; **32,** 513; **34,** 439; **36,** 242-43, 256-57; **39,** 553, 685; **41,** 201, 247-48; **43,** 300, 396-97
—struggle against the "young" (a petty-bourgeois, semi-anarchist group, 1890-91)—**10,** 251; **15,** 298; **16,** 351; **17,** 94; **19,** 300; **31,** 358
—struggle of the Lefts against opportunism inside the German Social-Democratic Party before the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**5,** 366-67; **13,** 86, 90; **16,** 280-81, 305-13; **19,** 298, 300-01; **21,** 246-48, 325-29, 330; **22,** 308; **39,** 685; **41,** 201-03, 248
—social-chauvinism and Centrism of its leaders during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**21,** 16, 17, 20-21, 23, 29-32, 92-93, 96-97, 100-01, 108-10, 112 124, 126, 129-31, 166, 179' 207-12, 214-15, 217, 219-20'

221-22, 223-25, 227-32, 233-41, 245, 246-48, 251-53, 254-56, 257, 259, 261, 264-65, 270-74, 284-85, 287-89, 308, 327-28, 337, 346-47, 354, 368-69, 411, 421-22, 424, 444-47; **22,** 111-12, 113-16, 117-20, 127-28, 129, 139-40, 141-42, 164-65, 175-76, 180, 182-84, 281, 285-86, 305-08, 313-14, 357; **23,** 35, 83-84, 91-92, 99-100, 121-22, 163, 181-82, 187-88, 193, 194, 199, 200, 205, 206, 230-32, 262, 300, 372; **24,** 75-76, 77-78, 131, 249, 251, 324, 341-42, 561; **25,** 36, 46, 266, 267, 451, 482-83; **27,** 132; **28,** 241-42, 291, 411, 430; **30,** 260; **31,** 37; **33,** 210; **35,** 162, 165-66, 168, 170, 177, 191, 286, 290-91; **36,** 294-95, 300-01, 324-25, 330-31, 468; **39,** 313-14, 506-10, 563-64, 580-81, 583-84, 596-600, 613, 623-24, 629, 744; **41,** 338, 340, 341, 342; **43,** 465-66, 489, 611

—struggle of the Lefts inside the German Social-Democratic Party against social-chauvinism and Centrism and organisation of the Lefts during the 1914-18 imperialist world war —**21,** 31, 36, 155, 162, 195, 210-11, 223-24, 232, 237-38, 240-41, 245, 246, 248-49, 251-52, 257, 314, 325-27, 328, 369; **22,** 127-29, 139-40, 178, 180, 305-19, 357; **23,** 91-92, 93, 121-22, 137, 139, 173-74, 193-94, 199, 200, 201, 210-11, 214, 227-28, 230-31, 235, 268-69, 278-79, 280, 281; **24,** 26, 77-78, 105, 131-33, 241, 324-25; **25,** 38, 46-47, 266-67, 270-71; **28,** 241, 291, 292, 430, 432, 433-34; **33,** 210; **35,** 167-68, 191, 369; **36,** 323-24, 334-36; **37,** 524; **39,** 584-86, 623-24; **41,** 358-59, 360-65; **43,** 465-66, 510-11

—after the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**28,** 123, 360, 368-72, 411, 420, 431, 432-35, 467-70, 472; **29,** 50, 294, 309, 312, 362, 383-84, 530-31, 546; **30,** 24-25, 27-28, 29-30, 32, 53, 54-55, 56-57, 59-60, 61, 181, 392, 449, 497; **31,** 37, 76-77, 101-02, 109-11, 166, 231; **32,** 463, 464, 512-13; **36,** 468

See also Arbeiterpolitik—journal and group of German Left Social-Democrats, 1916-19; German revolution, 1918-19; Independent Social-Democratic Party of Germany; International Socialists of Germany (*Internationale Sozialisten Deutschlands*, I.S.D.)—Left-wing group of German Social-Democrats; *Die Internationale* (The International)—magazine and Left-wing group of German Social-Democrats; Kautsky and Kautskyism, the struggle against it; Lassalle and Lassalleanism; Liebknecht, Karl, his revolutionary activities; Luxemburg, Rosa, her views; Spartacus (group) and the Spartacists in Germany

Germany—**33,** 211; **35,** 292-93; **36,** 88, 327, 354-55, 427, 430, 444; **37,** 77, 78, 196, 345, 531; **39,** 342, 688-95, 697-702, 704, 732-35, 737, 739, 742, 754-56; **41,** 121, 201, 221, 314, 358, 360, 397-98, 402, 404, 429, 432, 435; **42,** 215, 227, 290, 293, 301, 333-34, 341, 355, 363, 394, 445; **43,** 306, 422, 453, 455, 494, 501, 512, 583, 585, 610, 620, 622, 625; **44,** 91, 99, 107, 113, 154; **45,** 115, 117, 171, 174, 180, 182, 216, 217, 222, 294, 394, 410, 412, 419, 447, 526, 527

—general description—**7,** 46; **10,** 140; **12,** 368; **13,** 85-86, 343,

427; **15,** 187, 196; **16,** 34-35, 113; **17,** 103, 173, 213, 413; **18,** 224-25, 442; **19,** 455, 513-15; **20,** 255, 433, 453; **21,** 141-42, 210, 302-03, 304, 340, 407; **22,** 273; **23,** 39, 59, 69, 85, 99, 106, 115, 126-32, 227, 229, 231, 266, 270, 274-75, 279, 281, 335, 351, 369-70, 372; **24,** 405-07; **25,** 332, 399, 446, 449, 453; **27,** 162, 339-40, 385, 460-61, 480, 494; **28,** 24, 79-80, 85-86, 110, 126, 155-57, 359-60, 361, 455-56, 462-63, 478; **29,** 39, 179, 182, 530; **30,** 219; **31,** 41, 93, 217, 450, 475-76; **32,** 140, 459; **33,** 53, 170, 300, 499; **34,** 408-09; **35,** 273-74; **36,** 193; **39,** 252, 254, 276, 294-95, 297, 300-01, 332, 406-07, 466, 517-18, 581, 710-11, 718; **41,** 370

—state-monopoly capitalism—**21,** 340; **22,** 249-51; **23,** 157-58, 210; **24,** 240; **25,** 342-43, 357-58; **26,** 108; **27,** 22, 294, 298, 339-40, 385; **28,** 80; **29,** 170; **32,** 334-35; **35,** 230-31; **42,** 72-73

—state system before the November 1918 revolution—**5,** 392; **8,** 472; **9,** 52; **12,** 362, 373; **13,** 124, 343, 427; **15,** 21, 140; **16,** 306; **17,** 159, 212, 316, 562-65; **19,** 254-55, 268-69, 270-71; **21,** 340-41, 344; **22,** 191; **23,** 69; **25,** 332-34, 357, 410, 444, 458, 460; **27,** 25-26, 339; **28,** 155-58; **36,** 337; **39,** 93, 606, 681

—size of population in Germany and its colonies—**19,** 270-71; **23,** 157-58, 210; **39,** 204, 252-55, 261, 276, 279, 294-95, 296-97, 300-01, 332, 399, 407, 547, 711, 716-18, 747

—economic development—**1,** 317; **2,** 259-60, 434; **3,** 490, 515, 551; **4,** 65, 110-11, 126-27, 198-99; **8,** 469; **13,** 274-75, 309, 390, 427; **15,** 140, 142, 210; **18,** 224-25, 435-36; **19,** 271, 281-82, 292, 433-35, 456; **21,** 105, 340-41, 360; **22,** 202-05, 210-17, 221-22, 230-32, 234-52, 255-59, 272-75, 278, 283, 290-92, 295, 299, 300-01, 303; **23,** 105-06, 115; **24,** 402; **25,** 332-33; **26,** 164; **28,** 80; **29,** 166, 170, 179, 309; **31,** 450-51, 475; **32,** 338, 459, 492-93; **36,** 246; **39,** 33-35, 36-38, 39, 44-48, 52, 54, 55, 57-58, 59, 61-62, 63-67, 70-71, 72, 77, 78, 79, 80, 82-84, 85, 86, 87, 88-91, 92-93, 137, 143, 160-61, 175-77, 178-79, 180, 181, 182, 187, 188-89, 197-201, 202, 203-04, 210, 219, 222, 223, 224-27, 228-29, 249, 258, 259, 261, 262, 263, 279, 280, 283, 287, 288, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 306, 308, 330, 331, 334-35, 338, 339, 340, 341-42, 343-46, 349, 350-51, 359, 360, 361-62, 363, 364-65, 366, 367, 368, 369-71, 373, 375, 376, 378, 379-81, 385-86, 387-88, 390, 391-95, 398-400, 409, 412, 448, 449, 455, 457, 461, 462, 463, 467, 468, 469, 470-71, 472, 484, 487-88, 490, 491, 517, 545, 546-47, 549, 554, 555, 565, 566, 567, 569, 571, 662-63, 690, 692, 695, 721, 724, 745-46, 747, 748-49, 750-51, 753-54; **41,** 285-87; **42,** 289

—in the 19th cent., before the 1848 revolution—**1,** 319-20; **2,** 237; **3,** 551; **9,** 138, 199; **13,** 147; **17,** 75; **19,** 554-57; **21,** 46, 119; **23,** 266; **27,** 51, 73-74, 83, 105, 108, 162, 186-87, 188, 189, 198-99; **39,** 748; **41,** 353-54

—after the 1848 revolution—**3,** 490, 551; **6,** 372-73; **7,** 508; **8,** 468-70, 473-74; **9,** 199; **10,** 427; **12,** 377; **13,** 143, 147; **15,** 21, 46, 52, 140, 398; **16,** 203, 310-11, 351; **17,** 76, 93,

187, 234-38, 320, 355, 399, 489; **18,** 330-32, 343, 495, 535, 591; **19,** 133-34, 178, 254-55, 271, 296, 297-99, 513-15; **20,** 407; **21,** 45, 47, 48-49, 77-79, 105, 119, 141-42, 220-21, 300, 308-09, 318; **22,** 163, 239, 295; **23,** 266; **24,** 261-62; **25,** 392; **27,** 371; **29,** 424; **34,** 408; **39,** 332, 504, 531, 750, 761
—between 1870 and 1900—**1,** 319; **3,** 515; **4,** 65, 110-11, 131, 138-39, 140-41, 143-45, 154, 198-99; **5,** 392; **6,** 137; **12,** 374, 377; **14,** 203; **15,** 21, 32; **16,** 30, 76, 148, 310-11, 351; **19,** 298-99, 513-15; **21,** 262; **22,** 163-64, 239, 283; **24,** 86, 404-05; **25,** 392, 443-44, 446, 460; **29,** 309; **34,** 408-09; **35,** 264, 268, 273; **39,** 52, 54, 187, 253, 254, 294, 295, 297, 303, 332, 369-70, 399, 400, 406, 407, 462, 467, 469, 502, 511, 517, 521, 524, 528-29, 566, 571, 606, 621, 681, 686, 687, 689, 691, 693, 697, 698, 699, 728, 733, 745, 747, 761; **41,** 56; **43,** 606
—in the 20th cent., before 1914—**6,** 458; **7,** 46; **11,** 106; **12,** 383-84; **13,** 124, 486; **15,** 192, 210, 211-12, 223, 227, 232; **16,** 305-08, 309-12; **17,** 173, 212, 316; **18,** 332, 339-40, 435-36, 585; **19,** 54, 73, 84, 139, 140, 268-71, 292, 407, 456, 513-15; **21,** 141-42, 185, 218, 226, 362-63; **22,** 239-40, 283; **23,** 38, 239; **24,** 116, 261; **25,** 460, 476-77; **29,** 309; **36,** 225-26, 242-43, 244-46, 247-48, 256-57; **37,** 354; **39,** 187, 204-05, 211, 262, 276, 308, 326-27, 332, 371, 386, 390, 398-99, 400, 448, 462, 469, 517, 518, 526, 545, 547-48, 549, 565, 566, 567, 570-71, 597, 663-64, 684, 700, 701, 702, 704, 726, 728, 745-46; **41,** 262, 289
—during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**21,** 17, 20, 27-28, 121, 141, 159, 181, 185, 210, 211, 224, 262, 287-88, 303, 305, 314, 340-41, 367-68, 369, 439-40, 450; **22,** 139-40, 163-64, 191; **23,** 33, 38, 125, 128, 129-30, 132, 157-58, 178-79, 191, 206-07, 210-11, 229, 255, 256, 270, 281, 300, 335, 351; **24,** 113, 116, 187, 188, 190, 249-50, 251, 253, 310, 374, 376-77, 394, 415-16; **25,** 23, 24, 26-27, 30, 55, 56, 346-47, 359, 491; **27,** 331, 339-40, 344, 362, 374-75, 385-86, 421, 425, 426, 442, 460-61, 462-63, 479-80, 496, 546-47; **28,** 38-39, 63-64, 77, 85-86, 101, 115-16, 119-20, 121, 126, 128, 133, 138-39, 147, 148-49, 153-54, 155-58; **30,** 157-58; **35,** 196, 273-74, 292; **36,** 323, 324, 335-36, 381-82, 383, 385, 442, 468, 469, 479; **39,** 80-81, 294, 295, 297, 303, 328-29, 395-96, 597, 716, 719-21, 747; **41,** 354, 355-56, 363, 373-74, 376, 377, 405, 406, 410-11; **42,** 59, 102, 243; **43,** 510-11, 558
—after the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**28,** 155-56, 431; **29,** 19, 21-22, 30-31, 50, 61, 83, 166, 167, 170, 173-74, 190, 268, 309, 314-15, 320, 325-26, 399, 467-68, 493, 507, 513, 514, 546; **30,** 24-25, 155-56, 279, 303, 340, 392-93; **31,** 131, 216-17, 222, 304, 305-06, 366, 450, 475-77, 481-82; **32,** 338, 356, 512-13; **33,** 119, 133, 458, 498, 499; **35,** 364; **36,** 495; **42,** 289, 326; **44,** 84, 86, 149, 152, 165, 208; **45,** 124-25, 340, 530, 541
See also Agrarian question in Germany; Army and Navy in capitalist countries—in Germany; Bavarian Soviet Republic, 1919; Bismarck and Bismarckism; Brest Peace Treaty, 1918; Colonies and the colonial question in different countries—in Germany; Communist Party of Germany; Foreign policy of the Soviet state—and Germany; German Social-Democratic Party; Imperialism, German; Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and Germany and the German coalition; Junkers in Germany; Kapp putsch in Germany, 1920; March action of the German proletariat, 1921; Peace of Versailles, 1919; Peasant war in Germany in the 16th cent.; Prussia; Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa—in Germany; Working class and the working-class movement in Germany; Zabern incident, 1913
Gidrotorf (Administration for Hydraulic Peat Extraction)—31, 510; **33,** 170; **35,** 462, 484; **36,** 544-45; **45,** 75, 115-16, 153, 179-80, 181, 182, 273, 309, 412, 464, 487-90, 494, 501
Gironde, Girondism and Girondists—5, 356; **8,** 222; **9,** 60; **19,** 500; **21,** 98, 415
Glavpolitput (Chief Political Department of the People's Commissariat for Communications)—32, 34-35, 37
Glavprofobr (Central Board for Vocational Training)—31, 405; **32,** 120-21; **33,** 464; **35,** 484; **42,** 237; **45,** 58, 142
See also Vocational training
Gnosiology—*see* Knowledge (cognition)
God, gods—6, 424; **14,** 30-32, 34, 58, 177, 219, 229, 344, 348; **15,** 405-06; **31,** 291; **35,** 121-23, 127-29; **38,** 64-65, 68-76, 78, 82, 104, 148, 155, 171, 184, 234, 254, 283, 285, 294-95, 297, 303-04, 309, 349, 360, 371-72
God-building and god-seeking—13, 448-50, 453-54; **14,** 19-20, 78, 80, 167, 187, 211-13, 228-29, 343-46, 349; **15,** 409, 436, 450, 457, 459, 467, 473; **16,** 29, 43-45, 48-59, 85-86, 98, 106, 269-70, 274; **17,** 351, 394, 541; **20,** 123-24, 266, 311, 456, 489; **34,** 393, 401; **35,** 70-71, 121-23, 127-29; **37,** 395, 402-03, 404, 414, 416, 417; **41,** 224, 225; **43,** 201-02, 294
See also Machists, Russian; Otzovists and Ultimatumists; Vperyod (Vperyod followers)—an anti-Party group
GOELRO (State Commission for the Electrification of Russia)—30, 334, 368, 369, 399; **31,** 420, 514-15, 516, 517-18, 532-33; **32,** 137-44, 459, 492-93; **33,** 165; **35,** 435-36, 440-41, 464-65, 477, 552; **36,** 533; **42,** 222-23, 224-25, 280; **44,** 375, 437-38; **45,** 87
Gokhran (State Depository of Valuables of the RSFSR)—45, 153, 159, 184, 189-90, 192, 239, 248, 363, 444-45
Gold
—in capitalist society—**21,** 60; **33,** 113; **39,** 475
—its significance in socialist economy—**32,** 183, 223-24, 307; **33,** 106, 109-16, 179, 377, 403, 425-26; **42,** 329
—gold reserves and their use in Soviet Russia—**27,** 67; **30,** 365; **31,** 455, 480, 516; **32,** 139, 183, 208, 223-24, 307; **33,** 113-14, 361, 362, 378, 389, 403, 426; **36,** 536; **42,** 277, 329, 342, 348-49, 374, 387-88; **44,** 375; **45,** 111, 174, 178, 244-45, 288, 290, 352, 371, 393-94, 431, 566-67, 576, 577, 584, 586

Gosplan (State Planning Commission of the RSFSR)—**32,** 371-74, 396, 497-98; **33,** 38, 48, 165, 338, 355; **35,** 376-78, 480-81, 495-96, 497, 530, 551; **36,** 593, 598-602; **42,** 271-72, 297, 315, 365, 367, 398, 403; **45,** 86-87, 172-73, 194-95, 198-201, 205, 206, 207, 244-45, 261-62, 264, 265, 321, 340-41, 343-44, 385-86, 482, 524-25, 570-71, 591, 601

Gotha Programme of the Socialist Workers' Party of Germany—5, 369; **6,** 54; **24,** 84; **25,** 400, 439-42, 458-59, 464-67; **34,** 94

Grain monopoly in capitalist countries—**26,** 109; **27,** 425-27

Grain monopoly in Soviet Russia—**26,** 407; **27,** 138, 252, 336, 361, 364, 379, 391-94, 407, 425-27, 432, 437, 454, 468-70, 473-74, 486-90, 520-21, 525, 548; **28,** 28, 199, 203, 298, 302, 346, 399; **29,** 78, 83, 377-78, 524-25, 567-70; **30,** 149; **32,** 225-26, 234, 331; **36,** 502-03; **42,** 93; **44,** 93-94

See also Surplus food appropriation

Grain prices

—in Soviet Russia—**27,** 391-92, 394, 436, 454, 468, 470, 472, 548; **28,** 45-46, 57, 59, 394; **29,** 27, 83, 521, 525-26, 554; **30,** 111, 113-14, 135, 149, 164, 183-84, 225-26, 268, 312, 333, 398-99; **36,** 502-03

—in tsarist Russia—**3,** 90, 212, 225, 227, 229, 308, 342; **4,** 139, 404; **18,** 289; **19,** 487; **20,** 175-76; **24,** 288-89; **25,** 351-52; **27,** 426, 434, 521; **28,** 56-57

Grain prices (econ.)—**2,** 226-27, 252-65; **3,** 90, 212, 225, 227, 229, 256, 269-70, 308, 328; **4,** 52, 66, 97, 139, 157-58; **6,** 342-43, 344-45; **10,** 282, 346; **13,** 306-07; **21,** 66-67, 70; **22,** 95; **28,** 394

Grain procurements in Soviet Russia—**27,** 356-57, 392-93, 397, 406-07, 416-17, 424-25, 431-39, 447, 448-49, 452-53, 454-56, 470-75, 489-90, 493, 536-37; **28,** 45-47, 103, 396-99, 401-04, 439-42; **29,** 37, 48-49, 78-82, 316-17, 430, 458, 520-21, 568; **30,** 109-11, 113, 135-36, 139, 149-50, 164, 183, 312, 398-99; **31,** 121-22, 177, 279, 312, 415-16, 506-07; **32,** 110, 173-74, 292, 371, 405-06, 409, 412, 414, 421-26, 430-31, 434, 442-46, 458, 498; **33,** 163-64; **35,** 328, 336, 346-47, 354, 355, 364-65, 499, 509; **36,** 502-03; **42,** 94-95, 191, 212, 284, 330, 363; **44,** 97, 125-26, 127, 130-31, 132, 133-34, 137-38, 142, 145, 146, 148, 182-83, 207, 221, 240, 258, 322, 328, 341, 402, 442; **45,** 104-05, 145-46, 302, 440-41

Great Britain—*see* Britain

Great October Socialist Revolution in Russia, 1917—*see* October Socialist Revolution in Russia, 1917

Great-power chauvinism—**2,** 512; **4,** 376-77; **13,** 410-11; **15,** 223-25; **18,** 351-52, 353-54, 417, 421; **20,** 224-25, 451-54; **21,** 18-19, 20-23, 102-06, 119-20, 228-29, 243-44, 281-82, 291-94, 303-07, 310-11, 316-17, 334-35, 346-47, 361-62; **22,** 153-54, 182; **23,** 79-80; **24,** 65, 568-69; **25,** 100-01; **30,** 78-79; **33,** 148-49; **39,** 532-33, 614-15

Great-Russian chauvinism

—nature—**18,** 48-49, 351, 353-54, 420-21; **19,** 427-29; **20,** 21-22, 224, 237-38, 411-13, 451-54; **21,** 102, 282, 335, 360, 412-13; **24,** 64-65; **25,** 91-92, 100; **27,** 287-88, 293; **30,** 78-79, 295; **33,** 148-49

—and bourgeois nationalism (local)—**19,** 91-92, 250-51, 266-67, 427-29; **20,** 19, 32-33, 452-53; **30,** 295

—and national-liberalism—**13,** 483; **15,** 229, 349; **16,** 174-75; **18,** 351-52, 353-54, 370-71, 417, 421, 441-43; **19,** 40, 72-73, 244, 250-51, 266-67, 303-04, 354-57, 427-29, 525-27, 548; **20,** 19-23, 56-58, 65-66, 71-72, 220-22, 224, 415-24, 451-52; **21,** 102, 118-19, 266-69, 317-18, 335, 412-13

—and opportunism in the national question—**20,** 23-33, 35-39, 40-43, 395, 410-12, 414-25, 442-43, 451-54; **21,** 412-13; **22,** 154-55, 358-60

—and social-chauvinism—**21,** 105-06, 111-12, 120, 183-87, 202-03, 281, 334-35, 346-47, 412-13; **22,** 133-34, 182-84, 358-60; **23,** 188-89

—Black-Hundred (landowner)—**13,** 440-41; **15,** 224-25; **16,** 172, 174-75; **17,** 507; **18,** 47, 48-49; **19,** 40, 91, 244, 250-51, 380, 427-29, 501, 504, 544-45, 548; **20,** 25-26, 37-38, 57-58, 65, 71-72, 109-10, 170-71, 172, 217-22, 237-38, 289, 412-13, 415-16, 418-20, 451-53; **21,** 102, 104-05, 112, 120, 317-18

—before the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**4,** 376-77; **5,** 85-86; **13,** 440-41; **16,** 173; **17,** 507; **18,** 47, 48, 351-52, 353-54, 370-71, 417, 421; **19,** 40, 91, 244, 250-51, 266-67, 303-04, 307-08, 340, 427-29, 525, 544-45, 548-50; **20,** 20-22, 71-72, 170-71, 217-25, 451-53, 503-04

—during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 18, 22, 32-33, 102-06, 183, 281-82, 317-18, 403, 413; **22,** 134, 154, 155-56, 358-60

—of the Russian bourgeoisie and petty-bourgeois parties in 1917, before the October Socialist Revolution—**23,** 313; **24,** 65, 335-38, 568-69; **25,** 91-92, 99-101; **26,** 98-99

—struggle against the tendency towards it in the ranks of the Party in the period of proletarian dictatorship—**29,** 193-96; **30,** 270-71, 294-97; **33,** 372; **36,** 605-11

Greece—**8,** 430; **18,** 368; **23,** 22-23, 131; **24,** 573-74; **25,** 21, 26, 49, 52, 106; **28,** 63; **29,** 479; **38,** 489; **39,** 287, 304, 332, 342, 474, 478-79, 484, 494, 539, 708; **41,** 385

Greek philosophy—**14,** 281; **22,** 309; **25,** 400; **38,** 223, 224, 248, 249-304, 362

—Eleatic school—**38,** 105, 224, 252-61, 421

—Epicurus—**38,** 291-97, 346, 520

—Heraclitus—**38,** 105, 261-65, 269, 337, 341-54, 359, 362, 368

—Leucippus and Democritus—**14,** 130, 353-55; **38,** 260, 265-67, 282, 283, 334, 346-47, 354, 362, 371, 520

—Pythagoras and Pythagoreans—**38,** 117, 249-52, 304, 334, 372

—Socrates and the Socratics—**38,** 274-76

See also Aristotle; Plato

Greek-Turkish war, 1897—**21,** 147, 210, 220; **39,** 513, 698

Greek-Turkish war, 1919-22—**33,** 384

Greenland—**39,** 295

Ground rent—*see* Rent, ground

Groups of sympathisers—**28,** 60-61

Growing-over of the bourgeois-democratic revolution into the socialist revolution (theory)

—its character—**1,** 290-92, 300; **5,** 78-79; **6,** 408-10, 419-22, 429-30; **7,** 517; **8,** 233-36, 287-88, 328-29, 464-65, 568; **9,** 82-87, 99-100, 114, 121-22,

129-30, 236-37, 308-09, 441-46; **10,** 42-43, 190-91; **12,** 282-83, 298-99, 465-66; **15,** 59; **21,** 379, 402-03, 418-20; **23,** 306-08, 323, 330-32, 340-41, 370-72; **24,** 22-23, 60-62, 236-43; **28,** 294-95, 299-300, 310-11; **36,** 431-32, 438-39
—bourgeois-democratic and socialist revolutions as a single process—**1,** 290-92, 298-300; **3,** 33-34; **8,** 24, 188, 231-32, 286-88, 291-92, 298-300, 303, 438-39, 568; **9,** 40, 82-87, 100, 121-22, 129-30, 177-78, 236-37, 307-10, 314-15, 412, 441-43; **10,** 42-43, 52-53, 68-70, 92, 190-92; **11,** 254-55, 295, 328-29; **12,** 334, 356-57, 465-66; **13,** 425-26, 430-31; **15,** 59, 177; **21,** 45, 77-78, 379, 402-03, 408, 418-20; **22,** 144-45; **23,** 27, 306-07; **26,** 438, 473; **28,** 299-300, 309-10, 313-15, 391-92; **29,** 310-11; **32,** 489; **33,** 22, 51-54
—and the leading role of the proletariat—**1,** 290-92, 298-300; **4,** 265-66; **6,** 424, 444-47; **8,** 23-24, 28, 86-87, 89, 99-100, 231-36, 291-92, 303, 328-29, 368, 400-01, 438-39, 540-41; **9,** 39-40, 100, 103, 113-14, 121-22, 177-78, 308-09, 442-43; **10,** 69-70, 92, 191-92, 259, 311, 333-34, 411; **11,** 254-55; **13,** 127-28; **15,** 177; **23,** 306-07, 323, 330-32; **25,** 109-11; **28,** 294-95, 299-300
—and the two social wars in the bourgeois-democratic revolution—**6,** 123-26, 206-07, 408-10, 418-24, 444-47, 496-97; **8,** 86-87, 231-36, 401; **9,** 27, 236-37, 307-10, 441-46
—significance of the bourgeois-democratic revolution in Russia for the development of the socialist revolution in the West—**8,** 99-100, 287-88, 303, 438-39, 541-42; **9,** 57, 82-85, 261, 412, 433-34; **10,** 92; **21,** 379, 402-04, 418-20; **23,** 318-19, 370-73; **35,** 296
—idea of permanent revolution as conceived by Marx and Engels—**8,** 277-92, 463-74; **9,** 87, 237; **21,** 45, 77-78; **33,** 476, 478
—and the revolutionary-democratic dictatorship of the proletariat and peasantry—**8,** 281-92, 298-303, 384-85, 464-65; **9,** 84-86, 129-30, 308-09; **10,** 91; **23,** 340; **24,** 44-52; **29,** 310-11
—as worked out during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 23-24, 28, 86-87, 89, 99-100, 188, 233-36, 286-88, 294-301, 303, 328-29, 384-85, 400-01, 438-39, 464-65, 511-12, 540-42, 565-66, 568; **9,** 27-31, 39-40, 56-57, 82-87, 99-100, 113-14, 121-22, 129-30, 177-78, 203-04, 207, 236-37, 307-10, 314-15, 412, 432-33, 441-46; **10,** 42-43, 53, 69, 82, 92, 191-92; **11,** 254-55, 295, 328-29; **12,** 181-82, 282-83, 298-99, 334, 356-57, 465-68; **13,** 425-26; **28,** 294-95
—as further developed and formulated in 1917—**13,** 430-31; **23,** 290-91, 297, 304-08, 322-23, 330-32, 340-41, 356, 358-61, 370-73; **24,** 22, 32, 43-54, 66-67, 90-91, 107-08, 146-47, 149-50, 155, 210-11, 230-31, 236, 239-43, 255-56, 295-96, 306-08, 313, 412, 420-21, 548; **25,** 27-28, 151-52, 222, 278-79, 384; **26,** 37-41, 52-54, 59-68, 74-85, 94-95, 126-27, 129-30, 142-43, 170-72, 475-76; **27,** 173-74; **28,** 299-300; **35,** 297-98; **36,** 431-32
Growth—*see* Development—and growth
Grütliverein and the Grütlians—a bourgeois reformist organisation in Switzerland—23, 150, 156-57, 159, 160, 161, 163, 234, 367; **39,** 628-29
Guadeloupe—39, 254
Guam—39, 711
Guatemala—39, 485, 713
Guerrilla fighting during the 1905-07 revolution in Russia—9, 339, 341; **10,** 117-18, 144, 153-54; **11,** 125-27, 167-69, 172-73, 176-78, 194, 213-23, 224, 345-47
Guerrilla movement during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia—29, 260, 292, 446, 491-92; **30,** 22-23, 70, 78, 81, 216-17, 268, 280, 291; **44,** 254, 256, 271, 280-81, 296, 314
Guerrilla spirit and the struggle against it—29, 260, 292, 411, 448, 460-62, 522, 553; **30,** 194, 246-47, 395, 430; **35,** 408; **44,** 55, 267
Guesde, the Guesdists—5, 410; **6,** 313; **8,** 52; **13,** 80, 91; **16,** 112, 114, 282; **21,** 16, 36, 110, 114, 123, 181-82, 201, 209, 237-39, 250, 363, 385, 392, 441; **22,** 111, 318; **23,** 196-97, 200, 360, 372; **24,** 76; **25,** 46, 266, 383; **31,** 67; **33,** 134; **35,** 171, 172, 311; **36,** 292, 323-24, 381, 443; **41,** 335, 339, 342; **43,** 171
Guiana, British—39, 256, 305, 485, 714
Guiana, French—39, 254, 306
Guild Socialists in Britain—31, 233
Guilds, medieval—2, 240; **7,** 240
Guinea, French—39, 254

H

Hague Conference of Socialist Parties of the Neutral Countries, 1916—35, 277
Hague Conference of Trade Unions (Hague International Peace Congress), 1922—33, 447-51
Hague Peace Conference, 1907—39, 684
Haiti—39, 486, 713
Handicraft production in Russia
—general description—**1,** 101-02, 109-10, 206-07, 209-10, 213-14, 216-19, 250, 314, 317, 318, 368, 382, 396, 406-08, 487; **2,** 330-31, 357-69, 371-73, 375, 377, 381-82, 383-85, 390, 403, 411-21, 435-39, 443-44, 449, 533; **3,** 331-32, 448-53; **4,** 35-36; **23,** 309; **24,** 252
—and artels—**2,** 441-44; **3,** 359-60
—its pre-capitalist forms (domestic industries and handicraft production)—**2,** 70, 98-99, 359, 361, 363-67, 370-72, 387, 394-95, 401, 435-36, 444; **3,** 332-34, 379, 380, 382-83, 402, 403, 448-49
—its capitalist forms (capitalist simple co-operation and capitalist domestic system of large-scale production)—**1,** 109-10, 206-13, 214-16, 218, 426-27; **2** 100, 188-89, 358-85, 422-39; **3,** 204-05, 296-99, 338-43, 355-69, 378-80, 384-85, 394, 427-30, 435-52, 540-50, 618-20; **4,** 36, 52, 312
—small commodity producers in handicraft production, their differentiation and proletarisation—**1,** 109-10, 117-22, 124, 210-18, 316-17, 366, 396; **2,** 70, 95, 100, 363-66, 370-85, 387-90, 394-95, 403-21, 434-35, 437-39; **3,** 41-42, 334-55, 360-69, 376-79, 381-83, 416-17, 432, 435-38, 441-42, 448-49, 599; **6,** 27, 43-44
—its separate branches (types)—**1,** 101, 117-22, 207-09, 211-13, 214-16, 223, 319; **2,** 367-69, 383-86, 388-90, 397-99, 400, 401, 405-12, 413, 425-33, 437, 441, 443; **3,** 223-26, 294-300, 306, 335-37, 339, 340-43, 351-53, 355, 357, 362-64, 365, 370, 371-76, 386-426, 428-30, 439-40; **4,** 36, 42; **5,** 141-42, 264-65
—labour productivity—**1,** 212-13, 215-16, 217, 406-07; **2,** 391-92, 394-95, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411-13; **3,** 296, 351-53, 401, 414-15
—role of merchant and commercial and industrial capital (the "buyer-up") in the development of capitalist forms of handicraft production—**1,** 109-10, 124-25, 207-09, 212-13, 216-17, 218, 407-08, 426-28, 491; **2,** 359, 363-67, 368-69, 385-86, 420-21, 422-35, 438, 441-42, 449; **3,** 273-74, 334-35, 360-69, 382-83, 384-86, 400, 416, 420, 422-24, 426-27, 428-29, 435-36, 438-41, 444-46; **4,** 36
—combination of handicraft industries with agriculture and their separation—**1,** 209-10; **2,** 359-60, 362-65, 370-71, 385-86, 387-403, 418, 433, 436, 448, 449; **3,** 121, 161-62, 176-77, 244, 333, 334-35, 369-83, 399, 411, 415, 419, 425-26, 431-35, 436-37, 441, 444
—working conditions—**1,** 209-10, 212-13, 216, 317, 319; **2,** 330-31, 379-80, 390-421, 425, 427-29, 430-31, 432-33, 435, 449; **3,** 295, 352, 356-57, 375, 392, 393, 394, 397, 400, 401, 405-06, 408-09, 410-11, 411-13, 419, 420-21, 422-27, 430, 442-46, 526; **4,** 312; **5,** 142
Handicraft production under capitalism—1, 124, 176, 211-18, 317-18, 403, 406-08; **2,** 70; **4,** 201; **5,** 141-42, 148-49; **15,** 261
Handicraftsmen and handicraft production in Soviet Russia—28, 191-92; **29,** 189, 220; **32,** 235, 297, 357, 384, 385, 391; **44,** 436-37
Hegel and Hegelianism—4, 195; **10,** 350; **14,** 190, 192, 310, 338, 359; **15,** 33; **18,** 26; **21,** 46, 218; **38,** 85-326, 341-45, 375
—views on the development of society—**1,** 138; **2,** 21; **38,** 34, 39, 47, 90, 120-21, 160, 186-89, 307-16
—his dialectics—**1,** 163-74; **2,** 21; **14,** 137, 243, 310; **15,** 33; **18,** 26; **19,** 24; **21,** 53-55, 218; **33,** 234; **34,** 403; **38,** 114, 180-81, 187-88, 192, 196-97, 223, 230, 249, 261, 279-80, 318, 342
—idealism and mysticism of his philosophy—**1,** 167; **2,** 21; **14,** 73, 100, 192, 226-28, 232, 337; **15,** 33; **21,** 50-51; **38,** 31, 34-35, 41, 44-45, 47, 48-49, 78, 81, 88, 92, 96-97, 104, 108-09, 112-15, 123, 125, 129, 141, 146-47, 153-55, 156, 160, 168-77, 185-86, 203-04, 217-18, 228, 248, 266-67, 281-95, 303, 308-09, 312, 314-15, 318, 324-25, 372
—criticism of Kantianism—**14,** 101; **38,** 91-92, 100, 134, 149-50, 168-75, 186, 192-94, 204-10, 225, 232-33, 236-37, 260, 271-73, 275, 283, 323
—and materialism—**14,** 127, 187, 226; **21,** 50-52; **38,** 99, 104, 106, 151, 158, 169, 202, 207-08, 216, 234, 266-67, 276-78, 282-96, 301
—Young Hegelians—**2,** 23; **15,** 32; **21,** 46, 80-81; **38,** 23-51
—rational in philosophy, the—**2,** 21; **14,** 101, 243, 310; **19,** 24-25; **21,** 53-55; **39,** 31, 39, 41, 46-49, 92, 114, 141, 146-47, 153-55, 160-61, 172, 178-80, 189-91, 192, 196-97, 199, 202-03, 211-12, 217, 223-24, 234-38, 266, 279, 296-97, 307-10, 315, 318-19, 322-23, 325, 362
See also Neo-Hegelianism
Heroism, labour—26, 408-09; **27,** 395-97; **28,** 72-74; **29,** 250-51, 411-19, 423-24, 425-28, 431-34, 454-55; **30,** 131-33, 139, 140-41, 201-03, 227-28, 437, 523-25; **31,** 162, 400-01, 500, 509; **32,** 445; **33,** 348, 407; **42,** 169-70, 171, 172; **44,** 359-60
Hervé and Hervéism—13, 79-80, 91-92, 93; **15,** 194-96; **21,** 36, 113-14, 273, 391; **23,** 184-85, 265; **35,** 190, 291; **36,** 253-54; **39,** 42; **41,** 202-03
Herzegovina—39, 252-53, 484

Hetman's rule in the Ukraine in 1918—*see* Skoropadsky regime, its liquidation; Ukrainian Central Rada
Hieroglyphs, theory of—*see* Theory of symbols (hieroglyphs)
Higher educational establishments in Soviet Russia—**27,** 404, 405; **28,** 48; **33,** 246; **35,** 484, 485, 486; **42,** 248, 281; **44,** 187, 460; **45,** 56, 63, 77, 85, 93, 123, 127, 129, 133-34, 408, 412, 475, 480, 555, 585
Higher educational establishments in tsarist Russia—*see* Universities in Russia
Historical and the logical, the—**7,** 381; **9,** 85, 370-73; **20,** 199; **38,** 92, 105, 114, 174-75, 177, 247-48, 265, 318, 319-20, 349, 352-53, 359, 362
Historical experience—**4,** 176-77, 212-13, 217; **5,** 38, 41, 481; **6,** 174-75; **7,** 237; **8,** 104, 159, 257-58, 515-17; **9,** 249-50, 421; **10,** 384, 395, 475-76; **11,** 106-07, 124, 145-46; **12,** 215-16, 448; **13,** 219, 314-15, 319-20, 366-67, 418-19, 441; **15,** 37, 196, 274, 352, 364-67; **17,** 214-15, 570, 572, 574-75; **18,** 37, 295, 332-33, 520-21; **19,** 27, 351-52, 372; **21,** 75-76, 198, 215; **23,** 213, 245-46; **24,** 414, 447, 503, 506, 550-51; **25,** 406-07, 408-09, 413-15, 417, 424-26, 431; **26,** 23, 123-25, 133, 471-72; **27,** 45-46, 51-52, 73-75, 83-84, 89-90, 98, 100, 105-06, 113-14, 132-33, 153, 162-63, 172-73, 176-77, 186-87, 197, 198-99, 264-65, 268, 339-41, 410, 413; **28,** 25-26, 69-70, 159, 172-73, 181, 188-89, 209-10, 458, 462, 464; **30,** 152-53, 217, 235-36, 268-69, 295, 381, 458-59; **31,** 25-26, 80-81, 231, 253-54, 316-17, 493, 510; **32,** 184-85, 248, 277-78, 318, 360-61; **33,** 449; **35,** 242, 250-51
Historical materialism—**1,** 133-91, 266-68, 297-99, 326-28, 398-424; **2,** 21-22, 523-24, 529; **4,** 48-49, 210-12; **9,** 43-44; **10,** 271; **11,** 154-55; **14,** 314-56, 358; **16,** 348-50; **19,** 25; **21,** 55-59, 74-78; **23,** 272-73; **33,** 103-05, 407; **34,** 35; **38,** 26-28, 30-31, 141-42, 189-90, 264-65, 314, 460, 502
—and dialectical materialism—**1,** 166-84, 417-19; **2,** 21-22; **8,** 327-28; **10,** 220-21; **11,** 116-17, 225; **14,** 216, 242-43, 322-30, 335-36; **15,** 405-06; **16,** 348-50; **18,** 26; **19,** 25, 80, 553-54; **20,** 203-04; **21,** 47-48, 50-59, 299; **25,** 406-09, 457, 470-72; **34,** 386
—rudiments of historical materialism in pre-Marxian philosophy—**18,** 26; **38,** 72-73, 76-77, 90, 189-90, 308, 311-12, 546
—objective and subjective factors in social development—**1,** 137-41, 166-67, 398, 405-06, 416-17; **4,** 164; **5,** 316-18, 373-97; **8,** 297-98, 327-28; **9,** 28-30, 43-44, 202, 367-69; **10,** 209-10, 220-21; **11,** 116-18, 154-55; **12,** 464-65; **13,** 35-37; **14,** 324-26; **15,** 341-42; **16,** 213-14, 382-84; **19,** 262; **20,** 373-74; **21,** 56-59, 213-14; **23,** 60, 159-60, 267-68, 272-73, 329-30, 370-72; **26,** 208-09; **27,** 19-29, 95-96, 99-102, 376-78; **32,** 480-84; **33,** 28-29, 155, 392, 476-80, 498-501; **37,** 307
See also Basis and superstructure; Being—social, and social consciousness; Masses, the—their role in history; Mode of production; Personality, its role in history; Production relations; Productive forces; Socio-economic formation
Historical parallels—**7,** 180, 477; **8,** 257-59, 291-92, 323-25, 526-28; **9,** 241-42; **10,** 135-38, 221;

12, 362-65, 387-88; **13,** 12; **15,** 269-70, 272-73, 321; **17,** 74, 319-20; **18,** 302-03, 343, 422, 495; **19,** 178, 201-02; **20,** 192-93; **23,** 237; **24,** 34, 53-54, 68-69; **25,** 60-61, 93-96, 254-55, 263, 264, 369; **26,** 105, 432-33, 455; **27,** 21-22, 51-52, 73-74, 75, 83-84, 105-06, 162-63, 180-81, 186-89, 245; **33,** 350; **34,** 123-24
Historicism—**2,** 196-97; **11,** 214; **13,** 237-39, 303, 396-97; **17,** 112-13; **18,** 357-58; **20,** 400-04; **21,** 142-44; **29,** 473; **38,** 248
History (general)
main facts and events in the epoch of imperialism—**16,** 309-11; **18,** 414, 585; **20,** 401; **21,** 142-43, 145-46, 150-51, 158-59, 357-58, 439-40; **22,** 104-05, 109-10, 200-02, 241, 299-300, 301, 324, 341-42, 343-44; **23,** 36, 60, 69-70, 78-79, 95, 105-07, 115-17, 266-68, 275-76, 299, 300-01; **25,** 410-11, 482; **27,** 52, 62, 64-65, 73-74, 84, 130-31, 162-63; **28,** 189, 254, 461-62; **30,** 160; **33,** 349-50
—periodicity (eras, periods, stages of historical development)—**1,** 137-42, 171-72, 437-38, 439-40, 489-92; **2,** 236-37; **4,** 47-50; **6,** 457-59; **9,** 85-86; **10,** 256-57; **13,** 273-74, 475-78; **15,** 21, 51-53, 58-59, 164-66, 269-70, 377-78, 397-99, 409-12; **16,** 310-11, 349-51, 355-56; **17,** 75-77, 215, 230-32, 235-36, 571; **18,** 26-27, 185-86, 330-31, 357-58, 368-69, 414, 584-85; **19,** 295-96, 370, 552-54; **20,** 298-99, 396-97, 398, 399, 400-01, 402, 406-08; **21,** 40, 48, 49-50, 55-79, 98-99, 109-10, 118-19, 131, 140-44, 145-49, 150-52, 159-60, 162-63, 249-51, 256-57, 299-302, 340-42, 357-58, 439-40; **22,** 104-05, 109-10, 200-02, 241, 300-01, 323, 340-43; **23,** 36-37, 38, 39, 60, 78, 105-07, 115-17, 196, 199-200, 266-68, 276-77, 299; **24,** 67-68, 86, 400-01, 563; **25,** 395-96, 409-10, 482; **26,** 432, 455-56; **27,** 20-22, 51-52, 62, 73-75, 83-84, 105-06, 129-31, 162-63, 181, 261-62, 494-96; **28,** 62-64, 254; **30,** 160, 269; **31,** 56-57, 392-93; **32,** 481-82; **33,** 51-53, 111-12, 133-34, 173-74, 206, 349-52, 476-80, 498-99; **35,** 264-65, 272-74; **39,** 511, 526, 604-05, 608-12, 680-87, 688-706, 715, 718; **41,** 282-83, 313-14, 315, 316, 317-18
—progress and regress in history—**1,** 139, 415, 432-33, 436-37, 441-42, 489-90; **6,** 458-59; **9,** 86; **10,** 256-57, 260; **13,** 319-20, 327-28; **15,** 51-53, 276-77; **20,** 299; **21,** 56, 104-05, 140-41, 142-43, 145-46, 147-49, 299-300, 301-02; **22,** 324; **23,** 32, 266-67; **27,** 51-52, 64, 74-75, 159, 162-63, 181; **30,** 160; **41,** 282-83
History as a science, method of historical research—**1,** 136-42, 163-64, 165-66, 167, 171-73, 177-78, 179-80, 189-90, 213-14, 266-67, 394-98, 400-02, 405-11, 416-17, 418-19; **2,** 21-23; **4,** 47-51; **6,** 457-58; **14,** 325, 326; **19,** 25; **20,** 400-01, 402-03, 405-06; **21,** 55-59, 142-43, 144-46, 357; **22,** 112, 175, 309; **23,** 196, 272-73; **27,** 22, 65, 172-73; **35,** 272-73, 274
See also Historical materialism
History of the development of social thought in Russia—**1,** 263-64, 272-91, 338, 339, 404-06; **2,** 433-34; **4,** 181, 217-18, 230-31, 232-33, 258-61, 287-88, 320-22, 324-26, 351-52, 366-71; **5,** 375-78; **6,** 172-75, 266-67; **8,** 159; **9,** 310, 439-

40; **15,** 93-94, 393-94; **17,** 76-77, 110-18, 122-25, 127, 572-73; **18,** 25-31; **20,** 266-69; **21,** 103; **31,** 25-26; **33,** 22-28
—materialist tradition of progressive social thought in Russia—**1,** 297; **17,** 74; **18,** 26; **33,** 227-28
History of the Party—*see* Communist Party of the Soviet Union (CPSU), RSDLP, RSDLP(B), RCP(B)
History of philosophy—**2,** 216-17, 516; **14,** 24, 117, 119, 238-43, 357-58; **20,** 192-93; **38,** 40-44, 114, 116, 159, 177, 247-48, 264-65, 342-46, 352-53, 362-63, 367-68, 486-502
—struggle between materialism and idealism in the history of philosophy—**14,** 25-26, 32-34, 99-103, 107-09, 117, 147, 149, 166, 175-77, 184-85, 239-41, 243, 335-46, 353-54; **38,** 281-82
—as a science—**38,** 52-53, 176, 179, 247-49, 260, 282, 328-29, 340-44, 349, 362-63, 367, 486-502

See also Aristotle; Berkeley and Berkeleianism; Cartesianism; Empirio-criticism; Feuerbach; Fichte and Fichteanism; Greek philosophy; Hegel and Hegelianism; Hume and Humeans; Idealism; Kant and Kantianism; Materialism; Plato; Positivism; Spinozism

History of the USSR
—periodicity (main stages of historical development)—**1,** 154-55; **8,** 139-41, 202-03; **13,** 28-30, 124-25, 239-40; **15,** 267; **16,** 355-58, 388; **17,** 40-43, 88-90, 113-15, 144-46, 148, 247, 439, 501; **18,** 102-05, 150-51, 274-75; **19,** 328-30; **20,** 374; **26,** 324; **27,** 62, 159-60, 172-77, 270-71, 414, 511-12; **29,** 310; **31,** 26-31; **33,** 22-23, 86-87, 349-51; **39,** 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 694, 696, 700, 701
—system of primitive communism and the slave-owning system—**1,** 153-54; **29,** 473-76, 478-80
—in the period of serfdom—**1,** 154-55; **2,** 451-52; **3,** 175, 191-93, 204-05, 316-17, 378-79, 485-86; **6,** 45; **12,** 271; **15,** 337; **17,** 68-69, 145; **18,** 563; **19,** 328-30; **20,** 245-47, 374; **21,** 119; **23,** 242, 245, 272; **24,** 261-62, 568-69; **26,** 165-66; **27,** 340-41; **28,** 356-57; **29,** 331, 481-83; **39,** 609, 722
—in the period of the decay of serfdom and the growth of capitalist relations—**1,** 414-15, 490-92, 494-95; **2,** 505-06; **3,** 380-83, 415-16, 420-21, 423-25, 435-36, 469-70, 484-85, 530-31; **4,** 416, 421; **5,** 38-39; **9,** 310; **13,** 239-41, 456-57; **15,** 337, 398-99; **17,** 51-52, 68-69, 89, 145, 153-54, 410; **18,** 25-31; **19,** 328-30; **20,** 245-47, 374, 435-36; **23,** 186, 242; **24,** 86; **27,** 414; **28,** 392-93; **29,** 476-77, 481-83; **31,** 25-26, 32-33; **39,** 328, 332, 635-36, 637, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 694
—in the period of the establishment and development of capitalism—**1,** 102-25, 190-91, 195-96, 206-10, 232-36, 238-39, 242-46, 251, 258-60, 264-71, 283-86, 294-95, 296-97, 311-22, 341-50, 365-66, 374-86, 390-91, 393, 394-97, 399-400, 407-09, 413-15, 422-24, 425-51, 464-67, 480-85, 490-93, 494-99; **2,** 95-98, 99-104, 250-51, 336-37, 345-47, 380-83, 441-42, 444-45, 511, 516-17, 532-33; **3,** 25-26, 27-28, 70-187, 191-251, 252-330, 331-83, 385-453, 454-60; **4,** 67-68, 71-73, 91-92, 139, 232-35, 241-44, 310-14, 320-21, 351-52, 420-23; **5,** 35-62, 69-71, 72-73, 82-84, 89-94, 259-60, 274-77, 306-10, 373, 374-76; **6,** 27-28, 29-30, 44-45, 54-56, 82-84, 86-96, 113-16, 129-30, 134-35, 186, 217-23, 376-90, 423-27, 434-35; **7,** 46-48, 53, 147, 200-01; **8,** 87-89, 139-41, 152-53, 202-05, 315-16; **10,** 256-57, 332-33; **13,** 248-54, 276-81, 295-97, 329-31, 344-46, 388-90, 456; **15,** 52-53, 71-147, 158-62, 164-65, 206-07, 213-14, 225-26, 336-37, 393-95, 398-99, 461; **16,** 125-26, 323-25, 330-32, 395-409, 416-18; **17,** 49-53, 68-69, 88-90, 110-18, 119-28, 145-48, 153-54, 252, 410; **18,** 27-28, 30-31, 70-71, 250, 275, 283; **19,** 180-83, 325, 328-29, 488; **20,** 84, 117, 189, 245-50, 268-69, 433-34; **21,** 63-64, 103; **22,** 272-74; **27,** 414-15; **28,** 399; **29,** 424-25, 475-77, 482-84; **31,** 25-26; **39,** 294, 297, 300-01, 303, 328, 408, 473, 480-81, 482, 494, 501, 504, 505-06, 511-13, 517, 625, 647, 648, 678, 688, 689, 690, 691, 694, 696, 725, 749
—Russia in the epoch of imperialism—**2,** 109; **3,** 33-34; **4,** 372-77, 414-19; **5,** 81-83, 89-94, 253; **6,** 115-16, 129-30, 134-35, 139-40, 186, 377-90, 396-97, 400-01, 402, 493-94, 510-11; **7,** 147, 200-02, 446, 454, 515-17, 541; **8,** 22-23, 48, 50-52, 53-55, 72-73, 86, 103-04, 140-41, 267-68, 269-73, 290-92, 328-29, 348-49, 425-27, 448-49, 482-85; **9,** 22-23, 48-61, 70-71, 127-28, 179-86, 191-97, 204, 229, 307-08, 323, 399, 440, 443-44, 463-64; **10,** 76-77, 129, 150-51, 235-36, 268-69, 280-81, 424, 478-79, 485-86; **11,** 186, 390-93; **12,** 63, 64-65, 135-36, 206-07; **13,** 45, 124-25, 238-43, 247, 248-54, 277-81, 295-97, 329-31, 344-46, 388-90, 421-29, 443-44, 455-59, 477; **15,** 21-22, 42-46, 52-53, 178-79, 267-71, 321-22, 349-51, 354-55, 398-400, 461-63; **16,** 87-89, 93-94, 145, 147, 166-67, 213-14, 289-90, 296-99, 339-40, 355-56, 359-60; **17,** 39-44, 51-52, 66-67, 76-77, 87, 89-90, 144-63, 225-26, 230-32, 235-36, 247-56, 276, 284-85, 300-03, 313-15, 354, 356, 369-70, 388-90, 400, 409-12, 414-17, 455-57, 466-67, 500-01, 506-09, 539-40, 552, 571-73, 574-75; **18,** 27-28, 32-35, 41-43, 44-55, 64-66, 73-77, 102-09, 114-15, 129-31, 151, 163-64, 243-44, 248-53, 256-57, 258-59, 272-73, 275, 315-17, 342-43, 357-58, 368-69, 378-79, 413-19, 421-23, 450, 456-57, 476, 493-95, 519-21, 541-42, 596-97; **19,** 66-71, 89-90, 125-32, 180-86, 220-21, 328, 330, 344, 488; **20,** 29-32, 40-41, 48-49, 169, 217-22, 245-53, 265, 268-69, 270, 277, 279, 280, 375-76, 406, 408, 413-14, 433-34; **21,** 32-33, 102-06, 118-19, 120, 232-33, 277, 297, 298, 302-06, 317-18, 319, 340-41, 378-79, 418-20; **22,** 155, 232, 238-39, 240, 243, 244-45, 258-59, 357-58; **23,** 23, 29, 115-16, 128-29, 199-200, 240-41, 242, 252, 297-99, 302-04, 370-72; **24,** 62-63, 261-62, 263, 311, 465, 498-99; **25,** 19-20, 130-31, 172-73, 277, 345, 360-63, 364; **26,** 59, 77-79, 111-12, 124-25; **27,** 164-65, 173-74, 393, 543; **28,** 342-43; **29,** 310, 482-83; **31,** 26-27, 28, 29, 30, 32-33, 89-90, 535; **35,** 273-74, 294-95; **36,** 485; **39,** 32-33, 85, 118, 131-32, 202, 204, 209, 258,

259, 261, 276, 279, 280, 287, 288, 289, 291, 297, 300-01, 303, 308, 328, 330-31, 332, 366-67, 386, 387, 390, 408, 449, 455, 464-65, 466, 468, 469, 473, 475, 480-81, 482, 494, 496-97, 513-16, 517, 527-28, 529, 539, 540, 546, 565-66, 567-68, 569, 647, 648, 678, 700, 701, 702, 704, 707, 708, 722, 731, 749; **41,** 58-63; **42,** 193-94
—after the October Socialist Revolution—**26,** 239-40, 262-63, 303, 324, 338-40, 341-46, 357-58, 361-63, 364-66, 371-72, 381-82, 423-25, 429-30, 431-33, 434-36, 437-41, 443-44, 447-49, 455-56, 457-58, 462-64, 470-72, 476-77, 479-82, 489-95, 512-16, 518-19; **27,** 19-22, 30-33, 51-52, 62-66, 74-75, 87-94, 118-19, 129-31, 159-63, 164-68, 172-76, 179-84, 200-01, 207, 232-33, 237-50, 253-76, 282-85, 290-92, 314-17, 335, 338-39, 340-41, 360-64, 365-67, 377-80, 383-87, 421-22, 450-53, 459-61, 496, 545-46; **28,** 29-30, 73-74, 137-46, 151-55, 301-02; **29,** 143-44, 158-59, 310-11; **30,** 108-09, 112, 115-16, 118, 122, 127-29, 151-52, 160-61, 196, 279, 446-47, 496-97; **31,** 27-28, 90, 159-60, 225-26, 502-03, 504-05; **32,** 375, 405-06, 455, 456-57, 458-59, 502; **33,** 22-26, 51-59, 60-62, 86-87, 92-94, 112-13, 117, 118-19, 144-46, 151-53, 154-56, 205-07, 212-26, 249-50, 300-02, 310-12, 345-46, 392-93, 417, 418-21, 426-28, 438-40, 477-80, 498-99,500-01; **36,** 485, 522-23; **42,** 170-71
—necessity of collecting and studying material on the history of Soviet Russia—**33,** 344; **36,** 530; **43,** 191-92, 304; **44,** 366
See also Civil war in Russia in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution; CPSU—general description of periods; CPSU—its history; Foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia; History of the development of social thought in Russia; Imperialist world war, 1914-18; New Economic Policy (NEP); October Socialist Revolution in Russia, 1917; Peasant movement in Russia; Post-Reform period in Russia (general description); Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in Russia, 1905-07; Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in Russia, February 1917; Revolutionary movement in Russia; Revolutionary situation and the revolutionary crisis in Russia; Revolutionary upsurge in Russia, 1910-14; Russo-Japanese war, 1904-05; Socialism, petty-bourgeois, in Russia; Socialist construction in Soviet Russia; Soviet construction, principles and methods of work of the Soviet state apparatus; Stolypin reaction, 1907-10; War communism; Working-class movement in Russia
Holland (the Netherlands)—19, 85-86; **21,** 245, 302; **22,** 151, 240, 245, 248-49, 258, 278, 308, 339, 347-49; **23,** 274; **24,** 404; **28,** 80, 160, 182, 206-07, 209, 359, 415, 431; **31,** 42; **35,** 300; **39,** 85, 98, 144, 148, 214, 249, 252, 259, 288, 289, 292, 293, 294, 295, 306, 334, 339, 340, 341, 342, 376, 379-80, 388, 407, 446, 462, 466, 467, 469, 470, 473-74, 478-79, 485, 489, 495, 546, 567, 568, 696, 709, 712, 714, 715, 716, 741; **41,** 362-63; **42,** 119, 121; **43,** 514, 617

See also Communist Party of Holland (Netherlands); Dutch Social-Democratic Party; Imperialism, Dutch; Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and Holland; Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa—in the Netherlands; Social-Democratic Party of Holland; Tribunists in Holland; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries—in the Netherlands
Honduras, British—39, 256, 305, 485, 714
Hong Kong—39, 255, 287, 305
Housing question—23, 329
—under capitalism—**4,** 137-38; **5,** 274; **6,** 373; **12,** 298; **16,** 445; **25,** 433; **26,** 112; **39,** 746
—in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism—**25,** 433-34; **26,** 112-13, 415; **29,** 325, 430
Humanism—14, 318; **38,** 41, 44
Hume and Humeans—14, 15, 32-33, 34-35, 63-65, 67, 99-103, 104-05, 106, 108-09, 111, 113, 114, 116-17, 127-28, 136-37, 138, 140-41, 155, 157-59, 162, 164-67, 168-69, 183, 185-86, 194-99, 203-08, 210-12, 213, 219-20, 239, 246-47, 255, 277, 279, 296, 311, 317-18, 337-39, 357; **19,** 80; **21,** 52; **38,** 179, 205, 494
Hungarian Red Army—29, 386; **36,** 509
Hungarian revolution, 1848-49—4, 377; **15,** 226, 461; **20,** 407; **21,** 104; **22,** 340-41; **28,** 159, 209, 357; **41,** 264
Hungarian revolution, 1919, and the Soviet Republic in Hungary—28, 472-73; **29,** 99-100, 119, 176, 197, 201, 203, 223-24, 226, 227, 242-43, 245, 269-71, 272, 294, 299, 317, 322, 328-29, 386, 387-91, 514, 527, 547-48, 549-50; **30,** 209, 353-55, 422, 449; **31,** 66, 75-76, 111, 119, 122, 147, 207, 228, 249-50, 384, 389, 391, 400; **32, 111; 36,** 509, 512; **42,** 133; **44,** 208, 215, 271, 435; **45, 66**
See also Communist Party of Hungary
Hungarian Social-Democratic Party—29, 227, 242-43, 269, 387-91, 547, 549; **30,** 354-55; **31,** 66, 110-11, 185, 207, 389
Hungary—15, 241; **19,** 310; **21,** 104; **22,** 340; **28,** 155, 472; **29,** 223-24, 242-43, 245, 269-71, 272, 294, 317, 328-29, 387-91, 399, 507, 514, 527, 547-48, 549-50; **30,** 393; **31,** 142, 249; **36,** 509, 512; **39,** 85, 289, 476-77, 478-79, 483, 555, 689, 701, 703, 748-49; **41,** 264; **42,** 121, 133, 204, 209, 355; **44,** 205, 215, 271, 390, 435; **45,** 68
See also Communist Party of Hungary
Hypothesis—1, 139, 142, 146; **14,** 354; **38,** 180, 251, 331

I

Iceland—**39,** 295, 703, 712, 717
Idea—**14,** 24-25, 31-32, 100, 198, 227-28, 229-30, 232, 234, 268-69; **38,** 32-33, 40, 43-44, 169-70, 173-74, 181-82, 191-92, 194-96, 198, 200-01, 211-12, 218-19, 233-34, 236-37, 278-79, 281-83, 303-04, 368-69, 371-73
—ideas, social—**1,** 137-41, 167-68, 233-34, 286-92, 363-64, 397, 416-17, 501-02; **2,** 468-69; **6,** 434-35; **20,** 260; **39,** 452-53
—origin of ideas—**1,** 137-41, 233-34; **2,** 21-22; **6,** 434; **14,** 121-22, 244-45
See also Abstraction; Categories; Concept (notion)
Idea, conception (philos.)—**14,** 42, 106, 109-10, 113-15, 118-19, 122, 139-40, 142, 156, 186, 196, 198, 228, 232, 267; **38,** 75, 142, 192, 290-92
—and thought—**14,** 122, 175-76; **38,** 142, 168, 178, 205-06, 225, 227-28, 284, 292
Ideal—*see* Matter—and mind, the material and the ideal, the physical and the psychical
Idealism—**2,** 21; **14,** 26, 30, 88-89, 94, 110-11, 140, 155, 165-66, 176, 182-83, 220, 222, 227, 230, 245, 266-68, 271, 285-86, 303-04, 337, 343, 345-46, 349-50; **21,** 51-53; **38,** 24, 32, 34-35, 44-45, 54-55, 58, 276, 282-83, 290, 294, 297, 303, 321, 338, 363, 367-68, 372, 383, 488, 494
—its gnosiological and social roots—**11,** 71; **14,** 52, 138-39, 155, 162, 172-73, 185, 217-18, 230-31, 252, 263-64, 266-68, 270, 282-83, 308-09, 332, 341-43, 345-46, 363, 371-73; **38,** 282-83, 332, 363, 372
—and natural science—**14,** 29-30, 44-46, 50-52, 53, 59-60, 64-67, 75-86, 87-90, 95-97, 123-26, 129, 173, 179-91, 209, 211, 214-16, 225, 229-32, 232-38, 250-313, 317-18, 334, 342-43, 345-46, 348-49, 350-51, 358; **19,** 24; **33,** 232-34; **35,** 84; **38,** 242, 332
—objective—**14,** 32; 38, 168-69, 278, 495
—and religion—**14,** 16, 28-32, 47, 58, 75-76, 117, 119-20, 124-31, 137, 139, 155, 167, 172-73, 177-78, 212-13, 214-17, 223-25, 229, 280, 291, 304, 335-36, 339-40, 343-46, 348, 358; **15,** 33, 403-06; **19,** 24, 80-81; **20,** 129, 195, 202, 456, 489; **21,** 51-52, 291; **33,** 229-31; **35,** 84, 122-23, 127-29; **38,** 294, 303, 363, 372
—subjective—**14,** 28, 31-32, 42-45, 55, 65, 68-70, 73-74, 78, 79-80, 92, 94-95, 112, 114, 119-20, 126-31, 144-45, 167, 169-72, 177-78, 195, 209-10, 215, 219-20, 231-32; **38,** 168, 207, 268, 278, 495
See also Berkeley and Berkeleianism; Empirio-criticism; Fichte and Fichteanism; Hegel and Hegelianism; Hume and Humeans; Kant and Kantianism; Materialism—and idealism; Society
Identity of opposites—*see* Law of the unity and struggle of opposites
Ideological work of the Party (general description)—**1,** 296-97, 320-21, 352, 394-95; **4,** 180-81, 210-12; **5,** 342, 382-85; **6,** 163, 172-74, 430-31, 491, 509; **7,** 42, 391-92; **8,** 159; **9,** 388; **10,** 20-21; **13,** 168; **16,** 270; **17,** 144-45; **31,** 287-88, 294-95, 316-17
See also Communist education; Party work among the masses
Ideology—**1,** 139; **6,** 163; **14,** 123, 136; **17,** 51-52; **21,** 56; **27,** 19; **29,** 477; **33,** 227-36
—its class nature—**1,** 391, 421-22; **2,** 221-23, 525-26, 531-32; **5,** 383-84, 388-89; **6,** 163-64; **8,** 502-03; **9,** 388; **13,** 258-59, 483; **14,** 358; **16,** 270; **17,** 50-52; **33,** 230-33
—bourgeois—**2,** 458, 468, 503-06; **4,** 379; **5,** 383-86, 388; **6,** 174; **9,** 242-44, 388; **16,** 269-70, 349; **19,** 155-56; **20,** 33-38, 268-69, 455-56, 485; **21,** 39, 102, 142-43, 221-23, 236, 272, 301, 313, 316; **22,** 262-63, 285-86; **23,** 120, 268-69; **24,** 262-63; **25,** 449; **29,** 507-08, 533
—petty-bourgeois—**1,** 395-96, 422, 447, 502-03; **2,** 220-25, 232, 241-43, 247-48, 383-84, 447-48, 455-56, 458, 465-66, 468, 482, 485-86, 503-04, 515-26, 531; **6,** 174, 434-35, 464; **8,** 25-26; **9,** 51-60; **10,** 191-92, 265; **12,** 356-57, 476-77, 503-04; **13,** 234-37, 295-97, 313-14, 361-62, 395-98; **15,** 37-38, 145, 208-09, 444-45; **16,** 280; **21,** 159-62, 258-59; **24,** 61-62; **27,** 19-20; **28,** 395-96; **31,** 502; **32,** 409-10; **33,** 39-41
—proletarian, socialist, its irreconcilability with bourgeois ideology—**1,** 184-86, 293-94, 296-98, 320-21, 394-95; **2,** 19-20, 26-27, 531-32; **4,** 180-81, 210-14; **5,** 383-86; **6,** 163-64, 173-74, 327, 431, 491, 509; **7,** 42, 56, 391-92; **8,** 73, 159, 504-06; **9,** 388, 438-46; **10,** 20-21; **15,** 31-33; **16,** 268-70, 348-49; **17,** 144-45; **18,** 585; **21,** 47-48, 50-51; **31,** 283-97, 316-17; **36,** 450
—forms of—**1,** 138-39, 391-92; **14,** 136; **21,** 55-56
See also Consciousness; World outlook
Ignatovites—an anti-Party group, 1920-21—**31,** 427; **32,** 49, 52, 191; **42,** 248-50
Illegal forms of struggle—*see* Legal and illegal forms of struggle
Illegal (underground) Party—**2,** 349-50; **4,** 181, 221-25, 330; **5,** 464-67, 468-69, 472-73, 474-82, 484, 506; **6,** 235-52, 297-98, 360, 407-08, 502-04; **7,** 263-67; **8,** 378; **9,** 68, 88-89, 151; **10,** 29, 32-33, 95, 144-45, 163; **11,** 287-88; **15,** 345-49, 434-35, 447; **16,** 153-55, 257, 263, 361; **17,** 164-67, 188, 217-18, 223-24, 278-79, 540; **18,** 109, 111, 302-03, 387-88, 390-96, 453-54, 458, 529-31, 553-54; **19,** 50, 112-14, 115, 224-27, 228-32, 299, 394-416; **20,** 74-75, 97, 169, 180, 386, 462, 464, 468, 498-502, 504, 506, 516, 521; **21,** 33, 115, 252, 195, 208; **22,** 119-20, 130; **29,** 92-93; **30,** 277-78, 433; **31,** 49,

65, 194-95, 207-08; **34,** 108-09, 129, 229, 296, 308, 375; **35,** 131, 148
See also Legal and illegal forms of struggle; Technique, Party (printing-presses, transport, finances, secret addresses, contacts, etc.); Underground activity, Party
Illegal press—*see* Bolshevik press
Illiteracy
—in capitalist countries—**18,** 543-44; **19,** 139-40; **20,** 37-38; **21,** 358
—in tsarist Russia—**4,** 300-01; **8,** 50-51; **18,** 543-44; **19,** 139; **28,** 199-200; **31,** 93
Immanent philosophy—**14,** 16, 47, 62-63, 70-71, 72, 86, 88, 111, 114, 130, 149, 164, 182, 199-200, 209-17, 219-20, 225, 228, 230, 236, 248, 273, 303-04, 323-24, 341-42, 344, 347-48, 351, 357
Immigration in capitalist countries—**13,** 79, 89; **19,** 454-57; **20,** 29-30; **21,** 360-61, 428; **22,** 26-27, 283; **23,** 85, 101, 142, 146-47, 161-62; **39,** 148, 220, 237, 241, 257, 337, 371, 409, 520, 531, 562, 570, 622
Imperialism
—its nature, main features, definition—**4,** 202-03; **18,** 414, 420, 585; **21,** 109, 118, 146, 148-49, 158-60, 211, 228-29, 301-02, 317, 340-41, 345, 374, 409; **22,** 103-07, 143, 191, 193-94, 205-07, 219-20, 238-39, 265-66, 297-304, 337-38, 341-42; **23,** 42-47, 50-51, 78-79, 82, 98, 105-08, 111-12, 114-16, 267, 334-35; **24,** 402-04, 459-60, 462, 464-65, 469-70, 474; **26,** 163-68; **27,** 92-93, 128; **28,** 29-30, 230-31, 239; **29,** 102-03, 122, 168-69, 501-02, 517-18; **30,** 102, 389; **31,** 145, 215-17, 240-41; **32,** 183; **35,** 450-51, 501; **36,** 299-300, 323, 325; **39,** 116, 196, 201-02, 236-37, 241-43, 250, 415, 423, 428, 430, 433-34, 576, 606-08, 754-56, 758; **41,** 385, 418-19
—aggression in foreign policy—**4,** 372-77; **15,** 222-24, 228-30; **18,** 337-38, 339-40; **19,** 100; **22,** 170-73; **23,** 179-80, 206-08, 336-37; **24,** 58-59, 116-17, 161, 189-90, 233-34, 252-53, 258-59, 270-71, 402-03, 405-07; **25,** 390-91; **30,** 393; **31,** 216-17, 441-43; **33,** 349-50; **35,** 450; **39,** 202, 236-37, 250-51, 309, 312, 410-11, 511-15, 520-21, 576-77, 589-90, 614, 615; **42,** 215-16
—annexations and indemnities—**4,** 373-76; **15,** 223-24; **22,** 152-53, 175-76, 188, 268-71, 287, 297-98, 324, 328-39, 350; **23,** 20, 34, 43, 44, 51, 69, 88-89, 107, 179-80, 182, 207, 229, 260, 274; **24,** 35-37, 66, 102, 110-14, 162, 184, 186, 188, 189-90, 204-06, 233-34, 252, 260, 271, 302, 332, 336-37, 340-41, 344-45, 349, 355-56, 378-79, 405-10, 433-35, 443, 516-18, 546, 565-67; **25,** 23-24, 31, 34-41, 49, 52-53, 55-56, 105-06; **26,** 62, 250, 349, 444; **39,** 236-37, 413-14, 417-18, 453, 502, 514, 532, 702, 703, 757, 758, 760, 761, 762
—banks, their role—*see* Banks—in the epoch of imperialism
—struggle for new markets and spheres of influence—**4,** 372-77; **5,** 280; **15,** 222, 226-27, 229, 234-35; **18,** 337-38, 339-40, 414; **21,** 27-28, 210-11, 218, 225-26, 228-31, 301-02, 340-41, 345-46, 440, 442; **22,** 112, 189-91, 205, 246, 248-49, 259-63, 275-76, 294-95, 299-300; **23,** 42-44, 82, 98-99, 105-06, 114-16, 126-28, 178-79, 206-07, 229, 299, 301, 336-37, 369; **24,** 161, 186, 189-90, 233-34, 258-59, 402; **26,** 386; **28,** 430; **29,** 103, 122-23, 267,

518; **30,** 126; **35,** 501; **36,** 299; **39,** 133, 170-71, 209-10, 212, 241, 245, 250, 395, 410, 412, 413, 415, 417, 423, 428, 430, 448, 568, 606, 646, 723-28; **41,** 419
—struggle for sources of raw materials—**22,** 205, 207-08, 248-49, 260-62, 299; **23,** 42, 43-44, 105-06; **29,** 122; **31,** 216, 442; **35,** 502; **39,** 89-90, 170-71, 177, 235, 240, 338, 606, 728, 755
—its origin and stages of development—**20,** 401; **21,** 145-46, 225-26, 301-02, 345-46; **22,** 104, 200-02, 241, 271-75, 284-85, 298-301, 341-42; **23,** 36-37, 78, 105-07, 111-12, 267, 275-76, 334-35; **24,** 30-31, 33, 34, 35, 297, 306, 402-04, 459-60, 465; **25,** 242, 390-91; **26,** 164-65; **28,** 239; **29,** 102-03, 122-23, 192; **35,** 268-69; **39,** 42, 71-72, 113, 166, 250, 309, 595-96, 606
—export of capital—**2,** 109; **19,** 100; **21,** 158-59, 218, 226, 229-30, 303, 340-41; **22,** 193-94, 231-32, 244-46, 262, 266, 275-76, 277-78, 291-92, 299-300, 338-39; **23,** 106, 258, 261, 334-35; **24,** 190, 379, 402-03, 459, 469; **26,** 165-66; **28,** 230-31; **29,** 103, 122, 230; **36,** 299; **39,** 49-50, 66-67, 68-69, 91-92, 96, 100, 106-07, 109-10, 118-20, 133, 138-39, 141-42, 148, 149, 150, 151, 168, 169-70, 171, 180, 185, 186, 187, 192-93, 194, 195-96, 196-97, 201, 206, 210, 214, 217, 221, 234-35, 236-37, 240, 242, 243, 249, 269, 272-73, 286-91, 323, 330-31, 336-37, 354-55, 359, 366-67, 370-72, 386, 388-90, 391, 400, 409-12, 412-13, 414-15, 429-30, 432, 449, 462, 566-69, 571, 577, 613-14, 646, 717, 718, 758; **41,** 418-19
—and state-monopoly capitalism—**13,** 430; **22,** 217-18, 249-51; **23,** 158, 210, 212, 230, 267, 269; **24,** 240, 305-06, 309, 403-04; **25,** 334, 335-37, 342-44, 357-58, 383, 410, 426, 442-43; **26,** 170, 386; **27,** 294-95, 339, 341, 385-86; **28,** 80; **29,** 122-23; **32,** 333-34, 336, 490-91; **36,** 441; **39,** 68, 89-90, 100, 116, 175-77, 183, 396, 413-14, 417, 432; **41,** 393, 421; **42,** 72-73
—and pre-monopoly capitalism—**20,** 401; **21,** 225-26, 301-02; **22,** 104-05, 200-01, 241, 254-55, 265-67, 323-24; **23,** 42-44, 63, 81, 97-98, 266-67, 276; **24,** 464-65; **26,** 166-67; **27,** 343, 385-86; **28,** 239; **29,** 100-02, 119-21, 165-69, 189, 191-92, 193, 517-18; **39,** 116,196, 237
—imperialist alliances between capitalist countries—**15,** 226-28; **21,** 27-28, 211, 218, 341; **22,** 246-53, 260, 294-97; **23,** 50-51, 86-87, 102-03, 127-29, 178-79, 189-90, 209-10, 255, 258, 265, 334-37, 369; **24,** 402-04; **25,** 112-13, 117; **29,** 518; **30,** 357, 365, 393; **31,** 139-40, 439-40; **39,** 91, 94, 112-13, 259, 261, 307, 312, 326, 328, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 518, 522-23, 524-25, 528-29, 554, 556, 686-87, 725, 726, 727
—internationalisation of economic relations—**2,** 109; **19,** 549; **20,** 27, 34; **21,** 22, 144, 159, 226-27, 345, 408; **22,** 104-05, 143; **23,** 86, 102, 161-62, 254-56, 261; **24,** 238, 305, 309
—concentration of production, and monopolies—**2,** 109; **4,** 202-03; **13,** 120-21; **15,** 36; **18,** 272-73; **21,** 225-26, 301-02; **22,** 104-05, 143, 190, 196-229, 232-33, 236, 239-40, 241-42, 243-45, 246-47, 248-53, 260-62, 265-67, 270-71, 272, 273, 276-77, 284-85, 290-91,

293, 297, 298-300, 301-02; **23,** 42-43, 44-45, 47, 69, 81, 97-98, 105-06, 107, 112, 114-17, 334-35; **24,** 240, 305, 309-10, 402-03, 459-60, 464-65, 469; **25,** 410, 442-44; **26,** 164-66, 167-68, 404; **28,** 103, 122, 230-31; **30,** 34; **32,** 301, 304; **35,** 450; **39,** 29, 33-35, 39, 44-48, 55-56, 70-73, 85-86, 90, 113-15, 116, 117, 160-61, 166-67, 173-74, 179, 189-90, 195-96, 197, 198-201, 202, 226-27, 231-33, 235, 236-37, 240-41, 242, 243, 334-35, 336, 337, 338-41, 341-46, 347, 349-51, 362, 364, 378, 391-95, 412-13, 490, 574, 595, 643, 731, 752, 755-56, 758

—critique of anti-Marxist theories of imperialism—**21,** 222-27, 229-34, 235-37; **22,** 103-07, 191, 207-09, 215-17, 218-19, 225, 226-27, 228-29, 253, 256-57, 260-61, 267-75, 276, 285-98, 301-04; **23,** 42-44, 65-66, 107-08, 110-11, 114-15; **25,** 443; **28,** 230-31; **29,** 165-70; **35,** 214-15; **39,** 29, 30-31, 38-39, 57-58, 60, 61, 62, 64, 74, 93, 112, 116, 117, 128-29, 132-33, 134-35, 136-37, 151, 155, 191-92, 193, 194, 195, 196-97, 198, 201-02, 205, 211, 236-37, 238, 239-40, 241, 242-43, 257-58, 264-68, 321, 325, 347, 363-64, 412, 413-14, 415, 419, 431-32, 433, 446, 452, 589-90, 591-92, 606-08, 613-15, 746-47, 754-60

—and the material preconditions for socialism **-20,** 27-28, 153-54; **21,** 71-72, 118, 158-59, 301-02, 345; **22,** 109, 143, 205-06, 265-66, 298-304; **23,** 107, 158, 210-11, 230, 269; **24,** 305-06, 309-10, 459-60, 469; **25,** 335-36, 357-60, 426-27, 442-43; **26,** 106-10, 129-30, 170, 386-87; **27,** 294-95, 339, 341-42, 344-45; **29,** 103, 121, 122-23; **31,** 147; **32,** 334-36; **33,** 156-58, 160; **36,** 322-23; **39,** 56, 117-18, 159-60, 201-02, 238-39, 240, 242, 243, 363; **41,** 240, 379, 385, 419, 421

—metropolitan countries and colonies (territory and population)—**13,** 76-77; **21,** 190-91, 291-92, 302-04, 340-41; **22,** 254-56, 272-73, 282-85, 293-95, 310-11; **23,** 63-65, 135; **28,** 80-81, 433; **30,** 390; **31,** 216-19; **33,** 350; **35,** 501-02; **39,** 97, 234-35, 252-56, 259, 294-99, 300-03, 329, 405-09, 416-17, 464-66, 518, 707-08; **41,** 385

—militarism—**6,** 401; **13,** 79-80; **15,** 191-93, 194-95, 196, 199-200, 210-11, 232-33; **17,** 173-76; **18,** 439; **19,** 53-54, 84, 106-07; **21,** 23, 27, 120, 121, 227, 262-63, 346; **22,** 125, 191; **23,** 24, 77, 82, 95-99, 104, 116-17, 190, 206-08, 246; **24,** 405-06; **25,** 390; **27,** 462-63; **29,** 268; **30,** 156, 388-90, 521; **31,** 186-87, 304-05, 431, 443, 444, 448-49; **35,** 189, 256-57, 450-51; **36,** 242-43, 325; **39,** 203-04, 205, 260, 278, 279-80, 319-20, 345-49, 415-16, 417, 428-29, 432, 462, 752; **41,** 288-89, 335-36; **43,** 586

—and national liberation movements, wars and revolutions—*see* National liberation movements and revolutions

—unevenness of economic and political development as the law of development of capitalism in the epoch of imperialism—**21,** 104-05, 341-43, 362-63; **22,** 170, 190, 208-09, 241-42, 247, 259, 272-76, 295, 300-01; **23,** 58-60, 79, 106; **24,** 403-05; **25,** 26-27; **28,** 119-20; **30,** 318-19; **33,** 499-500; **39,** 69-70, 201, 222-23, 224, 235-36, 261, 339-400, 614, 747

—general crisis of capitalism—**21,** 98-99, 449; **22,** 191-92

354; **23,** 60, 298-99, 330-31; **24,** 206, 357-58, 417-18, 459-60, 469-70; **25,** 278, 363-64; **27,** 130-31, 327, 403, 421-24, 459-64, 494-99, 511; **28,** 52, 75, 85-86, 114-15, 212-13, 358-59; **29,** 60-61, 100, 103, 119, 122-23, 518-19; **30,** 155-56, 285-86, 454; **31,** 98-99, 398-99, 482-83; **32,** 454-55; **33,** 146-47, 350, 356-75, 449-500; **35,** 218-28, 450-51; **36,** 538

—parasitism and decay of capitalism—**13,** 77; **19,** 99-100, 204-05, 389; **22,** 193-94, 233, 240-43, 268-69, 276-85, 300-04, 343-44; **23,** 105-08, 116-17; **26,** 168-69; **27,** 101-02; **29,** 28-29, 424, 518; **30,** 154-55; **33,** 145-46; **36,** 299-300; **39,** 86, 116, 181-82, 183-84, 187, 201-02, 237-38, 238-39, 240-41, 242, 243, 244, 264, 376, 410-12, 415-16, 417-20, 426-27, 429-30, 434-36, 447-48, 449-51, 452-56, 568-69, 595, 754-55, 756, 758, 759

—and semi-colonies and dependent countries—**4,** 372-77; **5,** 90-91; **15,** 182-85, 221-24, 226-27, 229-30; **20,** 398-99; **21,** 229-31, 302, 340-41; **22,** 104, 190-91, 257-58, 259-60, 263-64, 274-75, 290-92; **23,** 44, 50-51, 52, 59, 126-27, 128-29, 178-79, 182-83, 190, 267, 274; **28,** 80-81, 433; **30,** 159-60; **31,** 149-50, 216-19, 223, 226, 240-41, 326, 443, 452-53; **33,** 349-50, 498-99; **35,** 273, 450, 501-02; **39,** 68-69, 100-01, 105-06, 116, 191-92, 195-96, 235, 237, 240, 241, 246-47, 287, 288-91, 300-01, 302, 307-08, 355, 357, 366-67, 387-88, 428, 430-31, 435, 452, 453, 488-89, 495, 511-15, 528, 529, 538-40, 550, 555, 556-59, 566, 570, 686, 687, 703, 709-11, 715, 717, 718, 719-21, 723-28; **41,** 63-64, 385

—as the last stage in the development of capitalism and the eve of the socialist revolution—**13,** 430-31; **20,** 401; **21,** 118, 126, 301-02, 342-43, 390; **22,** 106-07, 109, 143, 187, 303-04, 333; **23,** 42-43, 105-07, 210; **24,** 459-60, 464-65, 469-70; **25,** 442-43; **26,** 386-87; **27,** 128-33, 403, 499-500; **28,** 30-31, 85-86, 150, 342-43, 432-33; **29,** 99-100, 103, 122, 169-70, 192-93; **30,** 66-67, 127-28; **31,** 215-16; **33,** 500; **35,** 274, 450-51; **36,** 299-300; **39,** 238-39, 241, 242-43, 244, 250-51, 577, 744, 758; **41,** 248, 394-95, 419; **42,** 392

—contradictions and struggle between imperialist countries—**15,** 191, 210, 222-24, 229, 322-23; **18,** 339-40, 414; **19,** 39-40; **20,** 398; **21,** 17, 27, 28, 109-10, 210-11, 218, 229-31, 301-04, 340-41, 358-59, 439; **22,** 123, 191, 244-45, 248-51, 260, 261, 262-63, 269-70, 272-74, 275, 284-85, 290-91, 294-98; **23,** 82, 84-85, 98-99, 114-15, 116, 125-33, 178-80, 206-08, 229, 299, 301-02, 335-37, 351; **24,** 252, 261-62, 401-05, 408-09; **25,** 24, 26, 31, 36-37, 112-13, 117, 390-91, 490-91; **26,** 40, 165-66, 386; **27,** 28-29, 93-94, 175-76, 237-38, 290-91, 314, 362, 366-71, 382, 462-63, 502-08; **28,** 38, 42, 52, 80-81, 153-54, 160-61, 359-60, 430-31; **29,** 64-65, 85-86, 267-68, 285-86, 314-15, 518; **30,** 155-57, 176, 382-83, 393, 397, 447-48, 450-51, 511; **31,** 64, 131-32, 171-73; **32,** 108-09, 453-54; **33,** 144-45, 349-50, 450, 500; **35,** 450; **36,** 378; **39,** 102-03, 104, 107-08, 112, 133, 186, 191, 209-10, 224-25, 227-28, 250-51, 260, 261, 266, 307-08, 309, 329, 384, 405, 406-07, 417, 428,

448-49, 511-15, 520, 521, 550, 554, 545-48, 556-58, 589-90, 597, 605-06, 686-87, 719-20, 728, 752, 754-55
—contradictions between colonies and imperialist countries —**15,** 182-83; **18,** 337-38; **19,** 86; **20,** 399; **21,** 304-05; **22,** 143, 169-73, 285-87, 337-38, 354-59; **23,** 78-89, 212; **24,** 400-01, 405-07; **26,** 167; **28,** 62-63; **30,** 32, 158-62; **31,** 150-51, 216-19, 223, 240-42, 326; **32,** 108, 147-48, 436-37, 478-79; **33,** 349-50, 498-500; **35,** 450; **39,** 39, 103, 105, 418, 511-13
—division and redivision of the world by imperialist powers— **4,** 372-77; **5,** 90-91; **15,** 210, 221-24, 228-29; **18,** 337-38, 339-40; **21,** 28-29, 158-59, 210-11, 223, 225-26, 228-31, 291-92, 301-05, 340-42, 345-46, 362, 367-68, 384, 440, 442; **22,** 112, 123-24, 170-73, 189-91, 205, 246-65, 266-67, 268-69, 270, 272-74, 275, 281, 284, 285-86, 294-97, 299-300, 301, 308-09; **23,** 82, 98-100, 104-05, **114-15, 126-32, 178-80,** 184-85, 197, 206-08, 211, 229, 264-65, 299, 334-37, 338, 351; **24,** 186, 403-04, 405, 408-09, 459, 469; **25,** 27, 31, 33-34, 390-91; **26,** 165-67; **27,** 367, 369-70; **28,** 29-30, 80, 128, 230-31, 246-47, 360, 430-31; **29,** 103, 122, 314-15, 513-14, 518; **30,** 126, 159-60, 393; **31,** 216-19, 226, 398; **33,** 370; **35,** 273, 450; **36,** 228-29, 378; **39,** 69-70, 116, 170, 201-02, 209-12, 224, 226-27, 229-30, 234-37, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 250-51, 252-56, 258-59, 260-61, 294-95, 296-307, 326-27, 332, 338, 384, 405-08, 416-17, 421, 446, 511-15, 518, 520, 524, 525, 529, 262, 597, 606, 646, 686-87, 718, 737-38, 755-56, 758; **41,** 111-13, 418-19; **45,** 501-02
—and the division of the world into two systems: capitalist and socialist—**21,** 342-43; **26,** 448-49, 471-72; **27,** 366-69, 499; **28,** 52-53, 65-66, 75, 335, 340-41; **33,** 144-45, 150-52, 356-57
—reaction all along the line— **15,** 191-92, 221; **19,** 84, 99-100; **21,** 346; **22,** 143, 169-70, 173, 268, 287, 297-98; **23,** 23-25, 43, 45-46, 72-74, 106-07, 138, 149-50, 256; **24,** 309, 459-60; **25,** 410; **28,** 189, 409; **29,** 103; **39,** 68-69, 116, 180, 211, 238, 241, 268, 337, 398, 417, 418-19, 431-32, 433, 445, 731, 755, 758
—growth of contradictions between labour and capital and intensification of the class struggle—**13,** 120; **15,** 35-37, 186-88, 323-24; **18,** 414, 420; **19,** 454; **20,** 69-70, 152-54, 209-10, 228-29, 401; **21,** 71, 151; **22,** 104, 192-93, 206, 253; **23,** 25, 116-17; **26,** 386-87; **27,** 422-23, 425-26; **28,** 38-39, 42-43, 63, 71, 118-20, 260-63, 463; **29,** 86-87, 103, 121-22; **30,** 101; **31,** 186-87, 220-25; **32,** 108; **33,** 391-92; **39,** 112, 240, 517
—and agriculture—**22,** 93-95, 217, 241, 261; **26,** 165; **33,** 137; **39,** 88-89, 93, 97-98, 105, 106, 138, 231, 235, 391-95, 593-94, 746, 753
—intensification of colonial oppression—**4,** 372-75; **13,** 75-77, 86-87; **15,** 182-85; **17,** 175, 307; **18,** 337-38; **19,** 100; **20,** 388, 399; **21,** 28, 220, 221, 228, 301-04, 305-06, 345-46, 408, 409-10; **22,** 104-05, 190-91, 243, 359-60; **23,** 55-56, 59-60, 78-89, 107, 115-19, 182-83, 189, 205, 275-76; **24,** 302, 400-01, 406, 412; **25,** 383-84;

26, 168-69; **27,** 460; **28,** 62-63, 157, 433; **29,** 516; **30,** 32; **31,** 189, 443, 491; **32,** 455; **33,** 55, 349-50, 499-500; **34,** 438-39; **39,** 103-05, 211-12, 227-28, 405, 413-14, 416-17, 418-19, 423, 424-28, 430-31, 433, 452, 458, 497-99, 520-21, 532, 534, 551, 562, 572, 607-08, 634-44, 646, 682, 686-87, 719-21, 723-24, 725, 727, 737, 739, 740, 757, 762
—growing contradictions of capitalism after the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**27,** 366, 494-99; **28,** 201, 376-78, 409, 455-56, 462-63; **29,** 60-63, 86, 267-69, 314-16, 513-14; **30,** 127-28, 155-57, 303, 319-20, 393-94, 424, 496-97; **31,** 99, 131, 186-87, 217-27, 325-26, 398-99, 431, 448-51, 482, 483-84; **33,** 119, 132-34, 145-47, 156, 160, 207, 214, 217, 349-50, 356-57, 379, 429-30, 498-500; **35,** 450-51
—finance capital—*see* Finance capital and the financial oligarchy
—exploitation and impoverishment of the working masses— **4,** 202-03; **18,** 420, 435-36; **20,** 68-70, 152-54, 209, 228-29; **21,** 346; **22,** 94-95, 104, 143, 190-91, 217, 236, 241-42, 282-83; **24,** 309-10, 459-60, 469; **26,** 410-11; **27,** 421-22, 463-64; **28,** 63, 90; **29,** 103, 122-23; **33,** 156; **35,** 450-51; **39,** 48, 96, 155-59, 175, 250-51, 593, 658, 731, 745-46
Imperialism, American (USA)— **21,** 28-29, 121, 159, 210-11, 218, 225-27, 228-29, 230-31, 291, 302-05, 307, 340-41, 342, 367; **22,** 125, 191, 197-98, 202, 203-04, 205, 219, 233, 240, 245, 246, 247-50, 251-52, 256, 258-60, 272-75, 278, 283, 287, 290, 294-95, 298, 299, 301, 303; **23,** 23, 44, 85, 105, 106, 115, 135, 177, 182, 190, 198, 207, 263, 270, 299; **24,** 215, 221, 402-05, 416-17; **25,** 24, 31, 35-36, 390, 333-34; **27,** 238, 314, 362, 368, 370, 374, 382, 463; **28,** 54, 62-68, 80, 96, 115, 121, 128, 129, 148-49, 152, 154-61, 188, 189, 201, 209, 216, 218, 238-39, 334-36, 354, 360, 376-77, 430; **29,** 64, 86, 244, 256-58, 268, 284-85, 301, 305, 314-16, 320-21, 341, 353, 438, 441, 443, 487, 516-17, 535, 536-37; **30,** 68, 78, 128, 145, 151, 155-57, 173, 176, 211-12, 213-17, 303, 315, 319-24, 365-66, 389-90, 393-94, 396-97, 424; **31,** 140-41, 216, 217, 219, 223, 226, 271-72, 304, 305-06, 321, 326, 330, 398-99, 431, 439, 442-50, 453, 464-68, 469-71, 476; **32,** 223, 323; **33,** 113, 132, 133, 146, 150, 349-50, 356, 390-91, 429, 449, 500; **39,** 31, 36, 49, 50, 89-90, 104, 105, 113-15, 143, 181, 197, 209, 210, 211, 212, 222-23, 228, 230, 231, 235, 236, 241, 244-45, 250-52, 258, 269, 273, 288, 294, 295, 297, 300-02, 303, 319-20, 334, 336, 338, 364, 374-75, 407, 413-14, 416, 448-49, 462, 466, 511, 513-14, 520-21, 567-68, 606, 627, 687, 709, 715, 716, 717, 718, 731, 747-52
Imperialism, Austrian—**18,** 339, 340; **21,** 209-11, 304-05, 439; **22,** 109, 240, 244-45, 283; **23,** 85; **28,** 163; **30,** 357; **31,** 400; **39,** 182, 252, 258, 259, 279, 280, 327, 511-15, 516, 539, 554, 578, 686, 707, 718
Imperialism, Belgian—**21,** 291-92, 302; **22,** 240, 251-52, 256, 257, 258, 278; **39,** 105, 148, 229, 237, 269, 288, 294, 296, 303, 306, 320, 330, 334, 342, 365-66, 386, 407, 408, 466, 493, 495, 518, 523, 559-60, 567, 570, 712, 716, 724, 743

Imperialism, British—4, 373-74; **5,** 90-91; **13,** 77; **15,** 182, 183-84, 210; **17,** 173-74, 175; **18,** 360-61; **19,** 29, 54, 93-94, 106-07, 332-33, 439-42; **20,** 226-29; **21,** 28-29, 121, 159, 210-11, 218, 225-26, 227, 228-29, 230-31, 291, 302-05, 307, 340-41, 362-63, 367-68, 439; **22,** 109, 191, 199-200, 213, 217, 228, 230-31, 237-38, 240, 241, 242-43, 244-45, 249, 251-52, 255-59, 262-64, 269-70, 272-75, 276-79, 281-85, 288, 290-91, 294-95, 296-97, 299-301, 335, 348; **23,** 33-34, 44, 51, 52, 53, 54, 85, 106, 111-16, 126-30, 131, 132-35, 177-80, 182, 183, 189-90, 197, 208, 229, 255, 264-65, 270, 299-304, 306, 314, 317, 322, 326, 335, 336-37, 344, 351, 352, 353, 355-56, 364, 368, 369; **24,** 58-59, 101, 102, 141-42, 154, 164-65, 202, 207, 229, 252, 264, 272, 274, 340-41, 354, 355-56, 372-73, 376, 378-79, 401-03, 405-07, 408, 409, 419, 517, 546, 573-74; **25,** 30, 31, 34-35, 38-40, 41, 56, 105-06, 130, 265, 268, 269, 272, 391; **26,** 386; **27,** 28, 367-68, 374, 380, 382, 460, 465, 466, 482-83, 484, 518; **28,** 17-25, 29-30, 32, 37, 39, 41-42, 52, 54-55, 63-64, 65-67, 80-81, 86, 91, 102, 103, 115, 119-21, 124, 125-26, 128-29, 137, 146-47, 149, 152, 155-57, 158, 159, 160-61, 163-64, 184, 187, 188, 189-90, 198-99, 201, 209, 210, 216, 238, 276, 335, 354, 356-57, 359, 361, 376-78, 430-31, 435; **29,** 29, 67, 84-85, 244, 255, 267, 268, 269-70, 284-85, 291, 300, 301, 305, 314-16, 318, 320-21, 341, 352-53, 356-58, 436, 438, 441, 443, 459, 513-14, 516, 535, 536-38, 543; **30,** 47, 68, 75, 77, 78-79, 80, 85, 118, 126, 127-28, 138, 151, 155, 156, 157, 158, 172-76, 210-11, 212-14, 215-17, 279, 303, 319, 322-23, 325, 349-50, 354, 365, 374-75, 382-84, 386-91, 393-94, 396-97, 424, 521; **31,** 42-43, 97, 119-20, 130-32, 139-41, 142-43, 169-70, 171-73, 174, 203, 216-20, 222, 225-26, 230-31, 260-61, 272, 303-04, 307, 321, 322-24, 326-28, 330-31, 398-99, 400, 412-14, 439, 448-49, 468-69, 471-72, 473-74, 491-92; **32,** 323, 455, 456; **33,** 113, 117, 118-19, 133; **35,** 308, 337, 340, 356, 358, 372, 377, 452; **39,** 35, 49, 61, 67, 68-69, 78-79, 80, 97, 100-01, 102-03, 125, 143, 145, 148, 168-69, 182, 186, 205, 206, 209, 223, 228, 229; **41,** 385

Imperialism, Danish—22, 240; **23,** 135-36, 263; **39,** 252, 295, 297, 466, 715, 716

Imperialism, Dutch—19, 85-86; **21,** 302; **22,** 240, 245, 248-49, 258, 278; **23,** 177, 263; **39,** 104-05, 106, 148, 178, 237, 252, 294-95, 296, 306, 312, 334, 342, 354, 407, 466, 492, 493, 495, 709, 711, 712, 714, 716; **41,** 380

Imperialism, French—4, 373-74; **5,** 90-91; **8,** 267-68; **15,** 185; **19,** 29, 54, 84, 106, 302; **21,** 17-18, 20, 22, 27-29, 121, 159, 210-11, 221, 227, 228-29, 230-31, 235, 291, 302-04, 305, 307, 340-41, 367-68, 439; **22,** 109-10, 213-14, 216-17, 222, 230, 231-32, 233-34, 240, 242-44, 245, 252-53, 255-56, 258-59, 269, 275-78, 294-95, 296-97; **23,** 23, 33, 85, 105, 106, 115, 122, 128, 182, 189, 197-98, 208-09, 256, 299-304, 306, 317, 322, 326, 335, 336-37, 351, 352, 353, 355-56, 364-65, 369-71; **24,** 58-59, 101, 141-42, 154, 164-65, 207, 243, 274, 354, 372-73, 401-03, 407, 408, 419, 546, 573-74; **25,** 30-32, 34, 38-39, 41-42, 56, 105-07, 130, 265, 268, 269, 391; **27,** 380, 465, 466, 483, 502-18; **28,** 17-26, 28-30, 32, 37, 39, 41-42, 54-55, 78, 82, 91, 102, 115, 119-21, 124, 125-26, 128-29, 137, 146-47, 152, 159, 160-62, 163-64, 187, 188, 193, 198-99, 201, 209, 210, 276, 335, 354, 356-57, 361, 376-77, 430-31, 435; **29,** 61, 62, 64, 67, 84, 85, 86-87, 244, 254-55, 267-68, 269, 270, 284-85, 291, 301, 305, 314-16, 318, 320-21, 341, 352-53, 436, 438, 441-42, 443, 457, 516, 535, 537-38, 543; **30,** 47, 68, 75, 77, 78-79, 80, 85, 126, 127-28, 151, 155, 156-57, 172-75, 176, 209-10, 211-13, 214-16, 279-80, 303, 322-23, 354, 365, 383-85, 389-91, 393-94, 410-11, 424, 516, 521; **31,** 119, 130-32, 136, 140-41, 169-70, 220-21, 222, 225, 226, 230-31, 272, 278, 301-02, 304-06, 310, 314, 319, 321-32, 398-400, 409, 410, 412-13, 439, 448, 474, 485, 488-89; **32,** 114-15, 149-50; **33,** 68, 117, 118, 132-34, 349-50, 356, 383-84, 429, 449; **35,** 340; **39,** 35, 67, 68, 108, 117, 125, 127, 128, 143, 144, 146, 148, 182, 187, 190-91, 205-07, 214-15, 218-19, 220-21, 224-25, 230, 234, 236, 238, 250, 251, 252, 253-54, 258, 259, 260, 263, 269, 272, 273, 279-80, 288, 291, 296, 301-02, 303, 306, 322, 326, 330, 332, 334, 342, 353, 354, 367, 369, 371, 374-75, 386, 390, 406-07, 418, 426, 429, 438, 444, 493, 511, 512-13, 514-15, 516, 518, 521, 524, 528, 532, 549, 550, 554, 555, 559-60, 562, 566, 570, 606, 686, 687, 704, 709, 710, 711, 714, 716, 717, 720, 743, 747; **41,** 288-89

Imperialism, German—4, 373; **5,** 90-91; **15,** 210; **17,** 173; **19,** 22, 54, 84; **21,** 17-18, 20, 22, 27-29, 121, 159, 210-11, 221, 227, 228-29, 230-31, 235, 291, 302-04, 305, 307, 340-41, 362-63, 367-69, 439; **22,** 109-10, 123-24, 138-39, 183-84, 196-97, 199, 202-03, 204-05, 207-08, 210-13, 214, 215-19, 220-22, 228-30, 231-32, 234, 235-38, 240, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246-53, 255, 256, 257-59, 269, 273, 274, 275, 278, 290-92, 296-97, 298, 299, 300, 335, 348; **23,** 33-35, 51-52, 85, 105, 106, 114-15, 126-28, 129-33, 177-81, 182, 198, 207, 208, 210, 229, 263-64, 270, 299, 335, 337; **24,** 35, 108, 115-17, 124-25, 131-32, 164-65, 202, 221, 249, 252-53, 261-62, 264, 272, 340, 341, 354, 355, 372-73, 376-77, 402-03, 405-07, 408-09, 546; **25,** 30-31, 33, 34-35, 41, 42, 265, 268, 272-73, 333, 357, 390-91; **26,** 345-46, 386, 395-96, 444, 445, 493, 523-24, 525, 526; **27,** 26-27, 28, 30-31, 36-37, 38-39, 40, 43, 44-47, 51, 57, 59-61, 63, 64-65, 72-73, 76, 95-96, 100-01, 102-03, 104, 107-08, 116, 160, 167-68, 225, 355, 358-59, 360-61, 362, 367-68, 370-71, 374-77, 382, 460, 462-63, 483, 484, 502, 533, 538-40, 547-48; **28,** 22-23, 24, 38-40, 52, 54, 55, 63-64, 65, 66, 67, 80, 83, 86, 102, 112, 119-20, 121-22, 126, 128, 133, 137, 139, 144, 147-49, 154-55, 156-60, 163-64, 177, 187, 201, 357, 358-59, 376-77, 462-63; **29,** 64-65, 83, 170, 457, 467-68, 499, 513, 543; **30,** 22, 126, 127-28, 151, 155-56, 171, 172, 176, 181, 208-09, 214, 279, 303, 319, 381-83, 502-03, 516; **31,** 217-18, 225, 230, 304, 399-400, 439-40; **32,** 323; **33,** 349-50; **35,** 330; **36,** 242; **39,** 33-35, 36-38, 44-48, 52-54, 55-56, 57-

69, 76, 81, 82-84, 88-90, 91, 106, 116, 121-25, 139-42, 143, 144, 146-47, 160-74, 175-77, 178, 179-80, 181-82, 183-84, 186, 187, 188, 189-90, 192, 193-94, 197-201, 204, 205, 218-19, 223, 224-26, 228, 229-30, 231, 235, 236, 237, 244, 249-50, 251, 252-53, 258, 259, 260, 261-62, 269, 272, 273, 279-80, 289-90, 291, 294, 295, 297, 300-02, 303, 306, 309, 312, 318, 322, 326, 330, 332, 334, 338, 341, 343-53, 354-55, 358-62, 363-67, 369-71, 374, 375, 386, 387-88, 398-400, 406, 444-45, 456-57, 462, 466, 491, 509, 511, 512, 513, 514, 516, 517, 518, 521, 524, 531, 545, 546-49, 550, 554, 555, 556-59, 562, 566-67, 570-71, 605-06, 613-14, 619, 670, 682, 686, 687, 694, 700, 709, 710, 711, 716, 717, 718, 719-21, 733, 743, 747-52, 761; **41,** 288-89; **42,** 243

Imperialism, Italian—**5,** 90; **18,** 172, 337-38, 339, 340; **21,** 111, 210, 221, 236, 240, 304, 305, 357-65, 367-68, 439; **23,** 85, 208, 335, 336; **24,** 380-81; **25,** 35, 112-13; **28,** 430; **29,** 86; **31,** 140, 222; **39,** 250, 252, 258, 294, 297, 306, 308, 407, 429, 466, 493, 495, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 519, 524-25, 550, 554, 570, 605, 687, 710, 711, 716, 742-43

Imperialism, Japanese—**4,** 373; **5,** 90; **8,** 48-50, 52; **9,** 29; **19,** 29; **20,** 399; **21,** 302-03, 340, 341, 342; **22,** 188, 191, 240, 258-59, 272-73, 274, 294-95, 296, 298; **23,** 85, 116, 117, 128-29, 198, 207, 335-36; **24,** 416, 517; **25,** 24, 36, 37; **27,** 116, 225, 226, 238, 291, 314, 331, 355, 360, 361, 362, 370, 382; **28,** 54, 55, 62, 80, 96, 360, 430; **29,** 86, 516; **30,** 134, 153, 158, 209, 303, 315-16, 319, 383, 393, 424, 511; **31,** 140, 217, 226, 272, 304, 326, 412-13, 431, 442-43, 444-46, 448, 464-66, 470-71; **32,** 223, 323, 443; **33,** 113, 132-34, 182, 349-50, 356, 382, 390-91, 429, 437, 449, 500; **39,** 104, 241, 250, 251, 258, 300-02, 303, 307, 332, 401-03, 511, 515, 516, 528-29, 550, 551, 556, 684, 686, 687, 702, 708, 709

Imperialism, Portuguese—**22,** 256, 263-64, 291-92; **23,** 44, 51, 178; **39,** 252, 294, 297, 342, 407, 408, 466, 493, 495, 512, 518, 524, 562, 570, 687, 694, 709, 710, 716

Imperialism, Russian—**4,** 372-77; **5,** 90-91, 253, 333-35; **6,** 401; **11,** 367; **13,** 440-41; **15,** 221-30; **16,** 171-75; **17,** 484-86; **18,** 129-31, 349-50, 351-52, 353-54, 414-17, 421, 535; **19,** 376; **20,** 162-65, 398; **21,** 20, 103, 104-05, 109-10, 159, 210-11, 228-29, 263, 266-67, 291, 292, 302-04, 305-06, 317-18, 367-69, 413-14, 419-20, 435-36, 439; **22,** 123-24, 138-40, 187-88, 230-32, 240, 243-44, 245, 247, 248-49, 258-59, 262, 271-72, 273-74, 275-76, 296-97, 308-09, 335, 341-43, 348, 359; **23,** 33-34, 85, 116, 122, 126-33, 177-80, 191, 208, 264-65, 270, 299, 301-07, 317, 331, 335-37, 353-54, 355-56, 357; **24,** 101-02, 154, 164-65, 202-03, 204-05, 215, 252-53, 261-63, 264, 272, 274, 340, 341, 354, 369-70, 378-79, 405-08, 409-10, 465, 546-47, 573-74; **25,** 32-35, 105-06, 117-18, 130, 226-27, 229, 230, 234-35, 357-58; **30,** 216, 325; **31,** 140; **35,** 311-12; **39,** 59, 117-36, 205, 217, 221, 231, 249-50, 252-53, 258, 259, 269, 278, 280, 294, 297, 300-02, 303, 306, 309, 330, 331, 342, 407, 511-15, 516, 517, 518-19, 524, 534-37, 539, 550, 554,

556-60, 619, 678, 686, 687, 688, 704, 707, 718, 719-21, 722, 723-26, 727, 728, 731, 752, 756; **41,** 111-13, 264-65

Imperialism, Spanish—**22,** 240, 244, 252, 264; **39,** 104-05, 252, 294, 295, 296, 366, 407, 466, 514, 562, 687, 704, 710, 711, 716

Imperialism, Swiss—**22,** 151, 240, 278; **23,** 86-87, 101, 102-03, 138-40, 141-42, 146-47, 149-50, 161-62, 177, 254-59, 260-61, 262-63; **29,** 516-17; **39,** 148, 248-49, 329, 429

Imperialist Economism and imperialist Economists—**22,** 322-25; **23,** 13-27, 28-76; **24,** 299-300; **35,** 198-99, 214-16, 219-20, 223-25, 228-29, 230-31, 233, 243, 247, 252, 253-55, 259, 266-68, 272-73, 286-89; **36,** 393-97, 399-400, 401-02; **39,** 247, 756; **41,** 367-68, 388, 390; **43,** 481, 521, 528, 530, 537, 539, 540, 559, 560, 562, 569-71, 573-79, 583, 588, 589

Imperialist wars of conquest

—their nature—**8,** 53, 564-66; **13,** 80; **15,** 192-93, 210; **17,** 189-90; **18,** 337-40, 414-17; **21,** 39-40, 110, 162, 223, 224, 226, 301-02, 305-06, 307, 341-42, 409, 440, 442; **22,** 109-11, 189-92, 251-54, 260-63, 273-74, 294-95, 299-301, 309-10, 311, 312, 327, 332; **23,** 22, 23, 24, 25-26, 32-33, 82, 98-99, 114-15, 126-27, 128-30, 190, 229, 267-68; **24,** 67, 87, 108-09, 116-17, 161, 162, 186, 233, 258, 259-60, 270, 400-04, 408-09, 434, 459-60, 469-70; **25,** 21, 29, 32, 384, 391-92; **26,** 161-62, 163, 165-67, 386; **27,** 51-52, 118-19, 128-31, 162-63, 184, 186-87, 188, 366-68, 369-70, 422-23, 460-63, 494-95; **28,** 30-31, 62-66, 76, 77, 155-57, 285-87; **29,** 103, 104, 119, 122-24, 169, 195, 343-45, 500; **30,** 340, 357, 366, 393-94, 424-25; **31,** 163-64, 216-17; **32,** 454-55; **33,** 55, 113, 132-33, 206, 300-01, 350; **35,** 200-01, 272-74, 450-51; **36,** 298-99; **39,** 133, 137, 245, 260, 262, 278, 280, 411, 417, 419, 437-45, 453, 545, 568-69, 577

—question of preventing them, and disarmament—**8,** 53, 268-69; **13,** 79-80, 90-91; **15,** 193-94, 196-97; **18,** 414-17; **21,** 39, 40, 163, 193-94, 225, 227, 229-32, 262-63, 285-86, 292, 342, 347; **22,** 308, 310, 312; **23,** 24, 78-80, 86, 87, 94-104, 107-08, 139, 165, 180, 267; **29,** 130; **35,** 189, 191, 195, 198-99, 233; **39,** 247-48, 499-503; **41,** 200-01; **42,** 410-11; **43,** 168-69, 561, 565-66, 570; **45,** 507-12

—as a weapon for enslaving peoples—**4,** 372-77; **7,** 201-02; **8,** 349-50; **18,** 337-38, 340, 353-54; **21,** 291, 301-06, 409-10; **22,** 109, 123-24, 138-39, 169-73, 191, 328; **23,** 32-34, 116-17; **24,** 59, 116-17, 161-62, 186-87, 232-33, 258-59, 270-71, 401-02, 406-07, 412, 459-60, 469; **25,** 383-84; **26,** 161-62; **27,** 51-52, 74, 83-84, 460-61, 463-64; **28,** 81, 285-86; **29,** 103, 122-23; **33,** 55, 56, 133-34, 349-50; **35,** 200-01, 264-65, 272-73; **39,** 419

—attitude towards them of the proletarian party, tasks and means of struggle against them—**8,** 52-53; **13,** 79-80, 91-92; **15,** 192-93, 194-96, 197-200, 210-12, 227-29; **19,** 83-84; **21,** 30-31, 32-33, 39-40, 184-87, 212-13, 216-17, 218, 273, 274, 275-80, 306, 307-09, 313-17, 328, 329, 346-48, 369-70, 439-42; **22,** 109-12, 124-25, 139-40, 176-78, 316-17; **23,** 81-83, 84-85, 95, 97-101, 138-39, 140, 161-62, 190-91, 197-

98, 210-11, 224-25, 254-56, 257, 258-59, 280, 281; **24,** 21-22, 23, 34, 64-65; **25,** 32-33, 359, 360; **26,** 252-53, 344-45; **27,** 23-24, 479-80, 481; **28,** 76, 285-87, 288-92; **29,** 153; **30,** 260-61, 340-42, 357; **31,** 208-10, 470-71; **33,** 55-57, 132-34, 144-45, 300-01, 302, 434, 447-51; **35,** 229, 272-73, 274, 282-83, 284; **36,** 559; **41,** 419; **45,** 508-12
—and the socialist revolution—**13,** 79-80, 91-92; **15,** 196-97; **21,** 39, 40, 41, 160-61, 186-87, 211-12, 309, 313, 328, 329, 347-48, 368-70, 440-41; **22,** 110-11, 124-26, **164,** 170-71, 176-78, 191-92, 193, 316-18; **23,** 24-26, 80-83, 84-86, 98-101, 139-40, 161, 185-86, 189-91, 194, 199-200, 209-12, 224-25, 229-30, 252-53, 256-57, 258-59, 268-70, 282, 298-301, 350-52, 370-71; **24,** 22, 36-37, 66-67, 80, 125-26, 227, 240-41, 265-66, 305-06, 310-11, 360-61, 412-13, 416-20, 434, 459-60, 461, 469-70; **25,** 31-32, 37-38, 192-93, 315-16, 383-84; **26,** 170, 251-54, 293-94, 386-87; **27,** 23, 52, 128-31, 162-63, 422-24, 460-61, 462-64, 480-81, 494-99, 518, 542-43; **28,** 24-25, 30-31, 76-77, 282, 283-87, 288-93, 357-58, 435-36; **29,** 100-01, 103-04, 119, 122-24, 129-30, 152-53, 342-43, 397-98; **30,** 28-30, 155-56; **31,** 163-64, 208-09, 390-91, 470-71, 501-02; **32,** 454-55; **33,** 55-58, 131-32, 133-34, 144-45, 206-07, 477-79; **35,** 266-67, 274, 282-83, 284
—as a means of enrichment of the bourgeoisie—**4,** 373-75; **8,** 565; **15,** 211-12; **18,** 337, 338, 339-40; **19,** 106-07; **21,** 306-07; **22,** 109-10, 123-24, 125; **23,** 114-16, 190, 258, 263, 264-65, 337-38; **24,** 108-09, 116-17, 161-62, 163, 186, 187, 233-34, 258-61, 270, 271-72, 358, 401-02; **25,** 20-22, 391-93; **26,** 168-69; **27,** 425-26, 427, 462-63, 479-80; **28,** 62-63, 87-88, 156; **29,** 424-25, 517-19; **30,** 223; **31,** 221-23; **35,** 450; **36,** 229; **41,** 111-13, 288-89
—intensification of reaction and the suppression of democratic freedoms—**15,** 191-92; **21,** 249; **22,** 169-70; **23,** 23-24, 25-26, 256-57; **25,** 383; **28,** 152-53, 156-57
—in the ancient world and in the Middle Ages—**22,** 259-60; **26,** 161-62, 163, 165; **35,** 272
—in the epoch of imperialism—**8,** 53, 268; **15,** 191-92, 193, 210; **17,** 189; **18,** 337-38, 339-40, 414-17; **21,** 40, 110, 223, 226, 291-92, 301-02, 305-06, 340-42, 439, 440, 442; **22,** 109-10, 174, 189-92, 251-52, 273-74, 297, 299-301, 309, 310, 311; **23,** 23, 24, 25-26, 27, 32-34, 82, 85, 98-99, 129-30, 190, 229, 263, 264, 266-67; **24,** 87, 108-09, 116-17, 161, 162, 186-87, 233-34, 258-59, 270, 271, 309-10, 401, 403-04, 408-09, 434, 459-60, 468-69; **25,** 21, 26-27, 30-32, 112-13, 383-84, 390-91; **26,** 161, 165, 167, 386-87; **27,** 118-19, 128, 130-31, 162-63, 331, 366-68, 376, 421-24, 460-61, 462-64, 494-99; **28,** 30, 62-63, 76, 77, 79-80, 81-82, 155-57, 282, 414-15, 435-36; **29,** 103, 122-23, 166, 169, 170; **30,** 340-41, 357, 366, 393, 423-24; **31,** 216-17; **32,** 454-55; **33,** 55-56, 132-33, 300-01, 349-50, 449-50, 499-500; **35,** 200-01, 228-29, 272-73, 274, 450-51; **36,** 298-300, 377-78; **39,** 80, 133, 211, 245, 260, 262, 278, 411, 417, 419, 453, 545, 568, 577; **41,** 262-66, 346-47, 369-70, 386; **42,** 410-11

—in the period of pre-monopoly capitalism—**4,** 373-74; **22,** 255, 260, 309-10, 311; **23,** 36; **24,** 400-01, 405-07, 411-12; **25,** 361, 362; **26,** 162, 165; **27,** 51-52, 74, 83-84, 106, 162, 180, 184, 186-87, 188, 189, 198-200; **28,** 62-63
Imperialist world war, 1914-18
—its nature, character and causes for its outbreak—**15,** 210; **21,** 15, 17-18, 22, 27-29, 38, 40, 109, 110, 112, 121-22, 125-26, 158-59, 160, 178-79, 185, 200, 210-11, 212, 218, 219, 220-21, 235-36, 242, 272, 291-92, 301-05, 306-07, 308-09, 335, 345-47, 361-62, 367-69, 374, 384, 411, 439-40, 442-43; **22,** 25, 31, 33-35, 36, 78, 80-81, 123-24, 125, 126-27, 132, 138-39, 152, 158, 161, 163, 164-65, 174, 178-80, 184, 189-91, 192, 196-98, 229, 263, 265, 267-68, 308-09, 311, 313, 353-54; **23,** 299, 300, 302-03, 305-06, 330, 334-35, 336-37, 350, 351, 356, 357, 364, 369-70; **24,** 21, 34-35, 65-66, 67, 87, 101, 102, 108-09, 110, 112-14, 115-17, 149-50, 161, 162, 164-65, 186-87, 188, 215-16, 220-21, 232-34, 258-60, 270-71, 309-10, 314-15, 343-45, 354, 372-73, 378-79, 389, 398, 399, 401-07, 408-09, 419-20, 459-60, 469; **25,** 21-22, 26-27, 29-32, 33-34, 52-53, 57-58, 59, 61, 105-06, 112-13, 117-19, 226, 265, 312, 361-63, 384, 390-91, 490-91; **26,** 128-29, 161-63, 167, 293, 345-46, 386; **27,** 137, 159, 292-93, 366-68, 421-23, 460-61, 462-64, 479; **28,** 23-24, 38-39, 42-43, 52, 54-55, 62, 64-65, 66-67, 71, 77, 78, 79-80, 81-82, 83, 87-88, 154-59, 281-82, 285, 327, 342-43, 357, 377-78, 414-15, 430-31, 462-63; **29,** 103, 104, 122-23, 218-19, 240, 241, 343, 422-23, 424, 500, 513-14, 518; **30,** 100, 126, 155-56, 179-80, 223, 279-80, 293, 340, 357, 365, 368, 386, 392, 393, 394-95, 424, 521; **31,** 69, 97, 469; **33,** 55-56, 112, 132-34, 136; **35,** 216, 228-29, 273, 274, 310-12, 450-51; **36,** 294-95, 297-302, 322, 323, 325, 326, 327; **39,** 309, 312, 322, 332, 385, 509, 578, 619, 734, 760; **41,** 337-38, 346, 349-50, 351, 369-70, 378-79, 393, 399-400, 403-04, 405-06, 417, 419, 431-33
—suffering and privation for the toiling masses—**21,** 215-16, 280, 313, 367, 369-70, 380; **22,** 123, 125, 191; **23,** 139-40, 142, 144, 151, 152, 154, 157, 158, 211-13, 230, 253, 258, 259, 262, 263, 267-68, 269, 282, 300-01, 330, 337, 343, 344, 348; **24,** 108, 164, 186-87, 202-03, 253, 258, 270, 371, 375, 459-60, 469-70, 503-05; **25,** 226-27, 239, 383; **26,** 113-14, 204, 319, 368-69, 386, 416, 438, 456-58, 491, 494-96; **27,** 20, 44-45, 92, 243, 366, 421-23, 424, 459-65, 466-67, 496, 497-98, 518-19; **28,** 29-30, 42, 52-53, 64, 69, 70-71, 77, 118, 125, 138-39, 142, 342-43, 363-64, 369-70, 373-74, 395-96, 485; **29,** 23, 65-66, 71-72, 103, 122, 256, 425-26, 518; **31,** 64, 159, 162, 217-18, 221, 224; **32,** 440; **33,** 249-50; **35,** 85, 178, 450-51; **39,** 279, 280, 331, 575, 628, 734, 744; **41,** 343
—Party's struggle against social-chauvinism and Centrism—**21,** 15-16, 20-22, 29, 30-31, 32-33, 108-09, 113-14, 118-24, 160-62, 163-64, 178-80, 183-87, 199-203, 380-82, 394-400, 421-22; **22,** 108-20, 123-24, 129-30, 131-36, 137-38, 152-54, 155, 161-68, 318-19;

23, 35-36, 71, 79-80, 83-84, 90-92, 95-97, 99-101, 113-15, 120, 121-23, 127-29, 133, 144-46, **151,** 154-56, 159, 163, 177-94, 195-96, 198, 200-02, 203-04, 205-06, 208-16, 217-19, 222-24, 225-26, 227-28, 229-35, 237, 258-70, 278-81, 283-85, 299, 367-68; **26,** 168-69; **27,** 426-63, 478-80, 495-97; **28,** 229-30, 291-93; **29,** 500-03, 506-08; **30,** 259-60; **31,** 29-30, 69-70; **33,** 55-57; **35,** 161-63, 164-65, 167-69, 170, 195-97, 282-84, 312; **36,** 292, 294-96, 297-302, 307-09, 314-15, 324-26, 329-31, 354-55, 362, 409; **39,** 30-31, 589, 623, 628, 734-35, 739, 741, 742; **41,** 337-44, 345, 346-47, 350, 352-55, 356, 357, 360, 366, 369-79, 393, 394, 429; **43,** 432-33, 440, 453-54, 459-60, 463-64, 473-74, 494, 514-16, 524, 594-95, 599-602, 609

—fraternisation of soldiers at the front—*see* Fraternisation of soldiers at the front during the 1914-18 imperialist world war

—question of peace and the way of the revolutionary withdrawal from the war—**21,** 162-63, 192-94, 215-16, 247-48, 272-73, 287-89, 290-94, 315-16, 329, 368-69, 373-76, 386-87; **22,** 163-64, 167-68, 169-77; **23,** 70-71, 125-33, 179-81, 185-86, 190-91, 192-93, 205-12, 215-16, 229-30, 231-32, 237, 262-66, 267-70, 287-88, 290-91, 320-21, 333-38, 344, 347, 356, 357, 360, 369-70; **24,** 22, 31, 36-37, 65-68, 80, 86-87, 88, 108-09, 125, 132-33, 144-46, 149-50, 164-66, 174-76, 185, 188-89, 202, 206, 210-11, 215-16, 221, 222-23, 237-38, 243, 253, 257-59, 354-56, 360-62, 371-74, 375-77, 389, 394, 416, 418-21, 434-35, 516-18; **25,** 22, 23, 24-28, 31, 36-41, 49, 55-56, 121, 129, 151, 222, 229, 238, 256, 279-80, 289, 314-16, 362-63; **26,** 25-26, 31, 40, 62-64, 137-39; **27,** 23, 400, 424-25, 460-62, 463, 479-81, 502; **28,** 23-24, 30-31, 38-39, 75, 76-78, 79, 81-82, 85-86, 137-39, 143-44, 282, 293-94, 358-59; **29,** 129-30, 342-43; **31,** 38, 63-64; **32,** 472-73; **33,** 55-58, 144, 300-02; **35,** 162-64, 177, 191, 193-94, 308-09, 311-12, 372; **36,** 222, 297-302, 311, 446-47; **39,** 597, 757, 758-59; **41,** 335-36, 342, 347-48, 350-51, 355-59, 369-79, 405-06, 436-37, 572

—protest movement against the imperialist war among the troops of belligerent countries—**22,** 176-77; **28,** 42-43, 77-78, 81-82, 83, 86-87, 119; **30,** 390, 391; **35,** 372; **39,** 277

—tasks of the proletariat and its Party (general description)—**21,** 18-19, 27, 31-32, 33, 34, 36-37, 38-39, 40-41, 114, 125-27, 149, 160-64, 184-85, 216-17, 257-58, 273, 274, 276-77, 278, 279-80, 292-94, 307-08, 313-17, 339-43, 368, 369, 381-82, 387-88, 389, 390-93, 418-19, 424, 427, 450-52; **22,** 117, 118, 119-20, 121, 124, 130, 170-71, 176-78, 313, 316-18; **23,** 166, 280-81, 338, 367, 368-69; **24,** 34-35, 65-66, 68, 101, 102, 144, 165-66, 186-88, 221, 252-53, 516-18; **25,** 24-25, 38, 163, 267-68, 269, 270; **27,** 483-84; **28,** 76, 77, 79, 81; **29,** 129-30, 342-43, 506-07; **31,** 37-38; **33,** 56-57, 449; **35,** 155, 161-63, 164, 168-69, 170, 171-72, 191-92, 193-94, 195-97, 198, 202, 228-39, 272-74, 282-84, 296, 311-12; **36,** 295-96, 297, 300-02, 324, 326, 327, 336; **39,** 31, 734-35; **41,** 335-36, 337, 339-44, 346-48, 349-50, 351, 352-53, 354-55, 356, 357, 369-70, 377, 378-79, 432; **43,** 453, 467-68, 473, 478, 513-16, 523, 586

—tasks of the proletariat and its parties in belligerent countries—**21,** 15-19, 27-28, 29-30, 32-34, 107-14, 121-22, 123, 130, 160-62, 181-82, 184-87, 193, 208-17, 240-41, 249-53, 254-56, 257-58, 273-74, 275-80, 285-86, 293-94, 303-04, 307-08, 312-17, 328-30, 361-62, 372-77, 378, 381-82, 389-91, 398, 450-51, 452; **22,** 130, 170-71, 175-76, 317-18; **23,** 81-83, 87, 90-91, 96-100, 120, 152-60, 185-86, 190-91, 193-94, 198-99, 208-10, 211-16; **36,** 35-41, 294-96, 297-302; **41,** 337, 338-44, 346-48, 349-50

—tasks of the proletariat and its parties in neutral countries—**23,** 86-87, 94-95, 98-100, 137-48, 149-51, 152-60, 161-62, 220, 235, 258-59, 261-62, 282; **35,** 195-97, 247, 256-57, 275, 282-84; **39,** 630, 631; **41,** 352, 383; **43,** 586

—tasks of the Russian proletariat, strategy and tactics of the Bolsheviks—**21,** 18-19, 27, 30-31, 32, 33-34, 37-39, 40-41, 114, 125-27, 160-61, 172-77, 179-80, 185, 216-17, 273, 274, 276-77, 278, 279-80, 292-94, 297, 307-08, 313-17, 320, 321, 322-23, 338, 339-43, 368, 369-70, 381-82, 387-88, 389, 390-93, 401-04, 418-19, 420, 424, 450-52; **22,** 119, 120, 124-25, 139-40, 170-71, 176-78, 316-18; **23,** 25-27, 34-35, 36, 70-71, 80-81, 84-85, 93, 97-99, 100-01, 120, 169-70, 198, 200, 208, 209-11, 212-16, 235, 268-69, 290-91, 302-03, 304-05, 306, 307-08, 320, 321, 338-39, 368-69, 370-73; **24,** 21-23, 65-66, 67, 101, 102, 131-33, 144-46, 161-66, 186-88, 201-03, 221, 232-39, 252-53, 257-69, 270-73, 319-20, 351-53, 354-56, 371-74, 377, 516-18; **25,** 22, 23, 25-26, 28, 36-37, 38-39, 40-42, 49, 55-56, 82-83, 163, 238, 267-68, 269, 270, 285, 360, 361-62, 363, 364; **27,** 331-33, 424-26, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483; **28,** 76, 77, 79, 81; **29,** 129-30, 342-43, 507; **30,** 260-61, 419-20; **31,** 37-38; **33,** 56-57, 449-50; **35,** 155, 161-63, 164, 167-69, 170, 171-72, 193-94, 195-99, 202-03, 204, 208, 228-29, 233-34, 272-74, 282-84, 294, 296, 308-12; **36,** 314-15, 329-31, 334-36, 358; **41,** 385, 386, 432; **43,** 443-44, 453-54, 468, 473-74, 494, 495, 523, 590-93

—its results and lessons—**13,** 430-31; **21,** 98-99, 191, 208, 214-16, 256-58, 267, 347, 361-62, 369, 422; **22,** 163-64, 191-92; **23,** 22-23, 132-33, 179, 181, 206-07, 210, 263-64, 268, 290-91, 299-301, 341; **24,** 53-54, 73-74, 87, 186-88, 240-41, 309, 310, 314-15, 316, 420, 440, 460, 462-63, 469-70, 473-74, 484, 503-05; **25,** 19-20, 24, 221-23, 277-79, 280, 281, 327, 328, 346-47, 358, 359, 363-64, 371-72, 408; **26,** 170, 203, 204, 319, 386-87, 499-500; **27,** 52, 91, 93, 128, 129, 130, 162-63, 367-68, 378-79, 386, 393, 399, 400, 401-02, 421-25, 426, 452, 459-61, 462-64, 495-97, 499-500, 502-03, 515, 518, 519; **28,** 29-30, 52-53, 63-64, 65, 70-71, 76-77, 78, 81-82, 87-88, 91-92, 105, 118-20, 138-39, 154-56, 157-58, 160-61, 165-66, 279-80, 289-90, 327, 342-43, 357, 358-59, 375, 376, 377-78, 430-31, 462-63, 484-86; **29,** 53-54, 61, 63, 64, 76, 86-87, 103, 104, 129-30, 166, 167, 218-19, 240-41, 267-69, 314-16, 360, 362-

64, 365, 398, 422-23, 466, 487-88, 503, 518-19; **30,** 56-57, 85, 126, 135, 136-37, 155-57, 279-80, 286, 340-41, 360, 368-69, 385-86, 393, 397-98, 401, 420, 423-24, 425, 495, 498, 499, 521; **31,** 97, 99-100, 145-46, 398-99, 449-50; **32,** 115-16, 224-25, 264, 288-89, 343, 356, 375, 444, 502; **33,** 55-57, 113-14, 144, 145-46, 148, 157, 167, 214-15, 218, 249-50, 261, 262, 300-01, 350, 351, 356-57, 438-39, 449-50, 477, 498-99; **35,** 177-78, 450-51; **39,** 279-80, 282-83, 315, 396, 403, 543; **41,** 351, 393-94; **42,** 101-03

—and the collapse of the Second International—**21,** 15-19, 20-23, 29-30, 31-32, 35-39, 40-41, 161-62, 178-80, 203, 207-59, 309, 323-26, 328-30, 364-65, 384, 438-53; **22,** 108-20, 127-28; **23,** 201, 202, 233-34: **24,** 87; **25,** 265-66, 267, 384; **27,** 127, 483; **28,** 229-31, 319-20, 321-22, 429-30; **29,** 240-41, 500, 504, 530-31; **30,** 497; **35,** 170; **36,** 292, 294-96, 297-302, 307-09, 322-27, 442-43; **39,** 316-17, 321, 563-65, 595-98, 620, 754-56, 758-59; **41,** 337-44, 352-53, 354, 355. 356-57, 369-70, 379-80, 399, 458-66; **42,** 393-94

—and the "defence of the fatherland" slogan—**21,** 36-37, 38-39, 99, 104-05, 159-60, 183-84, 278-79, 292, 301, 305-07, 308, 315, 324, 335-38, 345, 346-47, 374-75, 380, 384-86, 403-04, 409, 436, 439, 440, 442, 444, 445-47; **22,** 109-10, 164-65, 177; **23,** 18-19, 20, 23, 24, 30-35, 38-39, 77, 79-80, 84-85, 90-92, 101, 120, 127-28, 132-33, 138-39, 145, 150, 152-54, 158-59, 161-62, 190-91, 195, 196, 197-98, 203-04, 205-07, 220-22, 233-34, 254-59, 260, 266, 280-81, 283, 290-91, 313-14, 369-70, 394-95; **24,** 35, 75-76, 142, 460, 469-70; **25,** 35-36; **27,** 331-32; **28,** 64, 72, 79-80, 81, 86, 230, 281-82, 286; **30,** 260, 357, 385-87; **31,** 37-39, 68-70, 139-41, 142, 150-51, 470; **35,** 165-66, 167, 171, 193-94, 195-96, 229, 233, 240, 242-43, 247, 250-51, 270, 274, 295, 605-06; **36,** 322, 336; **39,** 631-32, 757, 758-59; **41,** 242-43, 337-39, 346-48, 349-51, 356-57, 360-61, 378, 382-83; **43,** 362, 493-94, 561, 568, 586, 595, 608

—and the slogan of peace without annexations and indemnities—**21,** 290-94, 315-16, 373-75, 403-04; **22,** 166-68, 174-77; **23,** 71, 208-09; **24,** 188, 233-34, 260-62, 265-66, 272-73, 344-45, 354-56, 394, 434-35, 516-18; **25,** 21-24, 34-35, 36-37, 38-39, 41-42, 49-50, 52-53, 55-56, 315; **26,** 26, 62-64, 138, 249-53, 254-56, 349-50, 424; **28,** 143; **36,** 326, 327, 330, 379, 380-82; **41,** 399-400, 405, 406, 436; **43,** 514

—and the slogan of the defeat of one's own government—**21,** 18, 22, 32-33, 104-05, 123-24, 163, 240-41, 275-80, 315-16, 347-48, 381, 382; **22,** 176; **23,** 84-85, 132-33, 300-01; **26,** 446; **27,** 193-94; **31,** 38-39; **35,** 162-63, 204; **36,** 383-84; **39,** 623, 734-35; **41,** 338-39, 353, 375-76; **43,** 566-67, 573-74

—and the slogan of the transformation of the imperialist war into a civil war, and its implementation—**21,** 18-19, 23, 31-32, 33-34, 39-41, 111, 122, 125-27, 160-61, 163, 176, 185, 186, 193-94, 257-58, 273, 274, 275-80, 285, 307-08, 313, 315, 328, 347-48, 354-55, 368-69, 373, 375, 381, 382, 389-90, 401, 427, 450-51, 452; **22,** 118, 119, 120, 128-29, 140, 141-42, 176-78, 308-09, 313, 316-18; **23,** 25-26, 82-83, 87, 98-99, 132-33, 134, 140, 150, 151-53, 157-58, 161, 185-86, 190, 192, 194, 198, 210-12, 224-25, 229-30, 268-69, 280-81, 282, 299-300, 301, 350-52, 356-57, 370-72, 373; **24,** 66-68, 132, 133, 164-65, 166, 235-36, 272-73; **25,** 31, 37, 41, 267, 359, 360-61; **26,** 39-42; **27,** 88-89, 101-02, 463-64; **28,** 42-43, 76-78, 81-82, 85-87, 111; **29,** 129-30, 342-43, 399, 506-08, 544-45; **30,** 31-32, 97-98, 259, 260-61, 360-61, 419-20; **33,** 55-58; **35,** 162-63, 169, 171, 177, 191, 193-94, 195, 198, 238-39, 242, 308; **36,** 295-96, 301-02, 311, 382-87; **39,** 247-49, 739-42; **41,** 253-54, 337, 339-40, 342, 343-44, 346-47, 349-51, 374-79, 393; **42,** 324-28; **43,** 523

—and the "disarmament" slogan—**21,** 219, 225-33, 262-64, 285-86, 347; **22,** 308, 310-12; **23,** 23-24, 77-87, 94-104, 107-08, 165, 180-81, 267-68; **29,** 130; **35,** 189, 191, 195, 198, 229, 233, 254; **36,** 378-79; **39,** 247-49; **41,** 370-71; **43,** 561, 566, 570

—and the "United States of Europe" slogan—**21,** 18, 33, 158, 339-43, 344; **22,** 173-74; **36,** 337, 378-79; **39,** 112-13, 136, 211, 382-83, 425, 429, 434-35, 440, 613, 619, 683-84, 758; **41,** 389; **43,** 476, 478

—international relations and the foreign policy of the belligerent powers—**21,** 27-28, 159, 219, 229, 301-02, 303-04, 305-06, 340-41, 345, 439, 440; **22,** 109-10, 123-24, 174, 189-90, 273-74, 294-95; **23,** 33, 51, 85, 115, 125, 126-33, 177-80, 182, 206-08, 264-65, 299-300, 301-02, 303-04, 335-37, 351, 369; **24,** 58, 65-66, 108-09, 116, 161-62, 184, 186, 187, 189-90, 204, 232-33, 252-53, 258-59, 270-71, 340-41, 345, 349, 355, 378-79, 401-04, 407, 431-33, 434-35, 443, 459, 469, 517-18, 546, 565-67; **25,** 24, 27, 31, 34, 36-42, 49, 52-53, 56, 105-06, 112-13, 117-18, 390-91; **26,** 40, 62, 167-68, 250-51, 293, 349-50, 444-45, 447-48, 512; **27,** 27, 28, 92-93, 118, 176-77, 290-92, 314, 327, 328, 367-68, 462, 463, 502-03, 508-09; **28,** 28, 29, 30-31, 38-39, 42-43, 52-53, 80-81, 129, 154, 160-61, 430-31; **29,** 103, 122-23, 267-71; **31,** 64, 140, 217-18, 225-26, 438-39, 442-43; **35,** 450-51, 501-02; **41,** 409-12, 429

—national and colonial question and the national liberation movement—**21,** 27-28, 159-60, 185-86, 234-35, 243-44, 274, 291-94, 303-06, 315-17, 345-47, 367-68, 407-14; **22,** 123-24, 139-40, 143-56, 167-68, 175-76, 310-11, 354-60; **23,** 20-21, 26-27, 28-76, 78, 79-81, 184-85, 189-90, 198, 207-08, 212-13, 221-22, 267; **24,** 186-87, 188-89, 253, 260-62, 394, 517-18; **25,** 27-28, 49-50, 55-56; **26,** 62, 63; **30,** 159-61, 293-94, 365, 389-90; **31,** 145-46, 217-18, 219, 232-33; **32,** 162-63, 454-55, 456; **33,** 350, 351, 477, 478, 498-99; **35,** 228-29, 242-45, 279; **36,** 297-302, 322-23, 382-83; **39,** 312, 734-35, 738-42, 757; **41,** 337-39, 342, 349-51, 354, 356-57, 374-75, 387-90, 394-95, 426-27; **43,** 514, 515

—enrichment of capitalists during and as a result of the war—**21,** 215-16, 231-32, 303-04, 305, 369; **23,** 139-40, 158, 177, 178, 207, 231, 263, 264-

65, 311, 322, 337; **24,** 74, 80, 101, 108, 122, 186-87, 204-05, 258-59, 270-71, 375, 446, 521-22, 529-30; **25,** 20-21, 26-27, 45, 55, 57-58, 59, 62, 226-27, 324, 339, 340-41; **28,** 52, 63-64, 65, 80-81, 87, 118-19, 154, 156-57, 369-70, 462; **30,** 124, 125-26, 223, 279-80, 393, 521, 522; **31,** 162, 220-21, 448-49; **32,** 116; **35,** 450-51; **39,** 319, 323
—and the sharpening of contradictions of capitalism—**21,** 40, 98-99, 214-15, 231-32; **22,** 354-55; **23,** 128-29, 299, 300-03; **24,** 232, 510, 511; **25,** 24; **27,** 45-46, 52, 92-94, 237-41, 290-91, 314, 366-67, 423-25, 460-63, 496-97, 518, 542-43; **28,** 52, 62, 63-64, 154-55, 376-78, 409-10, 462-63; **29,** 129-30, 268-69, 314-16; **30,** 155-56; **31,** 99-100, 145-46, 186-87, 216-27, 448-51; **32,** 115-16; **33,** 350-51, 356-57, 498-500; **35,** 450-51
—and the general crisis of capitalism—**21,** 98, 309, 448-50; **22,** 354-55; **23,** 60, 298-99, 300-01, 330-31; **24,** 206, 333-34, 357-59, 417-19; **25,** 111, 238, 278, 363-64; **26,** 386; **27,** 101-02, 130-31, 403-04, 421-24, 459-64, 494-99, 511, 513-14; **28,** 52-53, 75, 85-86, 114-15, 212-13, 358-59; **29,** 60-62, 100-01, 103, 119, 122-23, 129-30, 518-19; **30,** 85, 145; **31,** 99-100, 220-28, 398-99, 482-83; **32,** 116-17, 356; **33,** 145-46, 350, 356-57, 499-500; **35,** 450-51
—and the October Socialist Revolution—**26,** 239-40, 241, 249-50, 252-54, 345, 384, 386-87, 437, 438-39; **27,** 88-89, 159, 166-67, 201, 284-85, 424, 460-61, 499-500; **28,** 24-25, 33, 64-66, 67-68, 69, 75, 76-77, 85-86, 124-25, 299-300, 358; **29,** 288-89; **30,** 127, 179, 223, 395, 418-19, 521-22; **31,** 63-65, 308-09; **32,** 473-74; **33,** 55-58, 112, 132-33, 144-45, 172, 206-07, 299-302, 477-79
—weakening of capitalism in general and the break of the imperialist chain at its weakest link—**24,** 67-68; **25,** 364; **27,** 460-61, 462; **28,** 24-25, 75, 82-83; **33,** 144-45, 299-300, 301, 477-80
—negotiations on a separate peace between tsarist Russia and Germany—**23,** 125-33, 177-81, 264-65, 287, 301-02
—a turn of world politics towards the imperialist peace—**23,** 177-81, 207-08, 262-64; **30,** 385-87
—its preparation—**13,** 440-41; **15,** 191-92, 210, 220-30; **17,** 173; **19,** 53-54, 84, 93-94, 106-07; **21,** 118, 121; **22,** 109; **26,** 166-67; **28,** 80-81; **36,** 295; **37,** 481; **39,** 132-34, 136, 262, 278, 329, 331, 332, 528, 545-48, 564-65, 687, 723; **41,** 262-66
—exposure of the bourgeois, social-chauvinist and Centrist slogan of a "class truce" ("civil peace", "bloc national", "*Burgfrieden*")—**21,** 16, 29-30, 32, 35-36, 125-26, 159-60, 161-62, 240-41, 346-47, 433-35, 451-53; **22,** 118-19, 317-18; **23,** 150, 153-54, 281, 282; **28,** 86, 110-11; **36,** 324; **41,** 350, 351, 356, 360-61
—exposure of the Trotskyite slogan "neither victory, nor defeat"—**21,** 278-80, 282-83, 315; **39,** 734-35
—and the revolutionising of the masses—**21,** 33-34, 160-61, 181-82, 193, 215-17, 259, 297, 313-14, 369-70, 398, 418-19; **22,** 114-15, 119-20, 124-25, 170-71, 176-78, 191-92; **23,** 24-25, 139, 140. 157-59, 198-99, 210-11, 229-30, 252-53, 268-70, 298-300, 306-07, 343; **24,** 187-88; **25,** 27-28, 39-42, 383, 312-13, 359; **26,** 162-63, 256-57, 344-45, 438-39; **27,** 292-93, 424-25, 460-61, 462-63, 518-19, 527-28; **28,** 42-43, 75, 77-78, 82, 357-58; **29,** 509-18; **30,** 179-80, 278-79, 389-91, 420-21, 521-22; **31,** 99-100, 130, 145-46, 191-92, 220-21, 223-24; **32,** 116, 117, 162-63, 454-55; **35,** 191, 208, 283-84, 372; **36,** 377-78, 379-80, 381-87; **39,** 274, 280, 322, 403, 579; **41,** 350-51, 358-59, 360-61, 370, 372, 373-79; **42,** 102-03
—revolutionary situation and the revolutionary crisis in Western Europe—**21,** 160-61, 212-17, 231-33, 253-54, 255, 257-58, 347-48, 297, 309, 313-14, 354-55, 365-66, 378-79, 390-91, 450-52; **22,** 115-16, 117, 118-19, 125-26, 170-71, 191-92, 316-18, 353-58; **23,** 151, 193-94, 268-70, 282, 298-99, 300-01, 330; **24,** 202-03; **26,** 74-77, 182, 190, 192, 345; **27,** 327, 424, 499, 518-19; **28,** 115-17, 155, 283, 289-91, 321-22, 357-58, 359-60, 458, 459; **30,** 417-19, 420-21; **31,** 223-25, 411-12; **32,** 113; **35,** 274, 450-51; **36,** 379-80, 381-84, 386-87; **39,** 274, 277, 280, 321-22, 403-04; **41,** 343, 350-51, 372-73, 374-76, 378-79, 393-94; **42,** 102-03; **43,** 610-11
—revolutionary crisis in tsarist Russia—**21,** 32, 160-61, 213-14, 297, 378-82, 403, 418; **22,** 119, 124-25, 135; **23,** 298-303, 330-31; **24,** 202-03; **28,** 358-59; **31,** 28-30; **33,** 477-79; **35,** 274; **36,** 335-36; **41,** 400-01; **42,** 68-69
—and socialist revolution in Europe and world revolution—**21,** 32-34, 192-94, 212-17, 249-51, 347-48, 378-80, 381, 382, 390-91, 440-41; **22,** 124, 125-26, 163, 164; **23,** 26-28, 79, 80, 81, 84-85, 97, 98-99, 100-01, 139-40, 142-44, 150-51, 152-54, 157-59, 161, 194, 210-13, 225, 229-31, 234-35, 252-53, 256-57, 268-70, 282, 322-24, 348-49, 369, 370-71, 372-74; **24,** 77, 240-41, 305-06, 309-11, 372, 373, 394, 416-17, 419-20; **25,** 27-28, 49, 151-52, 364, 383-84; **26,** 62-63, 190, 443-44, 494; **27,** 52, 327, 451-52, 460, 461, 464-65, 480-81, 502-03, 518-19, 542-43; **28,** 38-39, 42-43, 52-53, 66, 76-78, 85-87, 105, 114-17, 118-20, 137-38, 165-66, 283-84, 288-91, 327, 342, 358-59; **29,** 241; **30,** 154-55, 417-19; **31,** 103-04; **33,** 350-51, 498-500; **35,** 171-72, 274, 282, 283, 450-51; **39,** 280, 315, 384, 615, 624
—intensification of reaction and the suppression of democratic freedoms—**21,** 29-30, 32-33, 172-74, 303-05, 314, 315, 346-47, 369, 374-75; **23,** 22-23, 24-25, 51, 106-07, 149, 255-56; **27,** 44-46, 189-90; **28,** 38-39, 64-65, 152, 209-10, 244-46, 356-58, 359-60, 375-77, 461-64; **30,** 342-43, 521; **31,** 96-97; **39,** 396
—conditions for the withdrawal of Soviet Russia from the war—**26,** 239, 249-53, 254-56, 293, 311-12, 316, 317, 318, 344-45, 349-50, 359-60, 371-72, 386-87, 400-10, 423-24, 442-50, 451-52, 476; **28,** 28-30, 32-33, 65-66, 75, 91-92, 116-17, 144, 153-54; **30,** 22; **33,** 61-62, 87-88, 112, 115-16, 206-07, 345
—and the February bourgeois-democratic revolution—**23,** 297-305, 310-11, 318-19, 329-30, 344-45, 350-52; **24,** 67-68, 141-42, 419-20; **25,** 26-27,

117, 364; **27**, 173, 284-85; **28**, 81-82, 358-59; **30**, 179; **31**, 29-30; **35**, 294-95
—and Albania—**21**, 210, 305, 439, 440; **23**, 185, 208, 336; **25**, 26, 52-53, 106
—and Austria-Hungary—**21**, 17-18, 126, 159, 178, 210-11, 221, 234-36, 266-67, 303-06, 349-50, 439-40; **22**, 311; **23**, 126-27, 130-32, 179, 185-86, 208, 229, 265-66, 335, 357; **25**, 30; **27**, 422, 462, 502, 542-43; **28**, 85, 118, 128, 149-50; **30**, 357, 386, 423-24; **31**, 217; **32**, 444; **35**, 200; **39**, 280, 543, 575, 578
—and the Balkan countries—**22**, 109-10; **23**, 264; **28**, 430
—and Belgium—**21**, 17, 28, 122, 185, 235, 262, 291-92, 303, 305, 316; **22**, 357; **23**, 19, 30, 33, 132, 182, 274, 335, 337, 351; **28**, 66
—and Britain—**21**, 121, 125-26, 159, 178, 185, 210-12, 221, 291-93, 303-05, 316, 340-41, 367-68, 439, 440; **22**, 191; **23**, 33, 38, 51, 53-54, 114-15, 122, 125-32, 177-79, 180-82, 191, 196, 200, 207, 229, 255-56, 264-65, 270, 299-302, 335-37, 351-53, 369-71; **24**, 27-28, 59, 65, 231-32, 252-53, 354-55, 376, 378-79, 402-08, 419, 421; **25**, 30, 31-32, 34-35, 41-42, 52-53, 56, 86-87, 105, 112-13, 163, 226, 235, 266-67, 269, 362; **27**, 367, 463, 483-84; **28**, 52, 54, 63-65, 66-67, 77, 79-80, 85-86, 126, 129, 149, 152, 154-61, 356-58, 359-60, 375, 377-78, 430-31; **29**, 424, 500; **30**, 126, 155-56, 160, 175-76, 260, 279-80, 357-58, 365, 389, 393-94, 521; **31**, 131, 139-41, 216-17, 218, 219-20, 221-22, 448-49; **35**, 273, 311; **39**, 283-84, 319, 320, 322-23, 329, 543, 575
—and Bulgaria—**21**, 305; **23**, 128, 179, 180, 265; **31**, 217
—and China—**21**, 233, 340, 368; **23**, 127, 128, 130, 299, 336; **31**, 218; **35**, 451
—and Denmark—**23**, 135-36, 263
—and the Entente—*see* Entente
—and Finland—**23**, 53
—and France—**21**, 17, 28, 30, 31, 121-22, 125-26, 159, 178-79, 185, 211, 221, 293, 303, 304, 305, 340-41, 367-68, 439, 440; **22**, 191, 192; **23**, 23, 30, 35, 38, 122, 127-28, 182-84, 189-90, 196-98, 200, 202, 207-08, 256, 288, 300-04, 335-37, 351-53, 355, 357, 369-70; **24**, 58-59, 65, 253, 400-04; **25**, 23, 24, 27, 30-32, 40-41, 52-53, 56, 105-06, 112, 226, 229, 231, 233, 265, 266, 269; **27**, 502; **28**, 77, 79-80, 81, 82, 83, 86, 129, 154, 160-61, 356, 357-58, 359-60, 377, 430-31, 482, 483; **29**, 60-62, 424; **30**, 126, 156-57, 160, 260, 279-80, 357, 358, 365, 382-83, 384-85, 386-87, 389-91, 393-94, 422-23, 424, 521; **31**, 140, 220-21, 231, 232, 448; **33**, 132-34; **35**, 311, 451; **39**, 329, 331, 543, 565, 575
—and Germany and the German coalition—**21**, 17, 18, 27-29, 121, 126, 159, 178-79, 185, 210, 211, 221, 234-36, 287-88, 291, 292, 303-04, 305-06, 307, 308, 316, 317, 340-41, 345-47, 367-68, 439, 440-41; **22**, 123-24, 138, 317; **23**, 33, 34-35, 38, 122, 125-31, 177-78, 181, 182, 184, 185, 191-92, 196-97, 198, 207-08, 210, 222, 229, 256, 264, 265, 270, 300, 335-36, 337, 351, 370, 372; **24**, 112-13, 115, 124, 125, 190, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 354, 355, 373-74, 377, 401-02, 415, 416; **25**, 23, 24, 30, 31, 42, 52, 56, 86, 265-66, 267, 346-47; **26**, 386, 395-96; **27**, 362, 367-68, 421-22. 426, 460-61, 462-63, 479-80, 502, 542-43, 547-48; **28**, 38-39, 42-43, 52, 54, 63-64, 65, 66, 77, 80, 81, 83-84, 85-86, 101, 102, 118-19, 120, 121-22, 126, 128, 129-30, 137, 147-50, 153-55, 156-59, 358, 359-60, 377, 430-31; **29**, 499; **30**, 126, 156, 260, 279, 356, 357, 358, 365, 366, 382-83, 497; **31**, 131, 140, 217-18; **33**, 133-34, 498; **35**, 273-74, 451; **39**, 262, 280, 329, 543, 565, 575

—and Greece—**23**, 22-23, 131; **25**, 21, 26, 49, 52, 106
—and Holland—**23**, 94, 144-45, 177, **263**
—and Ireland—**23**, 60, 267
—and Italy—**21**, 111, 210, 215, 221, 236, 304, 305, 357-60, 367, 368, 439, 440, 443; **23**, 208, 266, 335-36; **24**, 380-81; **25**, 112; **26**, 256; **28**, 77, 85, 116, 430-31; **35**, 311
—and Japan—**21**, 293, 340; **22**, 191; **23**, 127, 128-29, 130, 131, 179, 335, 336; **25**, 24, 35-36, 56, 112; **28**, 430; **30**, 134, 153, 383, 393; **31**, 217, 221; **35**, 451; **39**, 575
—and Mongolia—**23**, 128-29
—and Norway—**23**, 51, 52-53, 54, 86, 94, 101
—and Persia (Iran)—**21**, 369, 440; **23**, 126, 129, 131, 336; **25**, 24, 26, 28, 49, 52; **31**, 218; **35**, 451; **39**, 722
—and Poland and the Polish question—**21**, 17, 235, 266, 316; **22**, 137-40, 329, 348-51; **23**, 34, 48, 52, 129, 131, 208, 264, 266, 306, 337
—and Portugal—**23**, 23, 51
—and Rumania—**21**, 305; **23**, 131, 179, 180, 211, 264, 335, 351
—and Russia—**21**, 17-18, 28, 30-31, 121-22, 125-26, 159, 160, 163-64, 178-79, 185, 210, 211, 221, 235-36, 266-69, 292, 293, 304, 305-06, 317-19, 334, 335, 367-68, 369-70, 378-82, 439, 440; **22**, 123, 124-25, 138, 316-17; **23**, 23, 33, 123, 125-33, 178-79, 180, 190-91, 197-99, 202-03, 207-08, 264-65, 268, 270, 287, 297-300, 301-07, 309-18, 320-32, 334, 335-36, 337-39, 340-41, 343-49, 350-54, 355-57, 369-71; **24**, 58-60, 64, 65-66, 112-14, 116-17, 252-53, 270-71, 354-55, 371, 484, 559-60; **25**, 19-20, 20-21, 22-24, 25-26, 27, 28, 30, 32-34, 39, 51-53, 55-56, 105-06, 112-14, 117-19, 195-97, 199-200, 202-04, 226-27, 228-30, 231, 232-33, 234-36, 237-38, 239, 265, 312-13, 324-27, 360-63; **26**, 251-52, 486; **27**, 20, 43-45, 173-74, 314-15, 393, 496-97; **28**, 29-30, 81, 82, 137, 144, 341-42, 355, 357-58; **29**, 513-14; **30**, 20, 278-79, 357, 365, 385-86, 387, 395, 451; **32**, 224-25, 444; **35**, 309, 310-13; **39**, 280, 543, 575; **41**, 394-95
—and Serbia—**21**, 17, 28, 159, 210, 235-36, 440; **22**, 308; **23**, 132, 335, 351; **28**, 66, 339; **35**, **200**
—and Sweden—**23**, 52-53, 54, 94, 222
—and Switzerland—**23**, 23, 86-87, 94, 125, 137-47, 149-51, 152-60, 161-62, 177, 232-35, 254-59, 260-61, 282
—and Turkey—**21**, 159, 178, 210, 221, 233, 266, 305, 340, 358, 367, 440; **23**, 33-34, 126, 129-30, 131, 132, 185, 211, 306, 335-36, 337, 338, 357; **27**, 484; **28**, 430-31; **31**, 218; **35**, 451
—and the USA—**21**, 367; **22**, 125, 191; **23**, 23, 122, 177-78, 182-83, 190, 191, 207, 263, 299; **24**, 377, 417; **25**, 24, 35-36, 56, 112, 163; **27**, 463; **28**, 42-43, 62-63, 64-65, 66, 121, 149, 152, 155, 156-57,

158, 160-61, 293, 377-78, 430-31; **29**, 424; **30**, 155, 156-57, 185; **31**, 140-41, 218, 219-20, 221, 222, 442-50; **35**, 451; **39**, 319, 320, 459, 575

See also Brest Peace Treaty, 1918; CPSU—general description of periods,—during the imperialist world war and the second revolution in Russia, 1914-February 1917; Peace of Versailles, 1919; Unity and consolidation of the Party—struggle to unite and strengthen the Party during the 1914-17 imperialist world war

Import and export—*see* Foreign trade

Improverishment of the working masses under capitalism—1, 95, 102-03, 108-24, 172, 195-96, 216-17, 234-35, 311-12, 393, 439-40, 446, 454, 488, 496; **2**, 22-23, 70-71, 95, 101, 107-08, 114, 116-17, 160-61, 195-96, 262-63, 435; **3**, 27-28, 32, 41-43, 57-58, 79, 80, 92-93, 111-14, 147, 240-42, 254-55, 276-82, 285, 310, 321-22, 432-34, 442-44, 503-04, 527-28, 542-44; **4**, 58-60, 68, 96-97, 124-25, 155-56, 161-62, 253, 312; **5**, 25, 90, 92, 93, 164-67, 174-80, 182, 184-86, 190-91, 195-97, 199-201, 204-05, 220-22, 235-36, 274-75, 277-79, 353, 410; **6**, 19, 20, 21, 22, 27-28, 34, 47-49, 52-53, 59, 65, 88, 91-92, 282-83, 366, 371-74, 386-87, 391, 394-95, 411-12, 424, 431-32; **7**, 414-15; **10**, 42, 48, 83, 196, 197, 438; **11**, 304; **12**, 278-79, 297-98; **13**, 175, 188, 204-09, 215-16; **16**, 435; **18**, 224-25, 435-36, 545-46; **19**, 26-27, 61-62, 89, 104-05, 107, 184-86, 189-94, 211-12, 236, 260-61, 281-82, 389; **20**, 68-69, 209; **21**, 64-65, 70, 215-16, 346, 359-60; **22**, 70-71, 82-83, 85-92, 94-95; **23**, 143; **26**, 410-11; **39**, 552; **41**, 444-45

—absolute impoverishment—**18**, 435-36; **24**, 467-68; **29**, 101, 120-21

—and the imperialist world war—**21**, 215-16, 242-43; **23**, 139-40; **24**, 469; **27**, 421-22; **28**, 63, 357; **29**, 103, 122-23; **31**, 220-24; **35**, 450-51

—and monopoly capitalism—**21**, 346; **22**, 143, 169-70, 217, 235-36, 241; **24**, 459-60, 469; **28**, 63, 90; **29**, 103, 122-23; **31**, 221-23

—relative impoverishment—**18**, 436; **20**, 68-69; **24**, 467-68; **29**, 101, 120-21; **31**, 221-23; **33**, 156; **35**, 450-51

—and economic crises—**5**, 25-27, 89-93, 274-75, 277-78, 334-35; **6**, 27-28, 48-49; **19**, 283; **24**, 467-68; **29**, 101, 120-21

Income tax in Soviet Russia—*see* Financial policy of the Soviet state; Taxes and taxation policy of the Soviet state

Independent Labour Party of Britain—13, 88-89, 468; **15**, 37-38, 183-84, 211-12, 233-34, 237-40; **17**, 173, 176-78, 322-23; **18**, 360-65, 468, 547; **19**, 55, 94, 216-17, 272-74; **21**, 36, 156, 244-45, 262-63, 285, 328, 376, 443; **22**, 112-13, 128, 178-79, 180; **23**, 83-84, 99-100, 103-04, 368; **24**, 77, 78-79; **28**, 111-12, 116-17, 281; **29**, 494-98; **30**, 356-57, 358, 422-23; **31**, 29-31, 37, 80-82, 83-84, 161-62, 163, 197-98, 227-28, 247, 270, 282, 360-61; **34**, 397; **39**, 281; **42**, 185-86

Independent Social-Democratic Party of Germany—22, 192-93; **24**, 76-78, 325; **25**, 267-68; **28**, 115, 466-70; **29**, 150-51, 170-71, 312-13, 384, 392-401, 562-63; **30**, 28-30, 35, 52, 53, 54-55, 56-57, 59-60, 61-62,

258, 272, 274-75, 337-44, 353, 356-57, 358, 421-23, 454; **31**, 29-31, 33-34, 39-40, 55-56, 72-73, 74-75, 76, 108-11, 161-62, 163, 166, 197-98, 228, 246-51, 259-60, 270, 273, 280-82, 399-400; **35**, 432; **42**, 126-27, 215

India—**3**, 329; **4**, 97-98, 373; **5**, 90; **13**, 77; **15**, 182-85, 221; **17**, 175, 307-08; **19**, 57-58, 85, 94, 441; **21**, 102, 300-01, 304, 403-04, 407; **22**, 182, 251, 286, 294, 311, 312, 338, 352; **23**, 58-60, 64, 66-67, 78, 116, 127, 198; **24**, 340-41, 394, 407; **25**, 39; **28**, 23, 62-63; **29**, 29, 516; **30**, 160, 390; **31**, 101, 138, 142, 232, 241; **32**, 455; **33**, 233, 349-50, 356, 499, 500; **35**, 200; **36**, 299, 381-82, 383; **39**, 32, 39, 51, 97, 98, 100-01, 105, 192, 229, 230, 255, 287, 289, 298, 299, 305, 306, 355, 371, 388, 389, 407, 408, 409, 427-28, 448, 450, 451, 458, 468, 470, 471, 474, 475, 480-81, 483, 486, 492, 497-99, 522, 536, 561-62, 563, 572, 661, 671, 709, 715, 717, 726, 736-37, 763; **41**, 338, 373-74, 375; **42**, 388, 392; **45**, 270, 298, 376

See also Revolutionary movement in the East; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries—in India

Indian Revolutionary Association—31, 138

Indians, American—1, 148; **23**, 275

Indirect, the—*see* Direct and the indirect, the

Indirect taxes under capitalism—1, 260-61; **3**, 288; **4**, 38; **5**, 332, 336; **6**, 401-03; **19**, 197-200; **23**, 140, 150-51; **27**, 384-85; **35**, 254

Individualism, bourgeois—*see* Aristocratic anarchism and bourgeois individualism

Indo-China—15, 185; **22**, 294; **39**, 298, 306, 428, 471

Indonesia—19, 85-86; **22**, 150, 166, 249, 286, 348-49; **35**, 244; **36**, 382; **39**, 39, 178, 471, 475, 486, 492, 493, 511, 660; **41**, 374; **43**, 514

Induction and deduction—38, 146, 179-80, 320

Industrial chief administrations and central boards in Soviet Russia—30, 74, 243-46, 248, 404; **31**, 436; **32**, 134-35, 202-04, 205; **33**, 44-48; **35**, 366-67, 484-85, 492-93, 500, 505

Industrial courts

—under capitalism—**2**, 97-98; **4**, 240, 297-309; **6**, 218, 407

—in Soviet Russia—**27**, 319; **42**, 86-87

Industrial crises—*see* Crises, economic, in capitalist countries

Industrial revolution—1, 317; **2**, 237, 253; **3**, 454

Industrial statistics—*see* Statistics—industrial

Industrial Workers of the World (IWW)

—in Australia—**31**, 200

—in Britain—**31**, 202, 236; **42**, 202

—in the USA—**31**, 54, 91, 195, 200; **39**, 590, 592; **42**, 202

Industrialisation, socialist (in Soviet Russia)—27, 208, 257, 268, 298, 314-15, 320-21, 329, 338-39, 345, 349, 382; **29**, 214; **30**, 313, 333-36, 377-78, 475, 508; **31**, 161, 289, 332-33, 451-52, 484-85, 516-18; **32**, 186-87, 217, 251, 350, 407-08, 410, 444, 458-59, 492-93; **33**, 26, 49-50, 72, 96, 101, 162, 165, 169-70, 298, 402-04, 408-09, 426-27, 454, 501; **36**, 536-37, 586-87, 588; **40**, 71; **42**, 215, 271, 307-08, 311, 347-78

See also Industry in Soviet Russia—large-scale, heavy, as a base for socialism,—role of electrification in its development

Industrialists, revolutionary, in Britain—**30**, 35
Industry, capitalist—**23**, 161; **25**, 335; **28**, 197
—its relationship to agriculture—**1**, 317, 438, 471, 488; **2**, 187, 209-10, 227-30, 362, 363, 365, 381-82, 387-403; **3**, 37-41, 67, 287-89, 294, 295-300, 311-13, 318-19, 324-27, 334-35, 374-80, 403, 431-35, 535-40, 544-45; **4**, 148, 151-53, 188; **5**, 141, 143-44; **13**, 299-300; **19**, 211-12, 281; **21**, 71-72; **22**, 23, 40, 75, 92-100, 102, 208, 217, 241; **33**, 157; **39**, 97 **98**
—large- and small-scale (relationship)—**1**, 212, 407; **2**, 70-71, 99-101, 264, 382, 403-21, 431, 435, 448-49; **3**, 269-70, 342-43, 401-03, 428-29, 438-41, 492, 496, 533-35, 542-43; **4**, 27-29, 119-20, 136; **5**, 93, 109-10, 141; **6**, 34, 40-42, 434; **15**, 34-35, 39; **19**, 26; **22**, 65, 70, 97-99, 102, 196-98, 246; **23**, 50; **25**, 345
—machine industry as its highest stage—**1**, 105, 110, 191, 209, 300, 438; **2**, 186-90, 236, 240-41, 244, 245, 427-28, 435, 533; **3**, 55, 244, 246, 338, 368, 396, 414, 428-30, 454-55, 480, 507-15, 522-24, 528-29, 535-40, 541-50, 584, 595-96; **4**, 52; **5**, 111; **21**, 63; **22**, 99
—its militarisation—**19**, 53-54, 106-07, 288-89; **21**, 227; **27**, 463; **33**, 157, 160; **39**, 319-20, 413-14
—its location—**2**, 109, 382; **4**, 29; **5**, 154-55; **39**, 335
—its role in economic development—**1**, 191, 208-10, 299-300, 407-08, 413-14, 453-55, 470-71; **2**, 95, 178, 186-87, 190-91, 229-30, 236-37, 240-41, 244, 245, 251-52, 253, 263-64, 429-30, 533; **3**, 40, 66-67, 454-55, 539-40, 541-50, 556-62, 595-600; **4**, 51-52; **15**, 35; **20**, 372; **21**, 63, 71; **22**, 259
—technical progress and the growing exploitation of the proletariat—**1**, 104-06; **2**, 184-92, 263; **3**, 454, 542-43; **5**, 109-114; **6**, 21, 27-28; **19**, 61-62; **22**, 204, 209, 224, 241, 246, 276; **39**, 152
—three stages in the development of capitalism in industry—**1**, 105, 218, 438; **2**, 186-90, 263, 381-82, 424-25, 426-27, 434-35, 532-33; **3**, 441-42, 454-55, 528-29, 540-50; **21**, 63
See also Artisans and handicrafts; Capitalist work at home; Domestic industry; Factory; Industry in capitalist countries; Manufacture, capitalist; Trusts and syndicates
Industry in capitalist countries
—in Australia—**39**, 475
—in Austria and Austria-Hungary—**22**, 249, 252; **39**, 455, 467, 475, 571
—in Belgium—**3**, 485, 496; **19**, 292; **22**, 251-52; **39**, 467, 475, 571
—in Britain—**1**, 317; **3**, 490, 496; **19**, 283, 292; **22**, 199-200, 241, 251-52, 272-73, 275; **33**, 72; **39**, 137-38, 184, 205, 283, 462, 463, 465, 475, 490, 571, 588-89, 615, 616, 717, 750-51
—in Canada—**39**, 283, 475
—in China—**39**, 283
—in Denmark—**39**, 467
—in Finland—**39**, 467
—in France—**1**, 317; **3**, 485, 490, 500; **4**, 134; **19**, 283; **22**, 233, 252, 275; **30**, 279; **33**, 72; **39**, 184, 205, 218-19, 264, 283, 467, 475, 490, 571, 717, 750-51
—in Germany—**1**, 317; **3**, 490, 515; **4**, 198-99; **8**, 469; **19**, 211, 283, 292, 433-55; **22**, 196-97, 199, 202-05, 207-09, 220-22, 246-48, 251-52, 273, 275; **31**, 450; **32**, 492; **39**, 137, 156-57, 184, 200, 205, 218, 283, 360, 462, 463, 465, 467, 475, 490, 571, 717, 750-51
—in Holland—**39**, 467
—in India—**39**, 475
—in Italy—**4**, 134; **39**, 467, 475
—in Japan—**21**, 63; **39**, 467, 475
—in Mexico—**39**, 475
—in New Zealand—**39**, 475
—in Norway—**39**, 467
—in Poland—**39**, 475
—in Rhodesia—**39**, 475
—in Rumania—**22**, 249, 250; **39**, 475
—in Spain—**22**, 252; **39**, 475
—in Sweden—**32**, 492; **39**, 467, 475
—in Switzerland—**18**, 160; **39**, 138, 467
—in the Union of South Africa—**39**, 475
—in the USA—**3**, 490; **13**, 320; **15**, 90; **18**, 404, 594-95, 596-97; **19**, 35, 292, 455-56; **20**, 69; **22**, 21-24, 36, 92-102, 197-98, 202-05, 246, 247-48, 252, 273-75; **30**, 279; **31**, 449-50; **32**, 492; **39**, 137, 152-58, 184, 283, 462, 463, 465, 467, 475, 490, 571, 717, 750
Industry in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism—*see* Industry in Soviet Russia; Period of transition from capitalism to socialism
Industry in Russia
—general description—**1**, 102, 205-18, 378, 407; **4**, 23-40; **5**, 26, 80-94, 333; **13**, 45, 403; **15**, 278; **18**, 56-61, 256-57, 264-69, 596-97; **22**, 275; **24**, 462, 474; **25**, 335-38, 344-45; **36**, 236-37; **41**, 331-34; **43**, 114
—and domestic production—**1**, 109, 205-18; **2**, 382; **3**, 378; **4**, 52, 312
—its dependence on foreign capital—**3**, 489; **5**, 333; **18**, 129-30; **22**, 232, 249; **39**, 121-22, 227, 249
—its concentration—**1**, 102; **2**, 100, 363-65, 384-85, 407-08, 410, 420-21, 424-25; **3**, 40-41, 338, 387, 491-94, 508-15, 517-24, 565-67; **4**, 29, 33, 36-37; **18**, 58, 272-73; **24**, 462, 474
—handicraft—**1**, 102, 109, 117-22, 124, 205-18; **2**, 70, 95, 100, 357-458, 532-33; **3**, 299, 393-97, 540-50; **4**, 35-36; **6**, 27; **19**, 305; **21**, 63
—machinery in production and the role of the machine industry—**1**, 210, 218, 407-08, 438; **2**, 95, 102, 188-91, 252, 427-28; **3**, 220-35, 396, 454-55, 470-75, 480, 490-94, 507-15, 522-24, 528-29, 535-40, 542-50, 584, 595-96; **21**, 63
—its location, main regions—**3**, 221-22, 484-94, 517-24, 603-07
—three stages in the development of capitalism in Russian industry—**1**, 218, 438; **2**, 188-91, 382, 423-24, 427, 435, 532-33; **3**, 331-86, 413-14, 427, 432-35, 441, 454-55, 540-50, 595-96; **21**, 63
—before the Peasant Reform of 1861—**3**, 485
—after the Peasant Reform of 1861—**1**, 102-03, 312-13, 463, 487, 494-95; **2**, 36, 95, 99-102, 180-81, 346, 381, 451-58, 533; **3**, 287, 289-300, 331-83, 384 453, 454-560, 565-67, 580-85, 591, 595-96, 601-02, 603-07; **4**, 23-29, 67-68, 71-73, 139; **5**, 91; **15**, 90; **16**, 331; **18**, 596-97; **19**, 292-93; **39**, 474-75
—paper—**39**, 120
—ore-mining—**2**, 67, 451-53; **3**, 484-96, 497-99, 509, 514-15, 519, 585-89, 598; **4**, 72; **5**, 93; **39**, 121, 131, 490
—gold-mining—**39**, 475
—timber—**39**, 120
—engineering—**3**, 220-21, 228, 232-33, 312-13, 516, 626; **19**, 283; **25**, 141-42

—metallurgical—**3**, 478-79, 485-90, 509, 519; **4**, 72; **18**, 58, 59; **19**, 129, 130; **22**, 232, 272, 275; **25**, 142-43; **39**, 131, 184, 475, 571
—oil—**3**, 491-92; **5**, 91; **19**, 33-36; **22**, 232, 249; **25**, 44, 335-37; **32**, 307; **39**, 120, 131, 475
—food—**39**, 120, 474
—building—**39**, 131
—textile—**1**, 102; **2**, 35-36, 187-91, 424-25; **3**, 182, 204, 294, 386-90, 469-74, 519, 591, 596; **18**, 58, 195, 260-61, 265; **22**, 262, 272; **39**, 120
—coal-mining—**3**, 489, 492-94, 528; **4**, 72; **22**, 232, 272, 275; **24**, 441, 445, 447, 549-51; **25**, 19, 66, 142, 338; **39**, 490, 571, 731
—cement—**39**, 131

Industry in Soviet Russia
—tasks, ways and pace of its rehabilitation and development—**27**, 350-51, 517; **28**, 140; **29**, 154-55, 180-81, 524, 555, 567-68; **30**, 184, 226, 317, 332-36, 346, 378, 399, 435, 455, 500-01, 524; **31**, 121, 289, 312, 332, 416, 419-20, 473-74, 480, 506-08, 509-10, 516, 517-18; **32**, 186-87, 188, 224, 236-38, 290, 291-92, 298, 301, 308, 346, 352, 364-65, 376, 407-15, 419, 435, 442, 444, 448, 449, 458, 459, 491, 493, 499; **33**, 72, 94-96, 100-01, 106, 107, 110, 114-15, 129, 158, 166-68, 188, 298, 370, 403, 407, 408, 425-26, 454, 457-59, 502; **35**, 430, 440; **36**, 536, 549, 586; **42**, 72, 86-87, 173, 271, 378-79; **44**, 159, 311, 438, 449; **45**, 55, 79, 328-29, 562-63, 566-67, 578-80
—its relations with other branches of the economy—**27**, 320-21; **30**, 500-01, 524; **31**, 332, 506-08; **32**, 186, 290-92, 296, 352-53, 364, 373-74, 376, 390-91, 492; **33**, 72, 164-65, 270, 502; **35**, 430, 440
—demilitarisation of industry—**26**, 393; **42**, 40, 41, 42, 56, 90
—and sources of socialist accumulation—**33**, 370-71, 376, 403-04, 408, 425, 501; **36**, 586
—concentration of production—**42**, 96, 129-30, 301; **45**, 186
—large-scale, heavy—**27**, 320-21, 350-51, 517; **32**, 186, 235-38, 291-92, 296, 301, 352, 364, 376, 386, 390-91, 408, 411, 414-15, 418, 447, 448, 492-93; **33**, 26, 157-59, 166-68, 402, 403, 404, 408, 425-26, 454, 502; **36**, 536, 586, 588; **42**, 214, 271, 311; **45**, 195-96
—large-scale, heavy, as a base for socialism—**27**, 208, 212, 268, 297, 298, 339, 349, 382; **30**, 313, 334-36, 475, 508; **31**, 161, 289, 419-20, 516-17; **32**, 235, 251, 265, 296, 334, 350, 408, 410, 411-12, 422, 444, 459, 490, 492; **33**, 49, 95, 101, 162, 166, 188, 298, 370, 426, 501; **42**, 71, 308, 378
—light—**27**, 351, 488; **30**, 524; **31**, 332-33, 416; **32**, 291, 292; **33**, 402, 403, 425, 426; **36**, 586, 588; **42**, 99-100, 129-30, 274; **44**, 438; **45**, 51-52, 140, 275, 369, 383, 384, 578, 579
—small-scale—**32**, 236-37, 292, 293, 326, 328, 343, 352-53, 363, 364-65, 376, 379, 390-91, 408, 414, 434, 442; **33**, 94, 114, 161, 168, 407-08; **36**, 585; **42**, 291-92; **44**, 436-37; **45**, 195, 285
—local—**32**, 376, 379, 390-91, 434, 442
—and science, technology, inventions—**27**, 320-21; **30**, 334-35; **31**, 289, 419-20, 510; **32**, 306-07; **33**, 49-50; **35**, 555-56; **36**, 545; **42**, 79-81, 117; **44**, 428, 456-58; **45**, 149-51, 171, 179-80, 181-82, 217, 222

—its nationalisation—**26**, 391-92, 394, 407, 423, 449, 467; **27**, 153, 210, 295, 306-07, 315, 318-19, 333-34, 388-89, 487, 532; **28**, 36, 73, 82, 316; **29**, 75, 87, 105, 115, 137-38, 154, 155; **30**, 46, 108-09, 483; **33**, 402; **36**, 459; **42**, 40-41, 63, 73-74, 75, 88, 89, 96; **44**, 50, 83, 107-08, 121, 195; **45**, 195-96
—and defence—**26**, 265; **29**, 294; **31**, 505-06; **33**, 178; **36**, 510; **42**, 147
—its organisation, planning and management—**26**, 264-65, 391-94, 470; **27**, 269, 318-19, 320-21, 349-51, 388-89, 487-88, 517, 530-32; **28**, 31, 125, 133-34, 138-42, 317, 378-79, 393; **30**, 108-09, 335-36, 405-06, 426-29, 475-76, 508; **32**, 89, 371-74, 386-87, 390-91, 434, 497-98; **33**, 106, 166, 178-80, 188-91; **35**, 497-98, 546; **36**, 520-23, 548, 572; **42**, 71-72, 76-79, 96, 102, 117-18, 301-02, 311, 329, 347-48, 357, 358, 364, 368, 378-81; **44**, 290, 361-62; **45**, 195-96, 231, 237-38, 294-95, 453-54, 594-95
—and the training of technical experts—**31**, 289; **32**, 285; **33**, 179-80; **42**, 248
See also Socialist construction in Soviet Russia—training of administrative, economic and technical cadres
—and creation of the foundation of the socialist economy—**27**, 208, 268, 298, 339; **30**, 334-35, 377, 475, 508; **31**, 161, 289, 419-20, 516-18; **32**, 217, 235-36, 250, 350, 376, 407-11, 444-45, 459, 493; **33**, 29, 49-50, 95-96, 101, 298, 370, 426-27, 502
—principles of its location—**27**, 320, 321
—principles of running the economy (cost-accounting, economy measures, enterprise profitability, material incentive, granting of the necessary rights to enterprises and the development of their independence, etc.)—**27**, 268-69; **32**, 374; **33**, 106, 184-86, 187, 408; **35**, 546; **36**, 542, 549; **42**, 76-81, 86-87, 113, 117, 164-65, 167, 181-82, 259, 305-06, 311, 329, 343, 347-48, 357, 375-76, 378; **45**, 113-14, 115-16, 117-18, 154, 186, 211, 286, 294-95, 328-29, 405
—and natural resources, raw materials—**27**, 257, 320-21; **28**, 395; **29**, 362-63, 364; **30**, 431, 435, 524; **31**, 312, 332, 483, 509-10; **32**, 285, 353-54, 372, 422; **33**, 170; **35**, 429, 430, 435, 551, 555; **42**, 157, 173, 330, 346-47; **45**, 114, 324, 523-24, 578
—role of the trade unions—**27**, 517; **28**, 140; **42**, 50, 56, 167, 301-02, 305-06
—role of electrification in its development—**27**, 320-21; **30**, 334, 377, 399; **31**, 289, 420, 516-18; **32**, 139-41, 376, 492-94; **33**, 26, 49-50, 165, 186, 501; **35**, 430, 435-36, 440-41; **42**, 179-80, 194, 195, 308, 377
—and agriculture—**29**, 214, 219; **30**, 335; **31**, 419; **32**, 186, 189-90, 250, 285, 292, 346, 447, 459, 499; **33**, 29, 49, 106, 110, 114-15, 129, 156-60, 501; **36**, 531, 540, 584; **42**, 91, 103, 125, 260, 319; **44**, 436-37; **45**, 113-14, 243, 264, 312, 373, 512-13
—socialist nature of state industry—**27**, 268-69; **32**, 235, 296, 343; **33**, 188, 408, 473; **42**, 378-79
—labour discipline and labour productivity—**42**, 71, 79-81, 83-84, 86-87, 181-82, 308, 329; **44**, 77; **45**, 114

—its financing—**33**, 425; **36**, 586; **42**, 99-100, 118-19; **45**, 383, 499-500, 562-63, 566-67
—gold-mining—**44**, 68, 454
—defence—**26**, 265; **27**, 77; **31**, 311; **35**, 407; **42**, 42, 117-18; **44**, 204, 220, 273, 278
—food—**42**, 346-47; **44**, 353
—in the early months of Soviet power and in 1918—**27**, 318-19; **28**, 315, 317, 378; **42**, 40, 45, 102, 118-19
—in 1919—**28**, 393; **29**, 180, 364, 370, 398, 555; **42**, 129-30; **44**, 220-21
—in 1920—**30**, 524; **31**, 312, 332, 416, 482; **32**, 237, 291, 408; **42**, 164-66, 173, 214-15; **44**, 346
—in 1921—**32**, 155, 186, 189, 291, 292, 296, 409, 442; **33**, 23-24, 65-66, 94-95, 158-60, 167-70, 174; **36**, 549; **42**, 273-74, 301-02; **45**, 186, 195-96, 235, 294-95, 411-12
—in 1922—**33**, 370, 402-04, 407, 408, 425-27; **36**, 586; **45**, 459
See also Building industry —in Soviet Russia; Coal and the coal industry—in Soviet Russia; Donets Basin (Donbass); Electrification in Soviet Russia; Factories in Russia before and after the October Socialist Revolution; Fisheries and the fishing industry in Soviet Russia; Forestry and the timber industry—in Soviet Russia; Fuel and the fuel industry in Soviet Russia; Machinery in industry—in Soviet Russia; Metallurgical industry—in Soviet Russia; Motor industry in Soviet Russia; Oil and the oil-processing industry—in Soviet Russia; Peat and the peat industry—in Soviet Russia; Productive forces in Soviet Russia, their location and development; Shales and the shale industry in Soviet Russia; Textile industry —in Soviet Russia
Infinity (the infinite)—14, 253, 260-62, 312; **38**, 111-12, 117-18
See also Finite and the infinite, the
Information on the world economic situation, the foreign policy of other countries, the international working-class and revolutionary movement—36, 527, 581-82; **42**, 333-36, 337-39; **43**, 510-11; **44**, 90-92, 106-07, 153-54, 155, 160-61, 304, 325-26, 404-05; **45**, 118-19, 210, 230, 262-63, 360
Information to working people in other countries and to world public opinion about the October Socialist Revolution and the situation in Soviet Russia—42, 227; **44**, 44-81, 120-21, 123-24, 153-55, 160-61, 350-51; **45**, 212, 227, 228, 240-41, 250-51, 262-63, 389, 403, 504-05, 525, 593
Inner-Party democracy—*see* Democracy, inner-Party
Inner-Party dissensions and inner-Party struggle—5, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356; **16**, 263, 264; **20**, 356, 357, 358, 359; **30**, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58; **32**, 60-63, 74-76; **41**, 168, 169
—fight on two fronts: against Right opportunism and "Left" opportunism—**15**, 433, 446, 447, 448, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459; **16**, 55-61, 77, 95-102, 107, 153, 154, 208-19, 333-44, 388; **17**, 18-22, 106-09, 266, 539, 540, 541, 542; **18**, 21, 153, 186; **19**, 173; **20**, 266, 354; **31**, 90, 91, 92, 102-04, 108, 109; **32**, 471-72; **34**, 411, 412, 413, 419, 420
—sources of inner-Party dissensions—**7**, 205, 206, 402, 403; **11**, 197, 198; **13**, 98, 112, 113; **15**, 288, 289, 290, 444,

445, 455, 456; **16**, 22, 51, 73-75, 87-94, 100-01, 106, 108, 153, 210, 289, 290, 292, 293, 378, 379, 388, 389; **17**, 43-44, 69, 70, 108, 109, 216, 230, 231, 258, 266, 267, 544, 545, 546; **19**, 76, 77, 94, 95, 154, 155, 156; **20**, 249-53, 265-69, 270, 271, 277-80, 324, 343-46, 354, 356-58; **23**, 23-25, 28-29; **32**, 245, 246; **34**, 403, 404
—methods of overcoming inner-Party dissensions—**4**, 328-29; **5**, 320; **7**, 115-18, 147, 148, 149, 154, 156-65, 171-78, 179, 180, 346, 347, 348, 369, 370, 424, 425, 445-53, 454-61, 469-72; **10**, 337; **11**, 360, 361, 362, 364; **15**, 448, 449, 459, 460; **16**, 75, 289, 290; **17**, 28, 29, 30, 216, 258, 259, 265, 266, 275-77; **19**, 110-11; **20**, 74-75, 526-27; **21**, 258-59, 331-38; **23**, 145-46; **26**, 280-82, 301-02; **30**, 274-75; **31**, 107-09, 280-81; **32**, 43-44, 105-07, 168-69; **33**, 322-24; **34**, 52-54, 196-98, 199, 240-41, 244-47, 286, 420-22; **36**, 29-30, 41, 58, 135, 180-84, 356; **41**, 106, 108, 109, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 274-75, 308-10, 367-68; **42**, 265, 285-87; **43**, 47-48, 49, 115, 135-37, 245-54, 279-80, 575-78; **45**, 578-84
—forms and methods of struggle—**7**, 19-34, 119-25, 157-58, 171-78, 185-87, 189-92, 211-14, 255-57, 335-68, 406-08; **10**, 310-11, 314-15; **13**, 158-60; **16**, 50-56, 274, 291-92; **17**, 545; **18**, 181-83; **19**, 43-46; **20**, 484-86, 498-500; **23**, 159-60; **33**, 322-24; **35**, 50-51; **36**, 480-81; **41**, 222, 223-25, 226; **42**, 49-51, 221, 368, 412; **45**, 160-65, 235-36, 307
Instructions of the CLD (Council of Labour and Defence) to local Soviet bodies—32, 375-98, 435, 438-40; **35**, 495; **42**, 303-04, 311, 313-14; **45**, 214, 220-21, 241, 251-52
Instructions of the Council of People's Commissars on realisation of the fundamentals of the New Economic Policy—45, 205-07
Instruments of production (means of production)—1, 171-72; **2**, 107-08; **3**, 55-56, 90-91, 130-34, 139, 166, 193, 194, 217-18, 219-37, 314-15, 352-53, 355, 494, 507-09, 511, 541-42, 597; **5**, 89, 92, 113-14, 253; **6**, 27; **21**, 64-65; **24**, 500-01; **33**, 407
Insurance in Soviet Russia—42, 68, 347
Insurance societies—5, 148; **19**, 204; **25**, 334-35; **39**, 184
Intellect—*see* Reason; Thought
Intelligentsia (definition and general description)—1, 421-22; **4**, 202; **5**, 470-71; **6**, 198; **7**, 44-45, 268, 324, 456; **8**, 23, 85; **15**, 152-53; **26**, 411-13; **34**, 288-89
Intelligentsia, bourgeois and petty-bourgeois, in Russia
—description—**1**, 239-40, 294-95, 421-23; **2**, 335-36, 337, 344-45; **4**, 252-53; **5**, 281-82, 418, 470-71; **6**, 173-74, 198, 273, 278; **7**, 46-48, 268, 324-26; **8**, 23-26, 72-78, 85, 86, 87-88, 501-02; **9**, 119-20, 215-16, 217; **10**, 220-21, 398-99; **11**, 354-55, 379-80, 448-49, 461; **12**, 121, 137, 259, 349-52, 379-82, 479; **13**, 50-57, 71-72, 98, 116, 232-33, 290; **15**, 66, 151-52, 187-88, 202-05, 207-08, 338-39, 342, 421-22; **16**, 136, 138, 262; **17**, 166-67, 226; **18**, 60, 274-75, 522-23, 555-56; **20**, 106, 267-68, 527; **21**, 258, 266-69; **28**, 389; **33**, 228; **34**, 288-89
efore the 1905-07 revolution—**1**, 295-96, 421-22; **3**, 504-

05; **4,** 213-14; **5,** 99, 236-37, 255, 273-74, 275-76, 281-89, 396, 416-17, 432-33; **6,** 173, 273, 278, 434-35; **7,** 44-45, 46-47; **8,** 21, 23, 24-25, 80, 86, 87-88, 211, 501-02, 511; **15,** 214, 268; **17,** 166-67, 226; **19,** 329-30; **20,** 106, 343-44; **23,** 242
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 141, 187-88, 425, 450; **9,** 119, 215-16, 217, 273-74, 353-54; **10,** 23-24, 91, 109-10, 220-21, 398-99, 456; **11,** 354-55, 390-93; **12,** 115, 121, 180, 259, 379-82, 479, 507; **13,** 233, 388-94, 420-21; **15,** 207-08, 335-36; **16,** 60; **18,** 316, 555-56; **19,** 329-30
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**13,** 62-74, 114-15, 429, 491-92; **15,** 18, 25, 51, 52-54, 61, 155-56, 214, 268, 287, 342-43, 346, 351, 353-54, 421-23, 455; **16,** 135-39, 244, 247-48, 262; **17,** 47-48, 166-67, 221-22, 226; **18,** 151; **19,** 461; **20,** 168-69; **34,** 375, 379-80, 411
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**18,** 522-23, 555-61; **19,** 46, 64, 166, 452-53; **20,** 61-62, 168-69, 257-58, 267-68, 288, 294-97, 455-86, 491-92; **21,** 112-13; **35,** 150-51
—during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 112-13, 163, 174-75, 266-69, 317, 319; **35,** 175-76
—in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution—**23,** 323; **24,** 285-86; **26,** 118-21, 400-03; **27,** 182, 445-46, 518-19; **28,** 133

Intelligentsia, bourgeois and petty-bourgeois, in Soviet Russia—Communist Party's policy in regard to it—**26,** 341-42, 388-90, 400-03, 407-09, 410-12, 413; **27,** 200, 258-59, 273-74, 288-89, 299-300, 301-02, 318-19, 328, 330-31, 349-50, 436, 445, 475; **28,** 88, 133, 139-40, 191-92, 193, 208, 210, 211-12, 213-15, 218-19, 380-81, 389, 395-96; **29,** 70, 178-79, 230-32, 259, 262-64, 300, 336, 424-25, 432, 447-48, 450-51, 464, 528, 533, 537-38; **30,** 63, 71, 181-82, 223-24, 259; **31,** 115-17; **33,** 234-36; **35,** 410-14, 486, 507; **36,** 460, 461, 521-23, 598-602; **42,** 58, 75-79, 98, 112-13, 200-01, 208, 278, 280, 386-87, 393, 394-95; **44,** 283-85; **45,** 58, 123, 127-28, 162-65, 173-74, 181-82, 226-27, 267, 283, 330, 333-36, 453-54, 479-80, 554-56

See also Specialists, bourgeois, in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism (in Soviet Russia)

Intelligentsia, bourgeois and petty-bourgeois, in the West—**7,** 171-72; **8,** 26-27; **12,** 387-88; **13,** 358-60, 471; **19,** 504-05; **21,** 109-10; **30,** 177, 218-19, 390-91; **31,** 186, 244; **33,** 228, 232-33; **35,** 552-53

Intelligentsia, commoners—*see* Raznochintsi in Russia

Intelligentsia, proletarian—**4,** 280-81, 290, 291-92; **5,** 198, 288-89, 383-84, 472-73, 500; **8,** 186-89; **15,** 19; **16,** 361-64; **19,** 79-81, 295-301, 394, 466; **20,** 247-48; **35,** 68, 93-94

Intensification of agriculture—*see* Agrarian question (theory)

Interaction, interdependence (interconnection)—*see* Connection (philos.)

"Inter-District" Organisation, 1913-17—**24,** 390, 431-32, 509, 543; **35,** 234

Interest—**4,** 236; **5,** 339; **6,** 163-64; **11,** 155; **38,** 32, 279, 308-09

International, First—*see* First International

International, Second—*see* Second International

International, II½—*see* Two-and-a-Half (Vienna) International

International, Third—*see* Communist International

International communist movement—*see* Communist movement, international

International conferences after the October Socialist Revolution—*see* Cannes Conference, 1922; Conference of Princes Islands (planned); Genoa Conference, 1922; Lausanne Conference, 1922-23; Paris Peace Conference, 1919-20; Washington Conference, 1921-22

International law—*see* Law, international

International League of Socialist Youth Organisations—**23,** 94, 163-64

International position of Soviet Russia
—and the Brest Peace Treaty—**27,** 120-21, 167-68, 237-38, 258-59; **28,** 201
—in the early months of Soviet power—**26,** 315-16, 444-46, 448-49; **27,** 91-93, 175-76, 225, 226, 230, 237-38, 274-76, 289-93, 314, 330-31, 424-25; **28,** 139, 144-45, 146, 151-55, 375-77; **30,** 127-28
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War (as a whole)—**30,** 152-53, 171-77, 207-20, 221-23, 302, 380-95, 445-53; **31,** 417, 465-67; **32,** 170-71, 275-76
—in 1918—**26,** 512-13, 518, 522-24; **27,** 118, 120-21, 164-68, 274-76, 289-93, 355, 360-62, 365-81, 382, 399, 451-52, 463-65, 502-03, 538-41, 542-43, 545-47; **28,** 17-34, 54-55, 114-24, 125-27, 128-30, 132-34, 137, 138-39, 146-47, 148-50, 151-64, 180-82, 197-99, 201, 208, 327-28, 354, 355-63, 375-78, 429; **29,** 67, 143, 328, 456-58, 467-68; **30,** 127-28; **33,** 345; **35,** 343; **44,** 86-87
—in 1919—**29,** 52-53, 67, 143, 145, 146-47, 148-49, 176, 200, 202-03, 212-13, 223-24, 255-58, 263-64, 267-69, 278-79, 284-86, 300-01, 314-18, 322-23, 328-29, 456-58, 460-62, 467-69, 492-93, 513-14; **30,** 24-25, 128, 132, 136-37, 145, 151, 157-58, 169, 174-77, 251; **31,** 130
—in 1920—**30,** 302-04, 315-26, 345, 349-50, 368-69, 374-75, 380, 382, 393-94, 395, 410-12, 441, 486-87, 519; **31,** 129-33, 168-74, 275-78, 300-11, 318-32, 334-35, 397-400, 408-15, 487-93
—in 1921—**32,** 113-17, 147-51, 167-68, 170-71, 179-81, 222-23, 316-18, 323, 362-63, 436-37, 453-54, 478-82, 495-96; **33,** 117, 129, 143-53, 162, 164, 173, 175-76
—in 1922-23—**33,** 212-18, 261, 263-66, 274-75, 287-88, 302-04, 309, 321, 326, 345, 356-57, 370, 383-86, 387-88, 390-91, 431, 436, 437-42, 474, 498-99
—and the economic blockade by the Entente—**28,** 159-61, 435; **29,** 305, 352-53, 536-38; **30,** 38, 52, 191, 210-11, 218-20, 222-23, 231, 280-81, 302, 303-04, 316-17, 350, 368, 390-91, 451, 488; **31,** 106, 131, 133; **32,** 235, 352, 358; **33,** 23, 152-55, 162, 437-38

See also Foreign policy of the Soviet state; Foreign trade of the Soviet state; Soviet Russia and the international proletariat; Soviet Russia and the peoples of the East

International relations and foreign policy of capitalist states in the epoch of imperialism

—before World War I—**36,** 207-08, 228-29, 299; **39,** 68-69, 98-110, 201-02, 237-39, 241-42, 244-45, 250-52, 257-63, 337, 410-11, 421-23, 432-33, 497, 510-16, 523-24, 525-26, 528-29, 550-61, 576, 606, 638-52, 669-70, 673-79, 684-85, 686-87, 688, 706, 752; **41,** 262-66, 337-38
—after World War I—**35,** 450; **42,** 175-79, 285-96, 390-93, 396-98

International Socialist Bureau (ISB) of the Second International
- on the struggle to avert wars—**15,** 239-40; **43,** 168
- attitude of the ISB to the split in the RSDLP; ISB support for the Mensheviks, Liquidators and Trotskyites—**9,** 142-45, 252, 390-91; **19,** 496-97, 516-17, 528-30, 546-47; **20,** 52-55, 63-64, 74, 95, 233, 235-36, 263-64, 463-65, 497-98, 503, 529-30, 534-35, 538; **21,** 336-37; **34,** 317-19, 320-22; **35,** 31-32, 130, 146-49; **41,** 299-300, 302-05, 306-07, 308-10, 330; **43,** 159-60, 286, 366, 375, 378-79, 383-84, 405-10, 414-15, 416-20
—attitude of the ISB to tsarism—**8,** 555-56; **15,** 463; **21,** 321-22
—RSDLP representation on the ISB before the 1914-18 imperialist world war; Lenin's membership of the ISB and his criticism of the Bureau's opportunist line—**4,** 379; **5,** 521; **6,** 473; **8,** 456; **9,** 332-34, 390-91; **15,** 231-46; **16,** 143-44, 285; **17,** 503-04, 547-50; **18,** 245, 276-77, 469; **19,** 516-18; **34,** 312-13, 317-19, 320-22, 340, 345, 350, 377; **35,** 27, 32; **36,** 104, 155, 160, 176, 264; **41,** 247-48, 267-70; **43,** 159, 164, 168, 181-84, 186, 189, 190, 193-200, 209, 211, 214, 218, 220-23, 235, 251-52, 255, 281, 284, 286, 302, 307-09, 310, 324, 364, 366, 383, 407, 427
—and the split in the Dutch Social-Democratic Workers' Party, 1909—**16,** 78, 140-44
—its sessions of 1908, 1909, 1911, 1913 and 1914—**15,** 231-46; **16,** 78, 140-44; **19,** 516, 528-30, 546-47; **20,** 52-55, 235-36, 263-64, 529-30, 538; **21,** 100; **36,** 160; **37,** 390, 439, 472; **43,** 186, 195-96, 199-200, 211
—Centrist, social-chauvinist attitude of the ISB during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**21,** 125, 385-86, 388; **22,** 178-79; **23,** 134, 147, 231, 279; **35,** 186, 235; **36,** 390; **39,** 564; **41,** 338, 376-78, 379
See also Brussels Conference, 1914, and the Brussels bloc

International Socialist Committee in Berne—*see* Zimmerwald Group (as a whole)

International socialist congresses of the Second International—*see* Amsterdam Congress of the Second International, 1904; Basle Congress of the Second International and the Basle Manifesto, 1912; Brussels Congress of the Second International, 1891; Copenhagen Congress of the Second International, 1910; London Congress of the Second International, 1896; Paris Congress of the Second International, 1889; Paris Congress of the Second International, 1900; Stuttgart Congress of the Second International, 1907; Vienna Congress of the Second International, 1914 (planned); Zurich Congress of the Second International, 1893

International Socialist Youth Conference in Berne, 1915—21, 325; **43,** 508

International Socialists of Germany (*Internationale Sozialisten Deutschlands*, I.S.D.)—Left-wing group of German Social-Democrats—21, 325-26; **22,** 180, 307-08, 349; **23,** 91-92, 231-32, 279; **36,** 334-76, 384-85; **39,** 584-85, 620; **41,** 358-59, 362-63, 376-77; **43,** 498-99, 510-11, 524-25
See also Lefts in the Second International—in Germany

International solidarity of working people—**2,** 109, 126; **4,** 232, 362; **7,** 200, 414-15; **8,** 273, 348, 555-56; **9,** 65-66, 434; **13,** 75, 82, 85; **15,** 184-85, 199, 210-12, 232-33, 462-63, 466; **16,** 80-81, 140-41; **17,** 142-43, 483-84; **18,** 368-69, 398-99, 414-20; **19,** 100; **20,** 283, 410-11, 424, 428-29; **21,** 34, 38-39, 176, 313-14, 329-30, 345-46, 402-04, 413-14; **22,** 148, 350-51, 352-53; **23,** 66-67, 103, 150, 360-61, 367-68; **24,** 131-33, 160, 161-62, 186-88, 220-21, 233, 259, 266-68, 270-71, 273, 302-03, 310, 318-19, 320, 389, 393, 394, 460, 462, 470, 472; **25,** 86, 260; **26,** 81-82, 179, 204, 344-46, 420, 470-72, 480-81, 492-95, 513-16; **27,** 23-24, 162, 184, 188-90, 201, 292-93, 480-82, 483-84, 527-28, 545; **28,** 39-40, 64-66, 101-04, 122-23; **29,** 104, 195-96; **30,** 19, 22, 77, 79-80, 161-62, 171-74, 210-12, 280-81, 292-94, 297, 303, 350, 383-86, 447-49, 496-97; **31,** 127-28, 130, 136-38, 146, 271-72, 303, 305, 309, 327-30, 400, 411-12, 414, 437; **32,** 275-76, 281, 361, 502; **33,** 67-68, 117, 118-19, 145-46, 380-81; **35,** 171, 257-58, 280, 325, 343, 364, 369, 371-74, 526-27, 559-60; **36,** 144, 147, 223-24, 430; **39,** 579, 738, 740; **41,** 113, 263-66, 319-20, 427; **42,** 135-36, 340, 344-45; **43,** 153-54, 155, 159-60, 171, 178, 192, 199-200, 209-10, 232-33, 345-46, 360-61, 620; **44,** 291-92; **45,** 196, 237, 263, 284, 325-26, 582-83, 592
See also Internationalism, proletarian; Tactics of the united democratic front; Tactics of the united front; Working class in Russia—necessity of its unity in the struggle against the autocracy and capitalism; Working-class movement, international

International treaties—*see* Treaties, international

International women's socialist conferences
—in Stuttgart, 1907—**13,** 78, 90-91
—in Berne, 1915—**21,** 199-203, 325, 328, 388; **22,** 119; **35,** 179, 193-94; **41,** 346-48; **43,** 412-13, 450-51, 480

International Workers' Aid—**35,** 559-60

International working-class movement—*see* Working-class movement, international

International Working Men's Association—*see* First International

***Die Internationale* (The International)—magazine and Left-wing group of German Social-Democrats—21,** 195, 211, 237, 248, 298, 326; **22,** 305-08, 332; **23,** 37, 62, 78, 91-92, 231, 279, 280; **24,** 78, 325; **36,** 390; **39,** 584-85, 623; **43,** 510, 514, 517, 601
See also Spartacus (group) and the Spartacists in Germany

Internationalism, proletarian
—its nature—**1,** 156; **2,** 108, 109-

10; **6**, 520-21; **7**, 199-202, 414-15; **8**, 348; **10**, 376-77; **11**, 33; **15**, 187-88, 194-96, 198-99; **19**, 91-92, 115-17, 356-57, 380-81, 505-06; **20**, 222-24, 289-90, 410-12, 424, 494; **21**, 72-73, 105-06, 113-14, 401, 404; **23**, 146-47, 257-58, 367-69, 370; **24**, 75-76, 160, 161-62, 233-34, 259-60, 270-71, 303; **26**, 80-82; **28**, 111-13, 286-87; **29**, 195-96; **30**, 270-71, 292-94; **31**, 59-61, 148-49; **35**, 84-85; **36**, 607-08, 630-31, 657-58; **39**, 737-38, 739, 740, 741; **41**, 230-31, 298, 302-03, 394-95, 427; **44**, 60

—struggle against nationalism and chauvinism—**4**, 377; **6**, 322, 324-25, 333-35, 470, 479, 521; **8**, 348, 495-96; **19**, 91-92, 115-17, 245, 248-49, 356-57, 428-29, 503-07, 532-33, 541-43, 548-49; **20**, 76-77, 183-85, 222-25, 238, 289-91, 400-01, 409-15, 424, 428-30, 431-35, 450-54, 494, 517-18, 521; **21**, 18, 28-29, 31-34, 38-41, 99-100, 105-06, 113-14, 125-27, 138-39, 143-44, 156-57, 159-61, 162-63, 165-68, 190-91, 197-98, 202-03, 293-94, 316-17, 348, 361-62, 401, 404, 410-14, 423-28; **22**, 129-30, 147-48, 149-50, 166-67; **23**, 82-83, 98-99, 146-47, 163-64, 201, 209-10, 233-35; **24**, 65-66, 73-75, 77-80, 132-33, 160, 297-98, 303, 460, 469-70, 509, 519-20; **25**, 266-69, 273; **28**, 286-87; **31**, 148-49, 281-82; **36**, 605; **39**, 267, 327, 405, 434, 505, 551-53, 563-64, 565, 595-96, 657-58, 737-38, 739-42; **41**, 95, 248, 274-77, 297-98, 316, 345, 379, 426-27; **42**, 174-75, 180-81; **43**, 253-54, 493-94; **44**, 60, 333-34

—unity of the national and international tasks of the proletariat—**2**, 108; **4**, 362-63; **6**, 459-62; **15**, 264-65; **19**, 245-46; **20**, 30-36, 110-11, 222-25, 428-30, 432-35, 443, 453-55; **21**, 39, 102-06, 274, 293-94, 316-17, 345, 409-11; **22**, 147-52, 340-41, 342-44, 345-47, 352-53; **23**, 55-57; **24**, 75-76, 298-99; **25**, 91-92; **26**, 344-45; **27**, 332, 377-79; **28**, 111-13, 187-88, 206-07; **30**, 267-68, 446; **31**, 75-77, 148-49, 387-88; **32**, 480-81; **36**, 461, 462, 467-68; **41**, 345

—international solidarity of working people—*see* International solidarity of working people

—as a necessary condition for the victory of the socialist revolution—**2**, 108-10; **7**, 199-201; **9**, 432-34; **10**, 73, 92; **11**, 33; **17**, 28-29, 38-40, 105-06, 176-77, 293-94, 307-08, 345-48; **19**, 245, 356-57; **21**, 369-70, 396-98, 403-04, 413-14; **23**, 26-27, 103, 200-01, 257-59, 290, 313-14, 320-21, 331-32, 360-61, 372-73; **24**, 77-79, 268-69, 272-73, 310-11, 318-20, 389, 393-94, 460, 469-70, 472; **25**, 49, 260; **26**, 176-77, 179, 345-46, 470-72, 480-82, 492-95, 513; **27**, 23-24, 292-94; **28**, 64-66, 101-03, 122-24, 187-88, 287-94; **29**, 53, 123-24, 127; **30**, 161-62, 172-74, 210-13; **31**, 138, 149-51, 268-69, 271-72; **33**, 56-57; **35**, 246-47, 325, 343, 364-65, 372, 373; **36**, 354-55, 607-09; **39**, 657-59; **42**, 135-36

See also Communist movement, international; CPSU and the international working-class movement

Intervention in Soviet Russia—*see* Foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia

Inventions and inventing in Soviet Russia—**31**, 510; **33**, 360-61, 555; **35**, 429, 437, 462-63, 555-56; **44**, 260, 372, 384, 394-95, 399, 456-58; **45**, 50-51, 126-27, 129-30, 179-80, 181-82, 273-74, 291, 387-88, 400, 405, 599

Inventions under capitalism—*see* Technique in the countries of Western Europe and America

Iran—*see* Persia (Iran)

Ireland and the Irish question—**4**, 250-51; **6**, 496; **13**, 287-88; **19**, 193-94, 332-35, 348-49; **20**, 148-51, 226-27, 402, 434-36, 437-42; **21**, 107, 291, 293-94, 371, 410, 414; **22**, 164-65, 213, 353-59; **23**, 51, 60, 63, 196, 197-98, 212, 267, 273-74, 275; **24**, 340-41, 355, 566; **25**, 56; **28**, 245-46; **31**, 91, 97-98, 142, 144, 148, 261; **33**, 331, 350, 356; **35**, 246-47; **36**, 382-83; **39**, 100, 182, 293, 353, 396, 430-31, 445, 446, 458-59, 478-79, 484, 517, 523, 574, 603, 654-55, 685, 691, 693, 701, 703, 705, 711, 736, 741-42; **41**, 90, 319, 374-75, 388-89; **43**, 546-47

See also Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and Ireland; Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa—in Ireland; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries—in Ireland

Irish uprising, 1916—22, 44, 353-58; **23**, 51, 60, 63, 104; 28, 245; **36**, 395, 398

***Iskra*, the new—Menshevik newspaper, 1903-05**—**7**, 119, 120, 123, 157-58, 181, 188, 196, 211, 212-13, 222, 225, 226-27, 240, 262, 453, 465, 468, 531, 533; **8**, 52-53, 194, 221, 259, 288, 293-94, 332, 393, 475, 547-48, 552-53; **9**, 19-20, 30, 35-37, 48, 54, 65, 77-78, 79, 84, 87, 89, 92-93, 96-97, 131, 142-43, 148, 149, 246-47, 248, 250, 262-64, 286, 304, 334, 396; **10**, 30, 37; **34**, 244, 312, 322, 328-29, 334; **36**, 133; **41**, 134-35; **43**, 117, 118, 119, 152

—general description—**7**, 130, 161-62, 163, 164, 165, 169, 171-73, 191-92, 205-07, 209, 211, 213-14, 256, 346, 364-65, 368, 373-74, 375, 378-409, 410-11, 413-14, 428, 445-50, 456-57, 459, 469-72, 499-518 523-24, 525, 526; **8**, 33-34, 63, 75-79, 94-95, 128-31, 140-41, 142, 167, 169-70, 185-86, 188, 193, 195, 213, 268-69, 278-79, 281, 285, 288, 301-03, 306-07, 337, 344, 395, 456, 477, 480-81; **9**, 54, 62-63, 66-67, 106, 107, 118-19, 123-24, 129, 140, 153-54, 186-87, 202-03, 244-45, 257-59, 260, 275, 317-18, 322, 325, 326, 330, 402-03; **13**, 104; **16**, 55-56; **18**, 485; **20**, 250; **34**, 238, 241, 275, 285, 353-54; **43**, 129-31, 134, 137-38, 139-40, 142, 143

—its disorganising activities—**7**, 123-24, 130-31, 132-33, 134-37, 140-43, 155, 173-74, 182-87, 191-92, 197, 205-07, 209, 256, 319-20, 338, 367-68, 450-51, 456-57, 469-72, 483-84, 487-89, 492, 534; **8**, 31-34, 59, 61-62, 81, 149-50, 152-56, 167-75, 193, 254, 306-07, 309-14, 370, 463-65; **9**, 156-60, 163-65, 184-85, 197, 212-22, 224-26, 228, 365-66, 370, 405-07; **12**, 177; **13**, 109-10; **34**, 200-01, 202-06, 211-16, 218, 220-22, 226, 227, 228, 229, 233-48, 258, 260-63, 264, 267, 278, 285, 287-90, 302-03, 304-05, 323, 324, 334, 337; **43**, 122, 123-24, 127, 128-29, 135, 150

—attitude towards it of local organisations—**7**, 428, 434, 449, 487-88, 524-25; **8**, 128-31, 225-26, 260; **9**, 305-

06; **34,** 233, 245-46, 247, 285
***Iskra*, the old, Leninist—first all-Russia newspaper of revolutionary Marxists, 1900-03—5,** 365, 378, 383, 385, 438, 446, 456, 457; **6,** 317, 321; **7,** 43, 71, 72, 521; **8,** 61-62, 130, **142,** 195, 222; **20,** 247, 343, 346; **31,** 22-23; **34,** 50, 55-56, 72, 121, 123, 199; **36,** 36-37, 41-42, 45, 69-70, 76, 79-80, 98-99, 108-09, 117, 119-21, 127, 128-29; **41,** 34-36, 61, 72-73, 74, 81, 82, 168; **43,** 55, 56, 57-58, 60, 67, 86-87, 95-96, 108-09, 109-10, 115-16, 124, 144-45, 331, 340, 360
—its agents and correspondents, and their role—**4,** 329-30, 350, 355-56; **5,** 22-23, 430-32, 504-05, 515-16; **6,** 86-87, 716-81, 182-85, 236, 239, 313-15, 317; **7,** 526-28; **8,** 150-51; **9,** 151-52, 436; **16,** 362; **34,** 65-66, 70, 71, 72, 76, 77, 78, 79, 93, 110-13, 129-30, 131-32, 134-35, 177, 184
—its struggle for Lenin's plan of building a Marxist party—**4,** 320-30, 351-56; **5,** 18, 20, 22, 23, 225-29, 242, 302-05, 349-50, 474-75, 492-516; **6,** 97-106, 176-81, 182-85, 235-52; **7,** 59-65, 133, 209-10, 211, 223-24, 241-42, 250-52, 311; **9,** 66-67; **13,** 101-07; **20,** 249-50, 269; **34,** 56, 76-79, 90-91, 108-09, 110-13
—struggle for an all-Russia political newspaper and the appearance of *Iskra*—**4,** 218-20, 221-26, 295-96, 320-30, 333-49, 350, 351-56; **5,** 20-24, 225, 326, 345, 350-51, 430-31, 448-49, 474-75, 492-516, 522, 528-29; **9,** 71; **13,** 101; **20,** 249; **34,** 48-50
—election of the *Iskra* editorial board at the Second RSDLP Congress—**6,** 505-08, 522; **7,** 30-32, 82-83, 88-90, 121, 164, 189, 288, 308-22, 337, 342-43, 348-49, 447, 481-83; **8,** 127; **34,** 160-63, 165-66, 168-69, 195-97, 208
—Lenin's withdrawal from the *Iskra* editorial board, November 1, 1903—**7,** 91, 113, 114, 119-25, 134-37, 174-75, 178, 190, 193-98, 369, 372-73, 375-76, 377-79, 464, 483; **8,** 94-95, 128; **34,** 187, 189-92, 193-94, 205-06, 207, 208, 210, 211-12, 213
—*Iskra*'s work in winning over local organisations and rallying them around the newspaper—**5,** 22-23, 326; **6,** 176-81, 182-85, 227-29, 235-52, 430-31; **7,** 36-37, 78, 211, 241-42; **8,** 126; **20,** 249-50; **34,** 78-79, 90-91, 93, 101-02, 106-07, 114-15, 116, 118-19, 120-22, 126-28, 131-36, 146-47, 154-55, 157, 171-72, 179, 182-83; **36,** 34, 42, 79-80, 105, 119-21, 127; **43,** 86-87, 90-91, 94-95, 96, 105-06
—seizure of control of *Iskra* by the Mensheviks after the Second RSDLP Congress—**7,** 114, 119, 123, 141-42, 143, 164, 167, 171, 174-75, 188, 190, 191, 193-98, 317-18, 360-61, 362-64, 368-75, 376, 377-79, 410-11, 456, 457-58, 465, 483; **8,** 38, 56-57, 95, 128, 193, 260; **13,** 104-05; **16,** 55-57, 254-55; **18,** 485; **20,** 250-51; **34,** 184-85, 187, 188-92, 193-97, 200-01, 204-06, 207-08, 215-16
—Iskrism as a trend and Bolshevism—**4,** 327-28; **5,** 225-29, 242, 349, 373-74, 427-29, 496-98, 499-500, 511, 513; **6,** 176-81, 182-85, 227-29, 507-08; **7,** 19-20, 23-25, 27, 78-81, 133, 211, 215, 235, 240, 241-42, 245-46, 278-79, 306, 311-12, 317-18, 337-38, 344, 349, 397, 406-07, 413-14, 453, 480-81, 513; **8,** 37-38, 59, 126, 130, 148, 186, 232, 310; **13,** 99, 101-08; **16,** 55-56; **17,** 276-77; **20,** 250-51, 268-69, 280, 356, 357, 483-85; **21,** 331-32, 390; **23,** 28; **33,** 349, 350-51; **34,** 262-63
—organisation of *Iskra* (Iskrists) abroad—**4,** 350; **5,** 225-26, 241-42, 302-05, 521-27, 528-29; **6,** 179-80, 320-21, 323; **7,** 22; **8,** 126; **13,** 101, 106; **34,** 61-62, 67-69
—organisation of *Iskra* (as a whole)—**4,** 350; **6,** 323, 484; **7,** 21-22, 24-26, 28-29, 71-72, 73, 74-75, 78, 81-82, 217, 241-42, 245, 250, 278-82, 287, 297-99, 308, 319-20, 344, 397, 409-10, 417-24; **17,** 131; **34,** 165-66, 209
—organisation of printing, delivery and distribution in Russia—**4,** 350; **5,** 20-22, 23, 326-27, 506-08; **6,** 313-16; **19,** 371; **34,** 58-59, 64, 65-66, 69, 70, **71,** 72-73, 78-79, 92, 93, 112, 128, 137-38, 177-78; **36,** 41-42, 49-51, 53-54, 57, 58-59, 61-62, 71-72, 78, 79-80, 81, 82-83, 87-88, 103, 105, 107, 120, 122-23, 127; **37,** 298, 299, 310, 311; **43,** 46-47, 48-49, 50, 52-53, 54, 55, 56, 58-59, 60, 61, 62, 64-66, 80, 97, 98-99, 102, 103, 104, 105, 108-09, 110
—its appraisal at the Second RSDLP Congress—**6,** 505; **7,** 26, 212-13, 227, 241-42,304-05, 311-12, 337-38; **8,** 127; **16,** 55, 56
—work of the editorial board—**4,** 338-40, 347-48, 349, 350; **5,** 344; **6,** 86-87; **7,** 21, 23-24, 30-31, 66, 72, 74, 76, 77, 84, 88-90, 121-22, 127, 161, 245-46, 311, 353-54, 356, 525, 526, 527-28; **13,** 106-07; **21,** 390; **34,** 55-57, 58-59, 62-64, 74-75, 80-81, 83-86, 87, 88-89, 99-100, 103, 104-05, 121-22, 123-25, 150-51, 161-62, 171-72, 195-96; **36,** 31, 34-35, 36-37, 39-40, 43-44, 45-59, 60-62, 71-72, 76, 78, 84-85, 87-90, 91-93, 94-97, 102-03, 104, 107, 108-09, 115-16, 117-18, 125; **41,** 55-59; **43,** 80, 82, 85-86, 96-97, 98-100, 103, 104, 105-06, 107-08, 109, 110-11, 112, 115-16
—differences of opinion in the editorial board and Lenin's struggle with Plekhanov and the other editors—**4,** 333-49; **6,** 19-26, 37-57, 506; **7,** 66, 245-46, 318-19, 345, 353-57; **8,** 245; **13,** 106-07; **34,** 55-57, 80-84, 85-86, 96-98, 99, 103, 104-05, 121, 152, 161, 164-70, 195-97
—its role in preparing and conducting the Second RSDLP Congress—**4,** 324; **6,** 97-106, 430-31, 506; **7,** 21, 73-74, 75, 87-88, 142, 209-10, 211, 241-42, 278, 296-97, 306-11, 479-80; **8,** 126-27; **34,** 101-02, 118-19, 120-22, 137-38, 139-43, 146-49, 152-55, 156-59, 164-66; **36,** 87-88, 94, 102-03, 104, 106, 107, 108-09, 119-21; **43,** 76, 81, 83, 85-86, 97, 100-01, 106-07, 111
—its role in founding the Party and as a leading centre of the Party—**4,** 329-30; **5,** 20-23, 419, 514; **6,** 178-79, 210, 227-28, 236, 430, 505-08; **7,** 36-37, 143, 211, 212, 241-42, 278, 311, 453, 479-80; **8,** 126-27, 169-70, 232, 445; **13,** 102, 104; **16,** 362; **18,** 485; **19,** 108, 540; **20,** 249-50, 269, 356; **21,** 98, 331-32, 392; **34,** 161, 182-83
—Russian organisation of *Iskra*—**4,** 350; **5,** 225, 496; **6,** 179, 208, 227-28; **7,** 22, 74-75, 76, 479-80; **34,** 62, 70, 72-79, 90-91, 93, 110-13, 114-

15, 116-17, 118-19, 157-58
—its ties with the masses—**4,** 329-30, 355-56; **5,** 246, 326, 415, 430-31, 504-05, 514-16; **6,** 86-87, 236-37, 239, 313-15; **7,** 526-28; **8,** 151; **16,** 362; **20,** 250, 356, 484; **21,** 332; **34,** 58-59, 76-78, 79, 129, 133-34, 144-45
—on the nature and content of its articles—**5,** 89, 93, 225, 238, 253, 260, 262, 285, 305, 350, 356, 362-63, 366-67, 393, 513; **6,** 92, 213, 258, 263, 268-69, 270, 275-76, 332-33, 334-35; **7,** 490; **8,** 160-61; **11,** 175, 254; **12,** 472; **35,** 238; **36,** 34-35, 36, 39, 43-44, 45-52, 53, 55-56, 58-59, 60, 61-62, 71, 72, 76, 84-85, 87, 89-90, 96, 97, 102-03, 104, 115-16, 125, 127; **41,** 364-66; **43,** 46-47, 48-49, 51-53, 54, 55, 78, 81-82, 95, 99, 102, 103, 104, 106-08, 109, 110, 112

Issue of money in Soviet Russia—**31,** 332; **33,** 179, 221, 409, 422-23; **42,** 74, 75-76, 359; **44,** 233-34; **45,** 421, 539, 550

See also Money and money circulation in Soviet Russia

Italian Communist Party—**32,** 275-76, 465-67, 468-77, 521-22; **33,** 209, 211, 332-33; **42,** 322, 326, 328; **44,** 445; **45,** 251, 311, 593

Italian Socialist Party—**7,** 400; **8,** 390, 472-73; **9,** 76, 87; **15,** 38, 463; **18,** 170-72; **21,** 20-23, 30, 36, 111, 155, 245, 279, 319, 360-65, 443; **22,** 162, 174; **23,** 83-84, 90-93, 99-100, 117, 123, 183-86, 189-91, 205-06, 231, 262, 265, 268-70, 279, 368; **24,** 75-77, 79-81; **27,** 528; **28, 116,** 483, 484; **29,** 322, 551; **30,** 35, 52, 91-92, 281-82, 350; **31,** 65, 66, 107, 111-13, 194, 199, 207, 237, 251, 282, 344, 377-96; **32,** 275, 462-67, 520-21; **33,** 211; **35,** 265, 286, 290, 321-22; **36,** 302; **41,** 360-61, 362, 391-92; **42,** 121, 197-98, 201, 322, 326-27; **43,** 594, 606; **44,** 387-88, 445; **45,** 118-19, 124, 377, 600

Italo-Turkish war, 1911-12—**18,** 172, 337-38, 339-40; **21,** 359

Italy—**8,** 390, 473; **9,** 87; **15,** 187, 223, 227, 463; **18,** 337-38, 339-40, 419; **19,** 107, 455; **21,** 111, 139, 141-42, 155, 210, 215, 245, 309, 357-65, 367, 407, 439, 440, 443; **22,** 240, 283; **23,** 85, 147, 180, 266, 274, 288, 304, 335, 336, 442; **24,** 265, 380-81, 558; **25,** 403; **28,** 25, 77, 85, 116; **29,** 322; **30,** 91-92, 191, 231, 281, 296; **31,** 154, 220, 222, 231, 308, 322; **32,** 465-67; **33,** 211, 213; **34,** 439; **35,** 273; **36,** 257, 323, 324, 380, 382, 496; **37,** 374, 383, 390, 465; **39,** 85, 141, 144, 147, 202, 223, 227, 249, 252, 258, 276, 287, 288, 289, 291, 292, 293, 294, 297, 306, 308, 311, 329, 330, 332, 339, 342, 355, 370, 388, 390, 407, 429, 455, 460-61, 467, 468, 470, 471, 473, 474, 475, 478, 482, 484, 488-89, 493, 495, 501, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 524, 545, 546, 547, 567, 570, 619, 653-54, 687, 689, 690, 692, 696, 700, 704, 705, 710, 711, 716, 721, 726, 735, 743; **41,** 262-63, 266, 314, 362, 372, 373; **42,** 121, 236-37, 288-89, 301, 326-28; **44,** 155; **45,** 115, 340, 401, 451, 485, 540, 541-42, 592

See also Colonies and the colonial question in different countries—in Italy; Fascism and fascists in Italy; Imperialism, Italian; Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and Italy; Italian Communist Party; Italian Socialist Party; Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa—in Italy; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries—in Italy

Ivanovo-Voznesensk strike, 1905—**8,** 537; **9,** 336-37

***Izvestia of the CC RSDLP*, 1907**—**43,** 334

***Izvestia of the CC RSDLP*, 1912** (planned)—**35,** 33

Izvestia of the Central Committee of the Russian Communist Party (Bolsheviks) — **information bulletin, CC RCP(B), 1919-29**—**30,** 461, 463; **32,** 27, 35

***Izvestia of the Petersburg Committee of the RSDLP*, 1913** (planned)—**35,** 96

J

Jacobins and Jacobinism—**8,** 222, 393-95, 432; **10,** 136-37; **21,** 98, 221, 415, 435-36; **25,** 57-58, 121; **32,** 332

Japan—**7,** 201; **8,** 48, 49, 267-68, 271-72, 483, 484; **13,** 82; **15,** 184, 198; **17,** 231; **18,** 168, 563; **19,** 28; **20,** 399; **21,** 291, 302-03, 340; **22,** 188, 258, 273, 296; **23,** 127, 128-29, 130, **131,** 149, 198, 276, 277, 288, **335, 336; 24,** 417, 517; **25,** 24, 36-37; **27,** 195-96, 225, 290-91, 355, 360, 361, 362, 370, 382; **30, 191**-92, 231; **31,** 217, 322-23, 450-51, 470; **33,** 233; **35,** 273; **36, 337,** 484; **39,** 41, 78, 85, **102-03, 104,** 108, 112, 116, 121, 147, 202, 207, 223, 241, 258, 261, 276, 287, 288, 289, 292, 300-01, 303, 307, 315, 330, **332,** 342, 355, 366-67, 388, 390, 401-04, 451, 452, 459-60, 467, 469, 470, 471, 472, 474, 475, 480-81, 483, 486, 488-89, 495, 497, 511, 513, 514, **515,** 516, 528-29, 539, 548, 550, 551, 556, 627, 684, 686, 687, 689, 696, 698, 700, 702, 708, 709, 715, 716, 718, 735; **41,** 111, 113, 338; **42,** 193, 194-96, 241, 245, 249; **45,** 409-10

—its economic development—**5,** 90; **21,** 63-64, 302-03, 341-42, 344; **22,** 240, 244-45, 274-75, 294; **23,** 116; **24,** 261-62; **27,** 368; **31,** 76-77, 221; **39,** 402

See also Army and Navy in capitalist countries—in Japan; Colonies and the colonial question in different countries—in Japan; Foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia—Japanese imperialism as an organiser of intervention; Foreign policy of the Soviet state—and Japan; Imperialism, Japanese; Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and Japan; Revolutionary movement in the East; Russo-Japanese war, 1904-05; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries—in Japan

Jaurèsism—**7,** 400, 403; **8,** 52-53, 297-98, 300; **12,** 309; **13,** 80-81; **15,** 198-200, 211, 463; **16,** 275-82; **17,** 156; **19,** 341; **21,** 239; **25,** 477; **35,** 248; **39,** 758; **41,** 335, 338; **43,** 185

Jeunes Gardes (Young Guards)—groups of young socialists in Belgium—**15,** 197

Jewish question—**4,** 376; **5,** 85, 96, 98, 341; **6,** 330-35, 470; **7,** 62-63, 92-93, 98-103; **8,** 204, 349, 495-98; **9,** 435, 450; **10,** 87, 508-13; **11,** 18, 32, 83, 215; **12,** 197; **13,** 30; **15,** 242-43, 295; **16,** 326; **17,** 249, 281, 337, 507, 508; **18,** 47-48, 108, 208, 274-75, 371, 417, 421; **19,** 307-08, 504, 513, 523; **20,** 24-25, 26, 28-29, 37-39, 65-66, 109, 167, 170-71, 172-73, 217-18, 220, 224, 237-38; **23,** 250, 298; **24,** 529; **25,** 97, 181; **29,** 252-53; **39,** 691; **41,** 191, 304

Jingo-socialism—**21,** 424, 428; **31,** 245

Joint-stock companies

—under capitalism—**2,** 109, 346; **4,** 199; **18,** 272-73; **19,** 106-07, 203-05, 241, 308, 504; **20,** 36; **22,** 202-03, 210-17, 219-21, 226-33, 235, 246-52, 275; **25,** 31, 339-40, 442; **26,** 167, 404; **39,** 35, 44, 52-53, 55, 57, 59, 60, 61, 63-66, 81-84, 123-24, 126-28, 139-42, 169-71, 176, 199-200, 207, 221, 231, 233, 249, 263, 290, 330, 338-41, 343-46, 348, 358, 359, 373, 381, 411-12, 432, 491-92, 728

—in tsarist Russia—**2,** 288, 346; **4,** 410; **5,** 89, 91; **18,** 272-73, 283, 376-77; **19,** 203-05, 241-42, 308; **20,** 162-64; **22,** 231-32; **24,** 428; **39,** 249, 330

Joint-stock companies in Soviet Russia—*see* Mixed companies in Soviet Russia in the first years of the New Economic Policy

Journalism and journalists

—bourgeois—**4,** 376-77; **5,** 87, 311-12; **12,** 309; **19,** 63, 65

—proletarian—**5,** 488; **8,** 104; **15,** 231-32; **16,** 140; **31,** 114; **34,** 328-29; **41,** 273

See also Press

Judgment—*see* Logic—formal

Judicial system in the Soviet state—**27,** 217-18, 219-20; **29,** 131; **32,** 357; **33,** 171, 358-59, 364-65, 392-93; **35,** 331, 521-22; **42,** 419

See also Legality, revolutionary, socialist; Revolutionary tribunals; Soviet law and legislation (general description)

July events, 1917—**25,** 155-59, 160, 161-62, 163, 164, 165, 166-67, 168, 169-73, 174-75, 176-78, 179-80, 181-82, 183-90, 197, 200-01, 202-07, 208-18, 220-22, 234-35, 237-38, 244, 249-50, 252-53, 294-95, 296, 306, 311-14, 455; **26,** 23-24, 29-30, 32-33, 39, 133-35, 185, 188, 210; **27,** 62, 87-88, 174; **28,** 434; **31,** 100-01; **41,** 440-43

June demonstration, 1917—**25,** 70-72, 73-74, 75, 76, 77-78, 79-81, 84, 89-90, 109-11, 169-71, 188, 203, 221, 236-37, 306; **26,** 32-33, 210; **41,** 437-38

June offensive at the front, 1917—**25,** 18, 22, 25-28, 48-50, 51-53, 106, 112-14, 115, 117-19, 120-21, 129, 144-45, 170, 188, 203, 204-05, 207, 211, 218, 220, 233, 235-37, 327; **26,** 39, 123, 439; **27,** 23, 165-66, 182, 194-95, 372, 426, 546; **28,** 355

Junkers in Germany—**11,** 387; **12,** 387; **13,** 181, 239, 275; **15,** 139-40, 160, 210; **19,** 269, 297, 514-15; **21,** 16, 17, 28, 78, 119, 270, 288, 290; **24,** 53-54; **27,** 339-40; **28,** 156

Just and unjust (progressive and reactionary) wars—*see* War (study of war)

K

Kant and Kantianism—**3,** 631; **14,** 26, 32-33, 63, 80, 82, 93-95, 98, 102, 106, 111, 116-18, 120, 140, 164-66, 183, 194-207, 213, 222, 232, 234-35, 238-39, 242, 246, 282, 304-05, 307, 311-12, 318, 337-38, 357; **17,** 76; **20,** 456; **21,** 52; **38,** 100, 109, 130, 153, 162, 168, 384-85; **39,** 334, 446
—his agnosticism—**14,** 15, 33, 63, 100-03, 105, 111, 116-17, 127, 138, 169, 197, 205, 360; **19,** 80; **20,** 193; **21,** 52; **38,** 91, 100, 130-31, 150, 179, 324
—his apriorism—**14,** 80, 161, 166-67, 171-72, 195-97, 211; **38,** 384-85
—and dialectics—**38,** 98, 210, 223, 225, 260
—critique of Kant and Kantianism—**14,** 73, 101-03, 111, 194-205, 213, 359-61; **38,** 91-92, 100, 168-71, 173-74, 178-79, 192-94, 204-10, 232, 372; **39,** 31
—subjectivism and scepticism in his philosophy—**14,** 127-28, 155, 158, 360; **38,** 134, 205-07, 225, 260, 271-73, 277
See also Neo-Kantianism; Thing-in-itself
Kapp putsch in Germany, 1920—**30,** 392, 441, 451, 452; **31,** 93, 109, 110; **32,** 117; **35,** 442
Karelia—**45,** 131, 342, 578
Kashirstroi—*see* Electric power stations
Katheder-socialism—**2,** 203; **4,** 177; **5,** 152-53, 358; **12,** 366-67; **13,** 37; **35,** 39
Kautsky and Kautskyism, the struggle against it—**5,** 410; **7,** 400-02; **36,** 202; **39,** 589-90; **43,** 68, 97, 114, 174, 263-65, 413, 415
—as a Centrist trend in the Second International—**15,** 233-36; **21,** 23, 36, 38, 94-98, 162, 166, 180, 181-82, 183-87, 190, 192-93, 196, 208-12, 215, 217, 219-23, 224-25, 227-41, 247-49, 250, 254-55, 257, 258, 261-62, 263, 264-65, 270, 275, 284-86, 289, 307, 308, 311-12, 323-25, 326-28, 330, 344, 353-55, 361-65, 385-86, 389-90, 392, 394-99, 438, 445-50; **22,** 108-11, 114-20, 127-28, 141-42, 152-53, 155-56, 160, 161-67, 173-75, 176-77, 178, 182-84, 192-93, 195, 270-71, 306-08; **23,** 17-18, 35, 84, 91-93, 95-96, 99-100, 101, 107-09, 114-15, 119, 127-28, 145, 181-86, 187-90, 194, 195-96, 199, 201-02, 205-06, 208-09, 211, 231-32, 262-63, 265-70, 278-79, 341-42, 372-73; **24,** 24, 39, 75-77, 81-82, 146, 249, 324-25; **25,** 412, 451, 482-83; **26,** 161, 220-21; **27,** 496; **28,** 110-11, 112-13, 229-31, 269-70, 279-87; **29,** 398-400, 506-08, 542-45; **30,** 31-32; **31,** 37, 71, 107; **35,** 161-62, 165-66, 167-69, 170-72, 175-76, 187, 191, 193-94, 196, 198, 200, 211, 235; **36,** 265, 281, 286, 290-91, 294-95, 310-11, 315, 320, 324, 330-31, 378-79; **39,** 29, 30-31, 248, 270-71, 613, 623-24, 760; **41,** 342, 358-59, 363, 365, 393; **42,** 126-27, 186; **43,** 195-96, 297, 306, 397, 453, 457, 463, 464, 465, 468, 474, 514-16, 531, 594, 599-600, 605-06, 607, 610, 613, 635
—and Bernsteinism—**4,** 193-203; **5,** 149-50; **13,** 76; **21,** 93, 98-99, 238-39, 259, 284-85; **22,** 192; **25,** 428-29, 477-78; **28,** 105, 232, 241, 279; **35,** 362-63; **36,** 330; **39,** 592
—his views on the agrarian and peasant question—**3,** 26-28, 620-21; **4,** 94-99, 109-59, 188-89, 250-51; **5,** 107, 108, 127, 130-31, 132, 134-40, 147-52, 155-57, 160-61, 168-69, 189, 197-98, 200, 217; **6,** 120-21, 140, 147; **8,** 232-33; **9,** 65-66; **10,** 139, 176, 178-79, 187; **11,** 366-71, 410-13; **13,** 173, 299, 306, 315, 345, 353-54, 365; **15,** 179-80, 375-77; **24,** 307; **28,** 106, 294-315; **29,** 204; **30,** 97-98, 112-13; **31,** 163; **34,** 32-34, 39; **43,** 174
—his views on the national and national-colonial questions—**6,** 123, 456-59; **7,** 99, 100-01, 102; **10,** 184-85; **13,** 76; **15,** 245-46; **19,** 117, 248, 541; **20,** 29, 397-400, 412, 415, 432; **21,** 144, 145-46, 233-37, 358, 409, 411-12; **22,** 139-40, 147-48, 152, 155-56, 162-67, 173-74, 298, 320-21, 349, 359; **28,** 285-87; **39,** 312, 324-25, 670-71, 741
—his hostile attitude towards the October Socialist Revolution and his distortion of the nature of the Soviets and the Soviet Constitution—**28,** 105-13, 247-62, 265-67, 272-80, 287-93, 321-22, 468-69; **29,** 26, 150, 153, 370-71, 392-95, 397-400, 498, 544-45; **30,** 27-33, 54-55, 103; **31,** 73-74, 342-43; **32,** 343, 488; **35,** 362-63; **42,** 185-86; **44,** 151-52
—his pronouncements on the questions of war and revolution—**15,** 54-56, 59-60, 196, 198-99; **21,** 94-96, 98, 123, 146-49, 231, 312, 399, 441, 448-49; **22,** 111, 353; **23,** 35, 249; **25,** 478-82; **27,** 313; **28,** 222, 230, 262, 283, 289, 320-21; **29,** 397, 544-45; **34,** 427; **35,** 171; **39,** 312, 382, 383, 384, 589-90, 617-18, 623-24, 670-71, 760
—his pronouncements on the possibility of leadership in the world revolutionary movement passing to Russia—**15,** 198-99; **29,** 310; **30,** 103, 526-27; **31,** 22-23
—critique of his anti-Marxist views on the socialist revolution, the state, the dictatorship of the proletariat and bourgeois democracy—**21,** 187, 216, 312, 447-48; **22,** 115-16; **23,** 17-18, 194, 269-70, 325, 359; **24,** 39, 68-69, 85, 147; **25,** 384, 386, 388, 392, 402, 405-06, 412, 414-15, 420-21, 428-29, 441, 475-90; **28,** 102, 105-12, 169, 231, 232-41, 242-57, 260-62, 264-80, 283-91, 296-301, 316-17, 319-25, 368-72, 414-15, 433-34; **29,** 150-51, 311, 312-13, 350-51, 370-71, 381, 387-88, 392-95, 396-400, 422, 427-28, 507-09, 510-11, 544-45; **30,** 28-32, 37, 54-55, 56-57, 97, 99, 112, 257, 263, 327; **31,** 73-74, 246-47, 249, 342, 361, 392; **32,** 494; **33,** 54, 477-80; **35,** 171, 286, 289,

362-63, 369; **36,** 454; **43,** 297; **44,** 160
—critique of his anti-Marxist views on imperialism and his theory of "ultra-imperialism"—**21,** 223-27, 229-34, 448-49; **22,** 105-07, 116, 252-53, 261, 267-74, 287-90, 293-98; **23,** 42-43, 107-08; **28,** 230-31; **35,** 226, 259, 262; **39,** 54, 74, 116, 151, 192, 196, 201, 237-38, 245, 264-68, 325-26, 382-83, 385, 415, 431, 589-90, 613-15, 747, 758, 759; **41,** 389; **43,** 557
—special danger of Kautskyism for the international working-class movement—**21,** 162, 166, 196, 201-03, 208-12, 216-17, 220-25, 231-41, 257, 261, 263, 311-12, 324-25, 326-27, 385-86, 411-12, 443, 445-46; **22,** 114-18, 119-20, 128, 139-40, 161-63, 173-74, 192-93; **23,** 84, 95-96, 99-100, 119, 201-02, 267-68; **28,** 106, 109-10, 232-35, 236-38, 242-46, 260-61, 278-79, 282, 286-87, 291-92, 297-98, 319-20; **29,** 399-400, 497-98, 543-45; **30,** 27-37, 52, 54-55, 60-61, 89; **31,** 29-30, 53, 102-03, 110-11, 194; **32,** 359; **35,** 161-62, 165-66, 167-69, 170, 200, 235; **43,** 606, 635
—his attitude towards Bolshevism—**7,** 482; **8,** 531-32; **9,** 145; **13,** 353-54; **15,** 180; **17,** 226, 365; **19,** 517, 528-30, 546-47; **20,** 64, 341; **21,** 336; **22,** 118-19; **28,** 110-11, 232-33, 255, 256, 258-59, 264-65, 281, 287-95, 296-99; **29,** 26, 153, 350-51; **30,** 27-34; **31,** 250-51, 273, 392; **34,** 318, 424; **35,** 130, 133-34, 362-63; **43,** 114, 127, 130, 156, 378-79, 406, 417-19, 425-26
—his attitude towards the 1905-07 revolution in Russia—**8,** 232-33; **9,** 108-09; **10,** 138-42, 267, 300, 379, 452-54; **11,** 176, 365-74, 408-13; **12,** 470; **13,** 353-54, 428; **15,** 54-60, 180, 375-78; **28,** 295, 310; **34,** 428
—his support for the Mensheviks and Trotskyites—**7,** 474, 482; **8,** 444, 531-32; **9,** 145, 159; **19,** 528-30, 546-47; **20,** 63-64, 96, 534; **28,** 108-09, 110-11, 232, 257-60, 261-62, 264-67, 268-70, 275-76, 280-83, 284-85, 294-97, 310-14, 317; **33,** 10; **34,** 260, 424; **35,** 133-34; **43,** 114, 127, 156
—his treacherous role in the 1918-19 revolution in Germany—**28,** 368; **29,** 26, 150, 312-13, 362; **30,** 54-55, 60-62; **31,** 76-77; **32,** 513
—his philosophical views and his falsification of materialist dialectics—**14,** 204; **16,** 72; **17,** 74-75; **21,** 234-36; **25,** 422; **28,** 232-34, 322-25; **31,** 102; **33,** 476-80; **39,** 30-31, 574, 590; **41,** 339
Kerensky and Kerenskyism—25, 175, 176, 206-07, 210, 218, 219, 220, 222, 236, 244, 248, 296, 310, 314, 338, 351-53, 354, 358, 365, 370, 372, 375, 392, 448; **26,** 19, 21, 43-47, 120, 121-23, 142, 145-48, 183-87, 201, 235, 287, 480, 485-87, 489; **27,** 37-39, 165-66, 243-44, 427, 434; **28,** 29, 68-69, 90, 111, 124, 152, 282, 283, 285, 301, 317; **29,** 21, 59, 313, 535-36, 557, 559; **30,** 20-22, 295, 419, 427, 525; **31,** 39, 46, 73, 100, 228, 231, 308, 324, 366; **32,** 277, 278, 340, 355-56; **33,** 219; **41,** 441
Khiva—24, 221, 345; **25,** 27; **39,** 253, 408, 539, 707, 725, 727
***Khutors* (farmsteads, non-community farmsteads) and *otrubs* (non-community lands)—1,** 111-12; **3,** 85-86; **13,** 278, 289; **16,** 359-60; **17,** 528; **18,** 250, 253, 326-27; **19,** 104, 184, 189-93, 195, 337, 487; **20,** 313, 316, 375

Kienthal Conference (Second International Socialist Conference, Kienthal, April 1916)—22, 121, 122, 161, 169-79; **23,** 83, 90, 99, 147, 173, 203, 215, 218, 220-21, 224, 231-35, 262, 279; **24,** 81; **31,** 72; **32,** 465; **35,** 221, 283, 286, 290; **36,** 377-87, 390-91, 405-06, 436, 443; **41,** 363, 366, 369-80, 391; **43,** 511, 515, 517, 518, 519, 520, 522, 523, 527, 529, 531-34, 535, 537, 538, 574
Kiev League of Struggle for the Emancipation of the Working Class, 1897-98—4, 256, 279
Kirghizia—29, 171-72; **31,** 144; **39,** 727; **42,** 276; **44,** 382
See also Turkestan
Knights of Labour (USA)—12, 364, 369
Knowledge—14, 103, 127-29, 135, 137, 140, 176, 188-89, 256, 262, 308, 360; **26,** 440, 490; **28,** 140, 143; **29,** 70; **31,** 285-88; **38,** 180, 191, 352-53
—and belief—**14,** 102, 116, 130, 256, 308; **38,** 100
See also Knowledge (cognition); Science
Knowledge (cognition)—14, 23, 26, 103, 106, 119-22, 129, 133-38, 139-40, 143, 155-57, 160, 168-69, 175, 179, 188-90, 271, 278-79, 309-13; **38,** 87-88, 91-93, 129-30, 150-51, 157, 168, 171, 181-83, 185, 194-95, 200-02, 204-08, 216-20, 229-35, 256, 318, 319, 321, 362
—dialectical nature of cognition—**14,** 103, 132-34, 155-57, 176, 188-89, 240, 246, 261, 281, 308-12; **19,** 24-25, 80-81; **21,** 53-55, 235; **38,** 110, 157-58, 171, 180, 194-95, 201, 207, 279-80, 283-84, 359-60, 362-63, 368, 372
—source of knowledge—**14,** 23, 107-08, 128-30, 259-60, 360; **38,** 208, 291
—critique of idealistic theories of knowledge—**14,** 22-193, 212, 226-28, 232-38, 270-71, 279-81, 291, 295-99, 308-12, 321-22, 335-36, 343-44, 359-61; **38,** 278
—moments, stages in the process of cognition—**38,** 93-94, 150-53, 158, 171, 182, 198, 200-01, 206, 279-80, 296, 318-19
—objective character of knowledge—**14,** 15-16, 127-31, 136-37, 155-61, 168-69, 170, 260-63; **38,** 91, 194-95, 207, 211-12, 368
—and practice—**14,** 101-06, 109-10, 113, 123, 138-43, 170-71, 179, 182, 189-90, 291-92, 298-99; **32,** 93-94; **38,** 200-01, 211-13, 216-19, 319
—of nature—**14,** 29-30, 51-52, 65, 75, 80, 123-24, 126, 155, 61, 187, 226-27, 241-42; **38,** 88, 91-93, 158, 171, 196-98, 201, 207, 212-13, 284-85, 362
—theory of knowledge of dialectical materialism—**14,** 15-16, 29, 40-193, 244-47, 250, 252, 254, 256-57, 280, 292, 310, 315, 361; **38,** 129, 169-70, 204, 211, 219, 279, 292, 319, 349, 353, 368-70
See also Ascent; Concept (notion); Dialectics; Logic; Reflection; Thought; Truth (philos.)
Kolchak's rule—*see* Foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia—Kolchak revolt and its defeat
Kolkhozes—*see* Collective agricultural enterprises in Soviet Russia
Komsomol—*see* YCL (All-Union Leninist Young Communist League)—Russian Young Communist League

KOMUCH (Committee of Constituent Assembly Members)—*see* Samara Constituent Assembly
Korea—**8,** 49; **19,** 141; **22,** 188, 298; **23,** 128; **31,** 144, 443, 448; **32,** 182; **39,** 307-08, 486-87, 511, 513, 514-15, 528-29, 684-85, 686-87, 702, 708; **41,** 112-13, 391-92
Kornilov revolt and its defeat—**25,** 219-22, 239, 285-89, 290-91, 296, 312-14, 334, 370, 374; **26,** 23-24, 28-35, 45, 59-60, 121, 147, 185, 191, 199, 200-01; **28,** 271-72, 283-84; **29,** 147-48, 463-64; **30,** 20-21; **32,** 355-56
Krasnoye Znamya (Red Banner)—a Social-Democratic group—**43,** 108-09
Kronstadt counter-revolutionary mutiny, 1921—**32,** 183-86, 192-93, 195, 204, 228, 242, 270, 273-74, 279-82, 284-85, 319, 320, 324-25, 328, 358-63, 460-62, 494-95; **33,** 27-28; **36,** 29-30, 75, 535, 538; **45,** 96, 98
Kronstadt uprising, October 1905—**9,** 464-65; **10,** 54, 59
Kronstadt uprising, July 1906—**11,** 139, 162, 178; **13,** 116; **15,** 148-49, 300-01; **16,** 81
Kulaks during the socialist revolution and in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism
—as enemies of the socialist revolution and the proletarian dictatorship—**6,** 386, 391, 393, 445, 497; **8,** 231-32, 234-35, 401; **9,** 84-85, 236-37, 442-43; **26,** 515; **27,** 243-44, 394, 434-39, 471-72, 520-22, 536, 543, 548; **28,** 26-27, 55-58, 172, 177-78, 213, 298-304, 311-12, 339-40; **29,** 35, 159-60; **30,** 113-14, 432; **31,** 157-58; **32,** 118-19
—tasks and tactics of the proletarian Party with regard to them during the revolution—**6,** 444-45; **8,** 231-36, 401; **9,** 84-85, 235-37, 315; **24,** 492; **26,** 295; **28,** 26-28, 56-58, 172-76, 298-304; **29,** 159-60, 202-03, 205; **42,** 450
—tasks and tactics of the proletarian Party and the proletarian state with regard to them in the period of transition—**27,** 434-39, 471-72, 520-22, 536-37, 543, 548; **28,** 57-58, 172-78, 190-92, 199, 202-03, 213-14; **29,** 32, 116, 159-60, 203, 205, 217, 219; **30,** 97-98, 113-15; **31,** 156-58, 293; **32,** 225-26; **33,** 238
—and the policy of restricting their exploiting tendencies—**28,** 199; **29,** 116-17; **31,** 157-58; **32,** 216-17, 225-26; **33,** 238
—as the last exploiting class—**28,** 56
See also Kulaks in Soviet Russia
Kulaks in Russia
—tasks and tactics of the Party—**1,** 231-32; **6,** 114-16, 379-82, 396-97; **7,** 109, 408-10, 418-23, 432, 444-47, 449-50, 497; **8,** 25-26, 87, 188, 231-36, 247-48, 319-21, 401, 405; **9,** 84-86, 236-37, 315, 442-43; **10,** 194-95; **11,** 255; **20,** 113, 134-35, 460-61; **23,** 324-25; **24,** 71-72, 104, 108, 143, 371, 478, 484, 492-93; **25,** 123; **28,** 57-58, 299-300, 355; **29,** 159-60; **41,** 96
—their budget—**1,** 38-40; **3,** 126, 144, 148-57, 161-67, 170-71, 621; **6,** 387, 402-03; **15,** 131-32
—as landowners and as capitalist leaseholders—**1,** 22-32, 44, 59-68, 123-24, 224-25, 461-62, 480-81; **2,** 520; **3,** 73-74, 78-85, 86-89, 97-101, 107, 112, 113-14, 116-17, 119-26, 130-31, 136, 137-38, 141, 144, 160, 176, 185, 200, 278-79, 296-97; **4,** 422; **5,** 121-22, 279; **6,** 380, 381, 384-85, 418; **8,** 234-35; **10,** 436-37; **12,** 278; **13,** 223-26, 280-81, 318; **15,** 74-75, 79-80, 96-108, 130-31, 137, 138, 166, 171; **20,** 112, 132-34
—granting of credits for their farming—**1,** 66-67, 371; **2,** 447; **3,** 78-79; **6,** 384; **13,** 318
—hired labour on their farms—**1,** 28, 32, 33-34, 42-43, 44, 67-68, 111-12, 114-15, 123-24, 222, 227-28, 465-66, 481-82; **2,** 388-90, 403, 508-09; **3,** 72, 74, 76, 91, 94, 108-09, 113-14, 117, 121, 124, 129-31, 139, 144, 154, 160-61, 171, 176, 185, 209, 232-34, 241-42, 244-46, 260, 278, 299, 302, 307-08, 343, 376-77, 503-04; **4,** 114; **5,** 275; **6,** 88-89, 380-81, 386, 396, 408, 416; **8,** 86, 234-35; **13,** 225, 318; **15,** 118-20, 130-31, 134; **16,** 438-39; **18,** 249-50; **20,** 111-13, 134-35; **28,** 339
—and nationalisation of land—**1,** 289-90; **6,** 141; **13,** 318, 321-22, 387; **15,** 137, 138; **23,** 371-72
—and the survivals of serfdom—**1,** 461-62, 466-67; **2,** 483-84, 520-21; **3,** 80, 186-87, 325, 622; **4,** 67-68, 113, 422; **6,** 114-16, 409, 415-16, 418-20; **8,** 233-35; **13,** 321-22; **15,** 139
—and the landowners—**2,** 483-84; **3,** 207-08, 264, 280, 294; **4,** 406; **5,** 279-80; **6,** 203, 379-80, 381-82, 386-93, 408-09, 415-16, 417-20, 423, 444-46, 448-49; **8,** 88-89, 233-35; **12,** 211, 465-66; **13,** 243, 276-78, 422-23, 457; **15,** 73-74, 137; **18,** 143; **20,** 102-03, 313, 376; **24,** 484, 492-93; **28,** 57, 339; **32,** 294
—production of marketable grain on their farms—**1,** 40, 65, 114-15, 123-24, 228-30, 480; **2,** 100; **3,** 72-73, 77, 90-91, 117, 144, 176, 253-54; **6,** 383-84
—their growth as capitalism develops—**1,** 112-22, 123-24, 228-30, 264, 320-21, 359-61, 371-79, 381-82, 429-31, 465-78, 480-82, 497, 499; **2,** 100, 508-09, 518-19; **3,** 70, 73, 75, 79-80, 83, 109, 110, 117-18, 172-76, 180-81, 254, 278-79, 297-99, 310-11, 343-44; **4,** 422; **5,** 189; **6,** 89, 90, 92, 115-16; **8,** 86, 318-19; **11,** 343; **13,** 242, 243, 277-78, 280-81, 318, 422-23, 457; **15,** 73-74, 91-108, 111-17, 127-34, 135, 137, 138, 171, 271; **18,** 144, 200-01, 249-51, 580-81; **19,** 376-77; **20,** 103, 112-13, 313, 317
—as usurers—**1,** 450, 473, 481; **2,** 317-18; **3,** 78-79, 138, 176-77, 183-85, 376, 382-83; **4,** 68, 406; **5,** 275
—as a peasant bourgeoisie—**1,** 65, 67-68, 111-21, 123-24, 230-31, 235-36, 239, 270, 366, 372-73, 374, 377-79, 381-85, 388-89, 393, 429-31, 465-66, 480-82, 497, 499; **2,** 317-18, 388-89, 403, 508-09; **3,** 74, 75, 78-79, 80, 83-84, 85-87, 88-89, 93-94, 102, 104, 108-14, 117, 126, 129-31, 136, 138, 141, 144, 147, 153-55, 162, 164, 171, 174-77, 183-85, 232, 241-42, 254, 278-80, 286, 296-98, 299-300, 305-07, 310-14, 325, 343-44, 371-77, 383, 446-47, 503-04; **4,** 68, 114, 422; **5,** 189, 279-80; **6,** 88-89, 90, 92, 115-16, 343, 379-86, 396-97, 408, 418, 423, 497; **8,** 25-26, 86, 87, 88, 188, 231-32, 234; **9,** 17-18, 236-37, 442-43; **10,** 138, 194-95; **11,** 343; **13,** 225-26, 277-78, 318; **15,** 79-80, 97, 105, 119-20, 128, 158, 171; **16,** 438-39; **18,** 249-50; **20,** 103, 111-13, 115, 132-35,

176, 313, 316, 461; **23,** 324; **24,** 71-72, 104, 108, 234-35, 271, 291, 357, 371, 478, 484, 492; **25,** 123; **27,** 393; **28,** 56; **41,** 401
—combination of their farming with trading and industrial enterprises—**1,** 222-23, 381-82, 473-74, 484; **2,** 384-85, 387-90, 508-09, 519-20; **3,** 73-74, 87, 105, 111-12, 113-14, 117, 118, 121, 123, 130-31, 138-39, 144, **152-53,** 161-62, 176-77, 185-86, 263-67, 280, 285-86, 294-300, 305-06, 307-08, 369-80, 446; **6,** 382, 389; **15,** 133-34
—concentration in their hands of allotment land, crop areas, livestock and implements—**1,** 22-23, 29-32, 47-48, 59-68, 112-17, 123-24, 222-26, 252-55, 366, 371, 466; **3,** 73-75, 80, 87-93, 94-95, 97-104, 106-08, 110-12, 116, 117, 119-21, 122-27, 130-31, 136-44, 146-47, 158-60, 166, 176-77, 181-82, 185, 231-32, 259, 275-78, 286, 296-97, 301-02; **4,** 422; **5,** 279; **6,** 89-90, 382-85, 393, 396; **8,** 234-35; **13,** 223-24, 318; **15,** 75-76, 96-97, 99-109, 111-17, 127-34, 135, 137; **18,** 250-51; **19,** 189-90, 192-93, 290
—as a social basis for reaction—**8,** 187-88, 234-35; **10,** 437; **11,** 187, 255, 343; **15,** 321-22; **16,** 302; **18,** 144; **19,** 183-84, 337-38; **20,** 313; **24,** 484; **26,** 33; **28,** 26-27, 55-57, 172, 339-40
—total number and share in the rural population—**1,** 21, 23-24, 30, 32, 41, 46-47, 59-60, 61-62, 66-67, 112-16, 225, 228; **3,** 71-72, 86, 90, 95, 125-26, 136, 137, 143-44, 146-47, 176, 503; **6,** 90-91, 203, 381-86, 396; **8,** 85-86, 234-35; **11,** 187; **12,** 277; **13,** 223-24, 227, 318; **15,** 74-75, 76, 79-80, 95-97, 127-28, 158; **19,** 190; **20,** 111-13, 133-34; **24,** 500-01; **28,** 56
—their exploitation of the village poor and the middle peasants—**1,** 42-43, 44, 60, 235-36, 264, 321, 371-73, 378, 450, 465-66, 481, 483-84; **2,** 100-01, 388-89, 484, 508-09; **3,** 72, 124, 180-82, 241-42, 245-46, 280-81, 376-77, 503; **4,** 68, 422; **6,** 375, 381, 386, 390, 396-97, 408; **8,** 86; **13,** 225, 318; **15,** 119; **19,** 189-90; **20,** 111-13, 134; **24,** 500; **28,** 26-27, 56-58; **29,** 44-45
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 234-35; **9,** 442-43; **10,** 138-39, 436-37; **11,** 187-88, 255; **12,** 135-36, 211
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**13,** 276-78, 287, 422-23; **15,** 270, 321-22; **16,** 302, 360; **17,** 119, 148, 284; **18,** 144, 250-51; **19,** 180-84; **20,** 313; **23,** 371; **24,** 291; **28,** 355
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**17,** 284; **18,** 250-51, 253, 580-81; **19,** 189-90; **20,** 102-03, 313-14, 316; **23,** 371; **24,** 291; **28,** 355
—during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**27,** 387; **28,** 26-27, 56, 172; **29,** 44-45
—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—**24,** 104, 108, 143, 262, 271, 349, 484, 492-93, 500-01; **26,** 33-34; **28,** 299-300
Kulaks in Soviet Russia
—as enemies of the dictatorship of the proletariat (Soviet power) and as the last exploiting class—**26,** 515, 518-19; **27,** 232, 244, 251-52, 356, 364, 391, 393-94, 433, 444, 470, 471-76, 517-18, 519, 536-37, 543, 548; **28,** 24, 26-27, 55-58, 172-78, 301-04, 311-12, 339-40, 345-46, 501; **29,** 25, 27, 35, 77, 139-40, 144, 158-60, 245, 265-66, 267, 285-86, 299, 378, 450-51; **30,** 114-15, 145-46, 432, 482-83; **31,** 314, 520-21; **32,** 155-56, 182; **35,** 343; **42,** 263
—tasks and tactics of the Party and the Soviet state—**26,** 295, 515-16, 519; **27,** 252-53, 356-57, 363-64, 378-79, 382, **387,** 391-98, 406-07, 431-39, **443,** 444, 448-49, 453, 454-55, 468-77, 491, 493, 517-18, 520-26, 532, 536-37, 543, 548; **28,** 26-27, 51, 56-58, 59, 103, 117-18, 172-78, 190-92, **199,** 202-03, 213-15, 297-98, 300, 302, 311-12, 345-46, 354-55; **29,** 25, 31-32, 34, 35, 36-37, 38-39, 40-41, 44-45, 77, 107, 116-17, 139-40, 144, 159-60, 203, 205, 211-12, 217, 219, 234, 265-66, 299; **30,** 122-23, 125, 145-46, 201, 481-83, 500, 510-11; **31,** 49, 158-59, 339, 528; **32,** 216-17, 225, 294-95, 322; **33,** 238, 240-42; **35,** 357; **36,** 502-03; **42,** 75, 93, 95, 107, 108, 257-61, 262-66, 267; **44,** 85-86, 125-26
—struggle against them and their expropriation in 1918—**26,** 513-16, 518-19; **27,** 356-57, 363-64, 382, 391-98, 406-07, 431-39, 443, 444, 448, 453, 454-56, 467-70, 471-76, 491, 493, 516-17, 520-26, 536-37, 543, 547-48; **28,** 26-28, 50-51, 55-58, 59, 73, 74, 117-18, 125, 138, 142-43, 172-78, 191-92, 203, 212, 213-14, 297-300, 301-04, 312, 339-41, 344, 345-46, 392; **29,** 203-04; **32,** 216-17, 276-77, 294-95; **35,** 343, 346, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 359; **36,** 489, 490, 492; **42,** 93, 95; **44,** 99, 109-10, 119, 124, 126, 127, 131, 132, 133, 137, 139-40, 141, 145
—struggle against their worming their way into the Soviets—**27,** 473; **28,** 213-14; **29,** 117; **44,** 110
—and the Poor Peasants' Committees—**27,** 438-39, 455-56, 471-72, 521; **28,** 26-27, 59, 142-43, 174-75, 176-77, 344, 391-92; **29,** 78, 116, 203; **31,** 314, 339; **32,** 294-95; **33,** 238
—kulak revolts in 1918-21 and their suppression—**27,** 518-19; **28,** 27-28, 37, 55-57, 117-18, 142, 207, 301, 302-03, 339-40, 345-46; **29,** 27-28, 234, 245; **31,** 339; **32,** 155-56; **35,** 350, 351, 352, 354, 355, 403; **36,** 488, 490; **42,** 108, 272; **44,** 115, 127, 129-30, 133, 134, 135, 137, 140, 141
—policy of restricting their exploiting tendencies—**26,** 519; **28,** 177-78, 199, 202-03, 345-46, 355; **29,** 36; **30,** 481, 482; **31,** 339; **32,** 216-17, 224-25, 294-95; **33,** 238, 240, 328
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**28,** 23-24, 26-28, 29, 31-32, 37, 55-58, 117-18, 142-43, 173-78, 190-91, 207, 301, 302-04, 339-40, 344, 345-46; **29,** 27-28, 77, 83, 159-60, 234, 245, 286, 299, 327, 451, 464, 568, 569; **30,** 81, 135-36, 461, 500; **31,** 158-60, 178, 314, 331; **32,** 216-17; **35,** 343, 346, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 359, 384, 403, 406; **36,** 489, 490, 492; **42,** 75, 108; **44,** 124, 125-26, 127, 129-30, 131, 132, 134, 135, 137, 139-40, 141, 145, 146-47
—in the first years of the New Economic Policy—**32,** 224-25, 294-95; **33,** 238, 240-42; **45,** 395-96
Kulaks under capitalism
—their class nature—**1,** 235-36, 375-79, 381-84, 388-89, 393, 430-31, 480-81, 497, 499; **2,** 441-42; **3,** 78-79, 108-09, 113-14, 117-18, 147, 172-76, 311-12; **4,** 67-68; **5,** 190-91; **6,** 379, 384; **8,** 234-35; **12,** 371; **13,** 178-79, 318; **20,** 132-35,

213-16; **22,** 62-64, 81-84; **24,** 72, 104, 108, 371, 492; **28,** 26-27, 56-58, 172, 202-03; **29,** 39; **31,** 157
—in bourgeois-democratic revolutions—**6,** 418-20, 444-45, 497; **8,** 25-27, 87, 188, 234-35, 247-48; **9,** 84-85, 315, 442-43; **10,** 91-92; **12,** 211-12; **13,** 321-22; **20,** 134-35
—as landowners and as capitalist leaseholders—**1,** 461-62, 481-82; **2,** 260-62; **3,** 113-14, 129-31, 172-73, 176-77, 185-86; **5,** 121, 181, 182-83, 217-18; **6,** 379-82, 384-85, 396; **12,** 371; **13,** 185-86, 195-99, 204, 206, 210; **16,** 438-39; **20,** 133-34; **21,** 68-69; **22,** 49-52, 78-80; **34,** 96-97
—as big farmers—**1,** 61-68, 222, 228-30, 254, 430-31, 461-62, 473-78, 481-82, 497; **2,** 260-61; **3,** 75, 113-14, 117, 129-31, 150-53, 176-77, 185-86, 305-06, 308-09; **5,** 145, 161-77, 180-84, 187, 190, 192-94, 197-203, 205-10, 212-13, 216-17; **6,** 343, 384-85, 391, 396-97; **8,** 235; **12,** 371; **13,** 174, 177-79, 185-94, 195-99, 203-06, 210; **16,** 432, 434, 437-39, 444, 446; **20,** 132-35; **22,** 48-58, 62-71, 72-85, 89-90; **29,** 246; **31,** 157-58
—hired labour on their farms—**1,** 42-43, 44-45, 222, 465-66, 476-77, 481-82; **2,** 372-73; **3,** 108-09, 118, 129-31, 172-73, 176-77, 185, 232-33, 243-46, 278-79, 307-08, 376-77; **4,** 113; **5,** 163-64, 165, 175-76, 183-84, 190, 191-93; **6,** 396-97, 408; **8,** 234; **12,** 371; **13,** 185, 209-10, 318; **16,** 432-33, 437-41; **19,** 207, 210, 281-82, 367; **20,** 111-13, 132-35, 213-16; **22,** 32-37, 62-64, 65-67, 71-74, 76, 77, 79-80, 82, 83-84; **28,** 202-03; **29,** 476; **31,** 156-57
—as usurers—**1,** 380, 473-74, 481, 484; **3,** 78-79, 176, 182-86, 363, 376, 382-83; **4,** 67-68; **6,** 375
—combination of their farming with trading and industrial enterprises—**1,** 222, 473-74; **2,** 384-85, 388-89, 511; **3,** 78-79, 117-18, 130-31, 152-53, 185-86, 343-44, 376-80; **5,** 195-96, 197-98, 207-08, 209-11; **13,** 174-79, 202-03, 210-15
—as a social basis for reaction—**10,** 91-92; **13,** 422-23; **19,** 207-08; **27,** 336-39; **28,** 55-57, 172-73; **29,** 39; **31,** 156-57
—their exploitation of the peasant masses—**1,** 44, 61, 373, 375-76, 392-93, 450, 465-66, 480-86; **3,** 172-73, 376-77, 383; **4,** 67-68; **5,** 173, 192; **6,** 375, 386, 391, 395-97, 408, 418; **12,** 371; **13,** 208; **20,** 111-13, 133-35, 213-16; **21,** 68-69; **22,** 33-34; **29,** 44-45, 246, 265
Kurdistan—39, 307
Kursk Magnetic Anomaly—35, 551; **45,** 523-24, 546

L

Labour (econ.)
—its dual nature in commodity economy—**1,** 99-101; **2,** 218-19; **3,** 49; **21,** 60-61
—intensification—**2,** 510-11; **6,** 46; **18,** 594-95; **20,** 152-54; **39,** 152-60
—necessary and surplus—**3,** 191-92; **4,** 311; **6,** 374; **15,** 83-85; **19,** 25-26; **21,** 59-60, 61-63
—its socialisation by capitalism—**1,** 92-102, 171-72, 175-78, 185-86, 236, 310-11, 312, 316-17, 324-25, 403-04; **2,** 101-02, 103-04, 148, 187-88, 213-14, 216-17, 218-20, 240-41, 424-25; **3,** 314-15, 316-18, 543, 548-49, 595-98; **5,** 91-92; **6,** 28, 47-48, 94-96; **19,** 26-27; **20,** 205-06; **21,** 70-71, 72; **23,** 107; **24,** 468
—social division—**1,** 92-102, 105, 108-22, 123-24, 153, 176-78; **2,** 209-11, 225-26, 227-28, 263-64, 381-82, 423, 424-25, 426-28, 480-81; **3,** 37-40, 67, 69, 253-54, 257-59, 338, 412-13, 427-35, 439-40, 502-03, 522-23, 541-42, 618-19; **4,** 150-52; **20,** 201-02; **21,** 59-60, 62-64
—its social character under capitalism—**1,** 92-102, 175-77; **2,** 95, 107-08, 213-14, 218-20, 225-26, 240-42, 425, 444-45; **3,** 502-03; **5,** 91-92; **6,** 94-96, 264-65; **7,** 391-92; **19,** 26-27; **20,** 153-54; **21,** 59-60, 64-65, 70-71
—process—**2,** 203-05
—creating value—**3,** 49; **7,** 199; **19,** 25-26; **20,** 206-07; **21,** 59-63
—its forms—**1,** 172, 187-90; **15,** 83-85; **29,** 419-20
See also Labour-power (econ.); Production relations; Productive forces; Surplus product; Surplus value; Value; Wages
Labour aristocracy—10, 60-61; **12,** 373, 375; **13,** 77, 79-80; **18,** 357-59, 360; **19,** 55-56, 333, 370; **20,** 366-68; **21,** 75-77, 109-10, 130, 152, 161-62, 223, 242-45, 250, 257, 260, 265, 309-10, 319, 335, 355, 424, 442, 444-45; **22,** 112, 194, 282-83, 284-85, 301-02, 343; **23,** 55-56, 103, 107, 110, 112-20, 136, 145; **24,** 76; **25,** 404; **26,** 168, 468; **27,** 215-16, 484-85; **28,** 119-20, 236-37, 320, 420-21, 432-34; **29,** 28-30, 104, 309, 501-02, 563-64; **30,** 33-34, 85, 102, 342, 512; **31,** 42-43, 52-53, 152-53, 154-55, 163, 188, 191-92, 193, 230-31, 232, 245, 247-49, 261-62, 281-82, 388; **32,** 116, 454; **36,** 214-15; **39,** 69, 416, 420, 450, 451, 456, 530, 533, 588,

593-94, 615-17, 621-22, 671-72, 754

Labour armies in Soviet Russia—**30,** 312, 330-31, 332-33, 405, 503-04, 517; **31,** 132-33, 415-16; **32,** 394-95; **35,** 438-39, 440; **42,** 160, 179; **44,** 328, 329, 332, 336, 337, 339, 342-43, 369-70, 411-12; **45,** 63, 166, 263-65, 298, 410-11

Labour carting tax (carting service) in Soviet Russia—**33,** 167; **35,** 401; **42,** 370-74

"Labour Congress"—Menshevik liquidationist slogan in 1905-07—**11,** 170, 233-35, 249-52, 262-63, 341, 355-60, 421; **12,** 142-44, 250, 316-17, 320-32, 363-64, 369-70, 390-94; **13,** 109-10, 168; **15,** 356-57; **17,** 149-50, 323-24, 358-59; **18,** 175-76, 177-78, 184-86; **19,** 414-15; **33,** 40-41; **41,** 188, 191-93, 198

Labour conscription

—in capitalist countries during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**23,** 328-30; **24,** 305, 309; **25,** 278-79, 359-60; **42,** 72-73

—setting up the question by the Bolsheviks in 1917, before the October Socialist Revolution—**23,** 327-29; **24,** 305, 311-12, 396, 426-27, 429, 504, 514-15; **27,** 250-51, 262-63, 349-50; **41,** 434; **42,** 71-73

—in Soviet Russia during the foreign armed intervention, the Civil War and the period of economic rehabilitation—**26,** 375, 392, 413-14, 424; **27,** 30-33, 34-35, 136, 156-57, 252-54, 310-11, 318-19, 385-86; **29,** 114-15, 137; **30,** 141, 333, 335, 414, 454, 477, 517; **31,** 406; **32,** 225-26, 395-96; **35,** 401, 429; **36,** 465; **42,** 72-73, 76-77, 82-83, 87, 114-15, 162; **44,** 366-67

Labour discipline

—in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism—**27,** 216-18, 257-59, 261, 270-71, 297, 299-300, 301-02, 305, 415; **28,** 73; **29,** 420, 422-24; **30,** 98-99, 476-77, 506-08; **31,** 123-25, 175-77, 298-99, 499-500

—in Soviet Russia—**26,** 393-94, 404-15, 495-96, 499-500; **27,** 118-19, 156-57, 200, 203-04, 211-13, 216-18, 219, 231, 232, 243-44, 250-51, 257-59, 261, 266-67, 268-69, 271-72, 284-85, 297, 299-304, 312-13, 316-17, 318-19, 351-52, 388, 399, 401-02, 413, 415, 444, 467-68; **28,** 73; **30,** 141-42, 143, 346, 431-32, 437-38, 453-54, 476-77, 499-501, 504-05, 506-08, 518; **31,** 121, 123-24, 288, 298-99, 499-500, 508-09; **32,** 393-94; **33,** 39, 71-72, 88-89, 191; **35,** 456; **36,** 461, 502-03; **42,** 82-84, 86-87, 181-82, 183, 187, 308, 329, 380; **44,** 77, 359-60, 368

Labour front—**30,** 311, 313, 346, 347-48, 350-51, 404-05, 413-14, 431-32, 449-50, 460-61, 462, 523, 524-25; **31,** 508-09

Labour group in the First Duma—*see* Social-Democratic group in the First Duma

Labour Heroism—*see* Heroism, labour

Labour, hired (wage), in agriculture under capitalism—**1,** 68-69, 465-66, 481, 483; **3,** 76-77, 94-95, 117-18, 175-81, 195, 214-18, 233, 237-51, 312-13, 319-21; **4,** 110-11, 124-25; **5,** 163-64, 165, 173-75, 178-82, 183, 189-98, 199-200, 212, 217-22; **6,** 42, 343; **13,** 173, 177, 185, 196, 209-10, 297; **15,** 84-85; **16,** 429, 430-35, 437-42, 446; **18,** 271; **19,** 206-08, 210-12, 281-82, 365-68; **20,** 213-15, 299; **22,** 30-37, 45-49,

53-54, 57-58, 62-64, 65-67, 70, 71, 74-75, 76, 77, 79-84, 90, 95-98, 100-01; **28,** 273-74, 360-61; **29,** 39; **31,** 153-54, 155-57, 158-59; **33,** 135-36

Labour in Soviet Russia

—mechanisation—**33,** 169-71; **35,** 429

—social character—**26,** 407-08; **29,** 39-40; **30,** 108-09, 286-88, 396-97, 516-18; **31,** 298-99, 401

—organisation and rationalisation—**27,** 204-05, 206, 212, 249-50, 257-59, 298-99, 301-02, 316, 348-52; **28,** 347; **30,** 109; **33,** 39, 337-38, 482, 484, 491-94; **35,** 430; **42,** 86-87

—as distinct from labour in capitalist society—**26,** 407-15, 499-500; **27,** 203-06; **29,** 39-40, 372-74, 426-27; **30,** 134-35, 286-87, 305, 396-97, 517; **31,** 123-24, 126, 298-99, 509-10; **33,** 71-72, 160, 391; **35,** 456

—and the labour heroism of the masses—**26,** 342-43, 407-15, 476-77; **28,** 73; **29,** 250-51; 409-34, 454-55; **30,** 131-32, 202-03, 227, 286-88, 437, 523-25; **31,** 123-25, 400-01, 508-09; **33,** 167-68, 348, 407; **35,** 456

See also Communist subbotniks; Productivity of labour in Soviet Russia; Rationalisation of production and labour in Soviet Russia; Socialist emulation

Labour in tsarist Russia

—child—**2,** 101-02, 472; **3,** 234-35, 246-47, 292, 293, 386, 390, 409-14, 419, 421, 422-23, 427-28, 443, 444-45, 581; **4,** 312; **5,** 264-65; **15,** 125; **18,** 260, 266; **20,** 89

—female—**2,** 56-57, 101-02, 286-87, 472; **3,** 216-17, 234, 246-47, 274-75, 290-91, 292-93, 386, 408-09, 411-14, 419-20, 422-23, 443, 444-45, 537-38, 543-44, 581; **15,** 125; **20,** 89

—serf—**2,** 34, 98-100, 481-82, 484-85, 532-33; **3,** 191-93, 316-17, 378-79, 468-71, 485-87, 489-90, 597-98; **4,** 425; **6,** 127-28; **12,** 269-70; **15,** 83-90, 159; **17,** 111-13; **20,** 242-44, 299; **27,** 414-15, 515-16

—wage, in industry—**1,** 207-09, 215-16, 366; **2,** 99-100, 102-03, 104-06, 180-82, 282-83, 286-88, 361-63, 365-68, 370-81, 402-03, 411-13, 418-20, 427-29, 434-35, 436-38, 441-44, 533; **3,** 295-96, 302, 321-22, 340-41, 345-51, 378-80, 423-24, 468-70, 495-507, 525-28, 532-33, 580-91; **4,** 240, 312; **5,** 26; **6,** 25-26, 27-28, 373-74; **18,** 256-57, 260-61, 265-67; **27,** 414

—hired (wage), in agriculture—**1,** 33-34, 50, 54-55, 67-69, 72, 113-14, 115, 123-24, 223, 227-28, 465-66, 481; **2,** 99-100, 104-05, 330-31, 388-89, 510-12, 520-22, 532-33; **3,** 27-28, 72, 76-81, 90-93, 94-97, 108-12, 115, 117-19, 121-22, 123-24, 129-34, 139-41, 144-45, 154-55, 160-61, 168-71, 176-81, 185, 195, 198-204, 207-08, 214-18, 229-51, 259, 270-73, 278-79, 280-81, 285-87, 290-94, 297, 299, 302, 306-08, 312-13, 316-18, 319-23, 370-80, 505-06, 580-90, 592, 595, 598; **5,** 174-75, 274-75; **6,** 112-13, 114, 373-74, 375, 386-89, 396-97, 405, 416-17, 424, 434, 448-49; **8,** 234-36, 316-21; **13,** 241-42, 257-58, 285, 317-18, 387; **15,** 83-87, 115-27; **17,** 111-13; **18,** 38, 47-48, 249; **19,** 206-08; **20,** 103, 111-13, 133-35, 174-76, 242-43, 314-17, 348-50; **24,** 500-01; **25,** 122-26; **28,** 56; **31,** 155-57

Labour legislation in tsarist Russia—**2,** 35-72, 84-85, 106-07,

116-18, 271-315, 457-58; **3,** 368, 417-18, 543; **4,** 213-14, 236-37, 239-40, 306-09; **5,** 26-29, 44, 82-84; **6,** 207-25, 405, 510-17; **12,** 194; **13,** 133; **15,** 439-41; **18,** 261, 266-68; **19,** 385-86; **41,** 96-103

Labour Party of Norway—**20,** 428-29; **23,** 94, 102; **24,** 251; **30,** 35; **35,** 193, 243, 291-92; **36,** 375

Labour-power (econ.)—**1,** 41-43, 50, 54-55, 68-69, 72, 93, 95-96, 102-03, 105-06, 113-14, 117, 121-22, 123-24, 170-71, 216, 228-29, 320-34, 366, 414, 429-30, 437-38, 481, 494-95; **2,** 99-101, 107, 139-40, 168, 180-82, 204-06, 262, 263, 366-67, 439-40, 482, 520-21; **3,** 41-43, 56-57, 69, 72, 86-87, 90-91, 94, 95-97, 111, 118, 120-21, 124, 145-46, 154-55, 166, 177-78, 200, 207, 232, 243-44, 253, 270, 311-13, 316-18, 355, 362, 379-80, 399, 445-47, 503-04, 527-28, 580-84, 585-90, 615-16; **4,** 59-60, 87, 124, 125, 210; **5,** 26-27, 89, 113-14, 141-42, 146-47, 172-75, 400, 403-04; **6,** 21, 27-28, 44-47, 74, 91-92, 264-65, 342, 374-75; **10,** 78-79; **12,** 298; **13,** 207-08, 296; **15,** 84-85, 125-26; **19,** 25-26, 432-33; **20,** 84-85, 133-34, 146, 209, 215; **21,** 59-60, 61-63, 71; **22,** 33, 36-37, 95-97, 240-41; **24,** 466-67; **29,** 100-01, 119-20, 476-77; **31,** 73-74, 125, 155-57

See also Labour (econ.); Labour under capitalism—wage; Wages under capitalism

Labour rent—*see* Rent, ground—labour rent

Labour safety and struggle for it under capitalism—**2,** 97-98, 113-14, 117-18; **4,** 239-40; **6,** 30-32, 365, 406-07; **8, 91; 19,** 322-23; **20,** 89; **39,** 533

See also Workers' insurance and the insurance movement

Labour safety under the dictatorship of the proletariat (in Soviet Russia)—**19,** 62; **24,** 474-77; **25,** 488-89; **27,** 157, 254-55; **33,** 391

See also Labour in Soviet Russia

Labour service—**2,** 481-82; **3,** 174-75, 186, 198-205, 210-12, 214-15; **6,** 130-32, 442-43; **12,** 269-70; **15,** 83-86, 118, 159; **22,** 24-27, 29-30, 59

Labour service in Russia—**1,** 425-26, 465-66, 467, 491-92; **2,** 456, 469-70, 472-75, 481-82, 484-85, 502-03, 521, 533; **3,** 140, 182-83, 186, 191-218, 229-30, 232-33, 238-39, 249-50, 286-87, 289, 310, 313-14, 316-17, 323, 325, 378, 486-88, 494-95, 624-25; **4,** 249, 421-22; **6,** 77-78, 115-16, 125-26, 130-32, 135-36, 342, 441-43, 447-49; **9,** 444-45; **10,** 414; **12,** 269-75, 276-77, 279-80, 283-84; **13,** 225, 240-42, 250-51, 257, 277, 290, 416-17, 421-22; **15,** 83-89, 92, 97-98, 100, 110-11, 118, 123-24, 131-32, 136-39, 144, 159-60; **16,** 330-31, 435; **17,** 112-13, 248, 381; **18,** 48, 75, 76-77, 248-53, 490; **19,** 489-90; **20,** 87, 103, 314-18, 375; **22,** 24, 25, 29

Labour, socialist and communist—**19,** 61-62; **20,** 153-54; **21,** 71-73; **25,** 465-66, 467-69; **26,** 407-15; **27,** 212-13; **29,** 372-73, 411-34, 454-55; **30,** 186-87, 201-04, 283-88, 516-18; **31,** 123-26, 297-99; **33,** 160; **35,** 430-31; **42,** 203-06

—and doing away with the antithesis between mental and physical labour—**25,** 467-69; **29,** 136, 421; **31,** 50

See also Communist subbotniks; Socialist emulation

Labour time (econ.)

—socially necessary—**21,** 59-60, 61-62

—surplus—**2,** 107; **21,** 61-62

Labour under capitalism—**27,** 414-15, 515-16; **30,** 506-07; **39,** 598; **42,** 203-04

—child—**1,** 456-57; **2,** 101-02, 472; **3,** 413-14, 427-28, 443-44, 543-44, 545-46; **4,** 128, 129-30, 312; **6,** 45-46, 64-65; **15,** 125; **16,** 440-41; **19,** 209-12, 260-61; **21,** 71-72; **23,** 81-82, 97-98; **24,** 467; **29,** 101, 120

—female—**1,** 456-57; **2,** 101-02, 472; **3,** 234, 274-75, 412-14, 443-44, 543-44, 545-46; **4,** 101-02, 130; **5,** 165-67; **6,** 46, 64-65; **15,** 125; **16,** 441; **19,** 281-82; **21,** 71-72; **22,** 35; **23,** 81, 97-98; **24,** 467; **29,** 101, 120; **39,** 153, 533

—wage—**1,** 93, 95-100, 102-03, 208-09, 216, 217, 235; **2,** 104-06, 116-17, 180-82, 203-04, 400, 427-28, 434-35; **3,** 40-42, 319-21, 384-85, 435-36, 533, 580; **4,** 124-25, 210, 311-15; **5,** 163; **6,** 21, 25-26, 27, 265-66, 405; **7,** 391-92; **9,** 84-85; **13,** 387; **15,** 84-85, 125; **18,** 545-46, 594-95; **19,** 25-26, 207-08, 364-66, 433; **20,** 299; **21,** 68-69, 71-72, 359-60; **23,** 80-81, 96; **24,** 466-67, 499-500; **25,** 123, 276-77; **27,** 414; **29,** 100-01, 119-20, 389-90, 419-20; **31,** 124, 126, 176-77, 298-99, 509-10; **39,** 152-60, 491-92, 533

—antithesis between mental and physical labour and ways of doing away with it—**25,** 468-69; **26,** 411-13; **29,** 136, 421; **31,** 50

Labour under feudalism—**3,** 204-05; **20,** 299; **29,** 372-73, 389-90, 419-20

Labourites—*see* British Labour Party (Labourites)

Lack of personal responsibility and the struggle with it—**27,** 210-13; **28,** 349-50, 378-81; **30,** 142, 310-11; **32,** 498; **33, 62,** 70-71, 306-08, 346; **35,** 428, 466, 477-78, 495-96, 512, 528-29, 535, 538, 540, 541-42; **36,** 566

Land Code of the RSFSR—**33,** 392

Land improvement—**9,** 312; **22,** 92; **24,** 71-72; **27,** 393; **29,** 220; **32,** 317, 318; **35,** 483; **45,** 113-14, 264, 315, 323, 349

Landowners and landownership in Russia—**1,** 289-90; **2,** 100, 120-21, 272; **3,** 32-33, 66, 191-210, 215-19, 228, 259-61, 264, 266-75, 280, 292, 470, 486; **4,** 403-08, 421, 424; **5,** 95-100, 276, 278; **6,** 55, 115, 129-32, 144-45, 202-03, 254, 377-80, 396, 401, 409, 414-17, 419-21, 428, 429, 440, 449; **9,** 440, 443-46; **10,** 110, 116, 138, 150, 175-81, 190, 211, 212, 217, 414-15, 416, 436-37; **11,** 390, 393, 397-99; **12,** 129, 136, 152-54, 179-81, 193-94, 206, 259-60, 267-80, 281-85, 290-92, 295, 300-05, 335, 336, 349, 350, 351-52, 374, 381; **13,** 52-57, 68-69, 71, 124-26, 224-31, 234-42, 277-78, 288-89, 317, 322, 330, 345, 370, 373, 390, 392, 420-25, 442-44, 456-57; **15,** 72-75, 77-92, 111, 131-32, 135-40, 143-44, 158-62, 178-79, 306-08, 310, 321, 322; **16,** 133-34, 330-32, 359; **17,** 87-88, 112-13, 248, 251-55, 315-16, 355, 369, 380-83, 410-11, 414-17, 455, 458-59, 474, 487-90, 507-11, 527-28, 529-31; **18,** 32-35, 47-50, 73-77, 130, 143-49, 248-53, 280-87, 326-27, 489-90, 551-52, 563, 570, 586-87, 588; **19,** 59-60, 66, 91-92, 103-05, 138, 141, 160, 177-79, 183-85, 191-95, 208, 222, 241-42, 258-59, 288, 305-06, 309-10, 337-39, 376, 392, 419; **20,** 102-04, 170-71, 175, 284-85, 313-18, 375-

77, 415, 419; **21,** 102-05, 317, 402; **22,** 29; **23,** 237, 298, 337, 344, 350-52; **24,** 57-58, 96-97, 134, 137-38, 179, 181, 284-87, 291, 292, 337, 347-48, 411-12, 449-53, 488-99, 502; **25,** 32, 61-62, 130, 195, 226, 227, 228, 311-14, 316; **26,** 111, 324; **27,** 413-14; **28,** 141, 338-40; **33,** 53; **36,** 232-33, 238-39, 251-52; **37,** 215; **39,** 731; **41,** 199, 209-14, 267-68, 272, 285-87, 405, 424-25, 432, 433, 440, 448-50

See also Latifundia—in Russia; Nobility in Russia

Language—**20,** 396-97; **38,** 89, 98-99, 274, 307, 309, 352-53

—state—**19,** 245, 354-57, 427-28, 499-500, 549-50; **20,** 20-22, 40-41, 71-73, 291; **23,** 87, 143, **147,** 157-58, 368-69; **24,** 303, 462, 472; **25,** 447

—jargons and dialects—**3,** 392; **7,** 100; **20,** 41-42, 396-97

—its importance in social life—**19,** 354-57, 499-500; **20,** 20-22, 48-49, 72-73; **23,** 87, 157-58, 274

—and thought—**38,** 89, 274, 277, 388-89

—national—**7,** 25-26, 78-79, 100, 120, 228-29, 230-31; **19,** 354-57, 499-500; **29,** 21-22, 71-73, 170-71, 282-83, 290-91; **23,** 61-62, 142, 147, 249; **24,** 302-03, 462, 472; **25,** 92; **30,** 162, 373, 394; **39,** 469, 572, 580, 701, 703, 711-12

—Russian—**19,** 354-55, 499-500; **20,** 20-22, 71-73; **30,** 298; **33,** 273; **35,** 434, 447, 489, 494; **39,** 469, 536

Laos—**39,** 253, 406

Lassalle and Lassalleanism—**4,** 175-76, 177-78; **5,** 319-20, 352, 357-58, 385-86; **12,** 365; **13,** 371; **15,** 295, 336; **16,** 121, 208; **17,** 309, 419; **18,** 182; **19,** 296, 297, 490, 552; **20,** 268-69, 403; **21,** 48-49, 78, 105, 140-42, 148; **25,** 457, 464-67; **39,** 504

Latifundia

—in Russia—**3,** 258-60, 486-87; **6,** 145; **12,** 153, 276; **13,** 222, 224-25, 226-27, 233-36, 239-40, 241-42, 250-51, 252, 253-54, 269-70, 288-89, 295, 317, 318, 362, 391, 421-22; **15,** 73-75, 79, 80-82, 88, 90, 92, 131-32, 139-40, 143, 144, 158-60, 161, 314, 316; **16,** 133-34; **17,** 248; **18,** 74-77, 249, 251, 252; **19,** 192, 194; **28,** 141

—in Western Europe and America—**4,** 95-97, 131-36; **5,** 142-45, 194-200, 207-11, 216-17; **13,** 292-93; **15,** 261-62; **18,** 251-52; **22,** 28-29, 31-37, 48-58, 88-89, 92-94, 100-01; **31,** 249-50

See also Agrarian question (in different countries)

Latvia—**8,** 352, 561, 568; **9,** 408-09; **10,** 118, 155, 283, 392; **11,** 156, 186, 217-18; **16,** 260-61, 301; **18,** 194, 223; **20,** 49; **24,** 35, 252, 261-62, 300, 338, 355, 409, 434; **25,** 122; **26,** 449; **27,** 28, 71; **28,** 52, 55, 225; **29,** 256-57, 399, 492; **30,** 80, 157, 174-76, 215-16, 294, 323, 325, 387-88, 451; **31,** 172, 323-24, 409, 490; **41,** 406; **42,** 121, 179; **44,** 203; **45,** 64, 134, 155, 182-83

See also Communist Party of Latvia; Latvian Soviet Socialist Republic; Lettish Social-Democratic Party (Social-Democracy in the Lettish Area)

Latvian Soviet Socialist Republic—**28,** 86, 225, 436; **29,** 257, 316-17, 320, 404-05; **31,** 147; **44,** 196, 303

Lausanne Conference, 1922-23—**33,** 385, 387-88, 440; **45,** 588

Law—**14,** 15, 32, 155-57, 159-64, 187-90, 261-62, 325, 332-33; **20,** 202; **38,** 94, 122, 150-54, 171, 182, 185, 210, 235, 268, 279, 283, 296, 318, 353, 372

—general laws of motion of the world and of thought—**14,** 156-57, 169, 361; **38,** 91-93, 175, 178-79, 359

—of nature—**14,** 15, 162, 164, 168, 185, 187-90, 241, 258, 281, 286, 347-48; **38,** 158, 171, 187-88, 268, 286, 346, 372, 428

See also Thought—laws of

Law (jurid.)—**2,** 46; **13,** 327; **15,** 172, 336-37; **16,** 228; **23,** 48; **25,** 90; **29,** 479-80; **36,** 441, 442, 502, 563-64; **41,** 57, 66, 96-97, 214, 272, 426; **42,** 244; **44,** 282; **45,** 327

Law, international—**27,** 368, 373, 380; **31,** 223-24; **39,** 552; **42,** 235

Law of diminishing returns—bourgeois theory, critique of—**5,** 107-19, 120-21, 127, 140, 152, 156; **6,** 341, 345-46; **13,** 179-81, 304-07, 307-10, 427; **15,** 169, 283; **18,** 366-67; **21,** 67

Law of the negation of negation—**1,** 163-74; **4,** 411; **21,** 54; **38,** 109, 112, 222, 226, 229-30

Law of the transition of quantity into quality (and vice versa)—**14,** 331; **15,** 100; **21,** 54; **22,** 267; **25,** 419, 472; **26,** 106; **38,** 113, 114-15, 117, 121-25, 222, 276

Law of the uneven economic and political development of capitalism in the epoch of imperialism—**21,** 341-42, 362; **22,** 104, 190, 208-09, 241, 248, 258-59, 272-76, 295, 300-01; **23,** 58-60, 79, 106; **24,** 403-05; **28,** 119-20; **30,** 319; **33,** 499; **39,** 69, 201, 223, 235, 261, 398-400, 489-90, 614

Law of the unity and struggle of opposites—**7,** 411; **14,** 35, 250-51; **16,** 348; **21,** 54; **38,** 27, 98, 110, 112, 135-39, 142-43, 146, 177, 196-97, 199, 221-22, 227-30, 253, 260, 262, 279-80, 348, 359-62

Law of value under capitalism—*see* Capitalism—law of value; Value

Law, Soviet—*see* Soviet law and legislation (general description)

Laws and legislation, bourgeois—**2,** 110; **4,** 302, 316-17; **18,** 467; **19,** 217; **23,** 44; **25,** 340; **27,** 427; **28,** 244, 274-75, 465; **29,** 183, 428-29, 482-83; **30,** 41-43, 120, 371; **31,** 208; **33,** 171, 235-36

See also Right (law), bourgeois

Laws and legislation in Soviet Russia—*see* Legality, revolutionary, socialist; Soviet law and legislation

Laws of the tsarist government (general description)—**2,** 46, 66-67, 72, 110-11, 286-89, 297-98, 304; **4,** 301, 317, 363, 390-94, 400-02, 409-13; **5,** 27, 46-48, 51, 58, 95-100, 231-38, 243-49, 255-73, 275-91, 309-10; **6,** 83, 126-27, 217-25, 253-54, 349-50, 368-69, 404, 412; **8,** 202; **9,** 362; **10,** 478; **12,** 156, 194; **13,** 433; **15,** 336-37; **16,** 177-80; **19,** 168, 191

Leaders in the working-class movement—**2,** 19-27; **4,** 280-81, 358-61, 370; **5,** 23-24, 316-18, 372, 392, 410, 423-25, 440-41, 447-48, 450, 461-63, 468-70, 472-73, 508-09; **7,** 117-18, 373; **8,** 279-82, 384, 478-80, 536; **9,** 283-84; **11,** 412-13; **12,** 361; **13,** 467; **15,** 391; **17,** 92-95; **18,** 172; **19,** 295-301, 369-71, 552-58; **24,** 329; **25,** 260; **26,** 74, 182-83, 291; **28,** 165-66, 167-68, 356, 411, 415, 430, 432-33, 434, 436, 455, 462-63; **29,** 89-94, 95, 143, 234, 239; **30,** 129-30, 131, 433; **31,** 39-40, 50, 64-65, 68-69, 388; **32,**

517-18; **33,** 351-52; **35,** 343; **39,** 594, 616-17, 622; **42,** 199-200, 204-05; **43,** 232-33; **45,** 124

Leading role of the proletariat
—its character—**1,** 293, 299; **3,** 31; **4,** 177, 180-81, 210, 213, 356, 418; **5,** 289, 426; **6,** 53, 59, 67, 75-76, 114, 366, 371-72, 444-45; **7,** 391; **8,** 79, 82, 231-36, 281-83, 329; **9,** 465; **10,** 349-50; **11,** 344, 458; **12,** 448; **13,** 292; **15,** 50; **17,** 56, 78-81, 215, 232, 239; **18,** 112-13, 419; **19,** 223, 226-27, 245; **21,** 176, 380; **22,** 356; **23,** 242; **25,** 402-04; **27,** 216; **28,** 165, 466; **29,** 420; **30,** 97; **31,** 152-53, 185-86, 191, 199, 292, 348-49; **32,** 360; **35,** 343
—in the bourgeois-democratic revolution—**1,** 289-94, 298-300; **2,** 332-37, 346-47; **3,** 31; **4,** 177-78, 180-81, 213-14, 329, 356, 361-62, 365, 418, 426-28; **5,** 288-89, 325, 342-43; **6,** 370, 419-20, 425-30, 444-47; **7,** 499-500, 515; **8,** 87, 99-100, 231-36, 279-88, 291-92, 303, 328-29, 368, 373, 433, 438-39, 448-49, 512, 530, 539, 568; **9,** 18-19, 25, 27, 40-41, 48-53, 59-60, 82-87, 98-103, 112-14, 121-22, 136-37, 177-78, 234-39, 308-09, 350-51, 379, 398, 401-02, 432-33, 442-43, 449, 461; **10,** 52, 69-70, 81-82, 91, 268-71, 276, 310-11, 349, 392-93, 408, 409, 414, 424, 438, 457, 463; **11,** 254-55, 269, 279, 303, 406, 458; **12,** 42-44, 60, 102-03, 129, 136, 159, 182, 192, 203-04, 254, 257, 262, 295-96, 299, 335-36, 356-57, 388, 457-59, 464, 470, 474, 490, 499-501, 507; **13,** 111, 115, 117, 119-22, 127-28, 292, 332, 346-47, 400, 428, 434, 458-59; **15,** 25, 44-45, 47, 50, 53, 57-58, 174, 177, 188, 265, 269, 276, 322, 323, 349, 352, 362-65, 367-70, 376-79, 397-401, 411, 422, 440; **16,** 28, 153, 172, 290, 303-04, 360, 387; **17,** 90, 120, 124, 128, 215, 217-18, 233, 239, 256, 341, 356, 358, 370, 373, 381-82, 411, 412, 417, 422-23, 467, 509; **18,** 28, 85, 106, 112-13, 334, 419, 421-22, 450, 476-77, 485-86, 542; **19,** 218, 245, 419; **20,** 31; **21,** 257-58, 380, 402, 413, 416-17, 419; **22,** 356; **23,** 240-48, 252-53, 307-08, 310; **24,** 393-94; **26,** 53; **28,** 294-95; **31,** 27, 348-49; **34,** 427-28; **41,** 199-200; **43,** 174-75
—in the socialist revolution—**1,** 291-94, 298-300; **4,** 177-78, 265-66; **5,** 288-89; **6,** 371-72, 418-20; **8,** 87, 371, 401; **9,** 39, 100, 114, 121-22, 177-78, 308-09, 442-43; **10,** 33, 81-82; **12,** 298-99; **15,** 177; **16,** 153; **17,** 218; **21,** 105, 176, 413; **22,** 355-56; **23,** 229-30, 252-53, 307, 318-19, 323; **24,** 291, 306, 311; **25,** 186, 222, 239, 279-82, 313-14, 403; **26,** 24, 103, 125-27, 192-93, 447; **27,** 216, 241, 264-65, 475-76; **28,** 28, 33-34, 91, 165, 270, 295, 303-04, 309-10, 340-41, 372, 391-92, 460-61, 466; **29,** 82, 200-01, 310-11, 420, 423; **30,** 48, 60, 177-78, 259, 263-67, 274, 339-40, 397-98; **31,** 50-51, 152-53, 185-88, 191-92, 208
—in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism—**25,** 404; **26,** 364-66; **27,** 216-17, 241, 264, 269, 276, 338, 394-98, 403, 474-76, 536-37; **28,** 94, 190-92, 211-12, 247, 341-42, 466-67; **29,** 69-70, 74, 76, 107, 114-16, 137, 180, 184, 200, 265-67, 301, 381, 388-90, 420, 423, 524-25, 535-36; **30,** 60, 64, 72, 115-17, 177-78, 229, 250, 263-71, 274, 397-98, 406, 412, 506-07, 523; **31,** 49, 51, 156-58, 162, 177, 185-88, 191-92, 293, 497; **32,** 109, 118-19, 179, 186, 264, 277-79, 281, 341-42, 418-19, 429, 455-56, 460-61; **33,** 29, 56-57, 155-56, 304, 326, 370, 485, 498-501

Leaflets—*see* Bolshevik press (before the October Socialist Revolution)—leaflets and proclamations (illegal)

Leaflets, illegal, Party—*see* Bolshevik press (before the October Socialist Revolution)—leaflets and proclamations (illegal)

League of Armenian Social-Democrats, 1903—**6,** 326-29

League of Nations—**29,** 528; **30,** 102; **31,** 69, 131-32, 145-46, 172, 208, 225-26, 302-03, 323, 325-26, 474; **32,** 180; **33,** 387; **42,** 178, 374, 447, 496, 511; **45,** 250

League of Russian Revolutionary Social-Democracy Abroad—**5,** 241-42; **7,** 30, 126-29; **8,** 226; **41,** 93, 94; **43,** 157-58
—before the Second RSDLP Congress—**5,** 241, 326, 496, 522; **6,** 289, 476, 477-78; **7,** 71, 75; **34,** 61-62, 67, 90-91, 139-40, 142; **36,** 98-99, 107; **43,** 71-72, 73-74, 81, 88, 98-99, 104, 109
—struggle against its disorganising activities after the Second RSDLP Congress—**7,** 71-72, 84, 85, 86-90, 114, 119-20, 123, 130-31, 141-42, 174, 189-90, 197-98, 212, 222-23, 228-29, 239, 243, 252, 255, 256-57, 276, 278, 280, 283, 284, 286-87, 292, 296-97, 327-28, 333, 358-60, 364-65, 368-69, 371-73, 385-86, 391, 396, 399, 401-02, 421, 423, 449, 451-52, 459, 482-83, 521; **8,** 70, 128, 144, 242, 336, 344, 544; **34,** 175-76, 186, 191-92, 193-97, 204-05, 211, 220, 222, 261, 302; **41,** 105, 106, 107; **43,** 115-16

League of Struggle for the Emancipation of the Working Class, Petersburg—**2,** 122-27, 272, 327, 329, 341, 348-51; **4,** 213, 256, 259, 279; **5,** 83, 376-77, 379, 380, 389, 454, 457, 496; **6,** 176; **7,** 19, 75; **13,** 98; **16,** 361; **20,** 248; **36,** 51, 53-54, 119-21; **41,** 33-34

Leap—**5,** 90; **8,** 211; **15,** 129; **16,** 348; **17,** 316; **20,** 406-07, 414; **21,** 53-55; **22,** 104, 241, 310; **23,** 119; **27,** 273; **29,** 441; **38,** 123, 268, 284, 360
See also Transition (philos.)

Lease and renting of land
—character under capitalism—**1,** 461, 480-81; **3,** 172; **4,** 116-18, 146-47; **5,** 122-23, 462; **6,** 448, 494; **13,** 303-04, 316, 317, 318-19; **15,** 97, 251; **18,** 145
—renting and rentals on farms of different sizes—**1,** 60-61; **3,** 81-85, 96-102, 122-26, 199-200; **6,** 382, 384-85, 450; **15,** 97-106
—concentration of rented land in the hands of the kulaks—**1,** 24, 25-29, 59-61, 64-65, 66, 224-27, 480-81; **3,** 80-83, 88-89, 96-102, 106-07, 120, 122-26, 136-37, 144-45, 296-97; **6,** 203, 379, 382, 384-85, 419; **15,** 97-106
—and concentration of landownership—**4,** 118; **5,** 120-21
—and nationalisation of land—**15,** 140-41
—increase in and growth of rentals under capitalism—**3,** 308; **4,** 116-17; **6,** 448
—compatibility (under capitalism) with various forms of land value—**5,** 123-24; **6,** 379, 438; **15,** 140-41
See also Agrarian question (theory); Rent, ground

Lease and renting of land in Russia

—bourgeois-entrepreneurial — **1,** 28, 43-44, 47-49, 123-24, 461; **3,** 72-73, 96-102, 106-07, 122-25, 130-31, 135-38, 172-73, 176-77, 200-01; **6,** 143, 380; **13,** 225, 280, 318; **15,** 97-105, 171
—of non-allotment land—**1,** 22-24, 28-29, 65; **3,** 88, 89, 98, 119; **5,** 95-98; **6,** 143, 442; **13,** 280, 328; **15,** 100; **20,** 133
—concentration of rented land in the hands of the kulaks—**1,** 22-29, 60-61, 65, 66, 224-27, 480; **3,** 72-73, 78-85, 88-92, 96-97, 106-07, 119-20, 122-26, 130-31, 136-38, 144, 296-98; **6,** 203, 380, 382, 383-85, 419; **13,** 225, 280, 318; **15,** 98-105, 137, 166-67, 171; **20,** 134; **24,** 492-93
—serf-bondage type—**2,** 100, 520, 521; **3,** 198-201; **4,** 245, 250-51, 421, 425; **5,** 97-98; **6,** 112, 142-44, 379, 416-17, 447-48, 450, 494; **13,** 225, 240, 251, 317, 421-22; **15,** 86-89, 97-100, 101-02, 105; **16,** 88; **17,** 112; **19,** 194-95; **20,** 242-43; **41,** 65
—by different class groups—**1,** 22, 24-30, 43-44, 59-61, 65, 223-27; **3,** 78-85, 88-89, 92, 96-104, 107, 113-14, 122-27, 137-38, 145, 157-58, 172-73, 199-201; **6,** 382; **13,** 225-26, 280; **15,** 97-106, 166-67; **20,** 132-35
—and forms of land ownership and tenure—**1,** 22-30, 59-61; **3,** 72-73, 77-85, 88-90, 96-97, 106-08, 119-22, 122-27; **10,** 285, 342-43; **15,** 97-98, 106-08, 137-38, 165-67; **20,** 87-88
Lease in Soviet Russia—**31,** 459; **32,** 325, 349, 385, 434; **33,** 28, 38, 72, 94-95, 105, 114, 288, 328, 402, 408, 428, 442-43; **35,** 491-92; **36,** 551; **42,** 289, 291-92; **45,** 115-16, 212, 244-45, 251-52, 291-92, 332-33, 383, 384, 470
Leasing of land in Soviet Russia—**31,** 458-59; **32,** 342; **33,** 328; **35,** 491; **36,** 551
See also New Economic Policy (NEP)—lease and wage labour in the countryside
Left-bloc tactics of the Bolsheviks—12, 16-17, 34-39, 79-80, 88-90, **119-26,** 131, 148-50, 154, 162-64, 166, 182-83, 200-01, 203-05, 261-62, 353, 435-36, 469-70, 471, 475, 492, 495; **13,** 99, 111-12, 133, 136, 139; **15,** 367; **16,** 27; **17,** 291, 417-20, 565-68; **18,** 137-38; **20,** 292-93; **24,** 290-91; **31,** 71-72; **36,** 354; **43,** 534
See also Blocs, alliances and agreements in the proletariat's revolutionary struggle
"Left Communists"—an anti-Party group
—their views and factional activity—**27,** 92-93, 149-50, 151, 202, 231-32, 285-88, 291-92, 299-300, 302-03, 325-54, 364, 376; **31,** 79-80; **44,** 90-91
—struggle against them at the time of the Brest Peace Treaty—**26,** 442-50, 451-52, 507-09, 520-21, 522-23; **27,** 19-29, 36-39, 40-41, 43-47, 48-50, 53-56, 57, 58-61, 62-66, 68-75, 77, 79-84, 91-108, 110-17, 122, 149-50, 151, 161-63, 172-87, 202, 231-32, 285-92, 325-33, 376-82; **28,** 288-89; **31,** 34-35, 36-37; **32,** 295; **33,** 22-23, 88-89; **42,** 101-02; **44,** 57, 98-99
—criticism of their views on the state, the dictatorship of the proletariat and Soviet power—**27,** 302-04, 333-39, 352-54
—criticism of their attitude to state capitalism under the dictatorship of the proletariat—**27,** 293-303, 306-07, 333-48, 382; **32,** 295-96, 329-39; **33,** 88-89, 387-88, 470-73; **45,** 504
—their rejection of the basic principles of socialist construction in the period of transition—**27,** 293-305, 306-13, 316-17, 333-54; **32,** 329-39; **45,** 504
See also Discussion in the Party on trade unions, 1920-21; Imperialist Economism and imperialist Economists
Left Hegelians—*see* Hegel and Hegelianism
Left Narodniks, Left Narodism—*see* Socialist-Revolutionaries (S.R.s)
"Left" opportunism—**15,** 38-39; **16,** 348-49; **27,** 330-31; **31,** 27-29, 31-33, 58-59, 70-71, 102-04
"Left" opportunism and "Left" opportunists in communist parties, the struggle against them
—nature and social roots—**29,** 561-62; **30,** 57-58; **31,** 31-33, 58-59, 69-71, 80-81, 102-04, 107, 114-15, 184-85, 200, 231, 250-51; **32,** 199, 468-69, 512-13, 514-15; **33,** 21-22, 110-11, 211; **42,** 201, 427-28
—criticism of their anti-Marxist views on the leaders, the Party, the class and the masses—**31,** 39-46, 47-56, 65, 107-08, 113, 185, 199-200, 235-36; **32,** 199, 475-77
—criticism of their anti-Marxist views on the dictatorship of the proletariat and the Party's role—**31,** 39-45, 235-36; **35,** 432
—criticism of the "theory of an offensive"—**32,** 471-77, 513, 515-16, 517-18; **42,** 322-23, 324-28; **45,** 187
—their failure to understand the tactics for winning over the majority of the proletariat—**29,** 561-62; **30,** 58-60, 61-62, 358-59; **31,** 39-49, 77-89, 236-38, 250-51, 257-63; **32,** 468-77; **33,** 332-34; **42,** 318, 319-23, 324-28, 427-28; **45,** 124
—their rejection of compromises in the revolutionary struggle—**30,** 491-93; **31,** 66-77, 84, 88-89, 103-04, 166; **32,** 468
—rejection of the need to work in reactionary trade unions—**30,** 58-60, 61-62; **31,** 45, 46-56, 73, 107, 185, 199-200, 237-38, 253-54, 271
—rejection of the need to participate in bourgeois parliaments—**29,** 561-65; **30,** 58, 61-62, 420-21; **31,** 40, 56-65, 73, 77-89, 107, 113-17, 165-67, 185, 199-200, 202, 231, 237, 253-56, 267-69, 271
—their sectarianism and doctrinairism—**31,** 61-62, 89, 91, 93-94, 102-04
—in Austria—**30,** 359; **31,** 267-69
—in Britain—**29,** 561-66; **31,** 46, 77-89, 90-91, 103, 199-200, 202, 235-39, 257-63; **42,** 202; **44,** 403-04
—in France—**31,** 46, 90-91; **33,** 332-33; **42,** 401
—in Germany—**29,** 562; **30,** 56-58, 61, 87-88, 89-90, 91; **31,** 39-77, 78-79, 90-91, 103-04, 107-08, 199-200; **32,** 252, 468-69, 470, 475, 514-15, 518-19; **33,** 21, 207-10; **35,** 432; **42,** 319-20, 321-23; **45,** 124, 187
—in Holland—**31,** 42, 55, 57, 60-63, 117-18, 199-200, 250-51; **44,** 399-400
—in Hungary—**31,** 165-67; **33,** 208; **42,** 319-20; **45,** 124, 203-04
—in Italy—**31,** 46, 65-66, 90-91, 107, 112-13, 253-56; **32,** 466-67, 468-77; **33,** 207-11, 332-33; **42,** 322; **45,** 593
—in Switzerland—**31,** 199-200
—in the USA—**31,** 46, 90-91, 199-200
See also Anarcho-syndicalism
"Left" opportunism in the Party and the struggle against it—*see* Anarcho-syndicalist devia-

tion in the Party; Imperialist Economism and imperialist Economists; "Left Communists"—an anti-Party group; October Socialist Revolution in Russia, 1917 (preparatory period, March-October)—struggle against Left-opportunist tendencies and elements in the Party; Otzovists and Ultimatumists; Trotsky and Trotskyism, the struggle against it; Vperyod (Vperyod followers)—an anti-Party group; Workers' Opposition—an anti-Party group, 1920-22

Left Social-Democratic Party of Sweden—**24,** 79, 251; **26,** 220-21; **31,** 207; **35,** 318-20, 321; **36,** 307; **41,** 396, 398; **42,** 121

Left Socialist-Revolutionaries (S.R.s)

—general description—**26,** 100-01, 206-07, 289-90, 369-70, 456-58; **27,** 74-75, 193-94, 267, 276-77, 283-87, 316-17, 336-39, 340, 341, 346-48, 363, 364, 512-13, 517-18, 521-22, 526-27, 534-35, 539-40, 541; **28,** 27-29, 32, 33, 49-51, 68-69, 301-02, 303-04, 311-12; **29,** 557-58; **30,** 475; **32,** 331-32, 333-35, 339-40; **36,** 461, 485

—before the October Socialist Revolution—**25,** 128, 275-76, 286, 297, 364-65; **26,** 60, 71-72, 100-01, 144, 205-07, 324-25, 434; **27,** 192; **43,** 490-91, 492, 493-94

—temporary agreement with them in 1917-18—**26,** 71-72, 144, 269, 277-78, 287, 294-95, 303-04, 306, 331-32, 333-35, 435, 456-58; **27,** 510, 517-18, 521, 526-27; **28,** 313-14, 344-45; **31,** 72-73; **36,** 484, 497-98; **42,** 46-47, 53-54, 55, 90; **44,** 78, 83-84

—struggle against them at the time of the Brest Peace Treaty—**27,** 42, 60, 63, 74-75, 82, 114, 180, 191-99, 287-89, 312-13, 326, 363-64, 371-72, 510, 511-13, 529-30, 531, 534-35, 542, 547-48; **28,** 27-29, 205-06, 287-88; **36,** 497-98; **44,** 68, 78

—counter-revolutionary mutiny, July 1918, and its suppression—**27,** 534-35, 540, 541, 542, 547-48; **28,** 20, 25-26, 27-29, 32, 49-51, 56, 68-69, 174, 205-06, 295-97, 301-02, 355-56; **29,** 450-52, 456-57, 490; **31,** 72-73; **35,** 340; **36,** 488; **44,** 114, 117

—their defence of kulak interests—**27,** 394, 519-20, 521-22; **28,** 56-57, 174; **29,** 24-25, 327; **35,** 351-52, 353, 354

—their support for foreign armed intervention and internal counter-revolution—**27,** 534-35, 540-41; **28,** 25-26, 27-29, 32, 50-51, 56, 301-02; **29,** 48, 80, 81, 257, 272-73, 327, 436, 447-48, 450-53, 456-57, 490-91; **31,** 72-73; **32,** 203-04, 471-72; **35,** 340, 351, 353, 354; **36,** 488; **44,** 114, 173

—split of their party, summer 1918—**28,** 20, 27-28, 49-50, 205-06, 295-97, 301-02, 355-56

Left Socialist-Revolutionary mutiny in Moscow, 1918—*see* Left Socialist-Revolutionaries (S.R.s)

Lefts in the Second International

—Bolshevik Party's line in relation towards them; their rallying during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**21,** 126-27, 325-27, 375-77, 383-88, 389-93, 423-28; **22,** 127-30; **23,** 121-23, 137-48, 149-51, 152-53, 159-60, 217-19, 230, 233-35, 367-68; **24,** 324-25; **35,** 162, 169, 191-92, 193-94, 195-97, 198-99, 200-01, 210-11, 213-14, 235, 237-39, 248, 252, 254-55, 256-58, 275-76, 277-78, 280-81, 282-84, 286-87, 288-89, 290-93; **36,** 307-09, 311, 329-31, 332, 334-36, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346-47, 349, 360, 362, 373-76, 384-86, 389, 390-91, 397-98, 404-07, 409-10, 416, 418, 445; **37,** 270; **41,** 341-42, 349-51, 351-52, 352-53, 355, 356-57, 358-66, 376-78, 398; **43,** 451, 452, 453-54, 461-64, 467-69, 470-71, 472-74, 478, 479-80, 481-82, 499-501, 501-02, 502-03, 504-05, 505-06, 508, 510-11, 513-16, 518, 519, 522-24, 526, 528-29, 531-32, 534, 535, 558, 571-72, 577-79, 581-82, 583-84, 584-85, 586, 587-88, 590-93, 595-96, 597, 598-99, 599-601, 603-04, 605-06, 607, 609, 611-12, 612-13, 614; **44,** 153-55

—their struggle against opportunism in the international working-class movement—**10,** 304; **13,** 75-76, 77-78, 85-86, 87, 88-89, 90-92; **15,** 199-200; **16,** 275-83; **17,** 174, 175-78; **21,** 36, 38, 99-100, 130, 155-56, 195, 244-46, 310, 325-29, 383-84, 387-88, 389, 395, 438; **23,** 77, 226-28, 284-85, 373; **24,** 77-80; **25,** 266-67, 270, 483-84; **28,** 291-92; **35,** 167-68; **36,** 334-36; **39,** 270, 318, 613, 623; **41,** 201-03, 208-09, 248, 348, 353-54, 358-61; **43,** 451, 453, 523-24, 581-82, 598-99

—criticism of their errors—**7,** 474-85; **8,** 152, 258, 288-92; **9,** 265-80; **13,** 31; **15,** 32; **19,** 544; **20,** 46-51, 395-454, 498, 499; **21,** 288-89, 383, 389-93; **22,** 127-30, 156, 305-19; **23,** 20-21, 23-24, 37, 62, 68, 77-87, 94-104, 152-53, 155, 163-66; **33,** 209-11; **35,** 133-34, 189, 194-97, 198-99, 200-03, 215-16, 220-22, 225, 264-65, 275-76, 280-81; **36,** 334-36, 350-51, 394-95, 397-98, 403-07, 419; **39,** 270-71, 309-14, 382; **41,** 255-60, 387-90; **43,** 461-63, 465-66, 469, 474, 482, 490, 504, 509-11, 513-16, 528, 553-54, 561-62, 582, 587-88, 598-99, 605-06, 609-10, 614

—in Austria—**23,** 122-23; **24,** 79, 415-17; **25,** 82-83; **26,** 74, 221; **35,** 41-42, 237-39, 321-22; **41,** 364-65; **43,** 579; **44,** 106-07, 162

—in Belgium—**21,** 245-46, 443; **43,** 478, 482

—in Britain—**15,** 235; **17,** 173-74, 175-76; **19,** 369-71; **21,** 31, 36, 155-56, 245, 309, 315-16, 327-28, 443; **22,** 178-79; **23,** 201, 227; **24,** 78-80, 132-33, 416; **25,** 25, 37-38, 266-67, 270-71; **26,** 74; **27,** 482-84; **28,** 109-10; **35,** 320-21; **36,** 302, 362-63, 373, 385; **39,** 385-86; **41,** 340-41, 377; **43,** 478, 481-82, 558; **44,** 44

—in Bulgaria—**15,** 235, 239; **21,** 155, 245-46, 309, 328, 443; **24,** 79; **35,** 321-22; **41,** 362-63; **42,** 121; **43,** 462, 479

—in Denmark—**23,** 135-36; **24,** 79-80, 251; **35,** 291-92, 321; **36,** 341

—in France—**17,** 173-74; **21,** 31, 36, 246, 298, 328, 349-56, 383, 387, 395, 443-44; **22,** 127-30, 178; **23,** 122, 200; **24,** 78; **26,** 74; **27,** 528; **35,** 248, 291, 321; **36,** 320, 345, 385, 418; **41,** 358, 362, 377; **42,** 121; **43,** 468, 487, 502, 526, 535, 552, 594, 601-02, 612-13; **44,** 44

—in Germany—**7,** 474-85; **8,** 61, 152; **9,** 145, 293-94; **10,** 184-85; **13,** 78-79, 80-81, 85-86, 87-91, 92-93, 163-64; **15,** 198-201; **16,** 58-59, 173-74, 312-13; **20,** 46-48, 395-400, 401-15, 422, 425-32, 435, 443-47, 451-52, 498; **21,** 31, 36, 38, 155, 162, 210-11, 224-25, 232, 237, 240, 245, 248, 251, 298, 314-15, 325-29, 369, 383, 424, 427, 443-44; **22,** 127-28, 129-30,

142, 176-78, 180, 305-19, 332; **23,** 37, 62, 78, 91-93, 121-22, 139, 173-74, 185-86, 193-94, 199, 201, 210-11, 214, 221, 227, 230-31, 235, 268-69, 278-81, 284-85, 371-72; **24,** 26, 77-79, 84, 105, 125, 131-33, 241, 325, 416-17, 419-21, 422-23; **25,** 25, 38-46, 82-83, 266-67, 270-71, 483; **26,** 74, 161, 174-75, 182-83, 291, 445-46; **27,** 480-82, 527, 546-47; **28,** 241, 290-92; **30,** 383-84, 419-21; **31,** 64-65, 342; **35,** 94, 168, 191, 194, 210-11, 225, 229, 267-68, 281-93, 296, 307-08, 321-22, 330-31; **36,** 332, 334-36, 352, 445; **39,** 309-15, 506-10, 577-79, 584-85, 598-600, 623-25, 746-47; **41,** 201-03, 255-60, 340-41, 348, 359-61, 362-63; **43,** 462-63, 465-66, 478-80, 484, 490-91, 510-11, 514-15, 523-24, 526, 531-32, 535, 558, 601; **44,** 106-07

—in Holland—**16,** 78, 140-44, 347; **21,** 36, 99-100, 155, 186, 245-46, 309, 312, 328, 389, 442-43; **22,** 151, 166, 347-49; **23,** 13-14, 21, 23, 68, 77, 94, 154, 204; **24,** 79; **25,** 483-87; **35,** 133-34, 168, 170, 191-92, 195-97, 215-16, 244, 255, 296, 321-22; **36,** 332-33, 358; **39,** 270-71; **41,** 362-63; **43,** 451-53, 460, 462-63, 465-68, 470-73, 478, 482, 504-05, 513-16

—in Italy—**18,** 170-72; **21,** 20-23, 36-37, 155, 245, 309, 323, 328, 443; **24,** 79; **26,** 74; **35,** 321-22; **41,** 360, 362

—in Latvia—**35,** 210; **36,** 343, 358; **43,** 465, 468, 487, 531

—in Poland—**13,** 80, 91-92; **15,** 199-201; **16,** 58-59; **18,** 150; **20,** 46-48, 395-400, 402-12, 422, 425-32, 434-35, 443-47, 450, 452-54, 498; **21,** 377, 389; **22,** 154-55, 157-60, 305-19, 320-60; **23,** 20; **24,** 79; **26,** 221; **35,** 210-11, 225, 267, 321-22; **36,** 358; **41,** 255-60; **43,** 462, 465

—in Rumania—**43,** 558

—in the Scandinavian countries (Sweden, Norway)—**21,** 155, 244-45, 246, 328, 377, 383, 387, 389, 443; **23,** 23, 77, 94, 102, 201, 208-09, 227; **24,** 251, 479; **25,** 166; **31,** 64; **35,** 169, 189-90, 193-94, 195-96, 199, 200-01, 210-11, 290-93, 307, 321; **36,** 341, 344, 346, 358, 374, 389, 397, 445; **41,** 362, 396, 398; **42,** 121; **43,** 462-63, 478, 479, 508, 632, 635; **44,** 397

—in Serbia—**26,** 221; **36,** 302, 391; **41,** 341; **43,** 531

—in Switzerland—**21,** 36-38, 155-56, 245-46, 377, 387, 389, 442; **23,** 71, 86-87, 97, 103, 121, 137-48, 149-51, 152-60, 163-66, 227-28, 234, 285, 367; **24,** 79; **35,** 210-11, 256-58, 270, 275-76, 280-81, 282-84, 286, 289, 321; **36,** 345, 352, 358, 418; **39,** 628-29, 630-31; **41,** 383; **42,** 121; **43,** 478, 500-01, 508, 555, 582, 583-84, 587-88, 590-93, 595, 597-99, 600-01, 602, 603-04, 605-06, 607, 609-11, 612, 614, 615; **44,** 154-55, 158

—in the USA—**21,** 423-28; **22,** 125-26, 128-29, 179, 181; **23,** 200-01; **24,** 79, 418-20; **26,** 174-75, 221; **35,** 210-11, 288-89, 291-92, 293, 296, 320-21; **36,** 346, 360, 373-74, 385; **41,** 360-61, 364-65, 377; **42,** 120-21; **43,** 467-68, 518, 577-79, 609; **44,** 44

See also Arbeiterpolitik—journal and group of German Left Social-Democrats, 1916-19; *Die Internationale* (The International)—magazine and Left-wing group of German Social-Democrats; Liebknecht, Karl; Luxemburg, Rosa; Spartacus (group) and the Spartacists in Germany; Tribunists in Holland; Zimmerwald Left

Legal and illegal forms of struggle

—their special features and the need to combine them—**4,** 224-25, 282, 294-95; **5,** 454-55, 456, 465-67, 469-70, 472-73, 490-92; **6,** 360, 502-03; **7,** 262-65; **8,** 66-69, 377-78; **9,** 88-89; **10,** 80-82, 143-45, 163; **11,** 350-51, 354; **13,** 460-61; **15,** 156-57, 278-80, 299-300, 325, 345-55, 387-88, 432-33, 434-35, 446-48; **16,** 29-37, 100-01, 145, 147-48, 153-55, 159-60, 258-59, 263-64; **17,** 179-88, 223-24, 283, 401, 456, 465-66, 467, 472-74, 539-40; **18,** 387-96, 450-55, 457-58, 530-31; **19,** 50, 112, 226, 298-99, 394-416, 426-27; **20,** 499-501; **21,** 32, 33, 39, 97-98, 161-62, 173-74, 247-48, 250-51, 252, 255-56, 314-15, 320-23, 347-48, 392, 450-51; **22,** 289; **23,** 186, 209; **25,** 178; **29,** 504-05, 506; **30,** 57-58, 61-62, 343; **31,** 27, 28-29, 35-36, 41-42, 45-46, 61, 65, 96-97, 98-99, 195-96, 208; **33,** 448; **34,** 53, 108-09, 447; **35,** 295-96; **36,** 225-26; **39,** 31, 271, 756; **41,** 152, 252, 275, 330-31, 443; **42,** 318-19; **43,** 47

—before the 1905-07 revolution—**4,** 223-25, 255-56; **5,** 67-68, 425-26, 454-56, 458-59, 469; **6,** 235-52, 502-03, 515-17; **7,** 262-63; **8,** 155-56, 214-16; **16,** 263-64; **21,** 450-51; **34,** 108-09; **43,** 47

—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 155-56, 214-20, 375, 377-78, 523; **9,** 88-89, 120-22, 401-04, 405-07; **10,** 80-82, 116-17, 143-45, 163; **11,** 77-78; **12,** 143-44; **13,** 41-43, 48-49, 166-68; **31,** 26-27, 35-36; **41,** 152, 174-75

—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**13,** 42-44, 48-49, 166-68, 460-61; **15,** 17-21, 156-57, 278-80, 299-300, 301-02, 323-24, 325, 345-55, 387-88, 431-33, 434-35, 438-41, 445-48, 458-59; **16,** 30-38, 42-43, 91-92, 99-101, 111-12, 145, 147-48, 151-52, 153-55, 160, 168-70, 204-05, 242-44, 258-59, 261-62, 263-64; **17,** 179-88, 222-24, 278-81, 340-41, 356, 401, 456, 462-63, 467, 472-74, 539-41, 543-45; **18,** 17, 151-52, 387-96, 462-63, 518; **19,** 108-09, 111-12, 113-14, 150-52, 154-55, 395-99, 401-02; **20,** 353-55; **21,** 333; **27,** 100; **31,** 28-29, 35-37, 196-97; **34,** 375, 380-81, 447; **41,** 218, 228

—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**17,** 456, 462-63, 465-66, 470-71, 472-74; **18,** 17, 19, 109, 110-11, 209-10, 238, 387-96, 449-55, 457-60, 461, 463-65, 518, 529-31; **19,** 50, 108-09, 111-12, 113-14, 115, 223-25, 226-27, 229-32, 396, 402, 426-27; **20,** 74-76, 272-73, 497-513; **21,** 115-17, 255-56, 332-34; **25,** 178; **30,** 57; **31,** 28-29, 35-36, 45-46; **33,** 350-51; **35,** 78-79, 95-96, 111, 114, 125; **36,** 178-79, 212-13, 265, 281-82; **41,** 235, 236, 252, 274-76, 298, 330-31, 443-44; **43,** 364, 418, 419, 426-28

—during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 18, 30-31, 33, 39, 97-98, 161, 173-74, 240-41, 255-56, 298, 314-15, 319-23, 347-48, 450-52; **22,** 118, 119, 130, 177-78; **23,** 139, 150, 186, 208-10, 280, 312; **29,** 504-05; **31,** 28, 29, 96-97; **35,** 177, 197; **36,** 300, 383-84, 423; **39,** 31; **41,** 342, 353, 354, 375-76, 443-44; **43,** 474

—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—

24, 22; **25,** 443; **26,** 183; **31,** 29; **35,** 296, 320-21, 323; **36,** 431; **41,** 443-44

"Legal Marxism" and "legal Marxists"—**36,** 89, 91; **37,** 90, 243, 255, 257, 263, 279-80, 282, 283; **39,** 739

—general description, and the evolution of "legal Marxism"—**1,** 269, 326-27; **3,** 45, 549, 629-32; **4,** 322, 353, 379, 380-82; **5,** 62-80, 366-67, 503, 518; **6,** 76, 119, 186, 198, 224-25, 259-61, 354-60; **7,** 381, 479; **8,** 73-74, 148; **10,** 264-65; **12,** 262; **13,** 94-101, 112; **15,** 394; **17,** 111, 398-99; **18,** 366-67; **19,** 486, 540, 541; **20,** 38-39, 268-69, 277; **21,** 222, 311-12, 331; **22,** 334; **28,** 229-30; **34,** 32-35, 39-43, 55-57, 83; **37,** 353; **41,** 61-62, 73-74; **43,** 61

—their bourgeois objectivism—**1,** 338-39, 397, 400-01, 421, 425, 434-36, 438-43, 445, 469, 472, 478, 480, 485-86, 499-500, 501-02; **3,** 555-56; **5,** 66, 68

—temporary agreement between revolutionary Marxists and "legal Marxists" in the struggle against Narodism—**5,** 26-28, 361-63; **13,** 97-99; **31,** 71; **34,** 26-27, 55-57; **36,** 68; **37,** 260-61; **41,** 34-35; **43,** 50, 60-61

—their bourgeois criticism of Narodism—**1,** 84-85, 89-93, 105, 337-38, 395-424, 429, 431-32, 472, 500-02; **4,** 88-89

—and Malthusianism—**1,** 449-50, 453, 457-80, 482-84, 497; **5,** 114-15, 156; **18,** 366-67

—their revisionism—**1,** 84-85, 89-93, 105, 326-27, 338, 411-15, 417-24, 429, 431-33, 437-39, 453, 457-80, 482-89, 493-95, 496, 497-99; **3,** 45, 53-54, 630-32; **4,** 55-64, 74-75, 109-59, 379; **5,** 107-45, 149, 150, 152-53, 156-60, 166, 167-70, 175-76, 177-79, 181, 183, 186, 190-94, 196-201, 207-09, 215-16, 220-21, 362-63, 394, 437-38, 474-75, 503-04; **6,** 124, 137-38, 203-04; **13,** 171-72, 179-82; **17,** 398-99; **18,** 366-67; **20,** 189-208; **21,** 222, 258-59, 311-12, 331; **22,** 334; **28,** 229-30; **34,** 32-35, 39-43; **36,** 106; **37,** 260-61, 267, 272

—connection between "legal Marxism" and international opportunism—**4,** 322, 352; **5,** 352-53, 362-63, 365-67, 394; **7,** 104-05, 118, 479; **8,** 73, 148; **12,** 330; **17,** 398-99; **19,** 541; **20,** 38-39; **21,** 222; **22,** 334; **28,** 229-30; **34,** 34-35, 39, 41-42, 43; **37,** 260-61, 282; **41,** 62

—and Economism—**4,** 275, 352, 354, 367-68; **5,** 67-68, 76, 362-67, 380-81, 406-07, 437-38, 510, 518-20; **7,** 479; **8,** 73, 148; **10,** 363; **12,** 330-31; **13,** 112; **15,** 394; **17,** 398-99; **19,** 486, 540; **21,** 258-59, 331-32; **34,** 35-36, 56-57

Legality, bourgeois—**4,** 387-402; **13,** 72; **15,** 336-37; **16,** 306-07, 310-12; **19,** 514; **27,** 427; **28,** 244, 274-75, 434; **31,** 208; **33,** 235-36; **39,** 181

Legality, revolutionary, socialist—**24,** 489; **26,** 260, 299-300, 319; **27,** 322, 344, 396; **28,** 46-47; **29,** 131, 555-56; **32,** 306-08, 323, 428-29; **33,** 236, 363-67; **35,** 367, 521-22; **42,** 87, 110-11, 170-74, 253; **45,** 498-99

—struggle for the observance of revolutionary, socialist legality—**26,** 283, 393-94; **27,** 447; **33,** 171, 176-77, 180; **35,** 333, 339, 376, 507; **36,** 517, 549-50, 555, 560-64; **42,** 54, 55-56, 62, 92, 110-11, 264, 372-73, 373-74; **44,** 54, 55, 69, 80, 118, 131, 168, 173-74, 177, 187, 191, 194, 195, 200-01, 202, 203, 209, 210-11, 213, 227-28, 232, 242, 245, 282-83, 344-45, 368; **45,** 65, 121-22, 144, 155-56, 173-74, 201, 210, 234, 248-49, 267, 268, 274, 278-80, 304, 330-31, 348, 384, 389, 458, 461, 465-66, 493-94, 502, 555-56

See also Constitution—Soviet; Court, court procedure and the procurator's office in Soviet Russia; Judicial system in the Soviet state; Slander and rebuff to it; Soviet law and legislation

Lena shooting, 1912—**18,** 17, 36, 86, 102, 103-04, 105; **19,** 52, 126, 218, 220; **20,** 510-11; **30,** 278; **31,** 28

Lenin, V. I.—autobiographical documents (questionnaires, petitions, statements, applications, autobiography)—**7,** 91; **41,** 127, 430; **42,** 443-44, 445-48, 450-54, 455-56, 457-61, 462; **44,** 157

Lenin's meetings and talks with workers, peasants, Red Army men, intellectuals and local workers—**35,** 438; **36,** 455, 459, 494, 507; **44,** 44, 50, 55-56, 61, 75, 76, 86, 96, 96-97, 101, 101-02, 109-10, 110, 149, 181-82, 197-98, 202, 346-47, 355, 393, 452, 455; **45,** 52-53, 54-55, 57, 62, 68, 89-90, 101-02

Lettish Social-Democratic Party (Social-Democracy in the Lettish Area)—**7,** 439; **9,** 396, 406; **10,** 133, 310, 322, 362, 371; **11,** 217-18, 234-35, 264-65, 299-301, 319, 322, 323, 332; **12,** 16, 34, 145, 397, 419, 455, 475, 484, 489; **13,** 88; **15,** 453, 459, 477; **16,** 219, 225, 260-62, 366; **17,** 350-51, 366, 464, 538-39, 542-43; **18,** 121, 153, 154-55, 181, 204, 205, 206-07, 208-09, 210-11, 214, 217, 220, 223, 239, 411, 437, 465, 466, 490; **19,** 65, 110-18, 153-54, 171, 249-50; **20,** 77, 125, 158, 177-81, 182-85, 235, 239-41, 272, 320, 337, 338, 342, 353, 354-55, 360-62, 370, 379-80, 514, 515, 533, 535, 540, 556; **21,** 115-16, 133, 134, 336, 377, 389; **34,** 154, 303; **35,** 26, 33, 148, 150-52, 210-11, 221-22; **36,** 55-56, 62, 171, 270, 343, 358; **41,** 186, 188-91, 197, 237-38, 258, 276, 297, 324-26, 327, 328, 329-30, 353; **43,** 240, 243-44, 249, 250, 295, 299-300, 312, 329-31, 342, 346-49, 371-74, 374-75, 377, 379, 383-84, 390-91, 392, 424-25, 425-26, 428-29, 465, 468, 487, 499, 513, 531, 578

Lewitsa—*see* Polish Socialist Party (PSP)—Lewiça

Liberal Narodism—*see* Narodism and Narodniks in Russia

Liberal Party of Britain—**18,** 270-71, 362, 572, 573; **19,** 106; **20,** 148-51, 226-28, 440-41; **21,** 262; **23,** 112, 117; **31,** 81-82, 83, 85-87; **39,** 616, 625-26, 671

Liberalism and the liberal bourgeoisie

—nature of liberalism—**4,** 275; **5,** 343; **7,** 105-06, 330-32, 501-02, 505, 508, 515; **8,** 79, 488; **9,** 118; **11,** 28, 63; **12,** 259, 296, 339, 387-88; **13,** 70, 485-89, 492-93; **15,** 36-37, 224-25; **16,** 90, 126-28, 316, 349; **17,** 92-93, 102-04, 123, 229-30, 234, 334-35, 430-32; **18,** 50-51, 141, 186, 229-30, 278-79, 293-94, 295, 345, 356, 503-04, 568, 572-73, 574, 583; **19,** 355-56, 372; **20,** 21-22; **21,** 102, 222, 254, 272; **28,** 321, 324

—counter-revolutionary nature of the liberal bourgeoisie—**8,** 170-71, 208, 425-28, 488-94; **11,** 28, 63, 403, 404-05, 447; **12,** 101, 262-63, 296, 335, 339, 354, 378, 387-88, 472-73, 508-09; **13,** 70, 121-22, 471, 482-83, 485-89; **15,** 188, 441; **16,** 126-28, 316; **17,** 93, 97-98,

102-04, 123, 229-30, 234, 293-94, 334-35, 413, 418, 430-32, 489-90, 554-55; **18,** 26, 50-51, 293-94, 356, 382, 568, 583, 584; **20,** 148-49; **21,** 222, 254, 392; **23,** 216-17; **28,** 294, 312-13
—and petty-bourgeois democracy—**1,** 386; **7,** 501-02; **11,** 53-54; **12,** 101, 168-69, 259, 351, 472-73; **13,** 121-22; **16,** 90, 244; **17,** 103, 293-94, 334-35, 430-32, 554-55, 569-78; **18,** 51, 141, 246-47, 278-79, 294-95, 345-46
—attitude of the liberal bourgeoisie to the class struggle of the proletariat—**7,** 505-06; **9,** 118; **10,** 64, 260-61, 267-68; **11,** 403-04, 447, 448; **12,** 378, 387-88, 486, 498-99; **13,** 38, 471, 486-89, 490-94; **15,** 36-37; **16,** 169-70, 416-17; **17,** 92-93, 211-15, 229, 232, 234, 288-89, 290, 314, 422-23; **18,** 69, 106, 293-94, 583, 592-93; **19,** 119-24, 165-66, 217, 241-42, 306, 400-01; **21,** 222; **22,** 162; **25,** 461; **28,** 241, 242, 260, 294, 321, 325
—and parliamentarianism—**10,** 64-65, 352-53, 400; **11,** 277-78; **12,** 485-86; **13,** 487-88; **15,** 36-37, 465-66; **17,** 294; **18,** 271, 345; **28,** 246
—support for opportunism in Social-Democracy—**4,** 277; **7,** 105, 374-75, 402, 486-87; **8,** 221-22, 430; **9,** 66, 118, 149; **10,** 400; **13,** 488-89; **16,** 100, 351; **17,** 177-78; **18,** 584; **19,** 451-52; **20,** 268-69; **21,** 272-73; **22,** 114; **23,** 172; **31,** 347-48
Liberalism and the liberal bourgeoisie in Russia
—general description—**1,** 260-62; **4,** 269-72, 278-79; **5,** 35-80, 426, 437-38; **6,** 213-16, 353, 354-60, 509; **7,** 45-46, 108-09, 330-32, 500-02, 505-08; **8,** 23-24, 72-80, 427-29, 514-18; **9,** 115-22, 124-28, 171-73, 185-87, 206, 281-82, 308; **10,** 158-59, 445-48; **11,** 96, 384-85, 460; **12,** 168-69, 259, 373-74, 497-500; **13,** 34, 50-57, 116-19, 244, 436, 457-58, 482-83, 491-94; **15,** 22-26, 64-65, 202-06, 268, 419-21; **16,** 174-75, 300, 314-19, 326-27, 376-77; **17,** 122-25, 211-12, 293-94, 334-35, 415-16, 489-90, 500-02, 510-11, 551-55, 569-73; **18,** 17-19, 50-52, 122-27, 134-35, 185-86, 229-30, 242, 274-75, 278-80, 293-95, 312-22, 345-46, 355-58, 525, 534-35, 563-64, 592-93; **19,** 31-32, 302-04, 355-56; **20,** 21-22, 115-16, 129-31; **21,** 222, 338; **25,** 130-32; **28,** 162-63; **34,** 29
—and the agrarian and peasant question—**5,** 185, 194-95; **6,** 124, 498; **7,** 105-12; **8,** 315-22, 493-94; **9,** 135-36, 313-14, 455-56; **10,** 456-59; **11,** 35, 294-95, 305, 306, 367-69, 370-72; **12,** 80, 180-82, 234-35, 256-58, 292-93, 295-96, 314-15, 335-36, 350, 354, 466, 477, 480-81, 503-05; **13,** 121-22, 219-20, 228, 268, 288, 322, 374-80, 420-21, 442-44, 457-58; **15,** 22-25; **16,** 360, 376, 378; **17,** 40-41, 90, 113-14, 119-20, 122-24, 159-60, 415-16, 455, 466, 529-30; **18,** 539-40; **19,** 48, 168, 338-39, 487-91; **20,** 102-04, 242-44; **22,** 24; **28,** 312-13; **34,** 426; **41,** 177-78
—and bourgeois nationalism—**13,** 482-83; **15,** 322, 349; **18,** 274-75, 351-52, 353-54, 370-71, 417, 421, 439-40, 441-43; **19,** 40, 72-73, 244-45, 340, 354-57, 379-80, 427, 525-27, 545, 548; **20,** 19-23, 56-58, 65-66, 71-73, 220-22, 224, 414-25, 452; **21,** 102, 266-68, 317-18; **36,** 250; **41,** 313

—their use of petty-bourgeois parties in the struggle against the Bolsheviks and the revolutionary movement—**7,** 486-89; **8,** 221-22, 429-30; **9,** 19, 65-67, 107, 115-22, 149-50, 256-60; **10,** 201-02, 248-49, 255, 290-91, 392-93, 400, 460, 471; **11,** 446-50, 453-55, 456; **12,** 18-21, 24-28, 137, 168-69, 472-73; **13,** 133-34, 140, 153; **15,** 60; **16,** 100, 244; **19,** 160-61, 164-66, 231-32, 252-55, 286-87, 451-53, 468-69; **20,** 137, 467-71, 505-06, 543; **21,** 332, 333, 334-38; **23,** 344; **31,** 343, 348, 355-56; **35,** 95-96; **36,** 209; **41,** 283-85
—their counter-revolutionary role and tactics in the bourgeois-democratic revolution—**7,** 500, 517; **8,** 24-25, 169-71, 425-32, 457-60, 486-94, 519-25, 526-30, 574-76; **9,** 21-22, 30-31, 44-46, 53, 58-59, 75, 97-98, 119-22, 124-27, 169-78, 185-87, 195-97, 198-99, 201-02, 214, 225-26, 240-45, 253-60, 277-78, 296-98, 319-22, 342-43, 353-54, 358-59, 380-83, 399-401, 402; **10,** 91-92, 108-10, 157-59, 201-02, 337-39, 392-94, 408, 419-20, 444-49, 473-75, 490-93, 501, 514; **11,** 15, 25-26, 28-31, 34, 54, 57, 79-80, 85-87, 114-15, 136-38, 147, 294-95, 299-300, 303-04, 305, 357-58, 384-86, 391, 393-94, 395, 403-04, 448; **12,** 101-02, 137-38, 140, 161-64, 176, 180, 203, 204, 212-13, 222-23, 244-48, 253-64, 339-40, 353-54, 379-80, 444, 472-73, 486-87, 490, 492-93, 499-500, 507-08; **13,** 100-01, 114-19, 126-27, 152, 482-84; **15,** 60, 63-65, 188, 268, 275-76, 322, 397-98, 399-400, 439-41; **16,** 167-68, 318-19, 359-60, 376-79, 380-81, 384-85; **17,** 211-13, 232-33, 415-16, 424-32; **18,** 26-27, 41-42, 67-68, 254, 315-17, 485-86, 566-67; **19,** 136; **20,** 306-08; **21,** 417; **23,** 316-17; **25,** 130-32; **31,** 343-44; **34,** 426; **41,** 188-90, 294-96; **43,** 174
—their counter-revolutionary character—**5,** 41-43, 46, 62-64, 75-78; **7,** 503-05; **8,** 272-73, 519-25; **9,** 103, 124-26, 179-80; **10,** 264-65; **11,** 28-31; **12,** 295-96, 335-36, 373-74; **13,** 38-39; **15,** 22-28, 276, 322, 419-21; **16,** 100, 125-29, 148, 262-64, 290, 303-04, 375, 376, 378; **17,** 60-67, 76-77, 96-105, 119-20, 122-25, 223-24, 231, 250-52, 280-81, 286, 297-99, 333-35, 342, 354-55, 373-74, 408-13, 415-16, 418, 469-70, 489-90, 510-11, 554-55, 566-68; **18,** 18-19, 26-27, 41-43, 50-52, 79-81, 106, 126-27, 134-35, 151, 229-30, 242-44, 274-75, 293-95, 312-14, 355-57, 374-75, 379-80, 418, 422, 439-40, 473, 474, 475, 476, 496-97, 498-500, 503-04; **19,** 37-38, 48-49, 72-73, 111-12, 132-34, 135-36, 160, 162-63, 168, 177-79, 240, 302-04, 329-30, 374-75, 397-98; **20, 19,** 74, 114-16, 129-31, 266, 274-76, 277, 292-93; **21,** 221-23, 224-25, 417; **23,** 323-24; **25,** 130-32; **28,** 294-95, 313; **31,** 343; **39,** 731; **41,** 294-96
—and the petty bourgeoisie—**7,** 501-02; **11,** 445-48; **12, 101,** 128-29, 137-38, 167-69, 179-83, 202-05, 257-60, 349-52, 472-73, 482-83, 501-03; **13,** 485; **17,** 382-84, 569-78; **18,** 50-52, 229-30, 278-80, 345-46, 525; **20,** 306-07
—deception of the masses by sham democratism—**5,** 68-70; **6,** 224-25; **7, 105-06,** 508-09; **8,** 24-26, 79-80, 170-71, 457-58, 488-94, 514-18; **9,** 91, 124-26, 172-76, 198-99, 259-60, 281-82, 296-98, 302-03, 461-

62; **10,** 63-65, 66-70; **11,** 370-72, 403-04; **12,** 137-38, 163, 341-43, 485-87, 501-02; **13,** 116-18, 148-51, 154, 381-83, 485, 487-88; **15,** 21, 64-65; **16,** 134-37, 174-75, 303-04, 386-87; **17,** 102-05, 250-51, 469, 558; **18,** 41-43, 125-27, 141, 229-30, 293-95, 356-57, 432-34, 573-74; **20,** 23, 129-31, 142-43, 274-76; **35,** 45-46; **36,** 191-92; **41,** 294-96
—exposure of the bourgeois liberal "criticism" of Marxism—**1,** 326-27, 338-39; **3,** 632; **5,** 107-82, 194-95, 341-42, 437-38; **6,** 76, 90, 99-100, 110; **7,** 106-08, 479; **10,** 241-42, 248-51, 260, 264; **13,** 301-02, 490-94; **16,** 376-77; **17,** 111-12; **19,** 383; **20,** 144-47, 189-208; **21,** 221-23; **25,** 477; **31,** 348-50, 355-58
—spreading of constitutional illusions—**5,** 79-80; **9,** 461-63; **10,** 134, 150-51, 158, 233-39, 249-50, 266, 268-69, 270-76, 350-51, 352-53, 424, 459, 479-80, 514; **11,** 97, 112-14, 137-38, 143, 384; **12,** 137-38, 186-87, 376-78; **13,** 29-30, 38-39, 41, 100, 116-17; **15,** 272-73; **17,** 159-60, 168-72, 509; **18,** 242-44, 418, 422-23, 473, 549; **19,** 49, 169, 223, 374-75; **20,** 217-18, 275-76; **31,** 357
—and the tsarist autocracy—**4,** 269-73; **5,** 35-80, 102, 339-40; **6,** 80, 214-15, 217-26, 255-61, 353; **7,** 106, 504, 505-06, 507, 508-09; **8,** 21-28, 87-89, 353-54, 428-32, 457-58, 488-94, 513-17, 519-25, 526-30, 542-43, 557, 574-76; **9,** 21-22, 30-31, 33, 45, 58-59, 69, 97-98, 103, 169-78, 185-87, 206, 209-10, 214-17, 225-26, 240-45, 253-61, 277, 297-99, 301-05, 356, 377-80, 383-84, 398-401, 426, 449-50; **10,** 27, 53, 63-65, 66-70, 91-92, 158, 408, 418-19, 456, 463, 501, 514; **11,** 18-19, 25-26, 28-29, 44-47, 53-54, 63, 79-80, 85-87, 147, 254, 304-05, 350, 372, 384-85, 393-94, 398-99, 403-06, 411; **12,** 101-02, 137-38, 163, 212-13, 244-48, 310-11, 312-15, 486-87, 507-08; **13,** 30, 54-55, 70, 116-18, 127, 142-43, 154, 481-84; **15,** 223-25, 322, 349, 463-64; **16,** 24-26, 80, 165-67, 174-75, 290, 303, 316-17, 318, 376; **17,** 97-99, 119, 122-24, 250-56, 286-87, 292-96, 409-13, 414-17, 424-32, 489-90, 510-11, 552-53; **18,** 18-19, 50-52, 496-98; **20,** 21-22, 114-16, 136-37, 220-23; **21,** 317-18, 378, 417; **25,** 130-32; **34,** 426; **36,** 251-52
—and the Black Hundreds—**11,** 404; **12,** 313, 462-63, 486; **13,** 51-52, 370-71, 479-81; **15,** 64, 463-66; **16,** 174-75; **17,** 255, 256, 356-57, 370-71, 381, 416, 556-57, 570-73; **18,** 229-30, 356-57, 487, 510-11; **20,** 57-58, 65-66, 102-04, 115-16, 220-21; **21,** 317-18
—during the Peasant Reform of 1861 and in the post-Reform period, until 1901—**1,** 181, 282-87; **4,** 269-71; **5,** 36-62; **6,** 214; **8,** 29, 72-74; **9,** 342-43; **10,** 91; **12,** 239; **13,** 94-100; **17,** 122-23, 126-27, 551-52; **18,** 29-30, 274-75, 294-95, 313-14; **19,** 178, 328-29; **23,** 186; **34,** 28-31
—between 1901 and 1904—**5,** 62-80, 229, 337-43, 437-38, 454-57; **6,** 79-82, 110, 213-15, 218-25, 354-60; **7,** 41-42, 44-47, 104-12, 332-34, 499-518; **8,** 21-27, 29-30; **9,** 124-26, 342-43, 433; **10,** 91, 272-73; **11,** 114, 253-54; **12,** 262; **15,** 268, 275-77; **16,** 167; **17,** 551-52; **18,** 294-95; **19,** 161, 415-16; **20,** 74; **23,** 238; **28,** 162-63; **31,** 26, 71; **41,** 36; **43,** 140

—during the 1905-07 revolution—**3,** 33-34; **8,** 132, 170, 214, 228-30, 272-73, 354, 425-32, 457-60, 486-94, 503, 511-18, 519-25, 526-30, 542-43, 550, 574-76; **9,** 30, 44-46, 58-59, 60-61, 65-75, 116, 119-22, 124-30, 136, 169-78, 179-82, 184-87, 195-96, 206, 214-17, 225-26, 240-45, 253-61, 277-78, 281-82, 302-03, 306, 342-43, 351, 353-56, 379-87, 398-403, 411-12, 425-26, 430-31, 458-61; **10,** 27, 53, 66-70, 91-92, 134, 157-58, 235-36, 273-74, 338-39, 408, 434, 444-49, 456, 491-92, 501, 506-07, 514; **11,** 15-16, 25-26, 34, 54, 57, 79-80, 96-97, 114-15, 136-38, 147, 294-95, 299-300, 303-05, 350, 393-94, 395, 403-04, 411-12, 424-25; **12,** 55, 101-02, 116, 137-38, 154, 163-64, 168, 176-77, 179, 197, 199, 203-04, 205-07, 212, 214-16, 222-23, 235-36, 239-40, 244-48, 251-64, 310-11, 335-36, 339-40, 373-74, 379-82, 387-89, 444-45, 459, 486-87, 490, 492-93, 497-500, 507-09; **13,** 52-53, 99-101, 116-19, 152, 154, 167, 244, 482-83; **15,** 22, 25, 26-28, 64-65, 268, 273, 322, 335; **16,** 167-68, 227, 303, 318-19, 363, 375-78, 379, 380-81, 384-85, 386-87, 399-400, 411; **17,** 61-62, 65, 124-25, 250-51, 289-90, 292-96, 415-16, 424-32, 551-53; **18,** 41-42, 67-68, 294, 315-16; **19,** 48, 75, 136, 161-62, 303-04; **21,** 401, 416, 417; **23,** 246-47; **31,** 343-44, 349; **34,** 358, 426, 428; **36,** 154; **41,** 175-76, 188-91, 294-96, 385; **43,** 174, 396
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**3,** 33-34; **13,** 34, 38-39, 114-15, 118-19, 127, 147-52, 442-44, 457-58, 479-84; **15,** 22, 25-28, 218, 268, 275-76, 322, 351, 395, 419-21, 463-66; **16,** 22-28, 80, 100, 102, 107, 123-31, 132-39, 148, 165-67, 169, 174-75, 248, 262-63, 290, 314-19, 326-27, 387-88, 399, 404-05, 412, 419-20; **17,** 52-53, 60-67, 76-77, 158-61, 251-52, 280-81, 286, 292-96, 400-01, 408-12, 497-500, 551-53; **18,** 151, 496-502; **19,** 48-49, 72-73, 160-66; **20,** 74, 129-31, 190, 265-66, 277; **35,** 50-51; **41,** 267-70
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**17,** 85, 90, 96-105, 119-20, 158-61, 134-38, 189-94, 211-12, 288-91, 292-96, 297-99, 332-35, 375-76, 380, 401, 433-36, 458-59, 474, 488-90, 497-502, 510-11, 551-55, 569-78; **18,** 17-21, 79-82, 85-90, 104, 106-07, 122-28, 141, 227-28, 231-32, 234-35, 242-44, 292-98, 353-54, 379, 422, 439-40, 441-43, 475-76, 496-502, 506-10, 549, 562-74; **19,** 31-32, 72-73, 74-75, 160-63, 177-79, 218, 220, 221, 222, 224-26, 231, 238-39, 244, 252-55, 258-59, 262-64, 286-87, 302-04, 325-27, 340-42, 349, 350-53, 354-57, 374-75, 401, 419-20, 427, 429, 451-53, 467-68, 511-12, 525-27; **20,** 19, 114-16, 129-31, 292-93, 517; **35,** 45-46; **36,** 189-90, 249-50, 251-52; **41,** 254, 267-71, 294-95; **43,** 349
—during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 18, 266-67, 285, 317-18, 378, 379-80; **23,** 130
—during the February 1917 bourgeois-democratic revolution—**23,** 287-89, 298-308, 310, 326-28, 335-36, 344, 350-54, 355-57, 369; **24,** 141-42; **25,** 130-32
—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—**23,** 305-06, 315-17; **24,** 255-56

See also Cadets; "Legal Marxism" and "legal Marxists"; Osvobozhdeniye (Liberation) League and the Osvobozhdeniye trend, 1902-05; Party of Peaceful Renovation, 1906-07; Progressists and the Progressist bloc; Zemstvos and Zemstvo officials

Liberalism and the liberal bourgeoisie in Western Europe, America and Australia—**1,** 275; **7,** 105-06, 110-11, 402, 508; **8,** 206, 430, 527; **9,** 33-34, 69-70, 127-28; **10,** 63, 261, 268, 492; **11,** 399-400, 403-04; **12,** 107, 168, 296, 335, 383-84, 387-88, 472-73; **13,** 37, 70, 147, 471, 485-89, 490-94; **15,** 182-83, 185-88, 223-25, 229, 277, 398; **17,** 92-93, 97-98, 103, 175, 212-14, 229-30, 235-37, 290, 334-35, 379, 412-13, 489-90, 557, 564-65; **18,** 26, 270-71, 294-95, 304, 331-32, 360-65, 568, 572-73, 574, 583; **19,** 57-58, 86, 106, 107, 133, 165-66, 178-79, 216-17, 254-55, 268-71, 272-74, 341, 344, 348-49, 439; **20,** 148-51, 226-29, 268-69, 440, 441, 442; **21,** 102, 186, 260, 272-73, 285, 318; **23,** 108-10; **24,** 407, 544; **28,** 162-63; **30,** 30-32; **31,** 81-84, 85-88, 343-44; **39,** 245, 418, 419, 458, 616

Liberia—**39,** 519, 679

Liberty Loan issued by the bourgeois Provisional Government, 1917—**24,** 84, 102, 159, 160, 176-77, 232, 245, 257-58, 294, 351

Libraries and library service—**19,** 277-79; **26,** 352; **28,** 451-52; **36,** 133, 161, 245, 271-72, 292, 317, 392; **37,** 94, 96, 114, 132, 335, 519, 522, 528, 529; **39,** 31-32, 42, 50, 75, 282, 499; **41,** 111, 136, 250, 291, 323; **42,** 333-36; **43,** 225, 250-51, 282, 304, 471, 524

Libraries and library service in Soviet Russia—**26,** 352; **28,** 451-52; **29,** 112, 337-38; **31,** 405; **32,** 121-22, 127-28; **33,** 37, 246, 338-39; **35,** 454; **42,** 97, 123-24, 303-04, 333-35, 343; **44,** 175-76, 177, 180, 181-82, 187-88, 327, 331, 349, 398; **45,** 145, 296, 318-19, 360, 412, 429, 552; **47,** 80

Libya—**39,** 306

Liebknecht, Karl, his revolutionary activities—**15,** 165; **21,** 36, 253, 298, 337; **22,** 127, 129, 176; **23,** 92, 137, 139, 152, 173, 185, 194, 199, 201, 210, 214, 221, 227, 228, 230, 231, 235, 269, 278, 279, 280, 281, 284, 373; **24,** 78, 83, 105, 125, 131-32, 133, 241, 324-25, 416, 420, 422; **25,** 24, 25, 46, 82, 266, 270; **26,** 74, 182, 291, 510; **27,** 24, 60, 65, 184; **28,** 139, 148, 149, 292, 336, 337, 360, 383, 411, 413, 417, 430, 432, 433, 434, 455, 485; **29,** 71, 86, 294, 509, 530, 546, 562, 565; **30,** 61, 383, 393, 420-21, 449, 497; **31,** 57, 65; **35,** 371; **36,** 437, 443; **39,** 622, 623, 756, 759; **41,** 340, 348, 356, 360, 437; **42,** 204-05, 394

Liechtenstein—**23,** 274; **39,** 712

Life (philos.)—**38,** 88, 108, 133, 140-42, 169, 200-02, 221, 229, 332, 372, 373

Lifland, Lifland Gubernia—**2,** 67; **3,** 197, 221, 470, 563; **8,** 352; **9,** 408; **13,** 407; **16,** 260-61, 400; **30,** 256; **39,** 610, 611

See also Estonia; Latvia

Light—**14,** 55, 60, 250, 301-02, 304; **38,** 293, 295, 335

Limit (philos.)—**38,** 98, 109-11

Link, main (in politics)—**5,** 502; **27,** 274-75; **28,** 123; **30,** 139-40, 406, 488-90; **31,** 68-69, 133-34; **33,** 107-08, 112-13, 171, 302-04, 306, 345

Linking-up of the working class with the peasantry in the period of the New Economic Policy—**32,** 189-90, 215-20, 225, 228, 264-65, 287-88, 320-26, 341-44, 363, 404-06, 412-13, 433, 447, 449, 457, 487-88, 489-90; **33,** 29, 65, 68-69, 115, 156-61, 171, 177, 189, 267-72, 274, 285, 291, 326, 465-66, 468; **42,** 379

Liquidators and liquidationism—**18,** 511-13; **36,** 185, 188, 199, 211, 212-13; **43,** 216, 286, 291, 321

—general description and class roots—**15,** 323, 345, 346, 353, 432-33, 447, 454, 455-57; **16,** 15, 19-20, 59, 91-92, 100, 107, 108, 109, 153, 209, 214, 239, 245-46, 262-63, 333, 379, 389; **17,** 52-53, 56-57, 58-59, 71, 106, 129, 147-48, 156-63, 166-67, 179-88, 202, 215, 216-18, 221, 229-41, 258-59, 280-81, 287-91, 323-24, 344, 352, 360, 373, 401-02, 417-20, 460-61, 480-81, 484, 504, 539-42, 549; **18,** 18, 53-54, 82, 151-52, 153-54, 178, 290, 391, 463-65, 470, 474, 475, 486, 510, 528-29, 563; **19,** 50, 81-82, 113-15, 150-51, 154-55, 233-34, 344-45, 352-53, 373-75, 385-87, 398-99, 407, 410, 411-12, 437, 460, 467, 468, 490-91; **20,** 48-49, 74-75, 137, 160, 167, 240, 263-64, 265-71, 277-80, 292, 293, 307-08, 309-10, 323-24, 329-30, 331, 339-40, 343-45, 346-47, 357-58, 366-71, 381, 386-87, 389-91, 457, 467, 468-69, 483-84, 485-86, 490-91, 492-93, 499-500, 515-18, 529, 542-43, 551-53; **21,** 112-13, 137-57, 197-98, 258-59, 282, 319-20, 332-33, 381; **22,** 284-85; **34,** 412; **35,** 24, 94-95, 97-98, 151-52, 161-62; **36,** 191-92, 194-95, 210; **41,** 303-04, 329-30; **43,** 321, 333-34, 344-45, 347-48, 403-04, 405-06, 432-33

—their bloc with other anti-Bolshevik trends and groups—**16,** 208-11, 222-24, 235-36, 339, 365-66; **17,** 20-22, 34-37, 77-78, 220, 242, 244, 267-68, 272-73, 541-43; **18,** 22-24, 114, 118-21, 154-55, 180-81, 206-08, 210, 222-23, 238-39, 478; **19,** 249-50, 436-37, 530; **20,** 77, 138-41, 158-61, 179-80, 182-85, 235-36, 267-69, 271-73, 320, 321, 333-34, 336-39, 346, 370, 378-80, 381-82, 456-63, 466, 487, 491-92, 514-16, 517-18, 519-20, 527; **21,** 115-16, 131, 163-64, 321, 335-36, 338, 430; **22,** 131-32; **35,** 25-26, 27, 33, 175-76; **36,** 180-84, 194-95, 286; **39,** 741-42; **43,** 271, 278, 299-300, 316, 378, 386-87, 421, 422-23

—struggle against their attempts to "Europeanise" the Party—**11,** 348-51; **17,** 158, 567; **18,** 182-86, 384-85; **19,** 166, 221, 341, 374-75, 401; **20,** 341-42; **21,** 173-74, 190-91

—struggle against their attempts to liquidate the illegal Party and disorganise the working-class movement—**11,** 206, 249-53, 348-51, 352-58, 421; **12,** 142-43, 316-19, 320-32, 390-94, 396; **15,** 274-75, 279, 290, 322-24, 329, 345, 381, 432-33, 446-47, 454-55; **16,** 15-22, 91-92, 100, 103-05, 153, 156-64, 208-12, 234-36, 238-51, 257-59, 261, 263-64, 336-44, 365-67, 372-73; **17,** 17-22, 23-38, 45, 54-59, 60-81, 106-09, 129-33, 164-67, 179-88, 197-99, 200-04, 217-18, 221, 223-24, 227-28, 232-33, 242-44, 245-46, 260-61, 280-81, 321-22, 346, 357-58, 362, 460-61, 479-82, 491-96, 504, 517-19, 539-41, 548-49; **18,** 22-24, 53-55, 110-11, 114-15, 119-20, 151-55, 158-59, 175-79, 205-07, 238-41, 387-96, 406, 427-30, 432-

34, 444-45, 454, 463-65, 486, 518, 529-31, 536-38, 598-99; **19,** 46, 50, 77, 101-02, 108-09, **111,** 112, 113-14, 147-69, 170-71, 223-25, 228-32, 233-34, 374-75, 394-416, 426-27, 438, 444-45, 449-50, 452-53, 460, 467-68, 481, 486, 521; **20,** 52-55, 61-62, 74-75, 90-92, 95-98, 137, 160-61, 180-81, 184-85, 211-12, 230-32, 233-34, 235-36, 262-64, 268-69, 271-72, 273, 277-78, 296-97, 308, 310, 340, 354, 357-58, 462, 468-69, 485-86, 498-500, 503-07, 508-14, 515-17, 531-32; **21,** 115-16, 259, 332-34; **34,** 412-13, 419-22; **35,** 25-26, 27, 33, 46-47, 59-60, 61, 70, 94-96, 118-19, 133-34, 147-48, 150-51, 200-01; **36,** 167-68, 177, 180-84, 191-92, 194-95, 196, 198, 216-18, 219-22, 286; **37,** 458-59, 474-75, 511-12; **39,** 741-42; **41,** 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 222, 233-37, 239-40, 250-62, 276, 287-88, 292-96, 297-98, 305-07, 309, 324-27, 328, 329-30, 334, 353; **43,** 219-20, 229, 235, 236-42, 243-46, 257-58, 268-69, 269-71, 272-75, 279-80, 286, 298-300, 314-17, 320-22, 323, 332, 362-64, 366-67, 367-69, 392, 405-06, 419-20, 428-29, 467-68, 472-73

—their defence by opportunists in the Second International—**17,** 535; **18,** 203-04, 216; **19,** 378-80, 508-09, 516-18, 528-30, 546-47; **20,** 337, 464-66, 513-14, 530, 535; **34,** 424; **35,** 133-34

—criticism of their anti-Marxist views on the Party programme—**11,** 249-50; **15,** 447; **16,** 18-20; **17,** 55-59, 78-81, 162-63, 183-84, 214-15, 217-18, 221-22, 232-33, 236-37, 260, 280-81, 288-91, 313-24, 358, 398-402, 405-12, 422-23, 549; **18,** 382-84, 412, 464, 465-66, 600; **19,** 81-82, **112,** 115-16, 119-24, 151, 166-69, 231-32, 249-50, 373-74, 420-21, 427, 481-82, 487-91, 505-06, 542-45, 549-50; **20,** 54-55, 76, 101, 179, 290-91, 353, 395-96, 450-51, 501-02, 516-18; **22,** 138-39, 166-67; **35,** 95; **41,** 274-75, 304-05, 308-09; **43,** 320-22

—criticism of their liberal working-class policy—**16,** 230-32, 379-80; **17,** 217-18, 232-33, 236-37, 238-39, 276, 287-91, 313-24, 354-59, 390-91, 407-12, 413-14, 420-23, 478-80, 487-90, 539-40, 556-60, 567-68; **18,** 20, 53-55, 70-72, 86-90, 113-15, 116-17, 132-35, 151-52, 158-59, 175, 197, 242-43, 296-97, 328-30, 332-34, 362-63, 393-94, 395-96, 432-33, 474-75, 497, 536-38, 563; **19,** 151-53, 161, 165-69, 230-32, 259, 285-87, 340-42, 343-47, 372-75, 383-87, 416, 420-21, 451-53, 467-68, 486, 487-91; **20,** 90-91, 127, 137, 160, 210, 211-12, 232, 306-08, 340, 345-46, 347, 357-58, 369, 387, 418-19, 467-69, 470-74, 516-18, 541-43; **21,** 142-44, 183-87, 268-69, 282-83, 334-35, 418; **41,** 283-85, 308-09

—their rejection of revolutionary strikes—**16,** 382-86, 400-01, 405, 412, 413, 417; **18,** 86-90, 103-04, 116-17, 235, 381-86, 428-29, 444-45, 458, 464, 474-77, 478, 541-42, 598; **19,** 220-21, 222-24, 230, 286, 304-05, 374, 413, 466; **20,** 76, 210, 211-12, 357; **35,** 67-68; **36,** 552-53; **41,** 308-09, 517; **43,** 326-27, 415

—their lack of support in the working class, their defeat in legal working-class organisations—**15,** 346; **17,** 130, 203, 228, 478-80, 543-46; **18,** 152, 158, 198-200, 206-07, 209-17, 221-23, 238-41, 290-91, 433-34, 464, 515-18; **19,** 63-64, **115,** 162-63, 229-30, 352-53, 373, 383, 385, 399, 410, 414, 444, 461, 466, 468-69, 477-79, 521; **20,** 61-62, 78-81, 97-98, 139-41, 160-61, 177-81, 203, 210, 231, 234, 258, 267, 271-72, 278, 279-80, 286-88, 311-12, 320-21, 335-36, 355, 360-61, 363-71, 379-80, 382-87, 389-91, 457, 462-63, 466-67, 470, 483, 486, 498, 503-09, 520, 536-39, 540, 548-55, 558-59; **35,** 25-26, 59-60, 61-62, 93-94, 97-98, 133-34, 146-47, 175-76, 182, 259-60; **36,** 192; **41,** 325-26; **43,** 297-98, 344-45, 368-69

—Party decisions on the Menshevik liquidators, their expulsion from the Party (decision of the Prague RSDLP Conference, 1912)—**12,** 142-44; **15,** 323, 353, 380-81, 452-60; **16,** 15, 77, 95, 210, 229, 233, 333; **17,** 217-21, 223-24, 260, 263, 266-67, 365, 393-95, 460-61, 479-81, 504, 535, 537, 539-41, 543, 548-50; **18,** 153, 154, 156, 205, 333, 387, 389, 406, 410-11, 444, 463-65; **19,** 113-14, 149-56, 159-60, 346, 467; **20,** 75, 91, 97, 126, 180-81, 233-34, 241, 262, 263, 266, 277-78, 279-80, 309, 310, 329, 335, 337, 347, 351, 353-55, 357, 359, 467, 469-70, 483, 484, 490-91, 498-99, 502, 507, 516, 527; **21,** 115, 282, 332-33, 334-35; **34,** 412-13, 419-22; **35,** 23, 25, 26, 29-30, 95-96, 147-48; **37,** 450-52; **41,** 287, 312-13, 324-26, 327-28, 329-30

See also August 1912 anti-Party bloc

Listok Pravdy—*see Pravda*—the legal daily newspaper of the Bolsheviks, from 1917 onwards the Party's Central Organ

Literacy in Soviet Russia and the elimination of illiteracy—**28,** 200; **29,** 335-38; **31,** 296, 421, 518; **33,** 67, 74-79, 368, 462-64, 470, 474-75; **36,** 549-50; **42,** 193; **44,** 413; **45,** 429, 585

See also Extra-mural education in Soviet Russia; Public education in Soviet Russia

Literacy in tsarist Russia—**2,** 402-03; **3,** 375, 404, 415, 419, 434, 547, 567, 571, 576-77; **4,** 301, 402; **6,** 404; **18,** 543-44; **19,** 138-40; **28,** 200; **29,** 336; **31,** 93; **33,** 462; **42,** 193

See also Public education—in tsarist Russia

Literary criticism—**3,** 612-14; **20,** 246; **34,** 328-29, 335, 371, 377, 380-81, 383-85; **35,** 57; **43,** 297; **45,** 555

Literature

—its partisanship, its place and role in public life, tasks of literary work—**10,** 40-43; **13,** 450; **15,** 202; **16,** 323, 327, 332, 353-54; **17,** 419; **18,** 313-14; **20,** 245-46; **32,** 131-32; **33,** 223, 231-32, 434; **34,** 379-81, 404, 434; **35,** 84, 92-93, 411-13; **36,** 519; **41,** 344-45; **44,** 282-85, 375-76, 448; **45,** 554

—world historical significance of Russian literature—**5,** 370; **15,** 205; **16,** 106, 323, 331; **34,** 404

—West-European (characterisation of individual writers and assessment of their works)—**17,** 419; **27,** 498; **29,** 509, 518; **33,** 434; **35,** 97-98; **37,** 448, 505; **43,** 351, 455; **45,** 360

—criticism of decadent influences and moods in literature—**5,** 151-52; **10,** 44-45; **18,** 497; **33,** 281, 350; **35,** 67, 84, 403-04; **36,** 253; **43,** 402-04; **44,** 284-85; **45,** 138-40

—proletarian—**10,** 40-43; **19,** 143-45; **29,** 509, 518; **33,** 223, 224-25; **35,** 52-53, 99-100, 375,

448; **36**, 199-201, 223-24, 519; **41**, 344; **45**, 78, 483
—Russian (characterisation of individual writers and assessment of their works)—**1**, 279-83; **3**, 274, 488-89; **5**, 152-53, 370-71; **11**, 421-22; **12**, 272, 291-93, 342; **14**, 361; **15**, 202-09; **16**, 106, 323-27, 330-32, 353-54, 370; **17**, 49-53, 123; **18**, 25-31, 313-14; **19**, 75, 143-45; **20**, 72-73, 245-46; **21**, 103; **23**, 186, 334; **24**, 568-69; **27**, 274, 498; **29**, 28; **33**, 125, 223-24; **34**, 404; **35**, 57, 99, 427, 448; **37**, 341, 347; **41**, 256; **44**, 210
Lithuania—**7**, 93; **20**, 47, 50, 350; **23**, 306; **26**, 449, 450; **28**, 52, 225; **29**, 404; **30**, 80, 158, 175, 215, 294; **31**, 120-21, 168-69, 319, 323, 409-10; **42**, 178-79
See also Lithuanian Social-Democratic Party
Lithuanian Social-Democratic Party—**20**, 241, 353, 385; **21**, 115
Livestock farming
—in capitalist countries—**4**, 111, 114, 126, 132-33, 135, 142, 150; **5**, 114, 143, 164-65, 171-74, 181, 198-217; **13**, 176-78, 182-94, 200-16, 309-10, 393; **15**, 114, 142, 165; **22**, 23, 39-41, 50-51, 63, 67-70, 72-74, 89-91, 102; **23**, 135; **39**, 438-39, 443
—in tsarist Russia—**3**, 215-16, 261-82; **4**, 126; **15**, 112-14; **19**, 487; **20**, 87; **39**, 465
—in Soviet Russia—**26**, 259; **29**, 219; **32**, 317, 376; **35**, 483; **45**, 190
Loan capital—*see* Credit
Loans (loan negotiations between the Soviet state and foreign states and capitalist firms)—**45**, 97, 171, 233, 331, 339-40, 416, 518
Loans and debts of capitalist countries, state—**19**, 29-30, 100; **21**, 233; **22**, 213, 232-33, 239, 243-44, 277-78, 291-92, 296; **24**, 309-10; **30**, 214, 388, 411, 453; **31**, 217-20, 222, 224-25, 304-05, 324, 326, 448; **33**, 370, 408, 425; **39**, 92, 519, 647
—wartime—**23**, 212, 263, 265, 269, 311, 338, 360; **24**, 162, 186, 233, 260, 271; **25**, 163; **29**, 527; **30**, 156-57, 394; **31**, 218-20, 225, 327; **33**, 146
Loans and debts, tsarist—**4**, 375-76; **5**, 331-36; **6**, 92-93, 374; **8**, 41-42, 267-72, 484; **9**, 229, 400; **10**, 132, 225, 228, 488; **11**, 188, 211, 370, 389; **12**, 215, 245, 306-07, 309-11, 314; **13**, 117, 434, 481; **15**, 461; **16**, 25, 386; **18**, 423, 601; **22**, 243-44; **23**, 288, 335, 355-56, 360; **24**, 162, 232, 234, 259-60, 271; **26**, 392, 424, 467, 476; **27**, 201; **28**, 54, 82, 155, 162, 356; **31**, 219-20, 224, 225, 304, 324, 454, 474; **33**, 162; **39**, 119, 512, 647
Loans in Soviet Russia (domestic)—**26**, 392; **36**, 536; **42**, 41; **45**, 539, 562-63
Local economic organs (economic conferences, local Economic Councils) and the development of local economic initiative—**32**, 353-54, 379-82, 385-87, 389, 391, 395-96, 398, 438-40; **33**, 307-08, 337, 338; **35**, 504; **36**, 540, 543, 574-75; **42**, 303-04, 311-12, 330-31, 364; **45**, 148-49, 157, 176-78, 214, 220-21, 241, 263-65, 294-95, 303-04, 311-12, 329, 353, 375, 385-86, 497-98, 513, 524-25, 548-49
Local experience—*see* Socialist construction in Soviet Russia—local experience and its importance
Local self-government—*see* Self-government, local
Lockouts

—in capitalist countries—**18**, 162, 308; **19**, 334; **20**, 209, 210
—in Russia—**10**, 51, 52; **12**, 142; **13**, 45, 120; **18**, 457; **19**, 219; **20**, 209, 210, 509, 510; **24**, 447, 504, 570; **25**, 138, 255
Logic—**14**, 156; **21**, 54; **32**, 92-100; **38**, 87-103, 146-47, 173-74, 177-84, 189-90, 195-96, 198, 201-02, 207-08, 216-17, 318-19, 367-69
—and the history of knowledge of the world—**38**, 92-93, 113-14, 174-75, 177, 247-48, 263-65, 318-19
—and the theory of knowledge—**38**, 88, 103, 175, 182, 192-93, 223, 266, 318-19
—formal—**14**, 35, 266-67; **21**, 53-54; **23**, 40-41; **32**, 92-94; **38**, 92-94, 96-97, 137-39, 174-75, 176-77, 179-84, 189-90, 199, 216-17, 220, 318, 360-62
See also Concept (notion); Dialectics; Historical and the logical, the; Knowledge (cognition); Thought; Truth (philos.)
Logical and the historical, the—*see* Historical and the logical, the
London Congress of the Second International, 1896—**4**, 251; **13**, 82; **15**, 324; **20**, 57, 223, 396, 418, 430-34, 451; **22**, 155, 320, 330
Longuet and the Longuetists—**22**, 128, 129, 162; **23**, 83, 99, 122, 137, 145, 190, 192, 195, 199, 201, 205, 208, 214, 215, 368; **24**, 24, 34, 77, 304, 325; **28**, 112, 281, 285-87, 291, 292, 298; **30**, 85, 275, 337-44, 352-59, 454; **31**, 29-30, 162, 342, 343, 361, 392
Louis Blanc and Blanc ism—**23**, 318, 321, 357, 358; **24**, 34-37, 48, 67, 208, 328, 329, 436; **25**, 45, 60, 61, 93, 95, 200, 254, 369; **28**,239; **30**, 54-56, 59
Love—**27**, 498; **35**, 180-81, 182-84
See also Marriage and family
Ludowa Party (Poland)—**31**, 278
Lumpen-proletariat—**3**, 505; **5**, 157, 274; **6**, 372-73; **11**, 216; **15**, 384; **18**, 161; **26**, 460, 468
Luxemburg—**8**, 430; **13**, 76; **23**, 274; **39**, 85, 227, 289, 342, 480-81, 484, 712
Luxemburg, Rosa, her views
—Rosa Luxemburg, her personality—**16**, 58; **18**, 150; **24**, 78; **28**, 411, 429, 434, 455, 462, 463, 485; **29**, 71, 86, 294; **31**, 57, 342; **33**, 210
—her struggle against opportunism in German Social-Democracy and her role in the establishment of the Third International—**21**, 210, 232, 237, 326-27; **22**, 305-08, 318-19; **24**, 26, 78; **27**, 546; **28**, 241, 430, 455, 462, 463; **33**, 167, 210
—her views on the mass strike, the paths of development of the socialist revolution and the tactics of the proletarian Party—**16**, 312, 313; **29**, 562; **30**, 61; **31**, 57, 342; **34**, 427-29; **35**, 267; **39**, 577; **41**, 248
—her views on militarism, the imperialist world war and the proletarian Party's tasks in the war—**13**, 80-81, 91; **15**, 199-201, 541-42; **22**, 305-06, 308-19; **27**, 546; **35**, 267
—criticism of her incorrect views on the national and the national-colonial questions—**4**, 248; **6**, 123; **10**, 184; **19**, 501, 544; **20**, 46-51, 395-454; **22**, 308-13, 332, 350, 359; **23**, 62, 72, 78; **24**, 298; **26**, 161; **33**, 210; **35**, 225, 229, 244
—criticism of her incorrect theory of the accumulation of capital and the automatic collapse of capitalism—**33**, 210; **35**, 94; **43**, 332

—her incorrect understanding of the Marxist dialectical method—**7,** 477-78, 484; **20,** 396, 402-03; **22,** 309, 316-17; **43,** 332
—her attitude to Kautsky and Kautskyism—**16,** 312-13; **21,** 210, 232, 237; **22,** 306-08, 313-14, 319; **34,** 427-29; **35,** 167-68
—her attitude to the split in the RSDLP and the Bolsheviks' struggle against the Mensheviks—**7,** 474-85; **8,** 61, 152; **16,** 58; **18,** 150; **19,** 517; **20,** 498, 507, 514, 534; **21,** 115; **33,** 210; **35,** 133-34, 147-48; **43,** 127-28, 130, 314, 417, 421, 423
—her revolutionary activities during the 1914-18 imperialist world war and the German revolution of 1918-19—**21,** 210-11, 232, 237; **22,** 305-06, 318-19; **24,** 26, 78-79; **27,** 546; **28,** 241, 360; **29,** 562; **30,** 61; **31,** 57; **33,** 210
—her collaboration on the old *Iskra* and on *Zarya*—**34,** 64, 105; **36,** 88
—assassination of Rosa Luxemburg and Karl Liebknecht—**28,** 411, 413, 417, 434, 455, 463, 485; **29,** 71, 86, 294, 362, 509, 530, 546; **30,** 27, 29, 53, 234, 393, 497; **31,** 249; **32,** 117, 513

M

Machiavellianism—**5,** 55; **17,** 73; **33,** 40
Machine industry—*see* Industry
Machinery and implements in agriculture
—in capitalist countries—**1,** 474-75; **2,** 198; **3,** 27, 229-37, 269-70, 313-14, 329; **4,** 110-11, 114-15, 125-27, 141, 143-44, 146; **5,** 113-14, 130-42, 178-79, 201-02, 206, 221-22; **6,** 27, 45, 46; **13,** 171, 309-10; **15,** 90-91; **16,** 442-46; **19,** 26, 367-68; **20,** 298; **22,** 40-42, 43-45, 55-57, 59-62, 63, 67-68, 69, 72-74, 76, 77-78, 81-82, 83-84, 91, 99, 101-02; **27,** 459-60; **33,** 136-37
—in Soviet Russia—**28,** 143, 175-76, 311-12, 343; **29,** 214, 219-20; **31,** 458, 481, 483; **32,** 217, 224-25, 285, 350-51; **33,** 49-50, 128-30, 249-50, 380, 381; **36,** 540, 542, 548, 584; **42,** 42, 91, 103, 236, 260, 298, 356, 426-27; **44,** 119-20, 346, 437, 450; **45,** 243, 294, 472-73, 512-13, 581, 582-83
—in tsarist Russia—**1,** 57-58, 62-63, 67-68, 108-09, 113-14, 474-75; **3,** 27, 87-88, 110-11, 117, 130-34, 139, 158-60, 219-37, 245-48, 257-60, 266-68, 269-70, 285-87, 292, 313-15, 595-96; **4,** 139; **6,** 27, 42, 45-46, 385-86; **15,** 90-92, 116-17, 123-24, 125; **19,** 487, 553-54; **20,** 243, 316-17; **27,** 414-15
Machinery and implements in agriculture in the countries of Western Europe and America
—in Britain—**4,** 110-11
—in France—**4,** 110-11; **33,** 136-37
—in Germany—**3,** 223; **4,** 110-11, 126, 141, 143-44, 146; **5,** 114, 131-34, 143-45, 173, 179, 198-200, 201-02, 221; **13,** 309; **16,** 442, 445
—in Hungary—**5,** 142; **16,** 443-46; **19,** 310
—in the USA—**4,** 132, 143; **5,** 137; **15,** 90; **22,** 23, 24, 43-45, 55-57, 62-65, 66-68, 69, 72-74, 76-77, 78-82, 83-84, 91, 99-100, 101
Machinery in industry
—in capitalist countries—**1,** 100-01, 104-05, 474; **2,** 70, 102-03, 158, 178-79, 184-91, 236-37, 240, 244, 245, 251-52, 253, 263-64; **3,** 246, 427-28, 454-55, 507-09, 531-40, 544-50; **4,** 164-65, 312; **5,** 92, 130-31; **6,** 27; **13,** 171-72; **19,** 434-35, 454; **20,** 68-70; **21,** 63-64; **22,** 196-97; **28,** 63; **39,** 137
—in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism—**20,** 153-54; **27,** 212, 268, 298, 309-10; **31,** 419-20; **32,** 216-17; **33,** 370

—in Soviet Russia—**30,** 317; **31,** 510; **32,** 343-44, 350; **33,** 170-71
—in tsarist Russia—**2,** 95, 187-91, 394, 400-01, 427; **3,** 245-46, 266-67, 396, 428-29, 454-56, 470-75, 477, 480-81, 487-95, 506-15, 528, 530-40, 542-50, 595-97; **4,** 312; **5,** 84; **6,** 27; **19,** 292; **21,** 63
Machism—*see* Empirio-criticism
Machists, Russian—**13,** 447, 448-54; **14,** 15-16, 19-21, 81-86, 94-95, 98-99, 105-07, 118, 122, 139, 145, 149, 153, 164, 166-70, 197-99, 204-07, 217, 230, 232-33, 265, 275, 281-82, 301, 314, 330, 342-43, 345-46, 360-61; **15,** 33-34; **16,** 268-70, 274, 388; **17,** 43, 72-81; **20,** 489-90; **34,** 381-82, 386-87, 388-90, 394, 396, 407; **35,** 70-71, 84, 100; **36,** 277; **37,** 386, 399, 402, 416; **43,** 161-62, **376**
—attitude to different trends of bourgeois philosophy—**14,** 15-16, 26-28, 30, 48, 51-52, 59-60, 84, 86, 89, 94, 95, 97, 101, 114-15, 117-18, 121, 137, 148-50, 158-59, 164, 167-69, 174, 190-92, 204-05, 212-13, 215-17, 230-32, 241, 243, 249, 303, 341-46; **16,** 270; **17,** 43; **34,** 417
—revision of Marxist philosophy—**14,** 15-16, 19-20, 22-23, 57-60, 82-83, 86-87, 98-117, 121-22, 132-37, 141-43, 146-47, 159, 161, 168-70, 172-74, 176, 184-90, 197-98, 204-06, 226-27, 231-33, 238-43, 246-48, 251, 266, 314, 317-18, 322-35, 342-46, 357-58; **15,** 33-34; **16,** 206-07, 388
—eclecticism of their philosophical views—**14,** 20, 41, 59-60, 66, 83, 104, 111, 132, 157, 159, 172-73, 184, 190, 193, 319, 330-31
See also Bogdanov and Bogdanovism; Empirio-criticism; Empirio-monism; Empirio-symbolism; God-building and god-seeking; Otzovists and Ultimatumists
Main link (in politics)—*see* Link, main (in politics)
Makhayevism—**6,** 300; **42,** 282
Malthusianism, neo-Malthusianism—**1,** 449-50, 453-80, 482-83, 497; **2,** 177-78, 182-84, 207-08; **5,** 113, 114-15, 156; **14,** 329; **18,** 366-67; **19,** 235-37
Man—**8,** 328; **14,** 178, 187, 228, 318, 323, 325; **38,** 24-30, 38-39, 44, 46-48, 54, 82, 141, 187-89, 202-03, 212-13, 218, 276-77, 297, 311-12
—and nature—**14,** 118-19, 177; **38,** 71, 93, 146, 187-91, 202, 212-13, 311-12
Manchester School—**2,** 458, 501, 503-04; **6,** 221; **39,** 268, 446
See also Free trade
Manchuria—**3,** 594; **4,** 374; **5,** 280, 336; **8,** 51-52, 121, 231; **13,** 440; **21,** 306; **34,** 381; **37,** 341; **39,** 253, 408
Manifestation—*see* Demonstrations in Russia; Demonstrations of working people in Soviet Russia; May Day demonstrations in Russia
Manifesto of the CC RSDLP of November 1, 1914 "The War and Russian Social-Democracy"—**21,** 25-34, 37, 158, 297, 339, 344, 383, 451, 453; **22,** 118, 180, 306, 331; **23,** 195-96, 200, 211; **35,** 156, 159-60, 169, 194
Manifesto of the CC RSDLP(B) of February 26 (March 11), 1917—**23,** 320, 354, 357
***Manifesto of the Communist Party* by K. Marx and F. Engels**—**1,** 143, 147, 178, 266-67, 439; **2,** 24, 334, 486; **4,** 175, 196, 216, 217, 287, 327; **5,** 340; **6,** 37-38, 49-50, 51, 59, 259; **8,** 72, 84, 386; **9,** 137,

139; **10,** 60; **12,** 190, 362-63; **13,** 152; **17,** 52; **18,** 582; **19,** 24, 558; **20,** 213, 373, 456; **21,** 16, 31-32, 38, 48, 57-58, 73, 75, 76, 81, 160, 273, 309, 390; **23,** 202; **24,** 279; **25,** 400-02, 406-07, 414, 477-78, 479, 489; **27,** 476; **28,** 241, 260, 320, 369; **30,** 97; **31,** 453; **35,** 250-51; **36,** 334, 335
Manifesto of the First RSDLP Congress, 1898—**4,** 180-81, 214, 269-70, 277, 285, 286, 323, 328, 353, 366; **5,** 377; **6,** 105, 163, 294, 324, 482; **7,** 92, 94-96
Manifesto of October 17, 1905—**9,** 427-31, 435, 437, 447-50, 454, 462-63; **10,** 68, 93, 109-10, 129-30, 280, 334, 388; **11,** 29, 114, 207; **12,** 197; **13,** 477-78; **16,** 296, 382-83, 384; **19,** 161, 326; **23,** 252
Manuals—**2,** 461; **4,** 46-54; **6,** 313; **31,** 406; **33,** 245-46, 312, 368-69; **35,** 482-84, 501-02; **36,** 530; **45,** 64, 589
Manufacture, capitalist—**1,** 105, 207-10, 218, 413-14, 438-39; **2,** 187-90, 365-66, 408, 424-25, 427-28, 430-33, 435; **3,** 38-39, 355-60, 384, 452-53, 454-55, 534-35, 540-50, 618-20; **5,** 141-42; **21,** 62-64; **29,** 168
See also Capitalist work at home
Manufacture, capitalist, in Russia—**1,** 206-09, 210-16, 218-19, 426-28, 438-40; **2,** 187-90, 363-68, 381-83, 408-09, 419-21, 424-39; **3,** 339-44, 348-51, 356-60, 384-453, 454-56, 519-20, 533-40, 541-50, 581-82, 590; **21,** 63-64
See also Handicraft production in Russia
March action of the German proletariat, 1921—**32,** 473, 477, 516-17, 522; **33,** 25; **42,** 322; **45,** 124
Marino—**23,** 274; **39,** 712
Market and market relations in Soviet Russia—**32,** 237; **33,** 96, 184, 276-77
See also Commodity exchange (commodity turnover) in Soviet Russia
Market under capitalism
—concept of a capitalist market, its emergence and role—**1,** 72-73, 79-124, 153, 155, 217-18, 235-36, 246, 247, 312, 407-08, 490-91, 496-99; **2,** 99-101, 139-40, 148, 155-61, 213, 218-19, 220, 227-29, 253, 381, 444; **3,** 37-39, 40-43, 64-70, 72, 90-91, 154-55, 163-65, 181, 213-14, 232, 258-59, 267, 270, 284-85, 317-18, 334-35, 361, 383, 427, 447, 530-31, 597; **4,** 55-64, 76, 90-91, 114, 148; **5,** 90-91, 280; **6,** 74, 342-43, 374-75; **8,** 318-19; **12,** 333-34; **15,** 129, 130-32; **18,** 76-77, 145-46, 272; **19,** 26-27, 283; **20,** 153, 396, 423; **21,** 60-61, 62, 66-67, 69; **22,** 23, 205, 245-46, 261; **25,** 68-69; **27,** 206-07, 238-41; **28,** 395; **32,** 305
—foreign—**1,** 101-02, 497-99; **2,** 99-100, 162-66, 251-52, 253, 444-45; **3,** 46-47, 64-68, 258-59, 270, 492, 548-49, 590-95, 616-17; **4,** 55-57, 65, 77, 85-86, 89-92, 202, 373, 375; **5,** 90-91, 278-80; **6,** 342-43; **19,** 26-27; **21,** 27; **22,** 238, 245-46, 251-52; **23,** 43, 112-13; **24,** 161, 186, 190, 232-33, 258, 270
—home—**1,** 38-39, 41-42, 79-124, 228-29, 234-36, 246, 247, 248-50, 256, 466-67, 496-97, 499, 503-04; **2,** 136-40, 159-61, 166, 198, 219, 381, 444-45; **3,** 25-26, 37-39, 42-47, 53-58, 66-69, 70, 72, 90-91, 111-12, 154-55, 164-66, 181, 232, 258-59, 270, 284-85, 312-13, 317-18, 355, 382-83, 426-27, 491-92, 495, 515-16, 548-50, 551-95, 597-98, 611-12, 624-25; **4,** 55,

59-60, 85-86, 90-91, 202; **5,** 141, 173-74, 279-80; **6,** 342-43, 448-49; **8,** 318-19; **10,** 170, 334; **13,** 239-41, 423; **15,** 128-29, 130-32; **17,** 113; **18,** 597; **19,** 26-27, 198-200; **20,** 48, 298, 317, 396; **21,** 69, 226; **22,** 23, 246, 251; **23,** 43; **27,** 238-41
—and peasant farm—**1,** 38-41, 42-43, 72-73, 93, 98-99, 102-03, 109-24, 228-29, 235, 249-50, 254, 256, 373, 377-78, 414, 431, 480-83, 496-97; **2,** 139-40; **3,** 41-43, 70-85, 90-91, 111-12, 154-56, 166-67, 172, 181-82, 232, 269-70, 317-18; **4,** 113-15; **5,** 141, 173-74; **6,** 45, 342-43; **10,** 334; **13,** 195, 205-07, 209, 214, 233-34, 239-41, 280-81, 285, 286, 296, 307-08; **14,** 323; **15,** 128-29, 130-32; **17,** 112-13; **20,** 84-86, 88, 134-35, 298-301; **24,** 283-84
—criticism of bourgeois, Narodnik and revisionist theories on market—**1,** 79-125, 219, 248-51, 256, 312, 464-65, 466-67, 493-94, 496-98; **2,** 135-40, 147-50, 157-74, 180-82, 218-19, 228-29, 253; **3,** 39, 47, 53-58, 64-67, 69, 611-18, 623-27; **4,** 55-64, 74-93, 148-49, 160-65, 183-88; **34,** 33-35
—and large-scale farming—**2,** 139-40; **3,** 266-67, 268-70, 284-86, 308-09, 312, 316-18; **5,** 141-42, 173-74, 278-79; **13,** 177-78, 204-07, 209, 214-16, 280-81, 285, 307-08; **18,** 145-46; **20,** 133-34
—and small producers in industry (handicraftsmen, artisans)—**1,** 109-10, 207-08, 217-18, 386, 406-08, 425-27; **2,** 99-100, 366-68, 381-82, 391-95, 400-01, 412-13, 444-45; **3,** 41-43, 66, 258, 334-35, 343-55, 360-62, 365-69, 381-83, 426-27; **5,** 141-42; **6,** 45; **18,** 272; **20,** 298
—world—**2,** 444-45; **3,** 47, 57, 66-67, 229-30, 259, 313, 328-29, 330, 383, 548-49, 591-93, 597; **4,** 65-66, 202-03; **5,** 90-91; **6,** 29, 45; **13,** 205-06; **15,** 210, 323; **17,** 173; **18,** 597; **19,** 454; **20,** 298; **21,** 64-65, 367; **22,** 256-57, 276, 283-85; **23,** 105-06, 112-13, 254-55; **24,** 288, 309, 467; **26,** 167-68; **27,** 238; **29,** 101, 120, 476-77; **32,** 182-83, 305; **33,** 276-77
—contradictions of capitalist reproduction and difficulties of realisation—**1,** 105-07; **2,** 159-60, 161, 163-64; **3,** 46-47, 56-58; **4,** 59-60, 74-93, 160-65, 183-88; **19,** 283; **20,** 153-54
—of labour-power—**1,** 41, 42, 50, 52, 67-69, 72-73, 93, 95-96, 102-03, 106, 117, 121-22, 123-24, 218, 235, 254, 321-22, 414, 481, 496-97; **2,** 99-100, 101-02, 107-08, 139-40, 179-82, 366-67, 440-41, 481-82; **3,** 42-43, 56-57, 69, 72, 87, 90-91, 118-19, 121, 154-55, 166, 232, 243-44, 270-74, 280-81, 311-13, 316-17, 319-23, 580-89; **4,** 60, 210, 311-12; **5,** 26-27, 89, 141-42, 284-85, 400; **6,** 27, 74, 448-49; **13,** 177, 208, 296; **15,** 84-85, 118-27; **19,** 25-26, 206; **20,** 85, 134, 146, 215; **21,** 61-63, 68-69; **22,** 33-34, 95-97; **24,** 466-67; **29,** 100-01, 119-20, 476-77
—of means of consumption—**1,** 85-89, 103-04, 106; **2,** 139-40, 155-61; **3,** 41-42, 50-58, 68, 163-65, 166-67, 181, 311-12, 495-96, 515-16, 548-50; **4,** 55-56, 58-60
—of means of production—**1,** 85-89, 103-04; **2,** 139-40, 155-61; **3,** 41-42, 50-58, 67-69, 166-67, 181, 232, 257-58, 270, 311-12, 495-96, 515-16, 548-50; **4,** 55-56, 58-60; **19,** 202
—in tsarist Russia—**1,** 38-39, 72-73, 102-03, 108-24, 155, 217-18, 228-29, 234-36, 246, 247, 249-50, 310-12, 407-08, 415, 465-66, 480-81, 490-92, 499, 503-04; **2,** 98-102, 381-83, 400-01, 444-45; **3,** 25-26, 40-41, 72, 154-57, 167, 181-82, 232, 243, 257-59, 284-85, 308-09, 311-14, 316-18, 334-35, 360-62, 364-69, 383, 426-27, 491-92, 494-96, 515-16, 529-31, 548-50, 551-97, 624-25; **4,** 89-92; **5,** 90-91; **6,** 45, 448-49; **8,** 318-19; **15,** 130-32; **18,** 597; **19,** 128, 129-30, 131, 202, 313; **20,** 316-17; **24,** 288

See also Commodity circulation; Foreign trade; Imperialism—struggle for new markets and spheres of influence; Realisation in capitalist society; Trade, capitalist; World economy; World market

Marriage and family—**1,** 150-55, 414; **3,** 545-46, 576-77; **12,** 382; **19,** 235-37; **20,** 422-23; **21,** 72; **23,** 72-74; **28,** 180-81; **29,** 172, 428-29; **30,** 40-45, 120-22, 371-72; **32,** 161-63; **33,** 235-36; **35,** 180-81, 182-84; **39,** 689, 697

MARX, ENGELS, MARXISM

Marxism
—general description—**1,** 135-46, 157-58, 166-68, 184-86, 326-29, 394, 442; **2,** 21-22, 213; **4,** 210-12, 235; **7,** 55-56, 391, 483-84; **8,** 88-89, 159; **9,** 49-50, 95-96, 308, 438-39; **10,** 248-54; **11,** 71-72, 213-15, 230-31; **12,** 104-12; **13,** 36-37; **14,** 143, 318, 336-37; **15,** 405-06; **16,** 152, 348; **17,** 75-76; **18,** 582; **19,** 23-28, 121-22, 552-58; **20,** 203-04, 461; **21,** 43-91, 222, 353-54; **24,** 398-99; **25,** 457; **26,** 212-13; **27,** 476; **28,** 463-64; **29,** 199-200, 205, 313; **31,** 285-88; **33,** 407; **38,** 24, 26, 28, 29-30, 36-39, 178-79, 314, 319-20, 341-42, 361; **41,** 221-22; **42,** 217
—its world historical role and significance—**1,** 157-58, 185, 236, 327-28; **2,** 19-22; **4,** 86-87, 176, 210-12, 257-58; **5,** 321; **6,** 272; **7,** 107-08; **8,** 217; **9,** 438-39, 443-44; **10,** 475-76; **13,** 36-37; **15,** 31-32, 153; **18,** 331-32, 582; **19,** 23-28; **20,** 203-04; **21,** 50-51; **28,** 165-66, 479-80; **31,** 25-26, 285-88, 317; **42,** 189
—bourgeois and petty-bourgeois criticism of Marxism—**1,** 160-64, 174-75, 326-27; **2,** 531-32; **3,** 631-32; **4,** 74-93, 190-92; **5,** 107, 113-14, 115-29, 131-32, 133-34, 154-55, 156-59, 180-81; **7,** 375-76; **14,** 105-07; **15,** 31-32, 50-51; **16,** 427-29; **17,** 111-12; **18,** 331-32; **19,** 23, 276, 280-81, 476; **20,** 144-47, 189-208; **21,** 84-91, 221-23; **22,** 200-01, 301-04; **25,** 385-86, 396-97, 469-70, 471-73; **28,** 242-43; **34,** 39-40; **39,** 58; **40,** 29-37, 47; **41,** 70, 72-73
—and the possibility of scientific forecasting—**1,** 184-85; **2,** 19-20; **5,** 89-90, 508-10, 512-13; **6,** 149-50; **9,** 393; **10,** 507; **12,** 100, 108-10, 213, 367-68, 376-77, 492-93; **13,** 115-16; **15,** 58-60, 153-54; **18,** 331-32, 582-85; **21,** 72-73, 392-93; **24,** 95, 227; **25,** 442, 457-59; **26,** 235; **27,** 128-29, 263, 409-11, 422-23, 464-66, 494-99; **28,** 165-66, 205-07, 299; **29,** 269, 307-10; **30,** 32, 38, 135, 160-62, 208-09, 215-17, 281-82, 380-87, 448-50; **33,** 51-52,

55-56, 144-46, 177, 214-15
—as the ideology of the proletariat—**1,** 184-86, 233, 293-94, 296-300, 319-21, 327-28, 394; **2,** 19-24, 27; **4,** 180-81; **5,** 321, 342; **6,** 163-64, 197, 431; **7,** 46-47, 391-92; **8,** 73, 159; **9,** 95, 438-39, 443-44; **10,** 21, 438; **15,** 31-34; **16,** 206, 270, 348-49; **17,** 145; **18,** 582; **19,** 553-54; **20,** 461-62; **21,** 47-51, 222-23, 355; **28,** 165-66; **30,** 505-08; **31,** 285-87, 316-17; **36,** 282; **43,** 232-33
—historical roots—**1,** 185-86; **16,** 348-49; **17,** 75-77; **19,** 23-28, 295-96, 539-40, 553-54; **21,** 47-49, 354-55; **27,** 412-13
—historical destiny—**1,** 184-87, 267-68, 320-21; **2,** 19-27; **4,** 80-82, 174-77, 211-12, 257-61; **5,** 352-54, 361-62, 392; **7,** 41-42; **9,** 290-94, 438-39; **10,** 32, 356-57, 475-76; **15,** 31-39, 58-59, 393-94; **16,** 348-49; **17,** 35, 39-44, 75-77; **18,** 331-32, 358-59, 582-85; **19,** 295-96; **21,** 46-50; **23,** 28-29; **27,** 494-99; **28,** 165-66, 479-80; **29,** 307; **30,** 492; **31,** 25-26, 34-35, 285-86; **33,** 233-34
—sources and component parts—**1,** 164, 394; **2,** 21-25, 139-40, 147-48, 157; **3,** 630-32; **4,** 60, 80-82, 195-96; **5,** 289, 370-72, 375-76; **6,** 431; **7,** 411-13; **10,** 49; **12,** 104-12; **14,** 239-43, 318-19, 326, 329-30, 335-39; **15,** 402-07; **17,** 75-77; **19,** 23-28; **20,** 193-94, 203-04; **21,** 46-80, 354-55; **31,** 285-87, 317; **41,** 221-22
—method—**1,** 141-47, 150-51, 163-74, 181-84, 188-90, 194-95, 265-68, 410-11, 417-18, 425-26; **2,** 21-22, 251, 531; **3,** 32; **4,** 194-95; **7,** 411-13, 477-78, 483-84; **8,** 327-28; **9,** 43-44, 370-71; **10,** 220-21, 286; **11,** 225; **12,** 105, 362-65, 371-74; **13,** 36-37, 282; **14,** 251, 327, 357; **15,** 336-37, 405-08; **17,** 39; **19,** 24-25, 553-54; **20,** 204, 400-06; **21,** 52-55, 65-66, 72-73, 74-77, 142-43, 235; **22,** 309-10, 316; **23,** 65; **24,** 43-47; **25,** 407-11, 424-27, 457-58, 470-73; **31,** 166, 285-87; **33,** 232-34, 476-77; **38,** 319-20, 361
—its spread in Russia—**1,** 190-99, 265-69, 296-300, 393-95; **2,** 331-32, 493-94; **4,** 80-82, 258-61, 320-22, 325-26, 351-52; **5,** 361-71, 374-76, 441, 517-20; **6,** 172-75; **7,** 46-47, 54-56, 71-77, 479; **8,** 73, 84-85; **9,** 256, 439-41; **12,** 104-12, 361-62, 376-77; **15,** 50-52, 288-90, 393-94; **17,** 35, 39-44, 72-77, 110-12, 229-31, 333, 398-99; **18,** 40, 302-03; **19,** 539-41; **20,** 247-48, 268-71, 278-80; **21,** 80-91; **23,** 28-30; **31,** 24-39; **33,** 452; **36,** 281-82; **41,** 37-38
—and revisionism—**1,** 234-36; **2,** 213, 331-32; **3,** 630-32; **4,** 174-76, 326-27, 354-55; **5,** 227-30, 321, 342, 345, 352-56, 362-64, 519-20; **6,** 79, 187-88; **8,** 73, 505-06; **9,** 438-39; **12,** 106-09, 371-74; **13,** 112-13; **14,** 20; **15,** 31-39, 50, 403-09; **16,** 351-52; **17,** 35, 43-44, 56, 75-77, 229-41, 398-99; **18,** 584-85; **19,** 372-75, 383, 540-41; **20,** 278-80; **21,** 85, 89-90, 222-23, 353-55; **23,** 28, 153-54; **25,** 385-86, 402-04, 440-42, 474-91; **26,** 212-14; **29,** 123-24; **31,** 31-37; **35,** 290-93, 360; **36,** 198, 323-24; **41,** 70, 77, 202-03; **43,** 232-33
—as a revolution in the development of social thought—**1,** 137-46, 157-58, 267; **2,** 19-22; **4,** 210; **14,** 335-39; **19,** 23-28; **20,** 203-04; **21,** 49-80; **31,** 285-88; **36,** 281-82; **38,** 314, 341-43

—its creative character—**1,** 184-86, 192-95, 296-300, 320-21, 327-29, 394-95; **3,** 32, 630-32; **4,** 92-93, 179-80, 210-12, 258-59, 326-27, 355; **5,** 392; **6,** 458; **8,** 159, 217-20, 515; **9,** 149, 153; **10,** 260-62, 286, 344-45; **11,** 213-15; **12,** 100, 105-08, 362-65; **13,** 23-24, 36-37, 320-21, 346, 427; **14,** 143, 342-43; **15,** 153, 236-37, 399-400; **17,** 39-44; **19,** 23-28; **20,** 433-35; **21,** 52-53, 74-79, 354-55; **23,** 322-23; **24,** 43-50; **25,** 19-20, 280-82; **27,** 409-11; **28,** 217, 483; **29,** 151-52; **31,** 71, 101-04, 166, 518; **33,** 476-80; **36,** 281-82, 297-302, 439
—and Hegel's philosophy—**1,** 138, 163-74, 394; **2,** 21-22; **4,** 82; **5,** 371; **7,** 411-12; **14,** 83-84, 187, 190-91, 310, 337-38; **19,** 24; **21,** 50-55; **33,** 233-34; **38,** 24, 98-99, 104, 117-19, 141-42, 146-47, 178, 180, 190, 211-12, 234-35, 284, 312, 313-15, 391, 399
See also Theory, revolutionary

Marx and Engels—economic doctrine
—its character—**1,** 135-37, 142-50, 167, 170-73, 178, 185, 266-67, 294, 442, 454, 497-98; **2,** 19-20, 25, 167-68, 203, 215-16, 250-51, 258; **3,** 57-58; **4,** 87-88, 161-65, 210; **14,** 143, 319; **15,** 282-83; **19,** 25-28, 435; **21,** 55-57, 59-71; **29,** 199-200, 367-68, 533-34; **31,** 286-88
—absolute and relative impoverishment of the masses under capitalism—**1,** 106; **2,** 21-22, 262-64; **3,** 57, 321, 446, 527-28; **4,** 155, 161-63, 200-01, 233-34; **13,** 175; **19,** 26-27; **21,** 64, 69-71
—agrarian question—**8,** 388; **18,** 736; **41,** 129-30
—analysis of capital, its origin and development—**1,** 80-83, 85-89; **2,** 202-05, 228-29, 262-64; **3,** 40-41, 42-43, 183-84, 361-62, 440, 561, 615-16; **4,** 62-63, 74-75, 78-80, 82-83, 110-11; **13,** 314-15; **19,** 25-26; **21,** 62-66; **22,** 21-22, 59-60; **29,** 168, 533-34; **32,** 278; **33,** 375; **39,** 199-200, 334
—and bourgeois classical political economy (Adam Smith and David Ricardo)—**1,** 498; **2,** 145-47, 156-57, 166-67, 169, 204-06; **3,** 47-51; **4,** 61-62, 75-76, 78-79; **5,** 117, 119; **6,** 344-46; **12,** 106; **13,** 272-74, 297-98; **14,** 316; **19,** 25-26; **21,** 63, 65, 67
—bourgeois and petty-bourgeois political economy—**1,** 89, 161, 167, 471-72; **2,** 145, 153-55, 168-69, 199-200, 202-04, 207-08, 213-19, 221-27, 245-49, 260-65; **3,** 48-51, 55, 60-62, 64, 68, 232-33, 616; **4,** 61-64, 75-76, 162; **5,** 117-19; **6,** 264-65, 345-46; **12,** 106, 363-64; **13,** 273-75, 297-98, 304-05; **15,** 141-42; **17,** 311; **18,** 366-67; **19,** 25-26, 344; **20,** 376; **21,** 65-66; **33,** 408-09
—reproduction and circulation of the aggregate social capital—**1,** 80-83, 85-89, 497-98; **2,** 202-05; **3,** 46, 48-59, 63-65, 68-69, 613-18; **4,** 55-64, 74-75, 79-80, 87; **21,** 65; **39,** 335-36
—pre-capitalist forms of landownership—**3,** 192-93, 199, 210-12, 314, 323-30; **5,** 83-84, 121-22; **13,** 273-76, 317-18; **15,** 139, 140-42, 164-65, 260-62; **22,** 21-22, 59-60
—the housing question—**25,** 433-34
—law of conformity between relations of production and productive forces—**1,** 138-39; **13,** 274-75; **15,** 164-65; **21,** 55, 64-65

—capitalism in agriculture—**1,** 317, 415, 464-65, 466-67, 471-72, 488, 494, 496-97; **2,** 260-62; **3,** 40-41, 42, 155, 166, 173-76, 314, 322, 323-29, 540, 561, 589; **4,** 51-53, 58-60, 110-12, 116, 136, 139, 149-50, 156, 157; **5,** 113-14, 120-27, 185-86; **6,** 342; **8,** 323-29; **10,** 345-46; **13,** 181-83, 272-76, 292-93, 296-98, 301-07, 314, 317-18, 320-22; **15,** 140-42, 164-65, 169, 171, 248-49, 256-59, 262, 263; **18,** 145, 167-68, 366-67; **19,** 26; **20,** 376; **21,** 64, 67-71; **22,** 21-22, 59-60; **32,** 278; **33,** 134-35
—capitalism, its contradictions and crises, the inevitability of its collapse—**1,** 89, 105-06, 141, 142, 158, 170, 173, 176-78, 186, 310-11, 327, 380, 437-38, 488, 494; **2,** 19, 164, 167-72, 179-81, 186-91, 199, 203-04, 213, 215-17, 228-29, 251, 258-65, 382, 434-35, 468, 487; **3,** 40-41, 42-43, 55-58, 183-84, 326-28, 385, 398, 433, 440, 446, 454, 535-36, 540, 549, 588-89, 599, 616; **4,** 59, 74-75, 79-80, 83, 85, 87-88, 135, 150, 156, 161-64, 187, 202, 210, 234; **9,** 48-50; **13,** 75, 275, 301-02, 314-15; **15,** 31, 164-65, 171-72; **19,** 435; **20,** 373; **21,** 58-59, 63-65, 70-71; **22,** 199-200, 290-91; **23,** 106-07; **24,** 240, 306; **25,** 458; **27,** 498-99; **28,** 165-66, 238-39, 243-44; **31,** 286-87; **32,** 278; **39,** 199-200, 334-35, 336
—critique of the "law of diminishing returns"—**5,** 116-19, 238; **6,** 345-46; **13,** 304-07; **15,** 282; **18,** 366-67; **21,** 67
—monopoly and monopolist associations under capitalism—**19,** 26-27; **21,** 65, 67-68; **22,** 199-200, 216, 290; **23,** 112-13; **24,** 240, 306; **25,** 442; **39,** 355
—nationalisation of the land—**8,** 388; **10,** 181, 345; **13,** 301, 319-20, 427; **15,** 139, 141-42, 164-65, 171-72, 256, 250-62; **18,** 167-68; **19,** 344; **20,** 300-01, 376; **21,** 68; **28,** 313-14
—objective and historical nature of economic laws—**1,** 136-37, 142-43, 166, 167, 410; **2,** 203-04, 218; **14,** 323, 325; **20,** 197; **21,** 55-57, 64-66
—antithesis between town and country, between mental and physical labour—**2,** 228-29, 481, 487-89; **3,** 540; **4,** 102, 150; **5,** 123-24, 154-55; **25,** 433, 468-69
—role of large-scale machine industry—**1,** 185, 209, 438; **2,** 186-91, 215-17, 236-37, 251-52; **3,** 535-36, 539-40, 542-50; **4,** 51-52; **21,** 63-64, 71-72, 75
—value—**2,** 405; **3,** 38, 49, 51-52, 63-64, 68; **4,** 57; **5,** 127; **12,** 105; **19,** 25-26; **20,** 192; **21,** 59-62; **39,** 374
—theory of rent—**2,** 258, 260-62; **3,** 174-76, 193, 199, 211-12, 328-29; **4,** 53, 66, 139; **5,** 116-29; **6,** 116, 344-47; **13,** 272-76, 297, 299, 300-07, 310-11, 317-18, 426-27; **15,** 141-42, 164-65, 169-71, 248-51, 255-57, 259-61, 263-64, 282-85; **18,** 167-68, 366-67; **20,** 376-77; **21,** 66, 67-71; **22,** 59-60; **25,** 434; **34,** 34
—theory of markets and realisation—**1,** 80-90, 99-101, 464-65, 466, 497-99; **2,** 139-40, 151-55, 156-57, 164, 166-72; **3,** 37-69, 166, 258, 591, 614-17; **4,** 55-64, 74, 76, 79, 84, 86-87, 161-65, 187; **21,** 61-66
—theory of surplus value—**3,** 49; **4,** 82; **5,** 126-27; **6,** 74-75, 344; **19,** 26; **21,** 62-71; **29,** 533

Marx and Engels on capitalist countries

—Britain—**1,** 317-18; **2,** 22-23; **3,** 321; **12,** 372-73, 375; **13,** 273-75; **15,** 58-59, 141-42, 164-65, 377-78; **20,** 148-49, 440-42; **21,** 152; **23,** 112-13; **28,** 238; **32,** 337-38; **39,** 503, 573, 588, 615-17, 621, 625-26, 635, 654-56, 671, 673
—France—**1,** 317, 425; **13,** 475-78; **15,** 58-59, 377-78; **24,** 323, 537; **28,** 284; **39,** 501, 502, 504, 505, 574, 602-03, 621, 634, 636, 637
—Germany—**1,** 317, 319; **12,** 100, 367-69, 374, 377; **13,** 37-38, 85-86, 119, 275, 319-20, 473-74; **15,** 58-59, 141-42, 377-78, 397-98; **21,** 119; **24,** 434, 537; **25,** 444; **28,** 260; **39,** 499-500, 502-04, 505, 602, 603, 621, 622, 634-35, 636-37, 761
—Switzerland—**39,** 636-37
—the USA—**12,** 372-73; **13,** 275-76, 282, 320; **20,** 399; **24,** 537; **28,** 238; **39,** 622

Marx and Engels on classes and the class struggle
—bourgeoisie—**1,** 420; **2,** 19, 247-48, 468, 486; **5,** 340; **8,** 465; **10,** 290, 467-68; **12,** 384, 386-89, 502-03; **13,** 320-21, 359-60; **15,** 58-59, 171, 377-78, 396-97; **16,** 376-77; **18,** 330-32; **19,** 271; **21,** 58-59, 77-78, 98, 147-50; **23,** 112-13; **25,** 449-50; **27,** 498; **28,** 199; **29,** 199-200, 201, 380, 533-34; **30,** 512-13; **39,** 505-06, 625-26, 653-54, 655-56
—formation of the classes—**1,** 471-72; **6,** 264-65; **20,** 199; **25,** 394
—need for the dictatorship of the proletariat—**4,** 210-11; **25,** 403-05, 410-13; **29,** 202, 313, 355; **30,** 95; **39,** 654
—hegemony of the proletariat—**4,** 210; **6,** 49-50; **12,** 388; **15,** 47, 50; **17,** 56-58; **28,** 165-66
—class contradictions and class struggle—**1,** 139, 141, 308, 327-28, 409-10, 447-48; **2,** 19-20, 23, 247-48, 258, 468, 531; **4,** 210-11, 216; **5,** 354; **6,** 50; **8,** 279; **12,** 107; **13,** 37-38; **18,** 331-32; **19,** 27-28, 121-22, 124; **21,** 48, 57-59, 74-76; **22,** 314; **25,** 386-87, 390-91, 395, 401-02, 409, 410-13, 417-18, 459; **28,** 413-14; **29,** 313, 380, 485, 533-34; **30,** 512; **31,** 287; **32,** 251, 278; **34,** 353-54; **39,** 654
—peasantry—**1,** 317, 471-72; **2,** 247, 482, 488-89; **3,** 42, 155, 166, 172-73, 174-76, 192, 193, 324-28; **4,** 245-47; **5,** 185-86; **6,** 51, 60, 401; **8,** 287; **12,** 371, 466-67; **13,** 207, 273, 314-15, 317; **15,** 58, 171-72, 376-78; **16,** 376, 433-35; **21,** 58, 68-70, 74; **28,** 199, 202-03; **29,** 204-05; **30,** 97-98; **32,** 278; **39,** 506, 637, 653-54
—liberals and liberalism—**9,** 33, 130; **10,** 261, 264; **12,** 106, 335, 386, 472; **13,** 152; **18,** 332; **23,** 113; **32,** 461, 494
—petty bourgeoisie—**1,** 447-48; **2,** 221, 247, 468; **6,** 49-60; **8,** 327-28, 385-88, 394, 465; **12,** 466-67; **13,** 319; **17,** 80; **21,** 58-59, 148; **25,** 417; **28,** 199, 204, 290; **29,** 380-81; **30,** 97; **32,** 278; **39,** 635; **41,** 175
—the proletariat and its historical role—**1,** 160, 293, 311, 317-18, 327, 439-40; **2,** 19-20, 22-23, 26; **4,** 210-11, 257-58, 315, 327, 368; **6,** 49-51, 59, 197-98, 371-72; **10,** 60; **12,** 108-12; **13,** 77, 475-76; **15,** 31, 50; **18,** 332, 492, 582; **19,** 553-54; **21,** 48, 58-59, 65, 71-74, 75-76; **23,** 107; **24,** 194, 277, 281; **25,** 395, 401-05, 451, 459; **27,** 128, 145, 265, 476, 498; **28,** 165, 199, 319-20; **29,** 199-200, 202, 367, 368,

380-81; **39,** 506, 626, 635, 655, 656
—tactics of the proletariat's class struggle—**1,** 328, 439; **2,** 22-23, 27; **4,** 175-77, 216; **5,** 368-73, 398; **8,** 464-67; **9,** 80-81, 86-87, 95-96; **10,** 262, 280; **12,** 100, 108-12, 117, 173; **13,** 152; **15,** 47, 50-52, 60-61, 237; **16,** 32-34; **17,** 157-58; **19,** 553-54; **20,** 436-42; **22,** 149; **28,** 320; **29,** 203; **30,** 492; **33,** 115-16; **34,** 353-54, 356
—abolition of classes—**20,** 145; **21,** 73; **24,** 73; **25,** 394, 395-96, 401, 411-12, 435, 436; **29,** 358; **30,** 99, 116-17; **31,** 66, 392-93; **32,** 212, 250, 251; **39,** 635, 654
Marx and Engels on dialectical and historical materialism—**1,** 139-43, 163-74, 181-83
—basis and superstructure—**1,** 137-42, 150-51, 327-28; **2,** 21-23; **19,** 25-26; **21,** 55-57
—dialectical method of Marx and Engels—**1,** 163-74, 188-90; **2,** 21-23; **7,** 477, 484; **8,** 327-29; **9,** 370-71; **10,** 220-21; **11,** 225; **12,** 105, 362-65; **14,** 132-37, 224-25, 251, 308-10, 327, 357; **15,** 336-37, 405-08; **17,** 39; **19,** 23-25, 552-54; **20,** 203-24; **21,** 47-48, 52-55, 74-76, 243-44; **22,** 308-10, 316-17; **24,** 43-47; **25,** 422-23, 457-58, 470-73; **38,** 319-20, 361
—materialist conception of history—**1,** 133-34, 136-51, 161-62, 166-68, 177-80, 327-29, 410-11, 417-18, 453-55; **2,** 21-23, 24-26, 523-24; **14,** 242-43, 325-26, 328-30, 333-34, 335-37, 339; **15,** 404-06; **19,** 25, 554; **20,** 203-04; **21,** 47-48, 51-53, 54-57, 74-76; **23,** 60; **38,** 26-37, 141-42, 314-15, 316
—socio-economic formations—**1,** 136-43, 157-58, 162-63, 165-68, 177-78, 410-11, 453-54; **21,** 56-57
—the role of the masses in history—**2,** 523-24; **12,** 109-12; **15,** 178; **21,** 56-57; **23,** 112-14; **26,** 126-27; **28,** 419; **38,** 32
—freedom and necessity—**1,** 420; **14,** 187-91; **21,** 50-51; **27,** 272-74
—philosophy as a science—**1,** 417-19; **14,** 99-100; **21,** 50-55
—philosophic materialism of Marx and Engels—**1,** 181-83; **2,** 21-22; **9,** 44; **10,** 286, 345; **14,** 15-16, 19-20, 21, 41-42, 47-48, 55, 83-84, 86-87, 99-105, 107-10, 113-15, 116-18, 132-37, 155-57, 159-60, 172-73, 175-78, 185-90, 232-33, 239-43, 251-52, 262, 266, 297, 310, 328-30, 335-39; **15,** 402, 404-05, 406-07; **19,** 23-25, 27-28; **20,** 93, 193-94; **21,** 49-57, 74-76; **23,** 56-57; **33,** 233-34; **34,** 386-87; **38,** 24, 26-28, 29-31, 36-39, 178, 314-15, 342-43; **41,** 221-22
Marx and Engels on the dictatorship of the proletariat—**4,** 211; **6,** 51-53; **8,** 279-80, 387-88; **9,** 87; **21,** 71; **22,** 323; **23,** 359-60; **24,** 25-26, 49-50, 67-69, 85, 181-82, 239; **25,** 395-404, 410-13, 417-22, 431-35, 439-40, 444-46, 451-54, 459-60, 462, 481, 488-90; **26,** 401, 471; **27,** 126, 128-29, 263, 264-65, 475, 497-99; **28,** 108, 170, 232-34, 235-39, 240-51, 252-53, 254-55, 260-61, 319, 320-21, 431-32; **29,** 202, 307, 355, 389; **30,** 263-64; **39,** 654
Marx and Engels on the history of philosophy—**14,** 32-34, 99-102, 107-10, 116-17, 146-47, 173, 239-43; **38,** 41-45
—agnosticism—**14,** 15, 32-33, 100-01, 107-18, 121-23, 127-28, 138, 146-47, 155-57, 183-84, 202-03, 205-07, 293-94; **21,** 51-53

—vulgar materialism—**12,** 106; **14,** 47-48, 238-43, 337-38; **21,** 52-53
—Hegel and Hegelianism—**1,** 138, 163-74; **2,** 21-22; **5,** 371; **14,** 101, 187, 310-11, 337-39; **15,** 32; **21,** 46-47, 50-55; **25,** 386-87; **38,** 23-51, 104, 234-35, 318-19
—Dietzgen—**14,** 135-36, 246-48; **19,** 79-81
—Dühring and Dühringianism—**1,** 163-65, 168-74, 179; **2,** 24-25; **5,** 358-57; **12,** 105, 375; **14,** 41-42, 76, 131-34, 173, 175-78, 228-29, 241-43, 244-46; **15,** 34, 402-04; **17,** 72-74; **19,** 299; **20,** 145, 257-58; **23,** 54-56; **25,** 399-400
—Kant and Kantianism—**4,** 81; **14,** 15, 33, 99-103, 111, 127, 138, 202, 205-06, 239, 242, 337-39; **21,** 50-53
—materialism and idealism—**14,** 15, 32-33, 99-103, 107-09, 116-18, 146-47, 165-66, 175-78, 184, 239-41, 335-40; **21,** 50-53; **38,** 41-42, 65, 67, 71
—old materialism and its limitations—**9,** 43-44; **10,** 287, 345; **14,** 239-43, 264, 310; **15,** 402-03; **19,** 24-25; **21,** 50-53, 75; **33,** 229-31; **38,** 41-44
—Feuerbach's philosophy—**9,** 43; **14,** 87, 101, 242-43, 336-38, 339; **15,** 402-03; **21,** 46-47, 50-53; **38,** 29, 30, 35-36, 41, 44
Marx and Engels on the international working-class movement and the struggle against opportunist trends
—Blanqui and Blanquism—**8,** 207; **9,** 80; **13,** 23; **15,** 403; **17,** 157-58; **24,** 49; **25,** 305, 434; **29,** 152; **30,** 492; **31,** 66-67
—struggle against anarchism, Proudhonism and Bakuninism—**1,** 143, 417, 425; **2,** 216-17, 531; **3,** 59; **5,** 158-59, 371; **8,** 391-92, 474, 476-81; **9,** 93; **12,** 105, 369, 376; **15,** 32, 403; **19,** 299, 557; **20,** 436, 485; **21,** 47, 49, 121, 410; **22,** 149; **25,** 396, 397-98, 435-42, 475-76; **29,** 152; **31,** 34; **34,** 260; **39,** 504, 603
—struggle against opportunism and reformism in German Social-Democracy and the Second International—**5,** 357-58; **6,** 50, 54, 59; **9,** 86; **12,** 365-72, 374-75; **13,** 473-74; **15,** 33, 404, 411-12; **17,** 93, 158; **19,** 298-99, 552-53; **20,** 257; **21,** 92-93; **22,** 114, 149-50; **23,** 153-54; **24,** 537-38; **25,** 398-99, 440, 441-48, 450, 457, 459, 464-65; **28,** 324
—the Exceptional Law against the Socialists (Anti-Socialist Law)—**12,** 100, 367, 377; **21,** 79, 92; **25,** 444
—co-operation and the co-operative movement—**2,** 245
—Ferdinand Lassalle and Lassalleanism—**5,** 358, 369; **12,** 365; **16,** 208; **17,** 309, 419; **19,** 490, 552; **21,** 49, 78, 105, 140-41; **25,** 456-57, 464-66
—"Left" opportunism, dogmatism and sectarianism in the working-class movement—**8,** 470-71; **12,** 363-64, 372; **15,** 236-37; **17,** 175; **21,** 427-28; **39,** 622
—international character of the working-class movement—**6,** 37-38
—petty-bourgeois democracy and petty-bourgeois socialism—**1,** 320, 447-48; **2,** 213, 220, 221-22, 247; **4,** 174, 175; **5,** 371; **6,** 264-65; **8,** 84, 324-28, 385-87, 466-70, 471-72; **12,** 370; **13,** 276, 281-82, 358; **19,** 556-58; **23,** 153-54; **25,** 199, 200, 292, 403; **29,** 199-200; **30,** 54-55
—First International—**39,** 505, 573, 576, 602, 603, 654, 657, 742

—trade unions and the trade union movement—**4,** 175-76; **5,** 371; **9,** 138-39; **13,** 466; **15,** 237; **21,** 76; **23,** 119-20; **27,** 484-86; **34,** 355-56
—labour aristocracy—**12,** 375; **21,** 76, 152, 260; **22,** 283-84; **23,** 112-17, 119-20; **27,** 485; **29,** 309, 501; **30,** 34, 102, 512-13; **31,** 42-43, 52-53; **39,** 588, 615-17, 625-26, 635, 671
—revolutionary and opportunist tendencies in the working-class movement—**2,** 26; **5,** 370-71; **12,** 363-65, 371-74; **15,** 236; **17,** 175-76; **19,** 552-54; **21,** 75-76, 152, 260-61, 445; **22,** 115-16, 149-50, 283-84; **23,** 112-14, 116-17, 118-20, 153-54; **27,** 485-86; **29,** 501, 502; **30,** 102; **39,** 588, 635
—fusion of socialism with the working-class movement—**4,** 257-58; **5,** 370-71
—Communist League—**8,** 386-88, 467-72; **9,** 138
—trade unionism—**15,** 236-37; **21,** 260; **22,** 283; **23,** 112-14, 119-20; **27,** 484-85; **29,** 501; **30,** 102; **39,** 615-16, 622, 625-26
—utopian socialism—**1,** 157-59; **2,** 244-45; **4,** 175-76; **5,** 371; **17,** 52-53; **18,** 357-58; **19,** 556-57; **30,** 512; **39,** 588
—feudal socialism—**17,** 52
—Chartism—**21,** 76; **39,** 635
—working-class movement in Belgium—**5,** 158-59, 370-71
—working class and the working-class movement in Britain—**1,** 317-19; **4,** 314-15; **5,** 370-71; **12,** 362-65, 369, 372-73, 374-75; **15,** 236-37; **17,** 175-76; **20,** 149-50, 437-42; **21,** 76, 106, 152, 154, 260-61, 410, 413-14; **22,** 115-16, 149-50, 283-85; **23,** 111-14, 119-20; **27,** 343-45; **28,** 110; **29,** 309, 501; **30,** 34, 102, 512; **31,** 42, 52-53; **39,** 241, 573, 574, 588, 603, 615-17, 621-22, 625-26, 653, 654-57, 671-72, 759
—working class and the working-class and revolutionary movement in France—**1,** 317; **5,** 354, 371, 372; **8,** 207; **12,** 107, 368-69, 374, 377; **13,** 40, 85, 475-77; **15,** 60-61, **178**; **21,** 78, 313; **23,** 113; **24,** 227, 246; **25,** 409-10, 413-15, 432, 434, 449-54; **26,** 471; **28,** 109, 110; **30,** 492; **39,** 504, 603, 621
—working-class and revolutionary movement in Germany—**1,** 317; **5,** 371-73; **8,** 467-70; **9,** 131-40; **12,** 362, 365-70, 371-72, 373-74, 375; **13,** 38, 85, 86, 473; **15,** 397-98; **16,** 208-09, 376; **19,** 556; **22,** 149-50; **24,** 227, 246; **26,** 471; **28,** 110; **39,** 503-04, 601, 621-22
—working-class and revolutionary movement in Italy—**5,** 370-71; **39,** 653-54
—working-class and revolutionary movement in Spain—**5,** 370-71; **8,** 391-92, 475-80, 504; **39,** 504
—working-class movement in the USA—**12,** 362-64, 372-73; **13,** 275-76; **21,** 427-28; **39,** 622, 627, 656
—revolutionary movement in China—**39,** 636
—revolutionary movement in Russia—**1,** 265-66; **2,** 26-27; **12,** 376-78; **20,** 436, 438; **39,** 506
Marx and Engels on the national and national-colonial questions—3, 258, 592; **22,** 183-84, 323-24; **24,** 434
—autonomy and federation—**20,** 149-50, 437, 440-42; **21,** 410; **22,** 146-47, 149-50, 164-65; **24,** 537-38; **25,** 445-48
—Ireland and the Irish question—**20,** 148-50, 435-42; **21,** 106, 293, 410, 413-14; **22,** 146-47, 149-50, 152-53, 164-65, 339; **24,** 434; **39,** 603, 654, 657, 742; **41,** 319
—national liberation movement—**6,** 457-58; **20,** 148-50, 402, 435-42; **21,** 118-19, 121, 138-44, 147-49, 185, 186, 220-21, 308-09; **22,** 149-50, 314, 340-42; **23,** 58-59; **35,** 250-51; **39,** 313-14, 603, 672
—proletariat's stand on the national and national-colonial questions—**6,** 457-58; **20,** 149-50, 434-42; **21,** 38-39, 72-73, 104-06, 160, 293, 316-17, 410-11; **23,** 59-60, 112-13; **25,** 447, 452; **35,** 250-51; **39,** 502-03, 505, 634, 656-57, 671-73, 742, 761
—Poland and the Polish question—**6,** 457-58; **20,** 403, 432-34, 435-36, 438; **21,** 77, 121; **22,** 339-40, 342; **39,** 501, 505, 576, 742; **41,** 319
—proletarian internationalism—**39,** 657-58
Marx and Engels on natural science—14, 47, 101-04, 116-17, 159-60, 173, 187-90, 251-52, 261, 328-29, 332-33, 337-39; **21,** 50-55; **38,** 41-44
Marx and Engels on the peasant question
—peasant wars—**6,** 489, 497; **15,** 57-59, 378; **17,** 418-19; **21,** 45, 77; **25,** 201
—peasantry in the French bourgeois revolution, 1789-94—**6,** 489; **9,** 135; **15,** 58-59, 377-78; **17,** 418; **18,** 331
—peasantry in the 1848-49 revolution in Germany—**8,** 394; **9,** 135-36; **12,** 387-88, 502; **15,** 58, 377; **16,** 376; **17,** 419; **18,** 331
—peasantry at the time of the Paris Commune, 1871—**6,** 489
—peasantry and its stratification under capitalism—**1,** 317, 471-72; **2,** 247-48, 488; **3,** 42, 155-56, 166, 173, 174-76, 314-16, 326-27; **4,** 245-46; **5,** 185-86; **6,** 51-52, 59; **12,** 371, 467; **13,** 207, 314-15, 317-18, 321; **15,** 171-72; **16,** 376, 435; **21,** 58-59, 68-70; **28,** 202-03; **29,** 204-05; **32,** 277
—peasantry under feudalism—**2,** 482; **3,** 192-93; **13,** 272-75, 317; **21,** 69-70
—ways of transition of agriculture to socialism—**8,** 388; **21,** 74; **25,** 280-81; **28,** 202-03
—role of peasantry in bourgeois-democratic revolution—**8,** 327-28, 394; **9,** 135-36; **12,** 211-12, 387-88, 502; **15,** 47, 58-59, 171, 261; **16,** 376; **21,** 45, 77; **39,** 637
—role of peasantry in socialist revolution—**8,** 388; **21,** 74; **25,** 280-81; **28,** 199, 202-03, 214-15; **29,** 159, 204-05, 379; **33,** 135; **39,** 506
—agricultural proletariat—**1,** 464-65; **3,** 321, 446; **16,** 435; **21,** 69, 70-71, 78
—alliance of proletariat and peasantry, leading role of the proletariat—**1,** 317; **6,** 436, 497; **9,** 135-36; **12,** 388; **15,** 47, 377-78; **17,** 418; **21,** 45, 74, 77; **25,** 430; **29,** 158, 204-05; **33,** 476
Marx and Engels on the proletarian party
—name of the party—**24,** 84, 86, 147; **25,** 454-55; **27,** 145; **39,** 503-04
—need for an independent proletarian party—**8,** 388-89, 467, 468, 470; **9,** 137-38; **10,** 136-37; **12,** 363-64, 365; **17,** 158
—Communists' attitude to opposition parties and trends under a reactionary political system—**4,** 177-78; **5,** 340, 425; **6,** 166; **9,** 139-40; **10,** 467-68; **12,** 363-64; **15,** 236

—as the proletariat's organised vanguard—**8,** 386-87, 468-69; **11,** 354-55; **32,** 246
—programme of the proletarian party—**4,** 210-11, 229; **5,** 368-69; **6,** 38, 43, 50-51; **12,** 363; **13,** 473; **19,** 557-58; **24,** 476-77; **25,** 440-41, 442-49, 455; **34,** 94; **39,** 504; **41,** 394-95; **43,** 69, 70-88
—revolutionary theory and theoretical struggle—**1,** 177-78, 236; **4,** 211-12, 257-58; **5,** 368-73; **9,** 96; **12,** 364; **31,** 70-71; **34,** 356
—role of revolutionary practice—**4,** 229; **5,** 368-70; **6,** 282; **9,** 95-96; **12,** 107-08, 111-12, 363-64; **21,** 53
—tactics of the proletariat and its party—**5,** 369-70; **6,** 166, 457-58; **8,** 278-80, 328, 384, 386-87, 393-95, 472-73, 475-81; **9,** 95-96, 130-40, 272-73; **10,** 113, 136-37, 144-45, 261-62; **12,** 106-12, 217-18, 236-37, 361-78, 387-88; **13,** 22-23, 36, 40, 152, 319-20; **15,** 47, 236-37, 403-04; **16,** 311-12, 384; **17,** 419; **19,** 552-54; **20,** 377; **21,** 74-78, 97-98, 308-09, 328-29; **22,** 149-50, 164-65, 339-42, 352-53; **25,** 305; **26,** 131-32; **28,** 251-52; **30,** 492; **31,** 66-67; **33,** 476, 478
Marx and Engels on religion—**1,** 162; **10,** 85-86; **14,** 76, 339; **15,** 402-12; **21,** 50-52; **25,** 450; **33,** 229-31; **34,** 94; **38,** 24, 37-39, 45
Marx and Engels on revolution—**39,** 671-72
—bourgeois revolution in England, 17th cent.—**15,** 58-59, 377-78; **17,** 418
—bourgeois and bourgeois-democratic revolutions—**3,** 32; **8,** 279-80, 383-91, 393-95, 466-67, 471-73, 476, 479-80; **9,** 33-34, 51-52, 86-87, 130-40; **10,** 136-38; **12,** 105-07, 211-12, 334, 387-88; **13,** 152, 319-21; **15,** 51-52, 58-59, 260-61, 377-78; **16,** 167; **17,** 418; **18,** 331-32; **21,** 76-79; **22,** 148-50; **28,** 295-96; **33,** 476, 478; **39,** 655; **41,** 168; **45,** 307
—possibility of peaceful transition from capitalism to socialism—**25,** 415, 444-45; **27,** 310, 342-43; **28,** 108, 237-38; **32,** 337, 339
—armament of the masses—**8,** 389, 393-94, 467; **10,** 136-37; **24,** 181-82; **25,** 418-20, 438-39, 449; **28,** 109, 240, 251-52, 254-55, 284; **30,** 260
—armed uprising, tactics of—**8,** 393-95, 478-80; **9,** 272-73; **10,** 136-38; **11,** 176; **12,** 109-12; **15,** 60-61; **21,** 78; **26,** 20-21, 22, 26, 131-32, 180-81
—provisional revolutionary government in bourgeois-democratic revolution and the revolutionary-democratic dictatorship of the people—**8,** 386-88, 391-92, 393-95, 469-70, 471, 472, 475-81; **9,** 93-94, 131-33, 136; **10,** 136-37; **12,** 375; **16,** 377, 378; **31,** 344-45; **41,** 168
—the idea of permanent revolution—**8,** 465-66; **9,** 86-87; **21,** 45, 77; **29,** 310; **33,** 476, 478
—revolution in Spain, 1868-74—**8,** 392, 475-81
—utilisation of the experience of the international revolutionary movement—**5,** 370-72; **9,** 138; **24,** 25-26, 48-50, 181-82, 239; **25,** 201, 292, 405-07, 413-15, 417, 431, 461
—world revolution—**22,** 352-53; **24,** 227, 246, 267; **26,** 471-72; **27,** 128, 422-23, 494-95; **28,** 165-66; **39,** 506, 672
—popular character of revolution—**25,** 414-17; **26,** 119; **27,** 135-36; **28,** 300
—violence in the period of revolution—**6,** 260; **8,** 393-94; **9,** 58-59; **19,** 557-58; **25,** 388-89, 399-400, 436-37; **26,** 401; **27,** 464-66; **28,** 109-10, 235-37, 238-39, 240-41, 243-44, 251-52, 284; **31,** 344-46
—Paris Commune, 1871—**5,** 371; **9,** 80-81; **12,** 108-12, 378; **13,** 475-78; **15,** 60-61, 178; **16,** 383-84; **18,** 356; **21,** 78, 313; **23,** 325-26, 359-60; **24,** 25-26, 49-50, 68-69, 181, 239; **25,** 413-34, 437-38, 439-41, 450-53, 457, 461-62, 477-78, 481, 486-88; **26,** 102, 103, 401; **27,** 126; **28,** 215, 233, 239-41, 243-44, 251, 255, 265-67, 300, 320-21, 372, 431, 459; **29,** 151-52; **30,** 98; **39,** 313, 505, 603
—prospects of revolution in Russia and its international significance—**2,** 26-27; **12,** 376-78; **20,** 436, 438; **39,** 501, 506, 637
—peasants' war support for proletarian revolution—**21,** 45, 77; **29,** 310; **33,** 476, 478; **39,** 506, 637
—revolutionary traditions—**12,** 107-08; **13,** 36-37, 40; **15,** 51-52; **28,** 109-10
—revolutions in Europe, 1848-49—**5,** 79; **8,** 386-89, 393-95, 467-70, 480; **9,** 33, 130-38, 273; **10,** 136-37, 290-91, 467; **12,** 106-07, 335, 387-88, 471-72, 502; **13,** 37, 119, 320-21; **15,** 47, 58-59, 261, 377, 397-98; **16,** 376, 377-78, 383; **18,** 331-32; **19,** 271; **21,** 77-78, 148, 415-16; **22,** 149-50, 340-42; **25,** 199, 201, 292, 405-06; **28,** 233, 295; **31,** 344-45; **39,** 503, 504-05
—role of revolutions in history—**9,** 113; **13,** 36-37; **28,** 372, 419
—special features of revolution in different countries—**15,** 377-78; **22,** 351-53; **23,** 59-60; **24,** 227; **32,** 337-38
—socialist (proletarian) revolution—**1,** 170-72, 438-39; **4,** 197, 210-12; **8,** 279-80, 386-89, 390-91, 465-66, 470-71, 472, 473-74, 475-77; **9,** 85-86, 139-40; **21,** 77-79; **22,** 149, 352-53; **23,** 60, 330-31; **24,** 86, 227, 246; **25,** 388, 395-405, 413-17, 432-33, 436-39, 478-79; **26,** 471; **27,** 128-29, 342-45, 409-10, 422-23, 464-65, 494-95; **28,** 71, 107, 165-66, 243, 251, 284, 319-20; **31,** 286-87; **33,** 109-10, 115-16, 133-34, 476-78; **39,** 506, 635-37, 654-55, 656-57, 672
—French bourgeois revolution, 1789-94—**8,** 392-93; **9,** 59, 134-35; **10,** 137; **12,** 375; **13,** 40, 475-76; **15,** 58-59, 377-78; **17,** 418; **18,** 331; **21,** 415-16; **24,** 323; **25,** 406, 409, 444-45; **28,** 295; **39,** 603
—economic basis of revolution—**1,** 137-39; **8,** 470-71; **21,** 55-56
Marx and Engels on Russia—**2,** 25; **15,** 461; **20,** 438
—war against tsarist Russia—**6,** 457-58; **12,** 375-76; **15,** 198; **21,** 119, 220-21, 308; **22,** 340-42; **23,** 197-98; **35,** 251, 268; **39,** 505, 576, 635
—revolutionary movement, its prospects and international significance—**1,** 265-67; **2,** 26-27; **12,** 375-78; **20,** 435; **39,** 501-02, 505-06
—economic relations and development of capitalism—**1,** 265-66; **3,** 166, 198-99, 210-12, 328-29
Marx and Engels on socialism and communism—**6,** 54-55; **19,** 557-58; **29,** 426-28; **31,** 66-67
—two phases of development of communist society—**25,** 464-74
—fundamental principles of socialism and communism—**25,** 464-74; **39,** 58

—withering away of the state under communism—**21,** 73; **22,** 323; **25,** 393-400, 406-07, 431-32, 436-41, 452-53, 456-74; **28,** 108, 243, 251; **39,** 504, 634-35
—period of transition from capitalism to socialism—**21,** 74; **22,** 323; **24,** 84; **25,** 411-13, 432-35, 459-68; **26,** 471-72; **27,** 263, 340-42, 343-45, 498-99; **28,** 170, 202, 215-16, 233; **29,** 389; **32,** 335-36; **36,** 423; **39,** 654
—polytechnical training—**21,** 72
—equality—**20,** 144-47; **25,** 465-68; **29,** 357-58; **30,** 99-100; **31,** 392-93
—abolition of the antithesis between town and country, between mental and physical labour—**4,** 102, 150; **25,** 433, 468-69
—economic principles of socialism and communism—**1,** 169-72; **2,** 19-20, 21-22; **4,** 210; **20,** 205-06; **21,** 63-65, 70-71; **27,** 344-45

Marx and Engels on the state
—the bourgeois state and bourgeois democracy—**1,** 419; **8,** 472; **9,** 86, 133; **10,** 289; **15,** 270, 271-73; **19,** 241, 514; **23,** 46, 325-26; **24,** 537-38; **25,** 386-94, 395, 396-99, 400-01, 405-08, 412-13, 421, 422-23, 443-48, 449-50, 451, 452-54, 458, 460-63; **28,** 237-38, 243-44, 458; **29,** 199, 351, 380, 390, 427-28, 485, 533-34; **30,** 99, 100, 101, 263; **32,** 460-61, 494; **41,** 56-57; **42,** 118
—state structure after the transition of power to the proletariat—**24,** 181-82; **25,** 417-32, 481-82, 483-85, 488-89; **36,** 423
—criticism of the slogan of the "free people's state"—**25,** 396, 397-99, 439-42, 458-59, 467-68; **28,** 106, 243, 251-52, 324; **30, 98; 31,** 34
—parliamentarianism and parliamentary tactics—**9,** 131-32; **10,** 261-62; **11,** 335-36; **12,** 367-69, 371-75; **24,** 189-90; **25,** 422-23; **28,** 459; **34,** 353-54
—origin and class nature of the state—**1,** 149, 161-62, 419-20; **18,** 492; **21,** 72-74; **25,** 385-400, 404-05, 406-07, 452-54; **28,** 107, 108, 243-44; **29,** 470-88; **30,** 261-65
—destruction of the bourgeois machinery of state by the socialist (proletarian) revolution—**12,** 109; **23,** 325-26; **24,** 239; **25,** 388, 400-01, 404-11, 413-17, 427-32, 451-54, 476-77, 478-79, 481-82, 483-85, 487-89; **26,** 101-02; **28,** 107-08, 232-34, 236-38, 240-41, 274, 320-21, 368-69
—conditions of the withering away of the state—**21,** 73-74; **22,** 323; **25,** 394-401, 402, 432, 434-42, 452; **28,** 111, 243-44, 251-52; **39,** 634-35

Marx and Engels on wars
—army and the art of war—**8,** 364-66; **9,** 146-47; **11,** 176; **25,** 407; **28,** 108-09, 284; **39,** 248, 328, 499-503, 588
—future world war—**12,** 375-76; **27,** 128-29, 422-23, 494-99; **29,** 166; **39,** 502, 574, 604, 622, 635-36, 637
—just and unjust (progressive and reactionary) wars—**6,** 457-58; **15,** 198; **21,** 119, 121, 138-44, 147-49, 220-21, 308-09; **22,** 314, 315-16, 340-42, 352-53; **23,** 79-80, 198; **35,** 250-52; **36,** 297, 299; **39,** 574, 602-03, 672
—war as the continuation of politics by other means—**21,** 219-20, 221-22, 304
—civil war—**21,** 98, 314; **22,** 314; **28,** 243-44; **30,** 97
—national liberation wars—**21,** 119, 121, 220, 308-09; **22,** 314, 315-16; **35,** 250-51, 268; **39,** 672
—patriotism and defence of fatherland—**13,** 475-76; **15,** 194-95; **21,** 16, 32, 38-39, 72-73, 160, 308-09; **23,** 78-79; **24,** 84; **35,** 247, 249, 250-51; **36,** 302; **39,** 310, 313, 659, 672
—disarmament—**36,** 172-73; **39,** 496, 499, 501, 502, 503
—the Franco-Prussian war, 1870-71—**21,** 308-09; **28,** 109-10; **30,** 97; **39,** 313, 501, 505, 574, 602-03

Marx, K.—life and work—**1,** 141, 147, 177-78, 319; **2,** 19-27; **4,** 195-96, 257-58; **5,** 376, 423-24; **8,** 386-88, 467-70; **9,** 33, 130-33, 135-38; **10,** 136-38, 262, 467-68; **12,** 104-12, 361-78; **13,** 23, 36-37, 82; **14,** 241-42, 329, 336-38, 339; **15,** 32, 51, 60-61, 261; **17,** 157-58, 308-10; **19,** 552-58; **20,** 149-51, 435-42; **21,** 45-93, 106; **22,** 116, 315-16; **23,** 111-12, 202; **25,** 440, 476; **28,** 107, 165, 233, 369; **30,** 512-13; **31,** 66; **35,** 281; **39,** 503, 504, 573, 574, 576, 654
—friendship between Marx and Engels—**2,** 19-27; **4,** 195; **14,** 338; **17,** 39, 310-12; **19,** 552-58; **21,** 47-48, 82, 91

Mass political strike—*see* General political strike

Masses, the
—concept of the masses—**24,** 204; **31,** 41, 193-94; **32,** 326, 475-76
—their condition under capitalism—**1,** 95-96, 102-03, 195-96; **2,** 95, 99-101; **3,** 56; **4,** 48-49, 68, 161, 164-65, 201, 311-33; **5,** 25-26, 89-90, 93-94, 277-79; **6,** 27-28, 34, 44, 52-53, 59, 65-66, 90-92, 336, 372-73, 386-88, 431; **10,** 41, 48, 83, 194-95, 196, 197; **11,** 304; **12,** 279, 298-99; **13,** 435, 471; **15,** 183-84, 405-06;

16, 435; **18,** 85, 224, 435, 545-46; **19,** 26, 62, 198, 389; **21,** 64-65, 103, 215, 231-32, 359-60; **22, 26,** 104, 170, 190-91, 217, 241; **23,** 113, 116, 139-40, 142, 156-57; **24,** 467-69, 502-03; **25,** 410; **26,** 410-12; **27,** 269-70, 413-14; **28,** 71-72, 90, 94, 246, 247, 248-49, 252-53, 275, 278-79, 395-96, 419, 420, 460-61, 464-65; **29,** 79, 100-01, 120-21, 122, 321, 396; **30,** 19-20, 41-42, 64, 125-26, 144, 267, 488-89; **31,** 126, 176-77, 187, 188, 221-22, 223-24, 364, 369-70, 517; **32,** 127, 161, 502; **33,** 69-70, 230; **35,** 450-51
—their role in history—**1,** 372; **2,** 214, 524; **6,** 192-93; **7,** 372-73; **8,** 104, 286-87, 292, 426, 534, 562-63, 564, 567; **9,** 113, 133, 177; **10,** 49, 253-54, 370, 507; **12,** 110-12; **13,** 37, 119-20; **15,** 178, 269; **16,** 172; **17,** 89-90, 214-15, 239; **18,** 72, 85, 168, 314, 356, 358, 584-85; **19,** 436; **21,** 57, 213-15; **22,** 177, 356; **23,** 113, 117-18, 160, 268-69; **24,** 263; **25,** 225, 281-82, 343-44; **26,** 288, 403, 439, 474, 482; **27,** 51-52, 99-100, 106-07, 162-63, 188, 210, 241, 264-65, 395-96, 410, 413-14, 469-70, 480, 510, 518; **28,** 71-72, 73, 419, 426; **30,** 19, 65, 153, 159-61, 177-78; **31,** 95-96, 354-55, 359-61, 498; **32,** 481-82; **33,** 233, 287, 304, 350, 352, 478-80, 499-500; **41,** 382
—their role in the defence of their socialist fatherland—**23,** 81; **25,** 27-28; **26,** 345-46, 420; **27,** 30-33, 45-46, 60-61, 65-66, 76-77, 104, 118-19, 167-68, 201, 363, 378-79, 380-81, 397-98, 528, 540-41; **28,** 18, 25, 32, 33-34, 74, 103, 114, 120, 125, 126, 129-30, 144-45, 150; **29,** 65-66, 67-69, 221-22, 244-45,

292-93, 314, 318-19, 403, 411, 437, 440, 441-43, 453-54, 492-93, 553; **30,** 82-84, 437; **31,** 120, 122, 137, 327, 332-33, 400-01; **32,** 153-54, 219-20, 343; **33,** 67-68; **36,** 462
—their role in the revolutionary movement—**4,** 324-25, 357-61, 364-65, 370-71, 402, 418-19, 427-28; **5,** 18-19, 21-22, 26-27, 317-18, 373, 374-76, 396, 401-02, 412, 420, 430, 438, 446, 449-52, 464-67, 468-73, 474, 475, 500; **6,** 192, 195-96, 271-72, 278-83, 365-66, 469, 510-11, 515-17; **7,** 199-202, 512; **8,** 21-23, 26-27, 29, 93, 100, 104, 107-09, 138-42, 208, 286-87, 291-92, 425-26, 452-55, 534, 562-63, 564-65, 566-67; **9,** 17-19, 28-29, 69-70, 100, 113-14, 133-36, 147, 202, 283-85, 384-87; **10,** 27, 151, 242-48, 252-54, 256-59, 274, 276, 283-84, 342, 370, 385, 398, 408, 507; **11,** 178, 302, 423; **12,** 109-10, 111-12, 135-36, 195, 217, 306-09, 404-05; **13,** 19-20, 21, 25-26, 36, 65-66, 115-16, 119-21, 357, 444-45; **15,** 178-79, 218-19, 268-69, 276-77, 333, 339, 417-18, 440-41; **16,** 31-33, 137-39, 150-52, 168-69, 296-99, 300-03, 326-27, 364, 380-87; **17,** 35, 39-40, 41-42, 89-91, 120-21, 238-40; **18,** 30-31, 84-85, 127-28, 164-65, 191, 235-36, 293-94, 426, 450, 520-21, 584-85; **19,** 85-86, 219-20; **20,** 501; **21,** 18, 160, 176-77, 193, 213-15, 257-58, 284-85, 292-93, 328, 347-48, 450-51; **22,** 118-19, 125-26, 170-73, 176-78, 355-58; **23,** 116-17, 119-20, 123-24, 140-41, 160, 213, 238-39, 241-43, 256-57, 269, 270, 289-90, 310, 318, 323, 330, 350; **24,** 358-59, 400, 401, 502-03; **25,** 110, 129, 130, 186, 201, 225, 370; **26,** 183-84, 207, 234-35, 305-06, 341, 357-58, 437-38, 459-60, 471-72, 489-91; **27,** 45-46, 87, 174, 238, 241-42, 264-65, 271, 377, 395, 510; **28,** 73, 140-42, 153, 167-68, 172, 262, 275-76; **29,** 67, 89-90, 395-96; **30,** 159-62; **31,** 84-85, 90, 92-96, 97-98, 349-55, 356, 359-60, 535-36; **32,** 454-55, 476-77, 481; **33,** 132-34, 172-73, 478, 500; **35,** 238, 257, 284, 336
—their role in building socialism and running the state—**23,** 25-26, 325, 326-31; **24,** 68-71, 169-70, 179-82, 323, 429-30; **25,** 368, 373, 472; **26,** 103, 111-15, 126-27, 239-40, 241, 261, 287, 292, 294, 297-98, 338-40, 341-43, 364-66, 368-69, 382, 402, 408-15, 462, 467-71, 475-77, 481-82, 491-92, 514-15; **27,** 126-27, 132-33, 134-35, 154-56, 160, 174-75, 183, 200-01, 204-06, 209-13, 216-18, 238-45, 249-51, 253-57, 259-63, 264-65, 268-73, 300-01, 408-12, 415, 443, 469-70, 516-18, 528; **28,** 35-36, 72-74, 87-88, 97-98, 133-34, 139-41, 143-44, 199-200, 246-49, 275, 292, 393, 402-03, 419-23, 425-28, 465-66; **29,** 28, 40-42, 106-10, 155, 158-59, 182-84, 248-49, 260-62, 411-12, 442-43; **30,** 45-46, 64-65, 72-75, 129-33, 139, 143-44, 187-88, 229-30, 235-37, 286, 288, 300-01, 311-12, 328-30, 351, 404-06, 414-15, 437, 475-76, 522-25; **31,** 47-49, 187-88, 190-92, 288-89, 367-68, 371-73, 387, 434-35, 493-94, 498-505; **32,** 20-22, 23-24, 65-67, 88-89, 90, 160, 344, 362-63, 388-89; **33,** 39-40, 57-59, 67-68, 70-71, 72, 75, 128-29, 173-75, 180, 225, 226, 271-72, 285, 303-04, 326, 442, 463-64, 468-71, 474, 482; **35,** 357, 435-36, 470

Material production basis of socialism—27, 208, 212, 257, 268, 298-99, 309-11, 339-40, 341, 345, 411-12; **28,** 421-22; **29,** 419-20, 421-22, 423-24, 429; **30,** 113, 144, 286-87, 334-35, 475, 507-08; **31,** 161, 288-89, 298-99, 365, 419-20, 515-18; **32,** 217-18, 233-34, 235, 251, 265-66, 288, 296, 321, 325, 334-35, 343, 350-51, 407-08, 409-10, 411, 422, 444, 459, 490-91, 492; **33,** 49, 95, 101, 166, 188, 298, 370, 425-28, 467-75, 501-02; **35,** 552-53; **42,** 71, 319
Materialism
—its nature—**2,** 21-22; **14,** 60, 69, 73, 84, 90, 105-06, 108, 123, 127-28, 132-33, 136, 155, 161, 201, 205, 220, 232-33, 236, 242-45, 251, 265, 268, 280, 294, 326; **19,** 23-25, 80-81; **21,** 50-57; **34,** 387; **38,** 82, 83, 103-04, 216, 265-66, 284-85, 287-90, 293, 294-95, 329-32
—English 17th cent. materialism—**14,** 30, 126; **38,** 42-43, 235-36, 294, 384, 494, 523
—materialism of the ancients—**14,** 130, 353-54; **38,** 42, 264-68, 282-97, 349, 353, 367-72, 488, 520
—and atheism—**10,** 85-87; **14,** 27-28, 76, 117-18, 125-26, 128, 139, 177, 228-29, 340-43, 349-50; **15,** 402-12; **19,** 24; **33,** 228-32
—vulgar materialism—**12,** 106; **14,** 47-48, 238-43, 245, 265, 332, 337; **21,** 52; **38,** 55, 114, 179, 331, 351, 421, 468, 476, 486-502
—Dietzgen's—**14,** 22, 117-18, 120-22, 135-36, 139, 157, 161, 174, 239, 242-49, 261, 266, 283, 331, 339-41, 344; **19,** 79-82; **33,** 228; **38,** 72, 363, 408
—and natural science—**14,** 22, 46, 51-52, 54-55, 59-60, 80-85, 89-90, 103-04, 117, 123, 126, 129, 167, 170, 173, 175-76, 178-82, 186-87, 207-09, 210-11, 213-14, 227-29, 231-33, 238-39, 251-52, 254, 259-61, 264-66, 272-82, 289-91, 294-98, 302-06, 331-33, 346-48, 355-58; **19,** 23-25; **20,** 196-97, 201; **21,** 51-52; **33,** 232-34; **38,** 42, 43, 71, 330-32
—and idealism—**2,** 21-22; **14,** 15-16, 22-23, 26, 29, 32-33, 35, 39, 41-42, 45-46, 52, 54-56, 60, 63, 67-74, 80-81, 83-93, 99, 103-07, 155, 157-59, 161, 165-66, 175-83, 185, 187-92, 198-205, 218-22, 229, 231-33, 235-36, 238-43, 256-63, 266-69, 272-73, 282, 283, 293, 294-95, 298-99, 319, 323, 330, 335-46, 348-50, 355, 357-58, 360-61; **19,** 24; **21,** 50-53; **38,** 37, 41, 53, 67, 71, 104, 171-72, 179, 234, 266-67, 275-76, 277-78, 282-83, 284-91, 293-95, 322-25, 330, 369-73, 374, 466-71, 472-73, 488, 546-48
—materialist tradition in Russia—**1,** 296-99; **4,** 81; **14,** 359-61; **17,** 74-77; **18,** 25-31; **20,** 117-20; **33,** 228-29; **38,** 77, 82, 518-30
—17th cent. materialists—**14,** 24-28, 105, 118, 122; **38,** 41-43, 81-82, 362, 523
—metaphysical—**14,** 132-37, 238-46, 255, 261-63, 266, 269, 273, 305, 312-13; **38,** 276
—mechanical—**14,** 240, 261-62, 297, 309-10; **21,** 52; **38,** 42-43, 53
—pre-Marxian materialism, its limitations—**4,** 81; **9,** 43; **10,** 287, 345; **14,** 239-43, 244-46, 264, 269, 297, 309-10, 329, 336-37; **15,** 402-06; **19,** 24-25, 80-81; **21,** 50-53, 54-55, 74; **33,** 229-31; **38,** 41-44
—spontaneous, natural-historical—**14,** 29, 43, 44-45, 51-52, 55, 59-61, 64-65, 67, 69-70

74-75, 87-88, 92, 150, 159-60, 166-69, 178-81, 183, 192, 207-09, 211, 214-15, 216, 231, 233-36, 261, 263-64, 272, 274-77, 280, 283-85, 286, 289-91, 293-95, 297, 304-06, 311-15, 318, 346-58; **19,** 80; **20,** 202; **21,** 51-53; **33,** 232-33
—French 18th cent. materialism—**10,** 86; **14,** 35-38, 46-48, 113, 126, 239-40, 297; **15,** 402, 405, 410; **17,** 76; **19,** 24; **20,** 203-04; **21,** 50, 51; **33,** 229-31; **38,** 41-44, 480
See also Dialectical materialism; Feuerbach; Historical materialism
Materialist conception of history—*see* Historical materialism
Mathematics—**14,** 159, 180-81, 275, 288, 297, 306-08; **31,** 102; **33,** 318; **38,** 42, 87, 96, 107, 117-18, 209, 249-52, 359, 370-74, 413-21, 476
Matter
—concept of—**14,** 45, 92, 129, 144-47, 173, 244-45, 261, 267-70; **38,** 169-71
—and motion—**14,** 15, 47, 55, 137, 166, 169, 175-76, 219-20, 252, 261, 266-73, 274, 278-79, 280-81, 283, 289, 302, 312-13, 344, 347-48; **38,** 43, 145, 159-62, 255-56, 294, 371, 379, 495
—and mind, the material and the ideal, the physical and the psychical—**2,** 21-22; **14,** 32, 54-55, 87, 99, 108, 126, 145-47, 166, 226-29, 244, 246, 260, 335, 346; **38,** 32, 36-37, 54, 56, 67-68, 72-73, 75, 114, 285-88, 297, 382
—idealists on matter—**14,** 23-30, 42-43, 55-58, 92-93, 108, 129-30, 144-48, 169-70, 237, 265-66, 269, 308; **38,** 144-45, 150, 288, 338, 363, 380-82
—and brain—**14,** 55; **38,** 167, 182
—organic—**14,** 44-46, 74-75, 86-87, 162, 167, 228-29, 240, 261
—and sensation—**14,** 23-27, 36-38, 44-47, 51-52, 55-57, 63, 74-75, 88-89, 93, 115, 126-31, 145-46, 157-58, 169, 175, 181, 262-63, 267-68, 302, 326, 336; **38,** 288, 518-22
—notions of its structure—**14,** 46, 71, 129-30, 175, 181, 185, 250-54, 259-65, 275, 278-81, 283, 285, 289-90, 308, 313; **21,** 51-53; **38,** 111-12, 250-51, 477-78, 484-85
—and reflection—**14,** 92, 130-31, 261; **19,** 81; **38,** 519-20
—and consciousness—**2,** 21-22; **14,** 46, 51, 54-55, 75, 80, 86-93, 137, 146-47, 166, 168, 173, 227-28, 234, 244-46, 261-62, 267-70, 288, 326, 336; **21,** 50-53; **38,** 41-42, 158-60, 167, 181-82, 255-56, 283-84, 519-22
See also Being; World (philos.)
Maximalists—*see* Socialist-Revolutionaries-Maximalists
May Day (First of May)—**4,** 357-65; **5,** 27, 247, 255; **6,** 104, 168, 297, 353, 473; **7,** 199-202; **8,** 139, 347-50, 452; **9,** 292-93; **10,** 387; **17,** 209; **18,** 102, 104-05, 110-15, 243; **19,** 126, 218-27, 322; **25,** 110; **29,** 328, 330, 331; **31,** 123-25, 126; **35,** 140; **36,** 29, 322; **41,** 83; **43,** 401
May Day demonstrations in Russia
—before the February 1917 bourgeois-democratic revolution—**4,** 357-65; **5,** 27-30, 246-47; **6,** 104, 168, 353; **17,** 209; **18,** 102, 110-15, 411; **19,** 218-20; **34,** 144-45; **35,** 140
—in 1917—**25,** 110
—after the October Socialist Revolution—**29,** 328-30; **31,** 126
Means of consumption (econ.)—**1,** 79-89, 104-05, 170-71, 490-91, 497; **2,** 139-40, 142, 145, 152-64, 262; **3,** 42, 44-47, 51-58, 68, 166-68, 516, 527, 549-50, 597; **4,** 55-57, 58-60, 61, 63, 64, 78-80, 82-84, 162-65; **6,** 45, 62, 63; **21,** 65; **24,** 309; **32,** 303-06
Means of production (econ.)—**1,** 54-55, 79-89, 104-05, 170-71, 189, 310, 366, 426, 450, 484, 490, 491, 497, 498; **2,** 107-08, 139-40, 145, 148, 152-64, 215, 216, 424-25, 521; **3,** 41-47, 51-58, 67-68, 69, 91, 159, 166-67, 232, 270, 355, 494, 509, 516, 527, 549-50, 597; **4,** 55-57, 59, 61, 63, 79-80, 82-84, 87, 162-64, 422; **5,** 89; **6,** 19, 20, 23, 27, 39, 45, 62, 63, 95-96, 264-65; **13,** 305-06; **15,** 138; **20,** 146; **21,** 62-65, 341; **22,** 217; **23,** 25, 106; **24,** 194, 259, 290-91, 309-10, 311, 466, 468; **25,** 395, 397, 462, 465-66, 467, 468, 471, 472; **27,** 153, 500; **28,** 173, 414, 418; **29,** 100-02, 112, 119-22, 135, 475, 485; **31,** 123, 186, 190, 393-94, 480, 485; **33,** 370, 407, 408, 440, 467, 468, 471-75
Measure—**39,** 120-25
See also Law of the transition of quantity into quality (and vice versa)
Mechanics—**9,** 57; **14,** 240, 255, 261, 265, 279-81, 288, 310; **38,** 187-89, 345, 359
Mechanisation of agriculture in Soviet Russia—*see* Agriculture in Soviet Russia—mechanisation
Mechanisation of labour in Soviet Russia—*see* Agriculture in Soviet Russia—mechanisation; Industry in Soviet Russia—and science, technology, inventions; Science and technology in Soviet Russia
Medicine, Soviet—*see* Public health service in Soviet Russia
Menshevik Social-Democratic group in the Fourth Duma—**19,** 446, 447, 448, 449-50, 452, 461-63, 469-74, 484, 492-94, 509, 551; **20,** 77, 160-61, 179, 180-81, 240-41, 274, 339-43, 351-55, 383, 472-73, 503-04, 508-09, 522, 531, 536-43, 544-47; **21,** 164, 172, 276, 282-84, 320-21, 323, 333, 337-38, 364, 399-400, 403, 418, 435, 437; **22,** 113, 128, 131-36, 159-60; **23,** 117, 118-19, 167-70, 171-74, 203, 313; **35,** 193, 196, 205, 206, 214, 221, 223, 234-35; **36,** 270, 334, 391, 404; **41,** 296-97, 298, 299-300, 305-07, 309, 312-13, 327; **43,** 362, 369, 458, 460, 462, 512, 516, 519, 531, 546, 548-49
See also Social-Democratic group in the Fourth Duma
Menshevism and Mensheviks—**10,** 120-21, 273-76, 310-11; **28,** 266-67; **35,** 216; **36,** 372, 429; **41,** 133-34, 141, 147, 178-79, 181, 219, 247-48, 384-87; **43,** 172, 263-65, 509, 575, 625, 629; **44,** 350; **45,** 93, 129, 183, 397-400, 457-58
—general description, social roots—**7,** 206, 269, 343-45, 402-06, 482, 521; **8,** 27-28, 130, 140-41, 186; **9,** 33-35, 58-59, 110-11, 416; **10,** 402-03, 466; **11,** 53-54, 197, 205-06, 360, 445-46; **12,** 20-21, 60, 101, 262-63, 317, 440, 463-64, 471, 473, 496-500; **13,** 72-74, 112-13, 152, 485; **15,** 66, 287, 397-401, 453-57; **16,** 56-57, 255-56, 374, 375-76; **18,** 485-86; **20,** 251-52, 268-69, 270-71, 278-79, 323-24, 328, 329, 330, 343, 483-84, 527; **21,** 258-59, 331-33, 417-18; **24,** 22-23, 45, 63-64, 91, 97, 145, 162-63, 176-78, 208, 260, 294, 393, 537, 560-61, 562-64, 566-67, 574; **25,** 95, 110, 113-14, 117-19, 152, 199, 206-07, 237-38, 297; **27,** 248-49, 262, 316-17, 347-48; **28,** 186-87, 204-05,

300, 372, 388-89, 432-33; **29,** 72-73, 79-80, 181-82, 313, 368, 379-80, 451-52, 540, 542-46, 569-70; **30,** 55, 113, 275; **31,** 29, 30, 38-39, 52-53, 72, 75, 108-09, 519; **32,** 220, 289, 334-35, 418, 460-61, 494; **33,** 40-41, 195, 208-09, 304-05, 351, 476-78; **34,** 411-13, 427-28; **42,** 368; **43,** 264
—their bloc with the Constitutional-Democrats—**10,** 483-84, 500-04, 514-15; **11,** 26, 53-59, 63-68, 69-73, 153, 260-61, 262-63, 264-65, 277, 288-92, 307-19, 320-23, 332-40, 341, 366, 373-74, 378-82, 387-90, 394-95, 401-07, 409-10, 419-24, 433, 443-48, 450, 451, 453-55, 456, 463-64, 466, 472-73; **12,** 16-17, 19-23, 24-28, 29, 32-44, 57-61, 67-69, 88-90, 100-02, 107-08, 116, 125, 127-28, 131, 145-51, 161-64, 168-69, 170-72, 173, 189-90, 203, 204-05, 210-11, 215, 216-17, 218, 234-37, 252-53, 258-59, 260-61, 331, 421-26, 433-36, 444-47, 451, 453-54, 463-64, 471, 473, 480-81, 486-87, 492-94, 498-500, 502-03, 504-06; **13,** 62-65, 69, 71-73, 111-12, 115, 131-32, 133-34, 136, 140, 151-52, 157-58, 166-67, 437-38; **15,** 40-41, 310-11, 340-41; **17,** 417-18, 556-61, 567-68; **21,** 417; **25,** 51-53, 118, 128-29, 171, 185, 206-07, 278, 327, 365; **26,** 35, 55-56, 80, 100, 104; **31,** 38-39; **41,** 194-96
—their bloc with the Socialist-Revolutionaries—**11,** 357-58, 445; **12,** 24-28, 32, 434-36, 453; **15,** 150-51; **18,** 137, 247; **20,** 138-41, 390-91, 462-63, 519-20; **24,** 95, 437, 510, 517, 519-20, 523, 527, 531, 532; **25,** 104-06, 127-29, 148, 171-72, 264, 278, 303, 307-08, 365, 449-50; **26,** 24, 35; **27,** 474; **29,** 199, 313; **30,** 233-34, 254, 259; **31,** 87, 497; **41,** 191-93
—struggle against their attempts to "Europeanise" the Party—**11,** 348-51, 359-60; **12,** 439-40; **17,** 158-59, 187-88; **18,** 182-86; **19,** 166, 221, 341, 374-75, 401; **20,** 340-41; **21,** 190-91
—struggle against their opportunism in organisational questions at the Second RSDLP Congress and after it—**5,** 500-04, 505-08; **7,** 21-24, 26-34, 73-83, 119-25, 130-31, 132-33, 134-39, 140-43, 188-92, 199, 205-08, 211-14, 218-26, 231, 241-329, 335-415, 447-48, 454-61, 474-78, 479-84, 488, 490, 521, 525; **8,** 27-28, 33-34, 37-39, 56-62, 94-96, 126-31, 148-49, 167-76, 184-89, 193-94, 195-96, 223-24, 239-44, 288-89, 306-14, 340-43, 407-08, 409, 434-37, 443-44, 545-48; **9,** 33-34, 60-61, 163-68, 291-92, 331, 361, 363-64, 405, 406-07; **10,** 371-72, 406; **11,** 362; **12,** 395-96; **13,** 101-02, 108, 109-10, 133-34; **18,** 485; **19,** 402-03; **34,** 142-43, 160-63, 164-70, 196-97, 199, 207-10, 233, 318; **36,** 553; **41,** 90, 91-92, 93, 94-95, 166-67; **43,** 129, 139-40, 157-58, 285
—struggle against their splitting and disorganising activities after the Second RSDLP Congress—**7,** 86-90, 91, 114, 115-18, 119-25, 130-31, 132-33, 134-37, 140-43, 147-49, 150-53, 155, 156-65, 166-78, 179-80, 181-87, 188-92, 193-98, 209, 211-13, 217-18, 220-21, 222-23, 228-29, 243, 245-46, 251, 252-55, 256-57, 271-72, 279-88, 291, 293, 295, 300-01, 304-06, 315, 318-21, 323-24, 326, 327-30, 348, 349-425, 445-53, 454-61, 462-63, 464-65, 466-73, 475-78, 482-85, 486-89, 490, 491-95, 517-18, 521-22, 523-26, 531-39, 540-42; **8,** 32-34, 35-39, 45-46, 56-62, 63-65, 69-70, 94-96, 125-31, 144-45, 167-76, 181, 184-89, 193-96, 223-24, 225-27, 239-44, 252-56, 260-61, 306-14, 330-34, 335-43, 344, 433-37, 442-46, 544-46; **9,** 142-45, 156-60, 161-62, 163-68, 188, 227-28, 332-34; **13,** 133-34; **16,** 53-54, 55-57; **18,** 485-86; **20,** 251, 278, 279; **34,** 163, 164, 165-70, 172-73, 200-01, 202-06, 211-17, 218-23, 226, 227-28, 229, 232-36, 238, 240-41, 243, 244-47, 248-50, 251-53, 256, 259-63, 264-65, 267, 268-69, 271-73, 275, 276-79, 280, 282, 285, 293, 295, 298, 299-300, 301, 302-03, 318, 319; **36,** 128-29, 133, 135, 141, 142; **41,** 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 127-28, 134, 149, 161, 162, 166-67; **43,** 135-37, 138, 139-41, 142, 143, 149-50, 151, 153-54, 155, 156-57, 160
—struggle against their opportunism on questions of tactics during the 1905-07 revolution—**3,** 32; **8,** 26-28, 31-34, 74-82, 134-35, 140-41, 142, 148-57, 167-73, 184-89, 195-96, 212, 221-22, 257-59, 293-303, 312-14, 370, 381, 382-95, 452, 463-81, 538-39, 548-54; **9,** 17-140, 147-55, 183-87, 197-98, 201-03, 212-23, 224-26, 243-45, 246-51, 256-61, 262-64, 265-80, 302-04, 305-06, 317-18, 321-22, 330, 347, 356-73, 381-84, 396-97, 398-99, 402-04, 405-06, 407, 459-60; **10,** 110-11, 112-19, 139-40, 141, 186-97, 201-10, 231, 266-67, 270-72, 274, 275-76, 280-84, 289-91, 294-98, 299-301, 303-04, 312-14, 326-28, 335-39, 340-44, 345-70, 373-75, 377-82, 388-90, 392-95, 400, 401, 402, 404-05, 412, 444-49, 452, 453-54, 460-80, 483-84, 500-04, 514-15; **11,** 26, 29, 32-37, 38-39, 50-52, 53-59, 64-68, 69-73, 75-76, 80-81, 90-93, 103, 114-15, 116-17, 175-77, 179-83, 232-33, 248-51, 252-53, 255-56, 257, 261, 264-66, 267-70, 271-73, 277, 297-98, 307-19, 320-23, 332-40, 341-54, 361, 362-64, 372-74, 378-82, 385-88, 390, 401-07, 410-11, 412-13, 419-24, 433, 444-52, 453-55, 472; **12,** 16-23, 24-28, 32-44, 57, 61, 67-69, 75, 86-91, 101-02, 108, 109, 110-11, 113, 116, 121, 125-26, 127-28, 131, 145-51, 161-64, 189-92, 208-11, 214, 215, 216-18, 221-42, 243, 249-64, 333-34, 345-48, 349-57, 387-88, 409-36, 439-41, 442-47, 448-52, 453-54, 456-67, 470-74, 475-78, 480-81, 482-83, 486-87; **13,** 20, 22-23, 26-32, 42, 43-44, 99, 110-12, 136, 142-43, 151-52, 166-67, 257-60, 261-67, 325-66, 411-13, 417-21, 428; **15,** 40-47, 49, 53-54, 56-57, 59, 60-61, 66, 275-77, 295-96, 340-41, 360-79, 444; **16,** 378-79, 384-88, 410-11; **18,** 150-51, 485-86; **20,** 251-52, 328; **21,** 417; **28,** 293-94; **31,** 342-48; **34,** 287-90, 318-19, 323, 334-35, 352, 353-54, 370-71, 428; **36,** 148, 552-53; **41,** 154, 172, 173, 174-75, 186, 187-88, 196, 198; **43,** 159
—struggle against them at the Fourth (Unity) RSDLP Congress—**10,** 279-88, 289-91, 294-98, 299-301, 302, 303, 304, 308, 312-15, 321-82, 389, 390, 393-95, 402, 403, 406, 464-66; **11,** 367-68, 369; **12,** 127, 439, 440, 493, 494; **13,** 26-27, 28, 42, 257-61, 265-66, 267, 325, 326-32, 350-52, 355-59; **15,** 22, 59, 162-64, 318-23, 363-66, 367; **18,** 471; **19,** 152, 402; **36,** 553-54; **41,** 179-80; **42,** 368

—struggle against them on the eve of the Fifth (London) RSDLP Congress and at it—**11**, 74-75, 264-66, 431-55, 456-57; **12**, 17-18, 19-20, 21, 22-23, 24-27, 29-32, 33-44, 57-61, 67-69, 86-91, 93-94, 116, 125, 126, 127, 128, 145-49, 170-72, 189, 190-92, 203-05, 208-18, 221-42, 249-64, 316-19, 320-32, 388-89, 395-403, 419-36, 439-41, 442-47, 448-52, 453, 454, 456-67, 469-74, 475-78, 480-81, 482, 483, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 493-507; **13**, 153, 485; **15**, 340-43, 366-68; **16**, 88; **18**, 137, 486, 512; **20**, 329; **36**, 553, 554; **41**, 199
—struggle against them at the Fifth All-Russia RSDLP Conference—**15**, 322-23, 324, 325, 329, 346, 349, 351, **352**, 380-82, 447, 452-54; **16**, 15; **20**, 367
—struggle against them during the elections to the Third and Fourth Dumas and in the Social-Democratic groups of the Dumas—**17**, 204, 331, 332, 402-23, 487, 490, 514-20, 556-61, 562-68; **18**, 20, 120, 137, 138-42, 179-80, 215, 238, 239, 240, 381-86, 460-61, 506-08, 510-18, 598-600; **19**, 425-26, 443-45, 446-48, 449, 450, 452, 453, 458-74, 492-94, 551; **20**, 77, 78, 160, 161, 177-81, 271, 272, 351-55, 504, 536-43, 545-47; **21**, 174, 282, 283, 320-23, 332-34, 417; **22**, 131-36; **35**, 59-60, 61-62, 95-96, 100, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 124, 125, 131-32; **36**, 216-18, 552-53; **41**, 227, 234-38; **43**, 365, 368-70
—the Zemstvo campaign and the plan for the new *Iskra*—**7**, 497-518, 521-22, 525; **8**, 26, 27, 28, 31-34, 75-79, 140-41, 149, 211-12, 185-86, 195, 300-01, 313-14; **9**, 35, 36, 110-11, 185-86, 278-79, 306, 325-26; **11**, 361-62; **13**, 110-11; **15**, 275-77; **16**, 255, 410-11; **18**, 485; **34**, 266-67, 277-78, 287-291; **36**, 552; **43**, 145-46
—distortion by them of the Marxist theory of socialist revolution and proletarian dictatorship—**8**, 257-59; **9**, 370-73; **21**, 115-17, 120-24; **24**, 36, 37, 67-69, 118-21, 192-95, 328-29; **25**, 200, 357-60, 372, 487-88; **27**, 263; **28**, 188-90, 261-63, 266-68; **29**, 199-200, 363, 491-92, 508; **30**, 219-20; **31**, 342-48, 391-92, 393-94; **33**, 21-26, 51-53, 109-11, 476-80; **41**, 384-86
—their liberal-bourgeois stand on the agrarian and peasant question—**6**, 438-53, 493-95, 496, 497, 498-99; **7**, 233-39; **8**, 233-34; **9**, 80, 90, 98-100, 364-65; **10**, 172-73, 175-78, 181-93, 279-88, 312-13, 328-48, 378-79, 393-94, 416; **11**, 248-50, 366-70; **12**, **191**, 258, 464-67, 477-78, 482-83, 494, 502-03; **13**, 109, 110, 243, 247, 257-67, 268, 269, 280-84, 294, 299-314, 325-65, 370-71, 409, 411, 412, 414-21, 426-28; **15**, 22, 33, 41-54, 161, 162-65, 166-71, 172-77, 189-90, 247-54, 255-66, 281-85, 306, 307, 314, 315, 340-42, 400, 401; **16**, 87-94, 375-78; **17**, 66-68, 355-56, 417-20; **18**, 249; **19**, 487-91; **23**, 267; **24**, 104, 282, 283, 286, 292, 346-48, 425; **25**, 200, 278; **26**, 257; 28, 106, 296-97, 305, 310-12, 313; **32**, 485; **34**, 426-28; **35**, 517; **41**, 89-90; **45**, 246
—their liquidationist stand on the illegal party—**11**, 205, 206, 249-53, 348-51, 352-59, 421; **12**, 142-44, 329-31, 369, 390-94, 396; **13**, 301-02; **15**, 19, 20, 279, 280, 286, 289, 290, 322-23, 329, 345, 352,

353, 380-81, 432-33, 446-47, 454-55; **16**, 15-22, 91, 92, 100-01, 153-54, 156-64, 208-12, 235, 236, 243-45, 249-51, 262-64; **17**, 17-22, 23-38, 106-09, 129-33, 164-67, 179-88, 197-99, 200-04, 216, 217-18, 225-28, 242-44, 245-46, 260, 261, 346-47, 357-58, 460, 461, 480-82, 517-20, 535, 539-41, 549-50; **18**, 20, 119, 120, 175-79, 463-65, 486, 529-31, 536-38; **19**, 111, 113, 171-72, 233-34, 414-15; **20**, 74, 75, 95-98, 137, 180, 233-34, 262-64, 269-71, 277-80, 464, 499-502, 515-16; **35**, 86, 87; **36**, 181-84; **41**, 233-37, 293-94
—their liquidationist slogan of a "labour congress"—**11**, 232-34, 235, 249-52, 262-63, 341, 355-59, 360, 421; **12**, 142-44, 250, 316-19, 320-32, 363-64, 369-70, 390-94; **13**, 109-11, 168; **15**, 356-57; **17**, 149, 150, 324, 358; **18**, 175, 177-78, 184-85, 186, 361-62; **19**, 414-15; **33**, 40; **41**, 188, 191, 193
—international significance of the struggle against Menshevism—**30**, 257-58; **31**, 29-31; **32**, 471-73
—"Menshevik internationalists"—**21**, 100, 101, 112, 125, 126, 188-91, 194-98, 283-84, 394-400, 434-37; **22**, 135-36; **24**, 160, 360, 431-32, 506-09; **25**, 171, 298; **26**, 35, 206-07, 221-22; **35**, 167, 187; **36**, 305
—their opportunist stand on the national question—**18**, 461, 464, 600; **20**, 39-43, 76, 101, 185, 316-18, 395-96, 442-43, 450-51; **21**, 102, 137-57, 411; **22**, 152, 166-68, 349, 359-60; **24**, 335-38, 433-35; **25**, 99-101, 118, 145; **36**, 212-13, 370; **43**, 322, 369-70
—their opportunist theory of "neutrality" of the trade unions—**13**, 77-79, 86, 87, 88-90, 163-64, 165-67, 460-69; **20**, 139-41; **27**, 215; **31**, 48, 156-58, 521-22
—negation of the RSDLP programme—**8**, 286-89; **11**, 206, 249, 250; **15**, 345; **16**, 19, 20; **17**, 217, 222-23, 260, 398-400, 407-08, 421-23, 548-49; **18**, 461, 464, 600; **20**, 54-55, 179; **24**, 335-36; **34**, 426-27
—negation of the revolutionary potential of the peasantry—**8**, 283-86; **9**, 62, 63, 89, 90; **10**, 378-79, 463-64; **11**, 260-61; **12**, 202, 203, 252-58, 354-57, 482-83, 504-06; **13**, 259-63; **15**, 22, 40-47, 162, 163, 165-67, 274-76, 367-71, 399-401; **16**, 92-93; **17**, 66-68, 356-57; **21**, 419-20; **30**, 112-13; **34**, 426-28
—support for the Trotskyite theory of "permanent revolution"—**15**, 370-75; **16**, 378-80
—support from the opportunist leaders of the Second International—**7**, 481-83; **9**, 144-45; **13**, 353-54; **16**, 58-59; **17**, 535-46; **19**, 516-18; **28**, 110-11, 203-04, 231-32, 257-59, 265-67, 276, 280-85, 293-98, 309-10, 311-13, 317, 467; **33**, 243-44; **34**, 259-60, 318, 321-22; **43**, 245, 253-54
—stand on the Russo-Japanese war—**8**, 52-53, 124, 268-70
—expulsion of the Menshevik liquidators from the Party at the Prague RSDLP Conference, 1912—**17**, 460-61, 479-82, 504, 535, 539-40, 543-44, 548-50; **18**, 156, 205, 406, 410-11, 463-64; **20**, 97, 234, 329, 335, 337, 469-70, 482-83, 498, 502, 527; **21**, 282, 332-33; **23**, 203; **36**, 552-53; **42**, 368; **43**, 23, 25-26, 29, 31, 146-47
—their connection with "legal Marxism" and Economism—**7**, 79-81, 359-60, 384-85, 387, 389, 395-96, 455-57, 480-83,

486-89, 521; **8,** 32-34, 56, 131, 140-41, 148-49, 152, 160, 168-70, 172-74, 195-96, 211-12, 213-14, 221-22, 277-78, 312-14, 433-34, 547, 548-50, 552; **9,** 19, 35, 36, 40-42, 53, 63-65, 73, 74, 82, 89, 90, 94-96, 109-11, 122-24, 140, 184, 185, 294, 363; **11,** 363-64, 373-74, 375, 421-22; **13,** 112-13; **16,** 119-20; **17,** 166, 225-26, 288-89, 398, 399, 422, 423, 556; **20,** 251, 268-69, 278-80, 324, 330, 344, 347, 357-58, 381, 457, 484-85, 527; **21,** 221-22, 258-59, 331-32; **34,** 285; **41,** 191-92

—their conciliatory attitude in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution—**23,** 290-91, 299, 301-02, 304-08, 311-14, 315-18, 320-22, 358, 369-70; **24,** 22-23, 32-37, 39-41, 45, 49-51, 62-64, 90-91, 97-106, 113-14, 118-20, 145, 159-60, 162-63, 176-78, 183-84, 189, 192-97, 207-08, 210, 215, 217-19, 223, 229-31, 234-35, 292, 294, 335-38, 346-48, 349, 350-51, 357-59, 361-63, 368, 372, 378, 382, 383, 385, 390, 391, 395-97, 410, 411, 424, 425, 427, 428, 433-35, 436, 437, 438, 446-48, 506, 509-11, 516, 517, 519, 520, 522, 523-26, 527, 528, 529, 530-32, 533-35, 536-38, 546-48, 550, 551, 558-61, 565-67, 573-74; **25,** 43-45, 48-50, 51-53, 60-62, 66, 71, 79-81, 82-83, 88-90, 93-96, 97, 98, 99-101, 104-06, 110-14, 115, 117-19, 127-29, 131, 132, 136-38, 141-43, 148, 150, 152-54, 169, 172-73, 177-78, 182, 185-88, 190, 194-207, 219-22, 230-39, 243-48, 250, 251-56, 261-63, 268-73, 275, 277, 278, 294-96, 299-300, 312, 313, 315, 325-27, 328, 337, 339, 341-43, 352-53, 356-57, 359, 361, 364-65, 366, 369-70, 375, 387-88, 393, 408-09, 418, 423, 424, 445-46, 449-50, 453-54; **26,** 23-25, 35, 36, 39, 41, 43, 46, 48-50, 53-55, 56-58, 59-61, 77-78, 80, 83, 96, 97, 99, 100, 123-26, 127, 131-36, 142-43, 191, 192, 201-02, 206-07; **27,** 172, 242-43, 282, 346-48, 349, 426-27, 546; **28,** 68, 69, 89, 110, 111, 122, 123, 186, 190, 191, 203-05, 258, 259, 261, 262, 269-71, 278, 284-85, 300-02, 310-11, 317-18, 372, 434-35, 469-70; **29,** 26, 313, 356-57, 383, 393-94, 463-65, 490-92, 507-08, 534-36, 556-57; **30,** 20, 22, 130, 133-34, 234, 256-57, 258-59, 392-93, 418-19, 426-27; **31,** 29-31, 38-40, 46-47, 72-73, 87-88, 227-28, 277, 383-84, 388-89; **33,** 21-22, 51-53; **35,** 295-98, 301-05, 306-07, 308-10, 312-13, 316-17, 319-21, 322-23; **36,** 423, 438, 448-51, 452-53, 552-53; **41,** 439-40, 449-50; **42,** 293-94, 326-27; **43,** 635

—their social-chauvinism during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 32, 33, 37, 102, 105, 106, 108-14, 118-24, 127, 131-57, 163-64, 166-67, 179-80, 183-87, 188-91, 196-98, 208-13, 214, 217-20, 238-40, 244-45, 246-48, 259, 268-69, 276, 277-80, 281-86, 305, 308, 312, 321, 330-31, 335, 337-38, 346-47, 360-61, 362-65, 381, 387, 394-400, 403, 410-12, 418, 429-37, 442-43, 448-50; **22,** 112-14, 116-19, 131-36, 137-38, 141-42, 154-55, 162, 165-67, 174-75, 184, 284-85, 318-19, 320-21; **23,** 83-84, 99-100, 111, 117, 118-19, 132, 136, 167-70, 171-74, 202-04, 208, 290, 299, 300, 301-02, 307, 358, 368, 369, 370, 435, 438; **24,** 33, 50, 51, 74-76, 84, 115-17, 180, 220-21, 229-60, 262-63, 271-72, 343-45, 362, 375-77, 393, 509, 524, 532, 537; **25,** 85-87, 111, 117-19, 144-45, 268-73, 383-84; **27,** 182, 478, 576; **28,** 68-69, 110-11, 281-85, 430-31; **29,** 544-45; **30,** 496-97; **31,** 37-38, 39-40; **33,** 55-56; **35,** 155, 160-62, 165-66, 171-72, 177, 182, 186-87, 193, 204-06, 213-15, 233-35, 279-80, 308-10; **36,** 294-99, 323-24, 381, 441-42, 552-53, 314, 319, 321, 334, 350, 353-56, 362, 371, 409, 428, 444-45; **37,** 520; **39,** 496-98, 734; **41,** 339, 353, 358-59, 374, 417-18, 426-27, 429, 439; **43,** 432-33, 442, 446, 456-59, 460-61, 463, 473-74, 495, 511-12, 531-32, 535, 550, 607

—in the years of Soviet power—**22,** 192-93; **26,** 269-70, 294-95, 306-07, 402, 431-32, 433-36, 440-41; **27,** 115-16, 179-80, 196-98, 224, 237, 241-42, 243-44, 248-49, 254, 261-62, 263-64, 265, 269-70, 282-83, 284-87, 308-10, 317, 348-49, 366, 369, 371, 374-76, 393-95, 427-28, 429-30, 434, 438, 441, 450-51, 471, 474, 492, 496-97, 509-10, 547; **28,** 22-23, 26, 32-33, 55-56, 57, 66, 67-69, 72, 89, 96, 101, 102, 108-09, 121-22, 125-26, 174-75, 186-87, 189-91, 197, 198, 203-04, 207-08, 212, 218, 219-21, 254, 263, 266-68, 276, 356, 362-63, 447-48, 467-68, 469-71; **29,** 25, 47, 48-49, 66, 78, 79-80, 150-51, 176-78, 181-82, 202-03, 254, 257, 262-63, 278, 293-95, 296, 340, 343-46, 348-50, 359-61, 367-69, 373-78, 379-80, 419, 424-25, 427, 432-33, 436, 446, 447, 450-53, 463-65, 467, 484, 490-92, 516, 524-25, 526-29, 534, 540-46, 548, 557-58, 569-70; **30,** 21, 22-23, 31-32, 59-60, 63, 78, 134, 153, 172-73, 177-78, 179, 216, 219-20, 232-42, 257, 391-93, 396, 412, 414, 452, 460; **31,** 37, 38-40, 48, 51-52, 142, 176, 252, 384, 409-10, 434, 453, 497, 519-20, 521-23; **32,** 105, 148, 149-50, 155, 158, 220, 242, 277, 281, 289, 316, 321, 323, 324, 327, 328, 343, 351, 355-56, 358-63, 364-65, 405-07, 409, 411-12, 418-19, 456, 460-61, 482-83, 494-95, 505-06; **33,** 21-27, 40, 66, 109-10, 195, 218-20, 243, 245, 282-83, 313, 572-73; **35,** 349, 497-98; **36,** 461, 535-36, 553, 560, 581-82; **42,** 47-49, 70, 82, 89, 288, 290, 294, 298-99, 393-94, 395-96, 408, 411, 414-15, 419, 425; **44,** 272, 354; **45,** 227, 443-44, 447-48, 456-58, 597-98

See also Liquidators and liquidationism; Municipalisation of the land (Menshevik agrarian programme) and critique of it; Trotsky and Trotskyism, the struggle against it

Merchants in Russia—**1,** 206-08, 250-51, 295-96; **2,** 100, **101,** 181, 368-69, 429-30; **3,** 204-05, 360-69, 469-70, 542-43; **6,** 219; **8,** 535; **13,** 322; **15,** 395-96; **18,** 57, 310; **19,** 59-60, 325-27, 328-29, 340-42, 350

Metal workers in Russia, their vanguard role in the working-class movement—**5,** 246-49; **8,** 90-93, 114; **16,** 402-04, 408-09, 414-15; **18,** 195-96; **19,** 125-26, 128-31, 201-02, 230-31, 311-14, 350-51, 385, 410, 414, 447, 465-67, 478, 537; **20,** 508, 552-55; **21,** 320; **23,** 240-42

Metallist—**36,** 194, 349

Metallurgical industry

—in capitalist countries—**3,** 485, 490-91, 495-96, 515; **22,** 203, 272, 274, 299

—in Russia—**2,** 450-53; **3,** 478-79, 485-92, 494-96, 509, 515, 519, 585-88, 597-98; **4,** 72;

18, 58-59; **19**, 129-31; **22**, 232-33, 272, 276
—in Soviet Russia—**33**, 168-69, 454; **42**, 347
Metaphysics—**1**, 143-44; **14**, 52, 63, 73, 105-06, 115, 128, 144, 163, 188, 191-93, 210-11, 216, 241-42, 255, 277-78, 284, 314-15, 318, 321, 346-48, 349-51, 360-61; **21**, 50, 51; **38**, 41-45, 223
—and dialectics—**1**, 165, 188-89; **14**, 47, 132-33, 163, 240, 244-46, 255, 260-64, 269-70, 310, 338, 360; **20**, 197; **21**, 52-54; **38**, 109, 129, 210, 228, 259, 276, 283, 360, 361-63
See also Materialism—metaphysical
Métayage—**3**, 194-95, 198-203; **6**, 131-32; **13**, 422; **15**, 85-86, 88-89, 97-98, 135-36, 144, 160; **18**, 397; **19**, 489; **20**, 243, 314-18; **22**, 25-27, 29, 32, 33-36, 42, 87, 100; **31**, 154, 161
Mexico—**16**, 141; **24**, 221, 417; **25**, 24; **39**, 37, 287, 288, 289, 356, 390, 474, 475, 480-81, 485, 489, 495, 515, 568, 610, 713
Middle East Conference—*see* Lausanne Conference, 1922-23
Middle peasantry—*see* Peasantry, middle
Militarism—**6**, 401-02; **13**, 79-80, 124-25; **15**, 191-201, 210, 233; **17**, 173-76; **18**, 440; **19**, 53-54, 84, 106-07; **21**, 23, 27, 28, 120, 227, 346, 317-18, 362; **22**, 245; **23**, 23-24, 77, 82-83, 96, 104, 116, 246; **24**, 404-05; **30**, 388-89, 521; **31**, 186, 431; **35**, 189, 256, 451; **36**, 242-43, 253-55; **39**, 112-13, 203-04, 247-48, 325, 384, 422-23, 428-29, 432-33, 504-05, 515, 545-49, 554, 589-90, 643, 646-47, 681, 752; **41**, 335-36, 340; **43**, 586
Military alliances of capitalist countries in the epoch of imperialism—**21**, 27-28, 211, 218-19, 341; **22**, 237-38, 253, 294-98; **23**, 50-51, 102, 178-80, 209, 265, 369; **24**, 401-02; **25**, 112-13, 117; **27**, 130, 366-68; **28**, 28-30, 42, 64; **29**, 518; **30**, 357, 365; **31**, 140-41, 440, 466-67; **39**, 511-15; **41**, 431-32
See also Entente; Triple Alliance
Military commissars in the Red Army—*see* Red Army—role of the commissars
Military conscription
—in bourgeois countries—**19**, 84; **21**, 260
—in tsarist Russia—**4**, 416, 417; **5**, 306-10; **16**, 79
Military discipline—*see* Discipline, military
Military equipment—*see* Technique, military (matériel, military)
Military matters—*see* Military science and the art of warfare; Military training of the masses
Military organisations, party—**5**, 468; **8**, 188; **12**, 409-18, 443; **17**, 326-27; **23**, 144; **28**, 365, 441-42; **30**, 147-48
See also Party work in the army
Military revolutionary committee of the Petrograd Soviet of Workers' and Soldiers' Deputies, 1917—**26**, 234, 236, 319; **44**, 43, 44
Military revolutionary committees, local—**27**, 228
Military science and the art of warfare
—Soviet military science and its difference from bourgeois—**11**, 213-15; **25**, 79; **26**, 22-27; **27**, 30-33, 110-14; **29**, 152-53; **30**, 151-54, 178-80, 257-59, 309-10, 330-32, 395-96; **31**, 95-96, 132-34, 173-76, 519-30; **33**, 98-99; **35**, 363-64, 404, 458; **44**, 149-50, 248, 298-301, 308-09, 445, 449

—on the use of different types of armed forces and military units in battle—**21**, 252-54; **26**, 180-81; **31**, 81; **35**, 419, 442; **36**, 513; **42**, 141-43; **44**, 140
—arms and equipment—**8**, 51-52; **9**, 283-85, 344-45, 420-21, 367-68; **11**, 176-77; **21**, 28; **27**, 58-59, 62, 64, 76-77, 78, 163, 195; **28**, 129-30; **30**, 68-69; **31**, 331; **35**, 385; **42**, 387-88; **44**, 220-22, 273, 278, 384; **45**, 126-27, 245
—on studying military matters and battle technique—**8**, 48-50, 217, 365-66, 455; **9**, 284-85, 344-46, 420-22, 423; **10**, 56-57, 152-53, 388; **11**, 220-21; **12**, 415-16; **21**, 253; **23**, 80-81; **26**, 180-81, 463; **27**, 76, 104-05, 108, 434; **29**, 68-71, 152-53, 156, 386, 447-49; **30**, 260, 395-96; **31**, 96; **33**, 85-86, 104
—objective character of the laws of armed struggle—**10**, 217-20, 388-89; **26**, 179-80; **29**, 344-45; **30**, 152-53, 258-59, 449-50; **31**, 136-37; **33**, 84-85
—deciding on the main attack and carrying it through—**5**, 515-16; **8**, 539-41; **15**, 195-97; **26**, 22-27, 69-71, 131-32, 179-81; **29**, 382, 406, 407, 442-43, 552; **30**, 81-84, 170-71, 257-62, 445-47; **31**, 133-34, 173-76; **33**, 302-03; **35**, 379, 383, 392, 393, 403, 439, 442; **36**, 508; **44**, 122, 181, 213, 229, 236, 314, 342-43, 408-09, 440
—organisation, training and education of the troops in accordance with war needs—**8**, 51-52, 107-10, 217-19, 539-41; **9**, 284-85, 344-46, 420-24; **11**, 219-21; **21**, 253-54; **26**, 462-64; **27**, 63-65, 79, 107-09, 112-13, 161-63, 332-33, 529-30; **30**, 395-96; **31**, 95-96, 173-75; **35**, 424-25; **44**, 321
—on retreating—**9**, 457; **26**, 395-96, 526; **27**, 30-33, 63-65, 78, 79, 103-05, 110-11, 112-13, 160-62, 185-86, 226, 330-31, 361-62; **28**, 30-31, 66-68; **29**, 459-61; **30**, 47-49; **31**, 76-78; **33**, 97-99, 107-08, 219-20, 301-03; **35**, 329, 358; **36**, 484, 492; **44**, 114, 140-41, 282, 439
—organisation and conduct of an offensive—**5**, 19-20, 510-13; **8**, 539-40; **9**, 67-71, 283-85, 420-24, 427-30, 431-34; **10**, 152-54; **11**, 176-77, 178; **26**, 22, 131-44, 179-81; **27**, 108, 161-63, 544; **28**, 390; **29**, 275, 287-88, 382, 403, 407, 445-47, 460-62, 552; **30**, 47-49, 68-69, 80-84, 257-58, 370, 494; **31**, 136-37, 173-75, 203-04, 205, 488-89; **32**, 172-74; **35**, 359, 370, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 389, 391, 392, 393, 395, 403, 404, 416, 417, 424-25, 442, 443, 458, 459, 461; **36**, 506, 515; **41**, 446-48; **44**, 118-19, 122, 128, 146-47, 172, 204, 209, 213, 215, 216, 226-27, 228-29, 236, 237, 240, 241, 243, 245, 275, 291, 295, 296, 297-98, 299-300, 307, 308, 309, 342, 343-44, 357, 367, 379-80, 381, 382, 384, 403, 417-18, 440-41, 459
—organisation and conduct of defence—**9**, 67-68, 283-85; **26**, 395-96, 397; **27**, 30-33, 63-65, 76-77, 78, 103-09, 160-61, 226, 330-33; **28**, 30-31, 66-68; **29**, 402, 407, 436-55; **30**, 47-49, 68-69, 81-83; **33**, 84-87, 97-99; **35**, 358, 389, 397, 398, 399, 400, 415, 416, 417, 424-25, 438; **36**, 491, 492, 515; **42**, 59-60, 135-36, 141-43; **44**, 67, 70-71, 129, 141, 145, 171-72, 173, 204, 217, 251, 253-54, 257, 258, 273, 280-81, 291, 294-95, 297-98, 321
—organisation and work in the rear, material and technical equipping of the troops—**8**,

51-52; **24,** 420; **27,** 30-33, 34-35, 63-65, 76-77, 78, 79-80, 103-09, 118-19, 229, 360-64; **28,** 128-30, 439-42; **29,** 318-19, 403, 404-05, 436-55, 552-60; **30,** 153-54, 445-46; **31,** 131-34, 136-37; **35,** 420-21, 422, 424-25, 459; **36,** 484, 485; **42,** 112-14, 135, 166-71; **44,** 71, 126, 157, 192, 220-21, 263-64, 268-69, 274, 278, 289, 314, 316, 321, 459

—preparation and use of reserves —**8,** 455; **27,** 77; **29,** 382, 407, 439-40; **31,** 264, 407-08; **35,** 228-29, 382, 386, 391, 392, 395, 398-99, 403, 404, 418, 420-21, 424-25, 439, 442, 461; **36,** 515; **42,** 141-43, 206; **44,** 118-19, 128, 171-72, 194, 198, 203, 216, 217, 220-21, 230-31, 236, 240-41, 243, 246-47, 248, 249-50, 251, 262, 287-88, 289, 291, 294-96, 299-300, 301, 303, 307, 340, 342, 342-43, 343, 343-44, 379-80, 418, 444; **45,** 54-55

—preparation of the country and its armed forces for war—**8,** 50-52, 539-41; **24,** 400-01; **25,** 360-63; **26,** 22-27; **27,** 30-33, 34-35, 76-77, 106-09, 160-63, 226, 363-64; **28,** 365-66; **29,** 65-69, 152-54, 404-05, 436-55, 552-60; **30,** 74-75, 153-54, 170-71, 395-96, 445-46; **31,** 133-34, 136-37, 173-75, 488-90; **35,** 438, 459

—command of the armed forces and organisation of the troops —**2,** 342-43; **8,** 478-79, 562-63; **26,** 22, 70, 82-85, 137-38; **27,** 226; **28,** 225, 390; **29,** 275, 327, 385, 402, 404-05, 406, 407, 435, 464-65; **30,** 47-49, 79-81, 370, 373, 445-47, 494; **31,** 95-96, 203-04, 205, 264, 403, 407; **35,** 345, 370, 379, 380, 381, 383, 384, 386, 387, 389, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 402, 403, 404, 405, 415, 416, 417, 418, 420-21, 424-25, 426, 438, 443, 457, 458, 515; **36,** 491, 492, 508, 515; **42,** 135, 141-43, 205-06; **44,** 65, 70-71, 114-15, 118, 119, 122, 123, 128, 129, 141, 144, 171-72, 181, 185, 189, 194, 203, 213, 215, 216, 217, 219, 220-21, 223, 226, 227, 230-31, 232, 233, 236, 237, 238, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244-45, 246-48, 249-50, 251, 252, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258-59, 260, 266, 267, 268-69, 270, 271, 279, 286, 288, 291, 294-95, 299-300, 301, 303, 307, 308, 309, 314, 316-17, 340, 341-42, 343-44, 379-80, 381, 408-09, 416, 417-18, 425, 428, 440, 444; **45,** 48, 54-55

—means and forms of armed struggle—**2,** 342; **4,** 371; **5,** 513-14; **8,** 479, 526, 560-62; **9,** 254-55, 344-46, 351, 420-24; **10,** 153-54; **11,** 173-74, 176, 177; **12,** 135-45; **23,** 245-46; **24,** 400; **27,** 159-60, 330-31; **30,** 47; **31,** 95-96, 519-20; **33,** 69, 84-87, 97-99, 106-07; **41,** 19; **44,** 144, 145, 217

—military strategy—**8,** 48-51, 393-95; **10,** 388-89; **11,** 213-15; **21,** 252-54; **24,** 400-01; **25,** 79; **26,** 82-85, 131-33, 179-81, 395-96, 526; **27,** 58-60, 64-66, 107-09, 110-11, 120-21, 161-62, 185-86, 194-95, 245-46, 330-33, 355, 360-64; **28,** 28-31, 67-68; **29,** 404-05, 407, 444-47; **30,** 47, 48-49, 151-53, 258-59, 261-62; **31,** 173-76, 264, 265, 488-90, 519-20; **32,** 172-74; **33,** 84-87, 97-98, 106-08; **35,** 329, 379, 380, 381, 382, 384, 386, 392, 393, 395, 396, 416, 417, 424-25, 442, 443, 461; **36,** 484, 485, 491, 506; **44,** 70, 93, 122, 129, 140-41, 149-50, 156, 181, 191, 213, 215, 216, 220-21, 236, 237, 243, 250, 271, 281, 294-95, 299-300, 342-43, 343-44, 357, 406-08, 409, 410, 415-16, 425, 434, 440, 441

—military tactics—**5,** 18-20, 29-30, 510-12, 513-14, 515-16; **6,** 280-81; **8,** 48-50, 107-10, 237-38, 393-95, 479-81, 526, 539-41; **9,** 67-68, 351-53, 432-34; **10,** 388-89; **11,** 176-78; **21,** 252-53; **25,** 285-86; **26,** 22-27, 82-84, 131-36, 179-81, 183-87, 526; **27,** 226, 245-46, 330-33; **28,** 65-69; **30,** 48-49; **31,** 95-96, 519-20; **32,** 172-73; **33,** 69, 84-87, 97-99, 106-08, 302; **35,** 416-17, 424-25, 442; **36,** 513; **42,** 59-60; **44,** 69-71, 144, 216, 271, 272-73, 280-81, 294-96, 299-300, 357, 379-80, 425, 428, 448, 449; **45,** 48, 84-85

See also Foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia; Red Army

Military secrecy—**27,** 123, 124, 125; **29,** 403; **42,** 217; **44,** 309, 314; **45,** 144

Military specialists in the Red Army—*see* Red Army—and the employment of military specialists

Military training in Soviet Russia—*see* Universal military training

Military training of the masses—**8,** 454-55, 564-65; **9,** 284-85, 421; **10,** 56-57; **21,** 253-54; **23,** 80-83, 85, 96-99, 101, 212, 327-29; **27,** 104-05, 108-09, 118-19, 201, 363; **29,** 449-50; **35,** 195-96

See also Universal military training

Militia—**9,** 221-22, 432, 435, 451-52; **10,** 56-57; **11,** 87, 327; **19,** 84, 248-49; **21,** 408-09; **23,** 23, 77, 94, 318-19, 325-27, 328-29, 354; **24,** 70, 99, 100, 101, 170, 179-82, 351-52, 373, 385-87, 391, 392, 426-27, 429, 461, 462, 471, 472-73, 484, 514-15; **25,** 275, 472-73; **26,** 112, 113-15; **35,** 195, 201; **39,** 499-500, 586-88, 591, 747; **41,** 343

Militia, proletarian—**9,** 432; **17,** 556, 557; **18,** 56; **23,** 77, 85, 94, 101, 316, 318-19, 320-32, 340, 359-60; **24,** 158, 179-81, 352-53, 429, 514-15; **26,** 113-15, 421; **27,** 201; **36,** 312-13, 482; **41,** 412, 422, 423, 434; **43,** 515

Millerandism and ministerialism—**5,** 352-54; **7,** 106, 406; **8,** 282, 297-98, 390, 471-72, 473, 552; **9,** 30, 76, 108; **10,** 400; **11,** 70-71, 211, 227, 261; **16,** 244-45; **18,** 171, 491; **21,** 22, 29-30, 37, 97-98, 113, 123, 162, 256, 323, 346, 391, 441-42, 445; **22,** 111, 112-13, 192; **23,** 134-36; **24,** 75-76, 251, 390, 510, 519, 528, 546-48, 558-61, 565-67; **25,** 60-61, 147-48, 232-33, 268-70, 369, 403; **31,** 30; **33,** 134-35; **34,** 437; **35,** 322-23; **39,** 759

Mind—*see* Reason—and mind

Miners in Soviet Russia—*see* Working class in Soviet Russia—mine workers

Mining industry in Russia—**2,** 67, 451-53; **3,** 484-96, 497-99, 509, 514-15, 519, 586, 597-98; **4,** 71-72; **5,** 93

Minutes of Party congresses and conferences—**7,** 32, 58, 71-72, 189, 207, 208, 240, 245, 294; **10,** 306, 382; **36,** 130; **37,** 541; **41,** 79, 84, 93-95, 103-04, 149, 164, 170-71, 220; **43,** 162, 181

Mixed companies in Soviet Russia in the first years of the New Economic Policy—**33,** 212-14, 272, 274, 283-84, 376, 428, 455, 457-59; **35,** 549-50; **36,** 571, 585, 588; **45,** 370, 391, 436-38, 448, 491, 505, 515, 578-80

Mobilisation in Soviet Russia—**27,** 540; **28,** 440; **29,** 276-78,

283, 286-93, 314, 318-19, 321, 323, 382, 385, 407, 439, 452-53, 462; **30,** 47-48, 66, 74, 82-83, 141, 186, 202, 229, 314; **33,** 481; **35,** 379, 389, 392-93, 395, 398, 403-04, 426, 429, 509; **36,** 510, 515; **44,** 251, 278, 288, 299, 303, 312, 387, 414, 443

Mode of production—**29,** 425-26; **32,** 330-31, 344

—its role in social development—**1,** 138-43, 172, 366, 410-11, 442; **2,** 186-87; **19,** 25; **21,** 55-57; **25,** 395

—its historical character—**1,** 138-39, 165-68, 170-73, 242-43, 410-11, 453-54; **2,** 215-16; **3,** 58, 113-14, 183-84, 193-94, 542-43; **10,** 256, 331-32; **16,** 348-49, 434; **17,** 110-13; **19,** 25-27; **20,** 299, 373-74; **21,** 55-57; **27,** 89

—Asian—**1,** 139, 426; **10,** 331-32; **21,** 56

—capitalist—**1,** 89-90, 99-107, 139, 171-77, 188-91, 212-14, 241-42, 357, 366, 375-76, 430-31, 443-44, 466-67, 481-82, 494-95; **2,** 150-54, 164, 186-87, 203-04, 208, 213-14, 216-19, 228-29, 434-35, 482; **3,** 40-41, 56-58, 66, 183-84, 193-94, 246, 310-18, 325-30, 356-57, 361-62, 540-50, 580, 590-91, 595-600, 615-16; **4,** 47, 56-60, 86-88, 116; **5,** 16, 120-23; **10,** 332; **13,** 301-03, 319-22, 404; **15,** 140-42, 164-65; **16,** 350-51, 434-35; **17,** 110-13; **18,** 366; **20,** 153-54, 299; **21,** 56; **24,** 470; **25,** 395; **29,** 100-01, 119-22, 190-91, 476-77, 533

—communist—**1,** 171, 178, 247; **2,** 96, 108; **4,** 275-76; **6,** 23, 28-29; **9,** 371, 455; **27,** 90-91, 314-15, 339-40; **28,** 175-76, 423, 426-28, 488; **30,** 108-10; **33,** 469-75; **41,** 177

—primitive communal—**1,** 153; **3,** 55; **4,** 47; **5,** 111; **29,** 474, 477-78

—slave-owning—**1,** 139; **4,** 47; **21,** 56; **25,** 395; **29,** 475-81

—feudal—**1,** 139, 188-89, 242, 426, 431, 450-51, 467, 490-92; **2,** 481-82, 521; **3,** 37-38, 191-94; **4,** 47, 112-13, 250-51; **16,** 434-35; **17,** 110-13; **18,** 73-77; **19,** 194-96; **20,** 299, 373-74; **21,** 56; **25,** 395; **29,** 476-77, 480-82

See also Capitalism; Communism; Feudalism; Production; Slavery and slave-owning society; Socialism

Moldavia—**3,** 142, 196, 201, 238, 257, 463, 482-83, 488, 563, 573, 588; **29,** 317; **36,** 477; **39,** 511

Molecule—**14,** 179, 260, 275-76, 347; **38,** 145, 332

Moment

—of movement—**38,** 147, 157, 159, 200, 226, 259, 273, 280, 318

—of knowledge—**38,** 147, 153, 157-58, 181, 198, 206, 208, 220-21, 319

Monaco—**23,** 61, 273; **39,** 712

Monarchism and monarchists in Russia—**7,** 506-07; **8,** 267-69, 353-55, 428-32, 457, 488-93, 514-17, 519-25, 557-59; **9,** 21, 25-26, 45-46, 49-51, 55-56, 99, 103, 175-78, 181, 184-85, 195-97, 214, 242-44, 449-51; **10,** 69, 158-59, 211, 215-16, 289, 337-38; **11,** 207, 254, 304-05, 326-29, 330-31, 393; **12,** 78-79, 81-82, 119-21, 136-37, 155, 184, 197, 203-04, 206-07, 267-69, 333, 435, 446; **13,** 118-19, 138, 124-27, 142, 144-45, 458, 482; **15,** 22, 305, 309-11, 321-22; **16,** 80, 132-38, 166-67, 178-84, 200-01; **17,** 123-25, 248-50, 252-53, 282-83, 336-37, 506-11, 551-53; **18,** 79-80, 132, 379-80; **19,** 226-27; **23,** 301-03, 304-05, 310, 311, 316, 318, 322, 344, 352-54, 355-56, 369-70; **24,** 57-58, 59, 97, 98, 173, 220-21, 290, 302, 322, 336-37, 347, 373, 386, 529; **25,** 130-32, 148, 172, 176-77, 185-86, 188, 228-29; **31,** 356-57

See also Black Hundreds, Black Hundred gangs; Cadets (Constitutional - Democratic Party, the party of "people's freedom"); Octobrists (Union of October Seventeenth)—a counter-revolutionary party of the industrial bourgeoisie and big landowners

Monarchy—**4,** 213, 263-66, 363-64; **8,** 427-28, 516, 557-59; **9,** 49-51, 192-93; **11,** 204; **13,** 124, 472-73; **15,** 269-70, 271-73, 321, 337, 397-400; **16,** 133, 137-38, 200-01; **17,** 68-69, 145, 152-54, 159, 248-49, 281-82, 337, 409, 412; **18,** 104, 343; **21,** 142, 367; **23,** 304-05; **24,** 97-98, 164, 220-21, 264, 272, 322, 400, 401; **25,** 325, 358, 392, 405-06, 409-10, 423, 451, 453-54; **27,** 159; **28,** 237, 243; **29,** 479-82; **30,** 125; **31,** 307; **32,** 359; **33,** 52; **34,** 427; **39,** 258, 684

See also Absolutism, autocracy; Autocracy in Russia; Bonapartism (nature of); State, bourgeois; State, feudal, serf-owning; State, slave-owning

Monetary reform in Soviet Russia, 1922-24—**33,** 179, 422-24

Money and money circulation

—origin and nature of money—**1,** 100, 254, 375, 407, 492; **6,** 343; **19,** 26; **21,** 61; **27,** 337; **29,** 358, 482; **32,** 222, 332; **39,** 334

—under capitalism—**1,** 100, 254, 374-76, 380, 407-08, 472-74, 483-85, 492; **2,** 200, 206, 209, 218, 445-47; **3,** 155, 175-76, 583-84; **4,** 115-16; **6,** 88, 343, 374-75, 380-81, 397; **12,** 298, 309, 334; **15,** 84; **18,** 279; **22,** 83; **23,** 47; **24,** 500-01; **25,** 353-55; **28,** 160; **29,** 357-58, 482-83; **31,** 222, 482; **32,** 116; **35,** 451; **39,** 202, 334, 468; **42,** 74-76

—in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism—**25,** 332; **27,** 386-87; **28,** 253; **29,** 115-16, 137-38, 357-58, 368; **32,** 222-23, 384; **33,** 96-97, 100, 112-14, 403; **42,** 74-76

Money and money circulation in Soviet Russia—**27,** 156-57, 222-23, 226, 251-52, 301-02, 337-38, 386-87, 447; **29,** 34, 115-16, 138, 357-58, 368, 524; **31,** 331-32; **32,** 332-33, 384; **33,** 105, 179, 221, 403, 422-24; **36,** 462, 586; **42,** 40, 44, 64-65, 73-76, 114, 355-56, 347-48; **44,** 75, 85, 116, 204, 233-34, 265-66; **45,** 58, 279, 302, 321, 350, 351, 446, 550, 572

See also Issue of money in Soviet Russia

Money rent—*see* Rent, ground—money

Mongolia—**17,** 455-56; **18,** 400, 414, 421; **21,** 159, 306, 367; **23,** 66, 128; **25,** 56; **36,** 229; **39,** 253, 307, 529, 554, 556, 687; **42,** 360-61; **45,** 368

Mongolian People's Republic—**42,** 360-61; **45,** 368

Mongolian yoke—**23,** 272

Monism—**14,** 90, 172, 225, 289, 351; **19,** 81; **23,** 55-56, 58

Monopolies, capitalist, in the countries of Western Europe and America

—in Britain—**19,** 54, 106-07, 241-42; **20,** 228; **21,** 226-27; **22,** 199-201, 213, 244-45, 251-52, 277-78, 282-84, 299; **23,** 44, 112-16; **24,** 240, 402-03; **25,** 31; **30,** 34

—in France—**22,** 214, 216-17, 222, 233-34, 240, 244-45, 252,

255-56; **23,** 115; **24,** 403; **25,** 31; **39,** 178-79
—in Germany—**22,** 198-99, 201-13, 216, 221-25, 227-30, 234-40, 244-52, 273-76, 278, 290-93, 299, 303; **23,** 115; **24,** 240, 404; **25,** 31, 333-34; **26,** 164; **29,** 170; **39,** 178-79
—in the USA—**4,** 202; **18,** 403-04; **21,** 226; **22,** 100, 197-98, 201-05, 219, 233, 240, 245-52, 273, 290, 299, 303; **23,** 44, 115; **24,** 404; **25,** 31, 333-34; **29,** 170
Monopolies, capitalist, in Russia—**4,** 410-11; **18,** 56-59, 272-73; **19,** 33-36, 203-05, 241-42, 293; **20,** 162-64; **22,** 230-32, 238; **23,** 115-16; **24,** 58, 104, 194-95, 242, 307; **25,** 44, 335-38, 358; **26,** 107-08
Monopoly capitalism—*see* Imperialism
Monopoly, capitalist
—as the economic essence of imperialism—**19,** 203-05; **21,** 225-27, 301, 340-41, 359; **22,** 104-05, 143, 190, 196-210, 226-27, 237, 244-46, 250-51, 260-61, 265-66, 268-72, 275-77, 283-84, 288-89, 297-301; **23,** 42-47, 50-51, 105-08, 114-16, 334-35; **24,** 464-65, 469-70; **25,** 357-58, 410, 442-43; **26,** 164-66; **29,** 103, 122-23, 165-66, 168-69, 225, 303-04
—competition within and between monopolies—**22,** 205-08, 216, 223-25, 250-53, 260-62, 290-93; **23,** 43-44, 114-16; **24,** 402-04
—monopoly oppression—**4,** 202; **15,** 36; **18,** 272; **22,** 205-07, 289-90, 297, 300-01; **23,** 47, 115-17; **24,** 459, 469; **29,** 103, 122; **31,** 218
—and the decay of capitalism—**22,** 193, 276-84, 300-03; **23,** 106-07
—monopolies, international—**2,** 108-09; **21,** 158-59, 209; **22,** 246-53, 259-60, 266-67, 271-73, 294-95; **23,** 50-51, 105-07, 334-35; **24,** 459, 469; **26,** 166-67; **29,** 122; **31,** 215-17; **35,** 450
—monopoly of banks and finance capital—**2,** 108-09; **22,** 105, 210-40, 243-45, 248-50, 289-92, 299-301; **23,** 43-44, 50-51, 105-06, 115-16, 334-35; **24,** 330-31, 402-03, 408-09; **25,** 31-33, 333-35; **26,** 165; **29,** 103, 122; **31,** 215-17
—and monopoly profit—**21,** 359; **22,** 193-94, 232-35, 279-80, 293, 299-301; **23,** 112, 114-16, 135
—uneven development of capitalism, aggravation of its contradictions—**21,** 340-42; **22,** 208-09, 241, 248-51, 272-76, 290-300; **23,** 114-15
—subjection of the bourgeois machinery of state to the monopolies—**18,** 403-04; **19,** 106-07; **21,** 340-41; **22,** 220-21, 237-38, 249-50, 299; **24,** 122, 330; **25,** 368-69, 383, 393
—and the preconditions of socialism—**21,** 64-65, 70-72, 158-59, 301, 345; **22,** 109, 143, 205, 265, 266, 298-304; **23,** 107, 210, 269; **24,** 240-41, 305-06, 309-11, 459-60, 464, 469; **25,** 121, 358-59, 426, 443; **26,** 130, 170; **27,** 340-41, 350
—formation of capitalist monopolies—**18,** 272; **19,** 26-27; **21,** 226; **22,** 104-05, 196-209, 216-17, 219-21, 224-27, 236-37, 240, 246-53, 276, 289-90, 298-300; **23,** 105-06, 267; **26,** 164-65; **29,** 122
—division and redivision of the world—**21,** 159, 225-26, 301-03, 340, 346; **22,** 246-65, 266-67, 272-75, 283-85, 294-95, 299-300; **23,** 105-07, 114-15, 334-35; **24,** 408, 459, 469; **25,** 31; **26,** 163, 166-67; **29,** 103, 122; **31,** 216-18; **35,** 450
—and free competition—**21,** 226, 301; **22,** 143, 197-209, 219-21, 225-26, 265-66, 276, 287, 290, 293, 298-99; **23,** 42-43, 47, 105; **24,** 459, 464, 469; **29,** 103, 122, 168; **31,** 215
—and technology—**22,** 203-05, 209, 224, 246, 276
—forms of monopoly—**15,** 35; **22,** 105, 200-04, 216, 220, 222-23, 246, 251-53, 265, 273, 284, 290, 298; **23,** 42-43, 105-06, 334-35; **24,** 305-07; **24,** 459, 469; **25,** 344; **26,** 404; **29,** 103, 122; **31,** 215; **32,** 304
Monopoly, grain—*see* Grain monopoly in Soviet Russia
Monopoly, liquor, in Russia—**4,** 37, 403-08; **5,** 95, 290, 332; **18,** 601-02
Monopoly of foreign trade in Soviet Russia—**27,** 251-52; **33,** 375-78, 409, 455-58, 460-61; **42,** 40-41, 362, 418; **45,** 112-13, 176, 177-78, 181, 233, 309-10, 380, 490, 494, 496-97, 500, 515, 549, 601-06
Monopoly prices—**4,** 202; **13,** 298; **15,** 248; **21,** 67-68; **22,** 202, 206, 277, 290
Montenegro—**18,** 368; **23,** 180, 276; **24,** 340; **36,** 228; **39,** 304, 708
Monumental propaganda—**28,** 165-66, 167; **29,** 321; **31,** 126; **35,** 360, 368; **42,** 103-04, 189, 204-05; **44,** 82-83, 105
Monuments in Soviet Russia—*see* Monumental propaganda
Moral and political factor in war—*see* War (study of war)—role of the moral factor
Moral and political unity of the Soviet people—**30,** 72, 397-98, 447-49, 513; **31,** 288, 325, 329, 361
Morality—**1,** 159, 179, 384, 420; **4,** 393; **9,** 368; **14,** 316, 321; **25,** 464; **31,** 290-95; **35,** 180, 182-83; **38,** 50, 73, 76, 223, 326
—bourgeois—**1,** 179, 377, 383-84, 386-90; **2,** 464; **8,** 432; **25,** 186; **27,** 304; **28,** 121, 396, 424-25, 441; **31,** 290-95
—proletarian, communist—**1,** 179; **4,** 266-67; **21,** 71-72; **29,** 92-93; **31,** 290-96
—feudal—**1,** 179, 384; **4,** 405-06
Morocco—**21,** 219, 300; **23,** 196, 198; **36,** 382; **39,** 41, 221, 326, 342, 366, 466, 514, 515, 519, 525, 550, 551, 555, 620, 686, 700, 702, 704, 728; **41,** 263
Morozov strike in Orekhovo-Zuyevo, 1885—**2,** 36-38, 41, 45, 49, 71, 273; **5,** 83, 248, 277, 491; **8,** 139; **19,** 535
Mortgage—**3,** 554; **4,** 96, 116-19, 147-48; **5,** 122-23, 147-49; **7,** 310-11; **13,** 319; **21,** 69; **22,** 92; **31,** 154, 157; **39,** 93, 132-33, 374
Moscow—**2,** 36, 61, 279; **5,** 280; **6,** 221; **13,** 147; **17,** 197, 211, 469, 490, 551, 563; **18,** 374; **21,** 298; **24,** 234, 260; **26,** 269, 275, 284, 294, 353; **27,** 45, 62, 83, 98, 184, 224, 228, 361, 392, 437, 469, 475, 527, 549; **28,** 28, 41, 162, 203, 435, 481; **29,** 30, 47, 168, 194, 226, 254, 259, 392-93, 418, 424, 427, 456-57, 463, 465, 494, 517; **30,** 48, 63, 132, 174, 194, 202, 213, 226, 228, 241, 283, 287, 352, 387, 397-98, 404, 416, 421, 499; **31,** 47, 120, 171, 176, 179, 226, 329-30, 399, 407, 415, 441, 464, 481-82, 510; **32,** 92, 129, 151-52, 155, 158, 167, 184, 190, 223, 314, 421-23, 427, 501, 515, 519; **33,** 118, 171, 281, 292-94, 320; **34,** 38, 266, 437; **35,** 69, 174, 234, 288, 334, 425, 430, 509, 515, 518, 528; **44,** 150
—as an administrative and political centre (capital o the

Soviet state from March 1918)—**5**, 50; **6**, 221; **8**, 315, 352, 354, 457, 519; **9**, 254-55, 301, 336; **10**, 53, 63, 202, 207; **11**, 284-85; **12**, 17, 34, 63-64, 76-78, 79-80, 81-82, 119-20, 121, 126, 145, 150, 198; **20**, 155; **23**, 289; **25**, 154, 207, 243-44, 256, 364; **26**, 80, 145-46, 190-91, 196, 206, 511; **27**, 29, 67, 442, 450, 472-73, 538-40; **28**, 351; **29**, 84, 175, 265; **30**, 71, 257-59, 414-16; **31**, 47, 426, 430, 435; **32**, 57, 147, 355, 446; **33**, 288-89, 294, 296-97, 360-61, 383, 388-89, 394, 454; **35**, 60, 367, 473; **45**, 81, 133
—as major industrial centre—**3**, 362-64, 365, 413, 440, 444, 450, 519, 528, 603; **9**, 336; **13**, 45; **16**, 261, 399; **18**, 194-96; **19**, 536; **30**, 226-27, 259; **31**, 415; **33**, 169, 425
—and Moscow Gubernia—**1**, 54, 117-21, 207, 215; **2**, 36, 45, 67, 122, 231, 273, 292-93, 296, 299, 436; **3**, 149, 205, 213, 228, 255, 271, 272, 276, 295, 304-05, 307, 320, 337, 340-43, 344-56, 362-65, 369-70, 372, 376, 387, 389, 393-94, 401, 411-13, 420, 431, 439, 443, 445-48, 459, 470, 472, 508, 517-19, 525-26, 537, 541, 547-48, 563, 568-69, 571-73, 575, 586, 600-01; **6**, 442; **10**, 207; **12**, 201; **15**, 124, 134; **16**, 400; **17**, 374, 470; **18**, 260-61, 262-69; **19**, 358-63, 462, 482; **20**, 111-13, 132-35; **30**, 255-56; **32**, 128, 155; **33**, 128-30; **35**, 341, 430, 509
—as a centre of the working-class and revolutionary movement—**2**, 341; **5**, 322-24; **8**, 29, 71, 98, 108; **9**, 336-41, 347-56, 376-84, 393, 401, 436, 452, 463; **10**, 94-95, 99, 139-40, 207, 214, 216, 283, 338, 367, 392; **11**, 16, 115, 126-27, 171-78, 190, 215; **13**, 45, 59, 60; **15**, 213, 267; **18**, 195-96, 199, 213, 473; **19**, 127-29, 130-31, 315-16, 319-21, 353, 422, 447; **20**, 366-67, 385-87, 436, 508; **21**, 320; **23**, 250, 343, 350; **24**, 314; **25**, 176, 247, 249, 364; **26**, 19, 21, 25-26, 83-84, 140-41, 146, 148, 187, 296, 299, 303, 305, 489; **27**, 89; **29**, 86-87, 145, 161, 179, 222, 240, 305, 306, 328, 503; **30**, 137, 257-59, 277-78; **31**, 535-36; **34**, 20, 59, 354

See also Working class in Russia—role of Moscow workers in the revolutionary movement; Working class in Soviet Russia—role of Moscow workers; Working-class movement in Russia—role of Moscow workers

Moscow organisation of the RSDLP, RSDLP(B), RCP(B)
—between 1890 and 1900—**4**, 215; **7**, 51; **34**, 20
—between 1901 and 1904—**6**, 208-10; **7**, 124, 440-41, 442-43, 491-92, 524, 540-41; **8**, 39-40, 129; **9**, 436; **34**, 65-66, 90-92, 102, 244, 246, 262, 265, 275, 278, 285; **43**, 124-27, 131, 134, 141
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8**, 143, 182, 226, 335-36, 440-41, 513; **9**, 436; **10**, 322; **11**, 189-93, 224; **12**, 143, 204, 208, 443; **30**, 277-78; **41**, 186, 188-91
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**15**, 267, 277-78, 286-88, 291-302, 356-59, 427, 448, 458; **16**, 41-42, 53, 73-74, 82, 86, 388-89; **18**, 152; **27**, 29; **43**, 201-02
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**17**, 197, 200, 348-49, 352-53, 396, 463, 503, 538, 547; **18**, 156, 205, 449; **20**, 263-64; **21**, 320; **35**, 26, 59-60, 90, 93-94

—during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**35**, 288; **36**, 307
—in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution—**24**, 228, 230, 231-32; **25**, 243-50; **26**, 19-21, 140-41
—in the years of Soviet power—**26**, 451-52; **27**, 20-21, 68-75, 83, 106, 489; **28**, 60-61, 405-06; **30**, 63, 71-75, 133, 277-78, 283-88, 463-64, 465-66; **31**, 422-23, 427-28, 432-33, 434-36; **32**, 48-49, 70-71, 107, 201-02, 241; **33**, 102-08, 345; **35**, 523-24; **42**, 190, 216-17, 299, 300, 408, 445-48, 457-61; **45**, 93-94, 159-60, 194, 313-14, 338, 397-400
—Lenin's reports and speeches at Party meetings—**27**, 382; **28**, 60-61, 201-24, 405-06, 481-85; **29**, 489-93; **30**, 283-88, 526-28; **31**, 397-402, 408-28, 430-33, 434-36, 438-59; **32**, 286-98; **33**, 83-108; **42**, 214-17, 232-37, 272-75, 299-300

Moscow Soviet of Workers' and Soldiers' Deputies in 1917—**25**, 142, 243, **364**; **26**, 19, 23, **133**, **140-41**, **144**, **146**, 183-84, 191; **28**, 301

Moscow Soviet of Workers' Deputies in 1905—**10**, 106-07, 155; **11**, 171, 190; **15**, 365

Moscow Soviet of Workers', Peasants', Cossacks' and Red Army Deputies (after the October Socialist Revolution)—**26**, 526; **27**, 233, 442-43, 489; **28**, 222, 351; **30**, 371-72, 410-16; **31**, 430, 515; **32**, 193; **33**, 247; **35**, 364, 523
—sessions (Lenin's speeches and letters)—**27**, 164-68, 229-33, 365-81, 421-43; **28**, 17-34, 101-04, 114-30, 132-34, 391-404, 481-85; **29**, 255-71, 456-69; **30**, 127-37, 410-16, 417-25; **32**, 147-59; **33**, 435-43; **35**, 326, 341, 368, 515

Moslems, Islam—**13**, 408; **17**, 383, 385; **19**, 85; **20**, 453; **23**, 249; **30**, 15, 494; **31**, 138; **35**, 518; **39**, 534-37; **45**, 246

Motherland—*see* Fatherland; Patriotism

Motion (movement)—**1**, 165; **2**, 21; **14**, 252, 283; **21**, 51, 75; **38**, 66, 94, 109, 133, 147, 160-62, 175, 200, 221, 229, 237, 256, 257-60, 279-80, 345, 347-48, 351, 360, 495
—and time and space—**14**, 175-76, 280-81; **38**, 43, 444-45
—as expressed in the logic of concepts—**38**, 110, 146-47, 178-79, 224-26, 227-29, 256, 260, 345
—and contradiction—**38**, 139-43, 211, 258, 345, 360-61
—its forms—**14**, 175-76, 251, 261, 265, 274, 279-81, 283, 302, 313

See also Development; Matter—and motion

Motor industry in Soviet Russia—**32**, 285

Motor transport—*see* Transport, motorcar

Mountain and the Gironde during the French bourgeois revolution, 1789-94, the—*see* French bourgeois revolution, 1789-94; Gironde, Girondism and Girondists; Jacobins and Jacobinism

"Mountain" and the "Gironde" in the RSDLP, the—**5**, 227-28, 356-57; **6**, 50, 59; **7**, 344, **381-84**, 394-95, 415, 477-78, **479-80**, 482-83; **8**, 173, 221-22, 279-80, 431, 477-78; **9**, 59-60; **21**, 98

Mozambique—**39**, 488, 493

Municipal economy in Soviet Russia—**35**, 512, 528; **42**, 39, 192; **44**, 343; **45**, 247-48, 306

Municipal socialism—*see* Socialism, municipal

Municipalisation of the land (Menshevik agrarian programme) and critique of it—**6,** 452-53; **10,** 175-77, 181-89, 190, 191-93, 279-80, 282-83, 285-86, 288, 312-13, 323, 328-47, 378, 380-81, 393-94; **12,** 256; **13,** 236-38, 257-67, 277, 280-84, 291, 300-16, 317, 325-43, 355-66, 385-86, 387-88, 390-91, 411-13, 414, 417-21, 426-29; **15,** 33, 44, 162-64, 165-77, 255-57, 259-60, 264-65, 270, 307, 314-16; **18,** 73; **19,** 152; **20,** 459; **24,** 282-83; **28,** 312

Municipalities—*see* Self-government, local

Museums in Soviet Russia—**44,** 166, 451

Mutiny on the battleship *Potemkin*, June 1905—**8,** 560-62, 569-73; **9,** 147-48, 153, 169, 250-51, 352-53; **11,** 122; **13,** 19, 25-26; **23,** 243-44; **39,** 681

Mutiny on the cruiser *Ochakov*, 1905—*see* Sevastopol mutiny, November 1905

Myasnikovism—**32,** 504-09; **33,** 323; **45,** 236, 253, 402, 479-80
See also Workers' Opposition—an anti-Party group, 1920-22

***Mysl*, 1910-11**—**17,** 544; **18,** 486; **34,** 432; **36,** 178, 269; **37,** 466; **43,** 263, 269

Mysticism—**14,** 23, 76, 337; **17,** 42; **20,** 118; **31,** 27
See also Hegel and Hegelianism—idealism and mysticism of his philosophy; Religion

N

Napoleonic wars—**21,** 220, 299-300; **22,** 308-10; **23,** 244-45; **25,** 362; **27,** 51-52, 72-74, 83-84, 105-06, 161-62, 186-87, 188-89, 198-99; **31,** 440-41; **39,** 605, 608-11, 722; **41,** 317

Narodism and Narodniks (populism and populists) in Russia
—character and class roots of—**1,** 217-18, 233-34, 242-43, 244, 248-51, 254-55, 257-60, 263-65, 275-77, 283-84, 286-87, 295-96, 299, 308-10, 328-29, 340-41, 347-49, 352-55, 357-58, 363, 366-68, 382-87, 392-93, 395-97, 404-05, 420-24, 426-27, 431, 440-46, 447-49, 492-93, 501-04; **2,** 206-07, 212-13, 220-25, 238, 240, 250-52, 321-22, 383-84, 445-51, 454-58, 464-68, 482, 503-04, 507, 513-34; **3,** 169-70, 584-85; **5,** 78, 79-80; **6,** 122-23, 145-47, 341-42, 450-52, 465; **8,** 317-19; **9,** 439-41; **11,** 198-99; **13,** 94-97, 98-99, 234-35, 236-38, 239, 270-71, 295-97, 313-15, 329-30, 346-47, 401; **15,** 43-44, 160-61, 340-41, 400-01; **16,** 119; **17,** 112-15, 116-17, 391; **18,** 27-28, 164, 355-59, 524-28, 560-61, 582-83; **19,** 344, 345, 429-31, 555-56; **20,** 105-08, 245-47, 328-30, 381-82, 461-62; **21,** 18, 85; **36,** 497-98; **40,** 49, 52, 59; **41,** 71-72, 221-22, 304-05, 414-15
—agrarian programme (its character), and critique of their views on the agrarian question—**1,** 237-39, 242-46, 263-64, 275-79, 287-90, 342-44, 365-67, 391-92, 502-03; **2,** 176-77, 212-14, 499-501, 510, 513-14, 517-21; **3,** 103, 136-38, 235-37, 252-53, 273-75, 317-29, 579, 589-90, 591-92, 622-25; **4,** 65-66, 67-69; **5,** 107, 176-78, 182-83, 185-86, 275-78; **6,** 123-25, 137-40, 265-67, 341-42, 392-95, 411-13, 420-21, 444-46, 450-52; **7,** 110; **8,** 84-87, 316, 318; **9,** 313-14, 439-41; **11,** 201-03; **13,** 194-95, 234, 236-38, 238-39, 241-42, 295-96, 313-15, 345-47; **15,** 43-44, 143, 161-62; **17,** 65-67, 111-15, 380-82; **18,** 27-28, 167-68, 524-25; **19,** 290-91, 343-44, 376-78; **20,** 117-18, 348-50; **22,** 28-29, 30-31, 37-38, 59-60, 87-88; **40,** 42, 49, 59; **41,** 74-76, 110-11, 129, 130
—as a main ideological obstacle in disseminating Marxism—**1,** 133-34, 202-03; **2,** 327-28; **5,** 361-62; **13,** 94-100; **17,** 74-75; **20,** 105-07; **21,** 18; **23,** 28; **37,** 230, 261; **41,** 72-73; **43,** 41

—two aspects of Narodism (revolutionary and reactionary)—**1,** 282-84, 286-89, 401-02, 447-48, 502-04; **2,** 454-56, 503-04, 515-17, 523-26; **4,** 245-47, 250-52; **5,** 138-40, 145-47, 173-76; **6,** 450-52; **10,** 256; **13,** 98-99, 236-37, 238-39; **15,** 263; **17,** 112-15; **20,** 117-20
—significance of the ideological defeat of Narodism—**1,** 202-03, 236-37, 271-72, 286-90, 328-29, 393-95; **3,** 595-600; **6,** 172-73; **7,** 104-05; **9,** 307-08; **41,** 77
—their idealisation of the village commune—**1,** 239-40, 241-42, 263-65, 272-73, 275, 277, 310, 324-25, 360-62, 369, 371-74, 379-80, 396-97; **2,** 213, 219-20, 241, 319-22, 383-86, 387-90, 441-45, 446, 448-50, 457-58, 483-85, 500-03, 507-08, 512, 513-14, 517-21; **3,** 87-88, 90-93, 126-27, 169-70, 179-80, 186-87, 231-32, 297-98, 323-25, 359-60, 465, 570; **4,** 121; **5,** 273; **6,** 203-06, 380-81, 392-95, 420-22, 445; **7,** 104-05; **8,** 72, 85, 316, 318; **9,** 439-41; **13,** 394, 401; **15,** 92-97, 99; **19,** 376-78; **40,** 42, 49; **41,** 75; **43,** 37-38
—ideological kinship between liberal Narodniks and West-European petty-bourgeois ideologists—**1,** 258-59, 417-18; **2,** 133-50, 153, 156-57, 160-61, 465-66, 485-86, 516, 518; **3,** 59, 315; **4,** 96-98; **6,** 464-65; **7,** 104-05; **8,** 84-85; **9,** 439; **18,** 27-28, 582-83; **20,** 105-08, 118-19; **37,** 260-62; **39,** 132-33
—their views on the role of the individual and the masses in history—**1,** 159-60, 286, 372-73, 392-93, 397-99, 405-09, 411-12; **2,** 514, 521-24; **5,** 392; **8,** 85; **10,** 283
—distortion of Marxist theory by liberal Narodniks and their struggle against Social-Democrats—**1,** 133-87, 191-99, 202-03, 205, 219, 229-34, 235-37, 244, 257-58, 264-71, 293-94, 308-12, 315-22, 338, 347, 349-50, 367-70, 377-79, 393-95, 445-48; **2,** 168-72, 249-52, 486-89, 493-94, 527-34; **3,** 28, 43-45, 169-70, 317-19, 324-29; **4,** 195; **5,** 276, 392, 394; **6,** 266; **13,** 240-41; **14,** 98-99; **17,** 111-12, 333; **19,** 485-86; **20,** 105-08, 117-20; **34,** 25; **41,** 304
—critique of their views on capitalism in general, on capitalism in Russia and on the impossibility of the capitalist development of Russia—**1,** 89-92, 101-03, 105-11, 114-15, 122-25, 195-96, 207-19, 227-39, 245-51, 255-58, 268-70, 286-87, 309-22, 328-29, 340-95, 399-400, 415, 424-28, 435-38, 440-47, 450-51, 452, 465-66, 473-75, 477-78, 494-96; **2,** 73-80, 146-49, 159-65, 172-73, 178-79, 180-82, 187-91, 196-99, 204-08, 209-38, 250-52, 263-64, 321-22, 365-68, 382-83, 385-86, 422-37, 445-51, 452-56, 482-84, 488-89, 510-26, 530-34; **3,** 25-26, 39-47, 58, 64-67, 69, 75-84, 210-14, 311-29, 334-38, 432-34, 440-41, 455, 495-96, 499-500, 515-16, 527-30, 535-36, 567-68, 582-85, 588-92, 593-600, 624-27; **4,** 42-43, 60, 67-69, 87-90; **5,** 79-80; **6,** 266; **8,** 85-87, 316; **9,** 49, 439-41; **13,** 237, 238, 314, 345-48; **15,** 145-47; **16,** 118-20; **17,** 110-18; **18,** 73-74; **19,** 325-27, 393; **20,** 105-08; **22,** 270; **39,** 133, 134-36; **40,** 42, 49
—critique of their views on the national question—**1,** 153-57, 183; **21,** 18
—critique of their views on the non-capitalist way of development of agriculture—**1,** 229-39, 240-46, 249-50, 255-58, 320-21, 341-44, 364-68, 377-82, 426-27, 428-31, 437-38, 449-51, 465-66, 477-78, 489-91; **2,** 73-80, 176-77, 197-98, 390-91, 483-84, 488-89, 510-14, 517-22; **3,** 40-42, 75-84, 88-92, 96-102, 103-04, 112, 147-48, 166-67, 170-87, 202, 228-32, 237; **4,** 66, 97; **5,** 215-16; **6,** 266, 444-46; **7,** 104-05; **8,** 85-87, 316; **9,** 439-41; **12,** 256; **13,** 235-42, 330; **15,** 92-94, 115-16, 128-31; **16,** 118-20, 439; **18,** 167-68; **22,** 17-19, 29; **37,** 226-27; **41,** 72, 75
—critique of their views on the social nature of the peasantry and on peasantry in Russia—**1,** 122-25, 219-39, 242-46, 249-50, 252-58, 263-64, 269-70, 309, 320-22, 358-59, 364-67, 371-72, 375-83, 444-45, 487-88, 489-90, 492-93; **2,** 209-10, 220-22, 223-25, 389-91, 443-44, 493, 507-09, 513-14, 517-21; **3,** 74-85, 87-93, 96-103, 111-12, 126-27, 147-48, 160, 169-73, 180, 184-87, 230, 235-37, 256, 273-75, 310-15, 336-38, 343, 370-71, 374-75, 376-82, 567-68, 578-80, 588-93, 595, 599-600, 629; **4,** 67-69, 94-95; **5,** 182; **6,** 137-40, 200, 202-03, 266-68, 444-46; **8,** 85-88, 280; **11,** 202-03; **13,** 185, 229-30, 236, 241-42, 269-70; **15,** 128-31; **17,** 415-16; **19,** 47-48, 206-07; **20,** 118; **39,** 537-38
—liberal Narodniks as the mouthpiece of kulak interests—**1,** 240-42, 248-49, 251-55, 275-77, 295-96, 357-59, 433-34, 499, 502-03; **2,** 441-42, 447-48, 520-21; **6,** 393-95; **8,** 86-87
—liberal Narodism between 1880 and 1890s (general description)—**1,** 179-81, 205-06, 233-34, 237-65, 269-84, 285-89, 292-97, 308-11, 322-25, 328-32, 346-53, 362-64, 368-69, 380-81, 386-87, 395-97, 422, 431-35; **2,** 73-75, 316-22, 445-51, 461-66, 485-86, 488-89, 500-01, 503-04, 506-34; **3,** 39, 41, 43-47, 64-65, 584, 590, 591-92, 595, 599-600; **4,** 251; **5,** 78-79, 107, 278, 381, 388; **6,** 109-10, 172-73, 202-04, 214, 267, 287-88; **7,** 104-06, 110-12; **8,** 72-73; **9,** 308; **13,** 94-98; **17,** 111-17; **20,** 105-07, 117-20; **22,** 270; **34,** 25-27, 36-37; **37,** 145, 153, 159; **39,** 538; **41,** 37; **43,** 41
—revolutionary Narodism between 1860 and 1870s (general description)—**1,** 181, 254-56, 257-58, 263-64, 274-75, 277-84, 292-93, 339, 363, 396-97, 422-23, 433-34; **2,** 350; **4,** 181, 264; **5,** 49, 53, 65-66, 370, 373, 447, 474, 503-04, 510-11, 515; **7,** 104-05, 258-59, 263; **8,** 72-73, 203; **10,** 283; **17,** 89, 112-17, 123-24, 127; **20,** 105, 117-20, 246-47; **23,** 242-43; **36,** 48-49; **41,** 36-37
—Narodism, revolutionary and liberal (the difference between them)—**1,** 254-56, 263-64, 271-75, 285-87, 292-93, 339, 363, 370, 396-97; **6,** 213; **7,** 104-05; **8,** 72-73; **17,** 113-16; **41,** 71
—on "people's production" and handicraft industry—**1,** 121-22, 123, 206-19, 249-50, 268, 317-18, 367-68, 374-75, 406-07, 426-28, 435-37, 444-45; **2,** 176-77, 188-90, 197-98, 211-13, 218-20, 224-26, 238, 366-86, 387-94, 399-401, 403-05, 422-58, 497-98, 502-03; **3,** 184, 343, 348-52, 354-55, 362-63, 366-69, 380-81, 406-07, 429-31, 433, 436-37, 446-48, 450-53, 555-56, 589-90, 591-92, 594,

595; **4,** 67-68; **6,** 266-67; **7,** 104; **13,** 242; **34,** 25
—their failure to understand the laws of economic and political development of capitalist society and their denial of the class struggle—**1,** 91-93, 100-03, 105, 122-25, 155-60, 184-97, 205-37, 238-52, 258-61, 263-64, 268-69, 286-87, 308-25, 328-29, 340-95, 397-400, 407-10, 420-21, 442-45, 447-48, 471-75, 477-79, 486-89, 492-99, 501-03, 505-06; **2,** 73, 156-57, 160-69, 187-91, 209-11, 229-33, 238-39, 321-22, 337-41, 343-45, 425-26, 446-51, 462-63, 464-66, 467-69, 483, 485-89, 513-14, 517-18, 521-24, 531-33; **3,** 172-74, 228-31, 234-37, 255-56, 281, 317-30, 343, 376-80, 494-96, 582-85, 588-90, 595-600; **4,** 55-56, 187-90, 251; **5,** 276, 475; **6,** 266-67, 451; **8,** 72-73, 85, 87-89; **9,** 49-50; **10,** 283; **15,** 77-78, 99; **18,** 582-83; **19,** 280-81, 325-26; **20,** 189-90, 461-62; **35,** 38-39; **41,** 72-73
—refusal of liberal Narodism to take part in the revolutionary struggle against autocracy—**1,** 236-37, 239-40, 245-46, 248-49, 259-65, 272-74, 277-84, 357-58; **5,** 79-80, 273
—their attitude to the Peasant Reform of 1861—**1,** 219, 250-51, 280-83, 328-29, 364, 374-75, 414-15, 444, 451-53; **2,** 495-99; **17,** 110-14; **22,** 29
—their denial of the class nature of the state—**1,** 258-62, 267-68, 270-71, 273-74, 286, 323-24, 354-55, 356-57, 387-90, 420-21, 440-41, 444-45, 452-53
—their denial of the proletariat's leading role in the revolutionary struggle—**1,** 186-87, 196-97, 231-32, 236-37, 245-49, 285-86, 292-94, 317-18, 445-46, **3,** 584; **6,** 76; **9,** 439-40; **21,** 131; **41,** 74
—subjective idealism and subjective sociology of Narodism—**1,** 107-08, 110-11, 136-37, 143-45, 150-55, 158-60, 165-67, 180-81, 188-90, 194-96, 210-11, 213, 217-18, 232-33, 242-43, 260-61, 262-63, 275-77, 295-97, 328-29, 344-45, 349-50, 354-57, 366-67, 372, 382, 392-93, 397-400, 405-07, 408-17, 420-21, 426-27, 443-45, 451-53, 487-88, 505; **2,** 164-65, 206-08, 232-33, 321-22, 337-38, 450-51, 453-54, 465-66, 485-86, 488-89, 513-14, 521-24, 527-28; **3,** 599-600; **8,** 84-85; **14,** 191; **17,** 74; **20,** 117-19; **36,** 497, 498; **43,** 55-56
—their tactics of individual terror—**2,** 340-41; **4,** 278-79; **5,** 419-20, 510-11; **6,** 278-79, 464; **20,** 124; **41,** 74, 76
—"going among the people"—**1,** 277-80, 396-97, 433-34; **5,** 49; **17,** 89; **18,** 476, 524; **20,** 117; **41,** 36
—evolution of—**1,** 181, 254-56, 262-65, 272-80, 292-93, 339, 351, 396-97, 422-23, 433-34; **2,** 515-16; **7,** 104-05; **8,** 72-73, 83-88; **9,** 439-40; **12,** 376; **15,** 154; **18,** 27, 524-28, 557-58; **20,** 59-61, 117-20, 461-62
—"economic romanticism" and the petty-bourgeois reactionary economic views of Narodism—**1,** 89-92, 107-08, 122-25, 177-78, 205-37, 239-50, 263-64, 328-29, 354-55, 383-89, 392-93, 401-04, 424-51; **2,** 133-65, 316-22, 439-44, 446-47, 449-51, 461-89, 515-16; **3,** 39, 41-43, 154-55, 169-70, 201-03, 210-15, 230, 248-51, 274-75, 313-15, 324-25, 329, 529-30, 570, 578-80, 584-85, 599-600; **4,** 55-56, 66, 67-68, 77, 84-86, 87-91, 94-95, 97,

114, 187-90; **7,** 104-05; **8,** 318; **20,** 117-18; **37,** 147-48; **41,** 73
See also Chorny Peredel (General Redistribution) group—revolutionary Narodnik organisation, 1879-81; Left Socialist-Revolutionaries (S.R.s); Narodnaya Volya (People's Will) and the Narodnaya Volya movement; Narodnoye Pravo (People's Right) party and Narodopravtsi; Popular Socialists; Socialist-Revolutionaries (S.R.s); Trudoviks; Zemlya i Volya (Land and Freedom)—Narodnik organisation, 1876-79
Narodnaya Volya (People's Will) and the Narodnaya Volya movement—**1,** 264, 277, 294; **2,** 328, 339-41, 350; **4,** 181-82, 259-60, 263-64, 278, 366-67; **5,** 48-50, 53-54, 65-66, 79-80, 235-37, 352, 360-61, 446-48, 473-76, 517-18; **6,** 122-23, 172, 271-72, 273, 278-79, 299-300; **7,** 258-59, 263-64; **8,** 72, 279-81; **10,** 228-29; **11,** 158; **12,** 375-77; **17,** 46, 124; **18,** 31; **19,** 329-31; **23,** 242; **41,** 133; **43,** 63
"Narodnik-communists" — *see* Left Socialist-Revolutionaries (S.R.s)—split of their party, summer 1918
Narodnoye Pravo (People's Right) party and Narodopravtsi—**1,** 328-31; **2,** 327, 328, 339, 344-46; **5,** 79; **6,** 212, 214, 215-16
Narodowci (Narodowi-Demokraci—National Democrats)—a counter-revolutionary party of Polish bourgeoisie—**12,** 63-64, 161, 163, 197, 206, 227, 449-50; **13,** 405-06; **19,** 250; **31,** 173
Nation—**2,** 226-27; **7,** 98-100; **19,** 503-04; **21,** 72-73; **23,** 196; **35,** 240
—assimilation of nations under capitalism—**7,** 100-02; **20,** 26-33, 34-36, 72-73; **23,** 26-27; **39,** 405
—bourgeois, formation—**1,** 101-02, 153-56, 393; **2,** 213-14; **3,** 64-66; **20,** 27, 34-35, 396-97, 400; **21,** 38, 72-73, 221-22, 440; **23,** 37-38, 39-40, 112; **36,** 327-28; **39,** 551; **41,** 313-15, 339, 390; **43,** 410-11
—and classes—**2,** 213-14
—division of nations into oppressing and oppressed—**6,** 457-58, 459-63; **13,** 77; **20,** 32-33, 171, 399-400, 411-14, 435-36, 440, 451-54; **21,** 104-05, 220, 223, 228, 235-37, 259, 274, 291, 293-94, 300-01, 302-03, 304-06, 310, 311, 316-17, 340-41, 345-46, 357-58, 359-61, 409-11, 412-13; **22,** 143, 146-47, 148-52, 154-56, 164-65, 167-68, 183-84, 190-91, 285-87, 299-300, 312-13, 338-39, 342-43, 346-47, 349, 352-53, 354, 356-57, 359-60; **23,** 18-20, 34-35, 38, 55-56, 59, 61-64, 67-68, 70, 78-79, 89, 95, 107, 114-15, 116-17, 189-90, 196, 273-77; **24,** 298; **25,** 91-92; **29,** 127, 505; **30,** 159-60, 293, 447-48; **31,** 145-46, 149-51, 452-53; **32,** 108; **33,** 55, 349-50, 498-99; **35,** 264-65, 273, 450; **41,** 349
—socialist—**22,** 339-40
—conditions for the gradual disappearance of national differences and the merging of nations—**20,** 27, 33-34; **21,** 38-39; **22,** 146-47, 324, 325, 338-40, 346-47; **23,** 27, 67-70, 74-76; **24,** 72-74; **27,** 157-58; **29,** 192-93; **30,** 293-94; **41,** 349, 390
See also Internationalism, proletarian
National and national-colonial questions
—possibility and conditions of the non-capitalist development of backward countries

towards socialism—**22,** 337-40; **23,** 66-68; **31,** 241-45, 490-91; **42,** 360-61
—two historical tendencies in the national question—**20,** 27-28, 396-401; **21,** 72-73; **23,** 38
—discussion of the national question in Social-Democratic parties during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**22,** 320-60; **23,** 13-21, 40, 65; **36,** 375-76, 403-07; **43,** 504-05, 506, 507, 508-09, 513-15, 524-25, 527, 529-31, 532-34, 545-47, 550-51, 553-54, 555, 574, 583-84
—and the tasks of proletarian parties in both presently and previously oppressing and oppressed nations—**6,** 459-63; **15,** 227-29, 239-41, 244-46; **19,** 243-46, 357, 428-29; **20,** 24-26, 30, 32-33, 34-35, 410-15, 427-30, 434-35, 436-42, 451-54; **21,** 18-19, 274, 293-94, 316-17, 409-10, 412-13; **22,** 143-44, 147, 148-49, 150-52, 153-56, 165-68, 175-77, 333, 345-47, 349, 351-52, 353; **23,** 19-20, 52-53, 56-57, 59-60, 61-63, 66-68, 70, 89, 207-08; **24,** 298-99; **25,** 91-92; **29,** 109-11, 127; **30,** 161-62, 293-94; **31,** 98-100, 146-51, 208-10, 231-33, 240-45, 271-72; **35,** 243-44; **36,** 606-11; **39,** 42, 603-04, 670-72, 737-38, 754-59; **41,** 298, 318, 349-51, 380-81, 426-27; **42,** 150; **43,** 410-11
—capitalist development of colonies and semi-colonies—**3,** 591-95; **15,** 322-23; **20,** 398-400; **22,** 241-46, 272-76, 337-39; **23,** 65, 78; **32,** 455; **33,** 498-500; **34,** 438-39; **39,** 111-12, 424-28, 430-31, 492, 493, 494, 495, 498, 646
—imperialist colonial oppression—**4,** 372-77; **13,** 76-77, 86-87; **15,** 182-85; **17,** 175, 307, 483-85; **18,** 337-38; **19,** 100; **20,** 399-400; **21,** 27-29, 228, 301-06, 345, 409-10; **22,** 104, 146, 190-91, 242-44, 342-43, 353-54; **23,** 55-56, 107, 116-17, 181-83, 276; **24,** 302, 401, 405-06, 407, 408, 412; **25,** 383-84; **26,** 168-70; **27,** 460; **28,** 62-63, 157, 433; **29,** 516; **30,** 32; **31,** 216-18, 271, 443, 490-92; **32,** 455; **33,** 349-50, 499-500; **34,** 438-39; **39,** 427, 498, 593-94, 754-59, 762; **42,** 391-92, 393-94
—and the peasant question—**13,** 265-66, 336-38, 410-14; **15,** 173-75, 258-61, 264-66; **18,** 397-99; **20,** 401; **30,** 160-62; **31,** 138, 148-50, 240-44; **33,** 478; **45,** 269-70
—and the world revolutionary process—**22,** 340-42; **23,** 69-70; **30,** 160-62; **31,** 148-49, 231-33; **32,** 454-55; **33,** 350, 351, 498-500; **41,** 313-14, 315; **42,** 369
See also World revolutionary process
—necessity for a considerate attitude towards national sentiments—**19,** 499-500; **29,** 109-11, 127; **30,** 293-97; **31,** 150-51; **33,** 385-86; **36,** 605-11
—support for national liberation movements by Soviet Russia and her aid to young national states—**29,** 516; **30,** 161-62; **31,** 138, 146-47, 243-44, 490-92; **32,** 147-48, 454-55; **42,** 146, 397
—and the right of nations to self-determination including secession, and an independent state existence—**6,** 30, 328-29, 454-63, 488; **8,** 566-68; **9,** 183-84; **15,** 173-75, 228; **18,** 417, 420-21; **19,** 50-51, 115-16, 243-45, 267, 356-57, 428-29, 499-502, 525-27, 532-33, 541-45, 548-50; **20,** 22-23, 32, 56-58, 110, 222-25, 289-91, 395-454; **21,** 18-19, 105-06, 274, 291-94, 316-17, 374-75, 408-14; **22,** 140, 143-56, 164-65, 166-68, 175-77, 320-60; **23,** 13-20, 21-26, 30-76, 88-89, 331, 360, 369-70; **24,** 72-74, 260-62, 271, 297-301, 302-03, 335-38, 354-56, 406-07, 462, 472; **25,** 40-41, 56, 91-92, 452-53; **26,** 62-63, 98-99, 175-77, 349-50, 361, 423, 425; **29,** 109-11, 127, 128, 169-76, 193-96; **30,** 270-71, 292-95; **31,** 138, 147-48; **33,** 139, 148-49, 385-86; **35,** 142-43, 198, 215-16, 225, 240-41, 243-44, 279-80; **36,** 390-91; **39,** 311, 573, 576, 580, 595, 596, 603-04, 654-57, 672, 681, 757; **42,** 397; **43,** 410-11, 555-56, 561-62, 572-73, 631-32
—and proletarian internationalism—**1,** 155-56; **2,** 108-10; **6,** 328-29, 334-35, 454, 459-63, 470, 521; **8,** 348, 495-98; **13,** 75; **18,** 368-69, 420-21; **19,** 29, 50-51, 91-92, 100, 115-17, 245-46, 356-57, 381, 428, 504-05, 532-33, 541, 548-49; **20,** 22-27, 31-36, 72-73, 76-77, 184-85, 223-25, 289-91, 411-12, 424, 428-29, 432-35, 443, 453-54, 494, 517-18; **21,** 38-39, 72-73, 104-06, 160-61, 274, 293-94, 315-16, 347-48, 360-62, 403-04, 409-10, 413-14; **22,** 147-48, 149-50, 175-77, 339-40, 342-44, 345-47, 352-53; **23,** 56-57, 66-68, 82-83, 98, 99, 208-10, 331-32; **24,** 221, 298-99, 300-01, 302-03, 394, 462, 472; **25,** 40, 86-87, 92; **26,** 343-45, 480-81, 494-95; **27,** 27-28, 377-79; **28,** 111-13, 286-87; **30,** 161-62, 270-71, 292-93, 297; **31,** 138, 146-51, 208-10, 243-45, 271-72, 329-30, 437, 490-92; **33,** 385-86; **35,** 84-85, 179, 247; **41,** 316-17, 319-20
—and the role of the communist movement and communist parties in colonial and dependent countries—**30,** 161-62; **31,** 98-100, 147-51, 271; **42,** 150, 202, 360-61, 427-28
—role of the working class in solving the national question—**19,** 91-92; **23,** 63-64; **26,** 98-99, 176-77; **29,** 127; **30,** 160-62; **31,** 148-49, 150, 242-43, 244; **32,** 455
—as a component part of the question regarding the bourgeois-democratic revolution—**6,** 327-29, 454-63; **15,** 187-88, 264-66; **18,** 397-99; **19,** 91, 100, 243-51, 380, 427-29, 545; **20,** 34-35, 40-42, 396-97, 404-15, 433-35, 436-38, 440-41, 450-52; **21,** 32-34, 102-03, 104-05, 118, 146-47, 148-50, 159, 185-86, 299-301, 403-04, 413-14, 439-40; **22,** 144-45, 149-52, 153-54, 155, 340-45; **23,** 59-61; **31,** 148-50, 241-43; **33,** 52-54, 350, 351; **36,** 298, 299, 302; **41,** 313-14, 315, 316-17, 318
—as a component part of the question regarding the socialist revolution—**11,** 303-04; **15,** 187-88; **19,** 91-92, 100, 245, 250-51, 356-57, 381, 428, 548-50; **20,** 223-24, 424-25; **21,** 32-34, 38-39, 105-06, 122-23, 160-61, 186, 274, 293-94, 305-06, 316-17, 342-43, 347-48, 360-62, 403-04, 407-14; **22,** 143-56, 164-65, 335-37, 339-40, 341-44, 352-53, 355-59; **23,** 26-27, 53-54, 58-60, 66-70, 74-76, 338-39, 360, 369-71; **24,** 394, 399, 434-35, 517-18; **25,** 36-37, 49, 86-87, 446-47; **26,** 423, 425; **27,** 27-28, 52, 129-31; **28,** 285-87; **29,** 505; **30,** 32-33, 102-03, 153-54, 158-62; **31,** 146-49, 150-51, 231-34, 271-72; **32,** 454-55, 478-79, 481-82; **33,** 498-500;

35, 198-99; **36,** 461; **39,** 734-35; **41,** 172, 263-64, 350-51, 366, 370, 374-75
—in Eastern countries (general description)—**15,** 187-88, 220, 221, 322-23; **18,** 584-85; **19,** 29, 85-86, 100, 243-44; **20,** 399-400, 406, 433-35; **21,** 407; **22,** 151-52, 309-11, 312-13; **23,** 59, 64; **30,** 160-62, 393; **31,** 138, 216, 217-18, 240-41; **32,** 147-48, 454-55; **33,** 350, 351, 477-78, 480, 498-500; **34,** 439; **36,** 299; **41,** 262-63, 314-15, 317, 318; **42,** 195-96, 369
—in the countries of Western and Eastern Europe (general description)—**18,** 368-69; **19,** 39-40, 243, 504-05; **20,** 406-09, 433-35; **21,** 407; **22,** 151-52, 310-11; **23,** 39-40, 59, 274-77; **31,** 216-17; **35,** 85, 279-80; **41,** 263-64, 265-66, 314-15, 317-18, 427
—three types of countries as regards the self-determination of nations—**22,** 150-52; **23,** 19-20, 37-40, 59-60; **35,** 250-51
—participation of colonial and oppressed peoples in solving international issues—**30,** 160; **42,** 369; **45,** 508-09
—in the pre-imperialist period—**1,** 154-55; **3,** 258-59, 591-94; **4,** 373-74; **6,** 457-58; **19,** 91; **20,** 27, 34-35, 396-97, 398, 399-400, 401, 405-08, 409-11, 433-35; **21,** 72-73, 104, 105, 142-44, 145-49, 151-52, 185-86, 220-21, 301-02, 304-05, 345, 410, 439-40; **22,** 104, 146-47, 149-51, 163-65, 183-84, 259-61, 299-300, 323-24, 340-44; **23,** 36-38, 271-77; **25,** 445-47; **31,** 216; **36,** 298-99, 302; **39,** 654-57; **41,** 385, 387-90; **42,** 203
—in the epoch of imperialism—**4,** 373-74; **5,** 89-91; **6,** 458-63; **13,** 75-77, 86-87; **15,** 220-30, 239-41, 244-46, 322-23; **18,** 353-54, 368-69, 398-99, 420-21, 584-85; **19,** 39-40, 85-86, 91-92, 243-51, 354-57, 427-29, 513-15, 539-45; **20,** 19-37, 45-46, 48-49, 222-24, 395-402, 405-09, 423-25, 432-35; **21,** 28-29, 38-39, 72-73, 105-06, 118-19, 142-45, **148-49,** 220-21, 228-30, 234-37, 274, 291-94, 301-04, 316-18, 340-43, 345-46, 357-62, 367-68, 374, 407-14, 439-40; **22,** 104-05, 139-40, 143-56, 164-65, 167-68, 175-76, 253-65, 266-67, 268-70, 272-76, 284-85, 286-87, 297-98, 299-301, 309-13, 335-44, 353-59; **23,** 13-21, 22-27, 29-76, 80-81, 116-17, 182-83, 190-91, 207-09, 212-13, 266-68, 271-76; **24,** 186-88, 221, 232-34, 259-62, 271, 297-301, 302-03, 337, 340-42, 354-56, 394, 404-12, 433-34, 517-18; **25,** 35-37, 40-42, 49, 52-53, 55-56; **26,** 167-68, 169, 250, 424; **27,** 52, 287-88; **28,** 52, 63-64, 67-69, 285-86, 430-31; **29,** 109-10, 127; **30,** 157-62, 292-95, 389-94; **31,** 98-100, 138, 144-51, 216-19, 223, 240-45; **32,** 147-48, 454-55, 479-80; **33,** 182-83, 350, 351, 386-87, 477-80, 498-500; **34,** 438-39; **35,** 85, 142-43, 198, 225, 228-29, 242-44, 246-47, 279-80; **36,** 298-300, 302, 322-23, 327-28; **39,** 32-33, 68-69, 116, 201-02, 240-41, 242, 260, 267-69, 300-01, 323, 326-27, 329, 338, 341-42, 354, 384, 386, 388-91, 416-19, 429, 430-31, 433-34, 492-95, 566-67, 591-92, 593-94, 604-07, 618-19, 736-37, 738-39, 740, **758; 41,** 262-66, 313-23, 349-50, 351, 370, 380-81, 385, 387-90, 427; **42,** 195-96, 203, 360, 369, 391-92, 393-94; **45,** 269-70, 376
—under the dictatorship of the proletariat—**21,** 38-39, 274, 342-43, 403-04; **22,** 143-44, 146-47, 321-25, 338-40, 352-53; **23,** 58-60, 66-70, 74-76, 337-38, 369-71; **24,** 72-74, 300-01; **25,** 49; **26,** 62-63, 98-99, 343-45, 423, 425, 479-81; **27,** 155, 157-58, 207-08; **29,** 109-11, 127, 170-75, 193-96; **30,** 270-71, 292-97; **31,** 91-92, 146-51, 242-45; **32,** 316-18; **33,** 386-87; **35,** 310-12; **36,** 461; **42,** 105, 150, 202; **44,** 390

See also Colonial wars; Internationalism, proletarian; National liberation movements and revolutions; National policy of the Communist Party and the Soviet state; National programme of the Bolsheviks

National culture—*see* Culture—national

National discord and hostility under capitalism—**4,** 376; **6,** 470, 512; **8,** 305; **19,** 39-40, 504-05; **20,** 224; **21,** 304, 411-12; **23,** 75; **25,** 91-92; **30,** 292-93

National economy in Soviet Russia (general description, tasks and ways of restoring it)
—in the early months of Soviet power and in 1918—**27,** 22, 76-77, 210-11, 224-25, 243, 314-17, 519-20; **28,** 124-25; **42,** 80-81
—in 1919—**29,** 180-81, 212-13, 362-65, 430-31, 524-25; **30,** 124, 139-40, 201
—in 1920—**30,** 346, 377, 398-99, 404-06, 412, 435, 524-25; **31,** 279, 332, 415-17, 507-08; **32,** 32, 341, 405-06
—in 1921—**32,** 262, 301-02, 344, 351-52, 358, 366-67, 375-79, 405-06, 487-88, 491; **33,** 22, 29, 49-50, 57-59, 65-66, 96-97, 99-101, 106, 113-15, 128-30, 143, 153-55, 158, 166, 170, 185, 421; **35,** 526-27
—in 1922—**33,** 218-19, 220-21, 249-50, 261, 370-71, 401-04, 407-09, 417, 422-28, 437-38

National income
—under capitalism—**2,** 140-45, 150-55, 174, 202-04, 205-06; **3,** 49-51, 59-65, 68; **4,** 57-58, 79-80; **18,** 403-04; **19,** 197-98; **20,** 68-69; **21,** 340-41; **22,** 281-82; **39,** 279, 280, 367-68, 399-400, 401, 415-16, 459-61, 570-71
—in Soviet Russia—**29, 115-17,** 137-38; **33,** 370, 376
—under socialism—**1,** 170-71; **2,** 95-96, 107-08
—in tsarist Russia—**5,** 336; **39,** 134-35

National language—*see* Language—national

National liberation movement in Russia—*see* National question and the national liberation movement in Russia

National liberation movements and revolutions
—in the pre-imperialist period—**6,** 456-60; **20,** 27-28, 34, 396, 401-02, 405-07, 433, 435-42; **21,** 72-73, 104, 118-19, 121, 142-45, 146, 147-49, 220-21, 299-301, 407-08, 439-40; **22,** 149-50, 310, 340-41, 343; **27,** 51-52; **28,** 62-63, 67-68; **39,** 689, 692, 696, 698, 715, 718, 736-37; **41,** 314-15, 317
—their significance for the final victory of socialism—**30,** 157-62; **31,** 138; **33,** 350-51, 498-500; **39,** 672
—in colonial and dependent countries in the epoch of imperialism—**15,** 182-85, 191, 220-30, 322-23; **17,** 483-86; **18,** 163-68, 397-99, 400-01, 584-85; **19,** 29-30, 39-40, 85-86, 99-100; **20,** 399-400, 406-07, 408-09, 425-30, 433-35; **21,** 27-29, 104-05, 142-45, 234-37, 304-05, 407-08, 439-41; **22,** 147-49, 150-52, 182-84, 284-85,

286-87, 295-96, 309-12, 338-40, 342-44, 354-59; **23,** 31-32, 34-35, 37-39, 50-52, 60-63, 78-81, 130-31; **25,** 86-87; **26,** 167-70; **27,** 52; **30,** 32-33, 102-03, 157-62, 365; **31,** 138, 145-46, 147-48, 149-50, 231-33, 240-43, 452-54; **32,** 436-37, 453-55, 481-82; **33,** 233-34, 350-51, 478-80, 498-500; **35,** 246-47; **36,** 76, 397-98; **39,** 38-39, 106-07, 211-12, 245-47, 336-37, 497-98, 511-15, 519, 522-24, 573-74, 681-82, 683-85, 698, 701, 703, 706, 715, 718, 728, 736-37, 737-38, 739-41, 757-59, 762-63; **41,** 314-15, 317-18, 380-81, 387-90; **42,** 146, 195-96, 203, 360-61, 369; **43,** 283; **44,** 215; **45,** 269-70

—and the socialist revolution—**22,** 146-48, 332-33, 341-44, 355-59; **23,** 60-61; **27,** 52; **30,** 101-03, 157-61; **31,** 146-47, 231-34; **32,** 454-55, 481-82; **33,** 478-80, 498-500; **39,** 739-41; **42,** 360-61, 369

National liberation wars

—character, historical significance—**20,** 433; **21,** 121, 159-60, 185-86, 220-21, 299-301, 308-09; **22,** 309-12, 331-33; **23,** 19-20, 30-33, 34-35, 60-63, 78-79, 95, 196-97, 198; **27,** 105-06; **28,** 67, 79; **29,** 349; **35,** 200, 229, 273; **36,** 298-99; **39,** 740-41; **41,** 337-38, 349, 387-90

—during the bourgeois and bourgeois-democratic revolutions in the 18th and 19th cent.—**4,** 373-74; **6,** 457-59; **20,** 433; **21,** 159-60, 185-86, 210, 220-21, 299-301, 307-09, 345, 357-58, 439-40; **22,** 163-64, 309-11, 316, 340-41; **23,** 30-33, 196-97, 198; **27,** 51-52, 105-06, 162, 198-99; **28,** 62-63, 67-68; **35,** 242, 250-51, 267-68; **36,** 298-99; **39,** 250, 572, 605, 607-08, 612, 688-98, 740; **41,** 314-15, 337-38, 349

—in the epoch of imperialism and proletarian revolutions—**4,** 373-75; **21,** 235-36, 304-05, 345; **22,** 149-51, 308-12, 330-33, 354-58; **23,** 19, 21, 30-31, 33-35, 50-51, 60, 61-62, 63, 78-79, 80-81, 95, 196-97, 198; **24,** 399; **26,** 161; **27,** 130-31, 162-63; **30,** 102-03, 159-60; **35,** 200, 228-29, 240, 242-45, 246, 250-51, 272-74; **39,** 212, 248, 312, 511-15, 681-82, 715, 718, 738-40; **41,** 314-15, 337-38, 389; **43,** 514

National policy of the Communist Party and the Soviet state

—autonomy and federation in state organisation—**26,** 361, 418-19, 423, 425, 479-81; **27,** 153, 154-55, 207; **29,** 105, 172, 516; **30,** 271, 292-97, 325-27, 494; **31,** 135, 147; **33,** 53, 127, 357; **36,** 483, 486, 541, 605-11; **42,** 218, 287-89, 421-23

—international significance of—**26,** 479-81; **29,** 516; **30,** 138, 215-16, 294, 297, 319-20, 322-23, 388-89; **31,** 138, 147-48, 242-44; **32,** 148-49, 150-51, 316; **33,** 385-86; **35,** 419; **36,** 608-09; **45,** 246, 298

—and the development of national cultures and languages—**29,** 110-11, 127; **30,** 373; **35,** 518; **44,** 79

—solution of the national question and the self-determination of nations—**26,** 247, 344, 349-50, 361, 398-99, 419, 424, 449, 494-95; **27,** 64; **29,** 109-10, 127, 170-75, 193-96, 516; **30,** 138, 215, 269-70, 292-97, 319-20, 325-26, 389, 411, 494; **31,** 120-21, 127, 133, 136, 138, 147-48; **32,** 148-49, 151, 316; **33,** 53, 139, 148-49, 315, 385-86; **35,** 479; **36,** 461, 474; **42,** 150, 174-75, 198, 218-19, 267; **44,** 52, 62-63, 64-65, 66; **45,** 56, 96-97, 111, 119, 127, 132-33, 240-41, 246, 293, 297-98, 417, 433-34

—and the foundation of the Union of Soviet Socialist Republics—**26,** 423, 425, 479-81; **29,** 109-10, 404-05, 427; **30,** 325-26; **31,** 146-47; **33,** 372, 454; **36,** 605-11; **42,** 238, 421-23; **45,** 582, 607, 608

—and the building of socialism in national republics and regions—**27,** 257; **29,** 109-10, 127, 194-95, 317, 516; **30,** 193-94; **31,** 242-43, 490, 509-10; **32,** 160, 221-22, 316-18; **33,** 124, 199, 386, 454; **35,** 483, 500; **42,** 198, 218-19, 228, 351; **45,** 125-26, 126-27, 195-96, 297-98

See also Friendship among peoples; People's Commissariats of the RSFSR—People's Commissariat for Nationalities

National programme and the national question in the Comintern—*see* Communist International—on the national-colonial question

National programme and the national question in the Second International—*see* Second International—on the national and national-colonial questions

National programme of the Bolsheviks

—character of—**6,** 30, 328, 454-63, 486-88; **8,** 403; **15,** 174, 228; **19,** 115-16, 243-51, 356-57, 427-29, 499-502, 539-45; **20,** 22, 43-44, 76-77, 100, 223-25, 289-91, 395-454; **21,** 102-06, 293-94, 408-14; **22,** 140, 143-56, 164-65; **23,** 338; **24,** 73, 302-03; **26,** 175-76; **29,** 110-11, 170-75, 193-96; **34,** 157; **35,** 85, 142-43; **36,** 382-83; **39,** 42, 737-38, 739-40; **41,** 85, 298, 375

—in the bourgeois-democratic revolution—**2,** 97; **6,** 328, 454-63; **8,** 567; **9,** 183; **13,** 413; **19,** 243-47, 427-29, 503-07, 539-45; **20,** 289-91, 404-14, 434; **21,** 33, 38-39, 105-06, 361, 403-04, 408-14; **22,** 151, 153; **23,** 369-70

—on national equality—**2,** 97; **4,** 177; **6,** 30, 159, 328, 461-62, 470, 488; **7,** 25-26, 79, 96, 120, 228-29, 231-32; **8,** 567; **11,** 306; **18,** 417, 420; **19,** 91-92, 115-16, 245, 267, 308, 356-57, 381, 427-28, 533; **20,** 22, 27-28, 35, 40-44, 72-73, 110, 125, 172-73, 223-25, 237-38, 281-83, 289-91, 409-14, 434, 454; **21,** 18, 33, 104-06, 293-94, 305-06, 345, 409; **22,** 143-56, 175-76; **23,** 331-32, 338, 370; **24,** 73, 302-03, 462, 472; **25,** 37, 49, 92, 101; **28,** 64-65; **29,** 110-11, 127; **30,** 292-94; **33,** 53; **35,** 142-43; **41,** 313, 319-20

—and regional autonomy—**6,** 487-88; **7,** 92-103; **13,** 265-66, 337; **15,** 174, 258-61, 265; **19,** 116, 246, 380, 427-28, 500-01; **20,** 45-51, 224, 282; **24,** 73, 303; **35,** 142-43; **43,** 410-11

—on the right of nations to self-determination—**6,** 30, 328, 454-63, 488; **8,** 403, 567; **10,** 182; **13,** 265-66, 337; **15,** 228; **18,** 417; **19,** 50, 116, 243-45, 267, 356-57, 428-29, 500-01, 525-27, 540, 542-45; **20,** 22, 27, 56-58, 110, 222-24, 289-91, 395-454; **21,** 18, 33, 105-06, 274, 291-94, 316-17, 374, 407-14; **22,** 140, 143-56, 164, 167, 176; **24,** 73, 260-61, 271, 297-303, 335-38, 354-56, 462, 472, 517; **25,** 37, 91-92; **26,** 62, 175-76, 424; **29,** 110, 127, 128, 170-75, 193-96; **34,**

157; **35,** 142, 197, 198, 216, 243-44; **36,** 370, 375-76, 381-83, 391; **37,** 511; **39,** 42, 311, 580, 681, 736-37, 738, 739-42; **41,** 83, 313-14, 316-19, 366, 374-75, 394-95, 422, 426-27; **43,** 410-11, 514, 530, 556, 562, 632
—principle of the international solidarity of workers—**6,** 327-28, 330-35, 431-32, 454, 461-62, 470, 479; **7,** 102; **8,** 348; **15,** 264-65; **17,** 464-65, 485; **18,** 411-12, 465-66; **19,** 50-51, 91-92, 116-18, 245-47, 308, 356-57, 381, 428, 532-33, 548-50; **20,** 22-23, 76-77, 223-25, 289-91, 411-12, 424, 454, 494, 518; **21,** 33, 105-06, 274, 316-17, 409-10; **22,** 148-49, 345-47, 351-52, 353; **23,** 24-25, 66-67, 109-10; **24,** 259-60, 297-301, 302, 338, 354, 462, 472; **25,** 92; **26,** 176-77; **27,** 292-93; **29,** 109-10, 127, 195-96, 253; **30,** 293-95; **31,** 146-47, 150-51, 231-32; **35,** 84-85, 135, 136, 137, 139, 179; **36,** 283; **39,** 736-37, 738; **41,** 298
—in the socialist revolution—**20,** 413-14, 424; **21,** 34, 274, 291-94, 408-10, 411; **22,** 143-56, 166-68, 336-40, 353, 356-57; **23,** 24-25, 58-63, 67-70, 75-76, 330-32, 370; **24,** 433-35; **25,** 49, 56, 91-92; **30,** 159; **35,** 198-99
—before the Second RSDLP Congress—**2,** 97, 212; **6,** 297, 326-29, 330-35, 454-63; **19,** 540, 544; **34,** 157
—at the Second RSDLP Congress, 1903—**6,** 470, 479, 482, 486-88; **7,** 25-26, 78-79, 120, 228-29, 231-32; **13,** 337; **18,** 461; **19,** 115, 471-72, 481, 540, 544, 549-50; **20,** 100, 325, 396, 442-48, 517; **22,** 154, 325; **24,** 297, 301, 335-36; **35,** 244; **39,** 42, 741-42; **41,** 83, 85, 87, 95, 426-27
—at the Fourth RSDLP Congress, 1906—**41,** 180
—at the Summer 1913 Conference of the CC RSDLP with Party workers—**19,** 427-29, 539-45; **20,** 43, 50, 100-01, 125, 289-91, 434, 447; **22,** 154-55, 165, 358; **23,** 88-89; **35,** 197, 202, 215-16, 240
—on the eve of the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**18,** 414, 420-21; **19,** 50-51, 92, 115-16, 243-51, 267, 308, 356-57, 427-29, 499-502, 525-27, 539-45, 549-50; **22,** 154, 165; **23,** 16-17; **35,** 90, 94, 142-43; **36,** 339; **41,** 298, 313-23; **43,** 429, 479, 485
—during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 274, 291-94, 342, 345, 374-75, 403-04, 408, 409-14; **22,** 143-56, 165, 167, 320; **23,** 38, 53, 67-71, 88-89; **35,** 179, 197, 198-99, 216, 242-44
—in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution—**24,** 73, 102, 259-62, 271, 297-301, 302-03, 335-38, 462, 472, 517-18; **25,** 37, 56, 91-92, 99-101; **26,** 62, 175-76; **41,** 394-95, 422, 426-27
—under the dictatorship of the proletariat—**22,** 143-44, 321-25; **23,** 59-60, 66-70; **25,** 49; **26,** 98-99, 100, 343-44, 361, 398, 423-24; **27,** 155, 157; **29,** 109-10, 127, 128, 170-75, 193-96; **30,** 292-94
See also National policy of the Communist Party and the Soviet state
National question and the national liberation movement in Russia—**16,** 79-81, 171-75; **20,** 415-25, 450-54, 494; **21,** 18-19, 102-06, 121-22, 259, 291-92, 306, 413-14; **22,** 137-40, 151-52, 153-56; **23,** 61-62, 67-68, 130-32, 249-50; **24,** 72-74, 101-02, 232-35, 271, 297-301, 335-38, 354-56, 433-35; **25,** 91-92, 99-101; **26,** 62-63, 98-99, 175-77, 343-45; **35,** 142-43, 279-80; **36,** 76, 283; **39,** 215, 280; **41,** 313-14, 317, 318-19, 321-23, 426-27; **43,** 402
—the role of the Russian people and the Russian working class—**9,** 183-84; **10,** 24-25; **15,** 264-66; **16,** 81, 172-75; **19,** 91-92; **20,** 30-31, 72-73, 110, 172-73, 237-38, 412-15; **21,** 103-06; **22,** 139-40; **25,** 40-42, 56, 92; **35,** 135-36; **36,** 76
See also Colonies and the colonial policy of tsarist autocracy; Jewish question
National Social-Democratic parties in Russia (general description)—**10,** 159-60, 327, 371, 376; **11,** 233-35; **17,** 37, 464-65, 538-39, 541-44, 550; **18,** 411-12, 454, 464-66; **20,** 354-55; **21,** 234-36; **41,** 162, 236-37, 246; **43,** 328-31, 346-48, 420-21
See also League of Armenian Social-Democrats, 1903; Lettish Social-Democratic Party (Social-Democracy in the Lettish Area); Lithuanian Social-Democratic Party; Social-Democracy of Kingdom of Poland and Lithuania (SDKP and L); Spilka; Ukrainian Revolutionary Party; Union of Estonian Social-Democrats
National state—*see* State, national
Nationalisation in Soviet Russia—**27,** 524; **29,** 505; **45,** 252
—of banks—**26,** 335, 388-90, 391-94, 400, 407, 424, 430, 449, 457, 461, 466-68, 470, 499; **27,** 153, 156-57, 222-23, 252, 295, 318; **28,** 82, 220-21; **29,** 115, 137-38; **42,** 40, 41, 118

—of industry—**26,** 391-94, 407, 423, 449, 467; **27,** 153, 210, 295, 306-07, 315, 318, 319, 333-34, 388-89, 488, 531-32; **28,** 35, 73, 82, 315-16; **29,** 75, 87, 105, 116, 137-38, 154, 155; **30,** 45, 108-09, 483; **33,** 402; **36,** 459, 462; **42,** 41, 63, 74, 75, 88, 89, 96; **44,** 50, 83, 107, 121, 195; **45,** 195-96
—of trade—**26,** 416-17; **27,** 156, 251-52; **36,** 462; **42,** 40
—of transport—**26,** 423, 468, 505, 506; **27,** 318-19; **29,** 154; **42,** 63-65, 74, 75; **45,** 195
Nationalisation of banks—**6,** 376; **8,** 208; **9,** 81, 141; **13,** 476; **22,** 15; **23,** 25, 26, 151, 154, 161, 210; **24,** 23, 53, 74, 104, 147, 194-95, 307, 311, 462, 474; **25,** 172, 329-35, 355, 360-61; **26,** 65, 170, 334-35, 388-90, 391-94, 400, 407, 424, 430, 449, 457, 461, 466-68, 470, 499; **27,** 136, 153, 156-57, 222-23, 295, 318-19; **28,** 82, 221; **29,** 115-16, 137-38; **35,** 284; **39,** 273
See also Banks in the RSFSR; Financial policy of the Soviet state
Nationalisation of industry and transport—**6,** 376; **24,** 242; **25,** 195-96, 335-38, 360-61; **26,** 65
—question regarding it in the Party programme—**24,** 73-74, 462-63, 473-74; **29,** 105, 115, 137-38
Nationalisation of land
—character—**1,** 289-90; **4,** 147; **6,** 138, 139-42, 145, 413; **8,** 388; **9,** 312; **10,** 180-84, 194-95, 282, 345, 347, 378; **11,** 203; **13,** 278-79, 280-81, 289-91, 292-300, 311, 315-16, 319, 322, 324-25, 328, 337, 355-58, 361-62, 363, 392-95, 424-25, 443-44; **15,** 137-43, 165, 168, 170-72, 180-81, 259-66, 315-17; **16,** 121-22; **18,** 146-

47, 167-68; **19,** 291; **20,** 376-77; **21,** 68; **24,** 71, 108, 137-38, 168, 242, 284, 290-93, 463, 478, 483, 487-88, 493; **25,** 434; **28,** 312-15
—significance for the transition to socialism under the dictatorship of the proletariat—**13,** 430-31; **28,** 308-15; **29,** 139; **33,** 402, 427, 472-73
—significance for the socialist reform of agriculture—**8,** 388; **24,** 23, 72, 168-69, 292-93; **27,** 153; **28,** 73, 171-72, 307-15, 340-48; **29,** 139
—in the Bolsheviks' agrarian programme—**1,** 289-90; **6,** 139-42, 145, 446; **8,** 249; **9,** 235; **10,** 172, 176, 181, 183-84, 186, 190-91, 192-95, 279-81, 282, 286-88, 345-46; **11,** 203; **13,** 289-90, 293, 315-16, 323-25, 328-30, 338, 344-51, 355-56, 361-63, 424-29, 430-31, 443; **15,** 177-78, 179-81, 259-60, 265-66; **23,** 341, 371-72; **24,** 23, 61, 284-87, 290-93, 463, 478, 483, 487, 497-98; **26,** 170; **27,** 153; **28,** 312-15; **29,** 139; **34,** 96-97; **41,** 63
—agrarian demands of peasantry in Russia—**8,** 535; **10,** 179-81, 183-84, 286-88, 312-13, 329-30, 345-46; **13,** 261-72, 276-87, 290-91, 295-96, 322, 329-31, 373, 386-88, 394-400, 424-25, 456-57; **15,** 65-66, 108-09, 111-12, 130, 135-36, 137-38, 164, 167-68, 172, 256, 258, 260-61, 262-66, 310-17; **16,** 120-21; **18,** 146-48; **23,** 341, 371-72; **24,** 168-69, 283-84, 288-89, 290-91; **25,** 274-77; **26,** 229-33; **28,** 307-10, 312-14
—and the American way of capitalist development in agriculture—**13,** 292-93, 319-20, 347, 390-91, 423-25, 457; **15,** 42-45, 90, 111-12, 130-31, 137-43, 162, 165, 167, 180-81, 261-63; **16,** 121-22; **18,** 146; **19,** 291, 377-78
—and the bourgeois-democratic revolution—**1,** 289-90; **6,** 139-42, 446; **8,** 248-50; **9,** 235, 312; **10,** 42, 180-82, 185-86, 190, 192-95, 279, 282, 287-88, 345-46, 377-78; **13,** 258-61, 262-63, 277-79, 280-83, 289-93, 312, 319-25, 326-31, 337-44, 347-51, 361-63, 364-65, 373, 423-27, 443-44; **15,** 128-32, 165, 171-73, 177-81, 256-66, 315-16; **16,** 121-22; **19,** 196; **20,** 376-77; **23,** 371-72; **24,** 193-94, 283-85; **28,** 314-15
—and the "guarantee against restoration"—**10,** 279-81, 330-39; **13,** 325-32, 426; **15,** 172-74, 264-65
—and class struggle in the countryside—**10,** 179-81, 194-95, 282; **13,** 316, 321-25, 362; **15,** 137-40, 165, 180-81; **18,** 146-47; **20,** 134-35, 376-77; **23,** 371-72; **24,** 291; **26,** 515-16
—and the municipalisation of land—**10,** 174-75, 181-89, 279-88, 328-48, 377-78; **13,** 258-61, 266-67, 281-83, 311-12, 327-30, 337-40, 355-58, 360-63; **15,** 162-63, 165-68, 172-78, 255-66, 315-16; **16,** 121-22
—attitude of the bourgeoisie to it under capitalism—**5,** 126; **10,** 179-80; **13,** 319-22, 374-75, 401, 425; **15,** 26-28, 171; **19,** 344; **20,** 300-01; **21,** 68; **24,** 150; **28,** 312-13
—and division of landed estates—**10,** 178, 179, 184, 192-95, 285-88, 345-46; **13,** 236-38, 278-80, 289-91, 293, 323-25; **15,** 167-68, 262, 263, 314-15; **18,** 147-48; **24,** 487
—its compatibility with capitalism and the conditions for its implementation under capitalism—**1,** 289-90; **4,** 147; **5,** 120-26; **6,** 138-42, 205-06; **8,** 248-50; **9,** 235-37, 312; **10,** 42, 181-82, 190-91, 192-95, 282, 287-88, 345-46, 378; **11,** 203; **13,** 276-83, 289-91, 292, 296, 301-02, 312, 315-16, 318-25, 328, 361-62, 422-25, 426-27, 443; **15,** 43-44, 137-42, 165, 171, 176-79, 180-81, 256-57, 260, 262-64, 314-15; **17,** 381-82; **18,** 146-47, 168; **19,** 344, 377-78; **20,** 134, 300-01, 376-77; **21,** 68; **22,** 88; **23,** 371-72; **24,** 194, 284, 290-92, 306-07, 320; **28,** 312-13; **34,** 96-97; **39,** 98; **41,** 63
—and the socialisation of land—**6,** 204-07; **9,** 234-37; **10,** 42; **13,** 419, 426; **15,** 65-66, 138, 262-64, 316-17; **18,** 147; **20,** 376-77; **24,** 283-84; **26,** 518; **28,** 308-12
—and the socialist revolution—**6,** 413, 446; **10,** 183, 190-91; **13,** 318-23, 430-31; **15,** 171-80; **23,** 372; **24,** 194-95, 241-42, 291-92, 306-07, 311, 478-79, 483-84, 497-98; **28,** 308-15
—its theoretical foundation (economic justification)—**10,** 181, 183-84, 345-46; **13,** 269-77, 278-79, 280, 294-325, 394, 422-25, 426-29, 456-57; **15,** 137-40, 142-43, 164-65, 169-73, 256-57, 260, 314-15; **18,** 146-47; **20,** 375-76; **24,** 283-84, 288-89, 290-91; **34,** 96-97
—and the abolition of absolute rent—**4,** 147; **6,** 140-41, 452; **10,** 183, 282, 378; **13,** 294, 297-300, 311, 316-18, 361; **15,** 169-70, 256-57, 260, 263; **18,** 168; **20,** 376; **21,** 68

Nationalism
—bourgeois, great-power (general description)—**2,** 512; **4,** 376-77; **6,** 470, 512; **12,** 64; **13,** 30, 483; **16,** 171-75; **17,** 93; **18,** 48-49, 339-40, 351-52, 370-71, 417, 421, 439-40, 441-43; **19,** 39-40, 91, 250-51, 334, 428-29, 525-27, 544-45; **20,** 20-39, 56-58, 109-10, 289-91, 410-12, 414-17, 451-53, 456; **21,** 35-37, 102-06, 137-38, 152-57, 186, 195-97, 233, 268-69, 303-04, 317-18, 346, 355, 379, 418; **22,** 156; **24,** 65; **25,** 91-92; **30,** 292-96; **36,** 244, 460-61, 606-10; **39,** 42, 136, 532, 551, 562, 564; **41,** 264-65, 313, 439; **43,** 411
—bourgeois in oppressed nations (general description)—**6,** 456-63; **7,** 63, 98-103; **12,** 63-64; **13,** 412, 420-21; **19,** 91, 115-17, 245-47, 332-36, 356-57, 428-29, 504, 543-45, 548-50; **20,** 25-26, 30-34, 100-01, 410-13, 415, 451-54; **21,** 371; **30,** 162, 293-95; **22,** 357-60; **31,** 150; **36,** 220-21, 460-61, 607-10; **41,** 313-14, 345
—petty-bourgeois (general description)—**6,** 321-25, 479, 480, 486-88, 518-21; **13,** 412; **17,** 56, 79-80; **19,** 250-51, 503-07, 540-41, 548-50; **20,** 100, 290-91, 453, 494; **21,** 207; **24,** 65; **28,** 111, 207, 281-82; **30,** 295, 297; **31,** 76-77, 148, 150; **35,** 135, 139; **41,** 95, 319, 321
—struggle against it on the eve of and during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**36,** 250, 252, 262, 283, 292; **41,** 218, 231, 248, 297-98, 315, 321, 338, 343, 345, 347, 348
—survivals of bourgeois nationalism and fight against them in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism—**22,** 353; **30,** 194, 293-97; **31,** 148-51; **36,** 541, 605-11; **42,** 175
See also Bund; Chauvinism; Cultural-national autonomy and its criticism; Great-power chauvinism; Social-chauvinism; Social-imperialism

Natural economy—**1,** 36-37, 38-39, 425-26, 429-30, 491-92; **2,** 98-99, 209-10; **3,** 37-38, 66, 167, 175, 192, 205-08, 229,

314, 331-34, 377-83, 597; **4,** 112-14, 123-25; 5, 164-65; 6, 78, 148-49, 343; **13,** 209, 317; **15,** 83-85; **18,** 249; **19,** 365; **22,** 65, 75, 93; **24,** 465; **27,** 336; **32,** 295-96, 331; **33,** 419; **39,** 116

Natural economy as one of the economic structures of the period of transition—*see* Socio-economic formations in Soviet Russia

Natural philosophy—**14,** 15, 156-57, 251-52; **38,** 183, 223, 263, 281, 352

Natural resources and raw materials—**22,** 205, 299; **23,** 44; **31,** 223, 442, 451, 453; **35,** 451; **42,** 173; **45,** 113, 256-57, 315-16

—in capitalist countries—**22,** 205, 206, 207, 241, 248-49, 299, 302-03; **29,** 364; **30,** 524; **32,** 307

—in colonial and dependent countries—**22,** 242, 248-49, 260-62

—in Russia—**3,** 432, 490-92, 528, 594-95; **25,** 360; **26,** 63, 259, 411, 500; **27,** 160-61, 257, 320-21; **29,** 364; **30,** 365, 366, 431, 435, 524; **31,** 448, 451, 458, 480-81, 483, 510; **32,** 224, 285, 305-06, 307, 317, 354, 407-08; **33,** 170; **35,** 429, 430, 551, 555; **45,** 523-24

Natural science—**1,** 144; **14,** 55, 59, 65, 70, 75, 80, 167, 173, 180-81, 227, 229, 260, 302; **38,** 45-46, 293-96

—and the social sciences—**1,** 140-46, 417-18; **2,** 206; **14,** 328-39, 341-43; **19,** 24; **20,** 196-97, 201-02; **21,** 54; **33,** 232-34; **38,** 359

—revolution and the crisis in natural science at the end of the 19th cent.-beginning of the 20th cent.—**14,** 250-313, 357-58; **19,** 24-25; **33,** 232-34

—and religion—**14,** 77, 125-26, 130, 137, 180-81, 186-87, 228-29, 348; **20,** 191, 202; **33,** 233-34

—and philosophy—**14,** 21, 29, 43, 101, 103, 117, 123, 207-09, 222, 225, 229, 233, 250, 276-77, 305-13, 342, 346-58; **38,** 42-43, 72, 87, 96, 145, 330-31, 332, 333-34

See also Astronomy; Biology; Chemistry; Dialectical materialism; Idealism; Materialism; Mathematics; Physics; Physiology; Science

Nature—**2,** 21; **14,** 32, 137, 147, 229, 232, 262, 289, 311-12; **38,** 44-45, 67, 72, 82, 123, 133, 208, 234, 263, 309, 322

—dialectics of—**14,** 251, 260-63, 280-81, 309-12; **16,** 349; **21,** 53-55; **22,** 309; **38,** 111-12, 123-24, 136, 154, 196-97, 202, 207, 255, 359-60, 362

—and spirit—**2,** 21; **14,** 32, 54-55, 73, 87, 155, 161, 167, 229, 335-36; **21,** 51-52; **38,** 44, 90, 103, 169, 204, 446

—laws of—**14,** 15, 153-69, 184, 187-90, 241, 262, 286, 296; **21,** 52; **38,** 72-74, 158, 186-88, 268, 286, 354, 372-73

—and man—**5,** 111; **14,** 15, 41, 73-86, 118-19, 136-37, 178, 227, 229-30; **21,** 51; **38,** 146, 182, 187-88, 190, 201, 213, 311-12

See aslo Knowledge (cognition)—of nature; Matter; World (philos.)

Navy in capitalist countries—*see* Army and Navy in capitalist countries

Navy in Russia—*see* Army and Navy in Russia

Navy in Soviet Russia

—military—**26,** 266-68, 273, 341-43; **27,** 358-59, 485-86; **29,** 32; **32,** 223, 372; **35,** 377, 389; **42,** 42, 54, 220; **44,** 63, 64, 91-92, 107, 117, 144, 170, 171, 229, 239; **45,** 242

—merchant—**26,** 505-06; **27,** 514; **35,** 366-67; **44,** 357

Necessity—**1,** 158-60, 173, 177-78, 183-84; **2,** 228-29; **14,** 15-16, 153-70, 195-97, 199-200, 245-46, 295-96, 361; **38,** 28, 40, 72-75, 97-98, 156-58, 185-86, 211-12, 264-65, 268-69, 278-79, 282-83, 354, 361, 384-**85**

—and freedom—**1,** 420-21; **4,** 194; **14,** 15-16, 187-93; **21,** 52-53; **27,** 272-74; **38,** 158, 161-63, 181, 186, 189-90, 326

—and chance—**1,** 356-57, 377-78; **12,** 101, 180, 477; **14,** 157, 163; **18,** 103; **21,** 120-21; **38,** 161-62, 361-62

Negation—**38,** 45, 97, 108, 226, **347**

See also Law of the negation of negation

Negroes and the Negro question—**18,** 402-03, 543-44, 596; **19,** 140, 503-04; **20,** 36-38; **21,** 291; **22,** 24-27, 29-30, 41-42, 88-89, 92, 93, 100, 281-82; **23,** 116-17, 275-76; **28,** 69-70, 245-46; **29,** 424-25; **30,** 389-90; **31,** 144, 148, 160-61; **39,** 32, 516, 517-18, 520-21, 561-62, 574, 590-91, 622, 655-56

Neo-criticism—**14,** 207, 211-12, 290-91, 303, 341-42; **38,** 326, 401

Neo-Hegelianism—**14,** 338; **38,** 239-43, 400-01

Neo-Kantianism—**3,** 631; **4,** 80-82; **14,** 32-33, 100-01, 110-11, 199, 202-03, 205-07, 210-11, 214, 282-83, 304-05, 307-08, 338-39, 361; **15,** 33-34; **18,** 315; **34,** 25-26, 33-34, 39-41, 387; **37,** 267, 272; **39,** 179, 421-22, 550

See also Kant and Kantianism

Neo-Malthusianism—*see* Malthusianism, neo-Malthusianism

Neo-positivism—*see* Positivism

Nepal—**39,** 709, 727

Neutralisation of the middle peasantry—**9,** 100-03; **28,** 201-24, 294-95; **29,** 116-18, 144-45, 159-60, 204-05, 381, 390, 510-11; **30,** 97-98, 262-63; **31,** 155-58, 160-61, 186, 207-09, 394-95

Neutralisation of the petty bourgeoisie in the socialist revolution and in the first stages of the dictatorship of the proletariat—**28,** 189-94, 211-16, 219-24, 330-31; **29,** 381, 389-90, 510-11; **30,** 97-99, 274-75; **31,** 186, 394-95

"Neutrality" of trade unions—opportunist theory and its critique—**9,** 293-94; **13,** 61, 77-80, 86-90, 108-09, 161-68, 460-69; **20,** 139-41, 520-21; **21,** 151-52; **23,** 143-44; **27,** 215; **28,** 383-84, 412-18; **29,** 505; **31,** 48, 521-22; **42,** 50, 184-85, 361-62

Nevskaya Zvezda **(Neva Star), Petersburg, 1912**—**18,** 74, 134, 143, 179, 180, 188, 191, 193-94, 197-98, 199-200, 210-11, 214, 215, 217, 248, 290, 292, 297-98, 328; **19,** 144-45; **35,** 42-43, 45, 48, 52-53, 54-55, 56, 57, 93; **36,** 194-95, 196, 200; **43,** 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 297, 337

New and the old, the—**10,** 245, 458-86; **17,** 58-59, 335, 388-92; **18,** 68-69, 564; **19,** 27-28, 389; **23,** 267-69; **25,** 424-25; **27,** 209-11, 272-74, 433-35, 498-99; **28,** 71-75; **29,** 376, 424-26; **31,** 100-04; **33,** 177, 497-98; **35,** 552-53

New Economic Policy (NEP)

—its character and the necessity for it in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism—**32,** 133, 186-90, 214-28, 232-36, 286-88, 320-21, 329-65, 375-79, 401, 402-16, 419-20, 428-30, 431-32, 433-35, 436-37, 442-43, 444-45, 449; **33,** 27-29, 57-59, 60-73, 83-101, 109-16, 155-56, 157-61,

171, 177, 184, 245, 266-87, 288-90, 388-89, 407, 421, 442, 469-71; **35,** 483-84, 486-88, 491-92, 518, 530; **36,** 535-37, 539, 549, 571-72, 573, 585-86, 588; **42,** 299-300, 307-08, 309-10, 357-58, 426; **45,** 195-96, 444, 477-78, 593
—lease of small enterprises—**32,** 325-26, 349, 434; **33,** 28, 38, 64-65, 71-72, 94-95, 99, 104-05, 114-15, 288, 402, 407-08, 427-28, 443; **35,** 491-92; **36,** 551; **42,** 288-89, 291-92; **45,** 212, 244, 251-52, 292, 333, 384, 470
—lease and wage labour in the countryside—**32,** 349; **33,** 328; **35,** 491-92
—struggle against petty-bourgeois spontaneity and petty-bourgeois ideology—**32,** 178-79, 183-91, 193-95, 196, 197-99, 203-04, 205-06, 237-38, 252-53, 264, 279-84, 325-27, 328, 330-34, 340-41, 343-46, 357-62, 363-64, 409-10; **33,** 21-22, 23-24, 25, 27-29, 39-41, 66-67, 95-96, 194-95, 458; **42,** 294, 327, 357-58
—struggle against Right and "Left" tendencies and elements on questions concerning NEP—**32,** 223-24, 408, 409-10, 417-19, 420, 428-30, 444, 489-90; **33,** 21-22, 25-29, 84, 93-94, 96-98, 102-08, 197-98, 280-82, 301-03, 310-14, 325, 346, 375-78, 455-59; **35,** 491-92; **42,** 277-79, 286-87, 289-90, 294
—drive to strengthen work discipline and the raising of labour productivity—**32,** 295-96, 356; **33,** 39, 94-95, 114-15, 167-69, 190-91; **42,** 295-96, 308; **45,** 114, 217, 372
—drawing the masses into building up the economy—**32,** 319, 361-63, 364-65, 388-90, 434-35, 439-40; **33,** 26, 27, 179-80, 189-92; **35,** 504, 511-12; **45,** 220
—and the question "who will win?"—**32,** 235-38, 331-34; **33,** 65-69, 70-71, 97-98, 271-77, 284-85, 287-90, 485-86; **36,** 535, 549, 572
—restoration and growth of large-scale heavy industry and its importance as a base for socialism—**32,** 188-89, 216-18, 235-38, 298, 300-01, 343-44, 345-46, 352-53, 364-65, 375-80, 390-91, 407-13, 419, 421, 434-35, 447, 448, 456-59, 492-93, 499; **33,** 26, 72, 94-95, 96-97, 100-01, 105-06, 107-08, 114-15, 157-58, 160-61, 164-71, 188, 298-300, 370, 402-04, 407, 408-09, 425-27, 454; **36,** 536-37, 586, 588; **42,** 290, 291; **45,** 113-14, 137, 149-50, 166, 168-69, 188-89, 191-92, 198, 213, 216, 217, 222, 235, 256, 259-60, 263-65, 277-78, 292-93, 295, 308-09, 332-33, 345-46, 366, 372, 385-86, 393, 411-12, 436, 442, 450-51, 501, 523-24, 529, 546, 563, 566-67, 579-80
—restoration and growth of the national economy (as a whole)—**32,** 235-36, 345-46, 356-57, 366-67, 370, 375-80, 433-35, 444-45; **33,** 27-29, 58-59, 71-72, 79, 129, 164-71, 371, 403-04, 407-09, 421-28; **35,** 497-98, 512; **36,** 549; **42,** 291; **45,** 335-36, 411-13, 458-59
—restoration and growth of agriculture, development and support for economic initiatives by the peasantry—**32,** 133, 187-88, 190, 218-19, 225-26, 234-35, 236-37, 238, 264-65, 292-93, 295, 297-98, 326-27, 341-42, 343-44, 352, 364-65, 366-67, 370, 375-80, 390-91, 410-11, 412-13, 433-34, 442-43, 456-57, 499; **33,** 28, 59, 68-69, 96-97, 119, 128-30, 157-58, 163-64, 178-79, 237-42, 269-72, 327-29, 407-08, 424-25; **35,** 483-84; **36,** 586; **45,** 113-14, 190, 200-01, 263-64, 265, 297, 300-01, 314-15, 323, 340-41, 349, 411-12, 413, 416, 472, 502, 513, 521, 584, 589
—restoration and growth of transport—**32,** 375, 379, 456-57; **33,** 164-65, 166, 370; **45,** 410, 415-16, 454, 455, 563
—state regulation of domestic trade and the money system—**32,** 218-19, 297-98, 321-23, 347-49, 357-58, 384-85, 421, 426-27, 433-34, 446-47; **33,** 95-96, 100-01, 102-03, 104-07, 110, 113-16, 157-58, 179, 184-85, 197-98, 312-13, 406-07, 422-24, 456; **35,** 547-48, 549-50; **42,** 309-11; **45,** 96
—state capitalism under NEP—**32,** 295-98, 325-26, 332-36, 344-51, 357-58, 364-65, 368-69, 457-58, 490-92; **33,** 25, 28, 58, 64-65, 66-67, 92-93, 94-96, 99-101, 116, 160, 185, 277-79, 310-14, 404, 407, 427-28, 472-73; **35,** 491-92; **36,** 536, 539, 561, 562, 563-64, 571, 585; **42,** 292, 357-58, 426; **45,** 195-96, 444, 503-04
—permitting the existence of and making use of capitalist elements, competition and struggle with them—**32,** 217-19, 223-26, 232-34, 235-38, 287, 296-98, 313-14, 322-23, 331-34, 338, 344-51, 353, 354, 357-58, 362-63, 364-65, 368-69, 379-80, 384-85, 407, 411, 414-15, 442-43, 447, 457-58, 490-91; **33,** 64-68, 71-72, 99-100, 171-72, 179, 180, 184-85, 271-79, 283-85, 287-92, 427-28, 439-43; **35,** 491-92, 518; **36,** 539, 549, 561, 562, 564, 569, 571, 585; **45,** 112-13, 191-92, 195-96
—task of learning how to run the economy, how to manage it—**32,** 362-64, 365, 388-89, 429-30, 448-49; **33,** 58-59, 70, 71, 104-06, 171-72, 173-74, 191, 224, 251-52, 273-77, 290-91; **35,** 546, 549-50; **36,** 572; **45,** 113, 437-38, 444-45, 515
—tasks facing state control, workers' and peasants' inspection—**33,** 42-48, 481-86, 487-96; **35,** 504; **36,** 580; **42,** 306-07, 433-34, 435-40; **45,** 253, 278-79, 442, 469, 470-71, 473, 480, 491-92, 493-94
—study, evaluation and exchange of practical experience, development and all-round support of local initiative—**32,** 222, 229-30, 325-26, 327-28, 352-55, 356-57, 364-65, 375-98, 415-16, 424-26, 428-29, 431-32, 433, 434-35, 438-40, 442, 446-47; **33,** 29, 36-38, 129-30, 237-42, 327-29, 338-39, 346, 393-94; **35,** 495-96; **36,** 550, 578-79; **42,** 303-04; **45,** 121, 131, 132, 148-49, 214, 220, 524-25
—as class struggle in a new form—**32,** 224-26, 332-34, 338, 346, 406-07; **33,** 21-22, 23-29, 63-68, 97-100, 186, 271-78, 284-92, 439-42, 485-86; **36,** 560-64; **42,** 295-96; **45,** 497
—concessions—**32,** 181-84, 188-89, 190, 223-24, 236-37, 265-67, 296-98, 300-15, 325-26, 345-49, 368-69, 407, 457-58, 490-92; **33,** 25, 28, 38, 63-65, 71-72, 160, 408-09, 425-26, 439-40, 441, 456, 472-73; **35,** 483, 490, 491-92, 510; **36,** 536, 551, 585; **42,** 285, 286-96, 424; **45,** 98, 101, 107-08, 110, 112-13, 115, 121, 183, 189, 261, 276, 277, 331, 340, 346-47, 353, 354-55, 362-63, 368, 370, 371, 385, 401, 411-12, 437-38, 448-49, 452, 471, 476, 481, 513, 522-23, 536, 542, 543-44, 559, 562, 565-66, 567-68, 573, 574-75, 586-87
—co-operation—**32,** 220-21, 229-32, 298, 324, 326, 347-49, 353, 370, 375-76, 379, 421, 425-26, 433-34, 499-500; **33,** 106, 237-38, 239, 240-42, 328, 376,

467-75; **35,** 513, 549; **36,** 536, 539, 569, 589; **42,** 111-12, 309-11, 424; **45,** 106, 218, 421, 465, 471, 503
—and the slogan "learn how to trade"—**33,** 72, 96-97, 102-06, 113-15, 159-60, 171-72, 198, 213-15, 222, 224, 276-77, 283-85, 304-05, 427-28, 440-41, 469-71; **35,** 547-48, 549-50; **36,** 567, 572, 584; **45,** 437-38, 465, 477-78, 495, 496-99, 503
—international significance of—**32,** 437, 455-56, 484-85; **33,** 161-62, 177, 326, 420-22; **42,** 309-10, 327
—and small-scale commodity production—**32,** 186-89, 190, 216-19, 236-38, 265, 296-97, 343-45, 351-52, 370, 412-15; **33,** 110, 401-02, 407-08, 498, 499-500; **36,** 535, 536-37; **42,** 294; **45,** 195-96
—and local turnover—**32,** 133, 187-89, 218-22, 294, 320, 323, 342-44, 347, 353-55, 356-57, 370, 375-79, 384, 415, 430-31, 442-43; **35,** 483; **36,** 535; **45,** 121
—and the monopoly of foreign trade—**33,** 375-78, 408-09, 455-58, 460-61; **42,** 418; **45,** 112-13, 176, 178-79, 490, 496-97, 515, 549, 601, 604, 605-06
—Instructions of the CPC implementing the fundamental points of the New Economic Policy—**42,** 313-14; **45,** 205-07
—Instructions of the Council of Labour and Defence to local Soviet bodies—**32,** 375-98, 438-40; **35,** 474, 495, 511-12; **42,** 303-04, 313-14; **45,** 150-51, 214, 220, 241, 251-52
—and the new bourgeoisie (Nepmen)—**33,** 400-01, 403, 404-05, 406-08, 455, 485-86
—new methods of work (task of learning how to work and administer in a new way)—**32** 352-53, 388-89, 415-16, 439-40, 444-45; **33,** 27-29, 66-79, 106-07, 109-16, 155-56, 158-60, 165-66, 171-75, 176-77, 179-81, 197-98, 223-26, 251-53, 272-78, 285, 287-300, 302-05, 346, 368, 438-40, 481-86, 487-96; **35,** 535-42, 547-48, 549-50; **36,** 567, 574-75; **42,** 365-66, 374-86; **45,** 396-97, 498-99, 548-49
—socio-economic structures in Soviet Russia—**32,** 295-98, 329-36, 344-51; **33,** 57-59, 110, 278-80, 303-05, 418-20, 472-73; **36,** 585
—restriction of the exploiting tendencies of capitalist elements and the kulaks—**32,** 224-26; **33,** 171-72, 238, 277-80, 312-13, 392-93
—as a means of strengthening the dictatorship of the proletariat—**32,** 218-19, 225-26, 410, 411; **33,** 72, 284-85
—attitude of communist parties in other countries towards it—**33,** 280-81; **42,** 290
—attitude of counter-revolutionary, white émigrés towards it—**32,** 403-04, 406-07; **33,** 109-10, 220, 251, 268, 272-73, 286-87; **36,** 572-73; **42,** 426
—attitude of the Mensheviks, S.R.s and leaders of the Second and Two-and-a-Half Internationals towards it—**32,** 403-04, 406-07, 409-10; **33,** 21, 23-27, 109-10, 211, 220, 271-73, 282-83, 313; **36,** 535, 572-73; **42,** 290-91, 294, 426; **45,** 443-44, 457, 459-60
—retreat, its halting, regrouping of forces and preparations for attack on private capital—**33,** 28-29, 58-59, 62-66, 83-101, 103-08, 114-16, 159-61, 184-85, 206-07, 211, 218, 219-21, 222-23, 251, 271-72, 279-85, 326, 421-22, 436-37; **36,** 549, 571-72, 585; **45,** 497
—first achievements and lessons of NEP—**33,** 59, 94-95, 100, 161-77, 206-07, 266-80, 283-85, 302-03, 401-04, 407-08, 409, 421-28, 436-43; **36,** 585-86, 588-89; **45,** 409-10, 411-12, 413, 458-59
—reorganisation of the state apparatus—**33,** 335-43, 353-55, 371, 481-86, 487-96; **35,** 535-42; **36,** 537, 580, 589; **42,** 311-12, 365-66, 430-32, 433, 434, 435-40; **45,** 495
—reorganisation of the Party apparatus, tasks of Party political and organisational work—**32,** 434-35, 443-44; **33,** 481-86, 490-92, 493, 495-96; **36,** 593-97, 603-04; **42,** 290, 295-96, 299-300, 306-07, 433-34, 435-40
—and planning—**32,** 352-53, 371-74; **33,** 191; **35,** 486, 495-96, 497-98; **36,** 598-602; **45,** 166, 172-73, 194-95, 198-201, 321, 344, 423, 482, 570, 591
—assistance to the peasant poor—**32,** 322-23; **33,** 328-29; **35,** 518
—building of the foundation of socialist economy—**32,** 265-66, 321-22, 376-79, 407-13, 444-45, 489-91; **33,** 28-29, 57-59, 73, 100-01, 112-13, 206-07, 221, 251-52, 266-68, 269, 298-99, 301-02, 426-28, 467-75, 500-02; **36,** 573
—principles of running the economy (cost-accounting, economy measures, enterprise profitability, material incentive, granting of the necessary rights to enterprises and the development of their independence, etc.)—**32,** 265, 371-74, 392-93, 415-16, 421, 434, 448-49; **33,** 58-59, 69-70, 104-08, 179, 184-86, 187-88, 198, 225-26, 336-37, 353, 370, 426, 470-71, 500-01; **35,** 497-98, 518, 546, 547-48; **36,** 548, 549, 550, 580; **42,** 311-12, 329, 332, 343, 346-47, 357-58; **45,** 102-03, 112, 114, 115-16, 144, 154, 239, 244-45, 286, 291-92, 294-95, 328, 329, 365, 373, 464, 478, 494, 495, 498, 503, 549, 550, 555-56, 585
—reasons for transition to NEP—**32,** 186-90, 214-28, 232-35, 286-98, 341-42, 366-67, 403-07, 442-43, 457-58, 486-90; **33,** 23-24, 27-29, 57-59, 63-64, 69-71, 93-95, 105-06, 114-15, 116, 157-61, 219-21, 280-82, 310-12, 325-26, 420-22, 436-37; **36,** 535-36, 537; **42,** 302, 307-08
—check on work by practical successes in building up the economy—**32,** 376-79; **33,** 59, 272-74, 302-05; **36,** 550, 573-75; **45,** 477-78
as a continuation and development of the economic policy adopted in spring 1918—**32,** 187-88, 189, 325, 329-41, 344-45, 357-58; **33,** 25, 61-62, 63-64, 345-46, 418-21, 470-73; **36,** 585-86; **42,** 290; **45,** 503-04, 525
—and trade unions—**32,** 393; **33,** 171-73, 174, 178-79, 370-71; **36,** 569; **42,** 286, 290, 294-96, 374-86
—as a way to socialist reforms in the countryside—**32,** 347-49, 429-30, 455-56, 495-96; **33,** 59, 269-71, 285, 326, 467-75
—development of light industry—**32,** 224-25, 237, 291-92, 293; **33,** 402, 403-04, 425; **36,** 586, 588; **42,** 310-12; **45,** 275, 369, 412, 578, 579-80
—development of small-scale and handicraft industries—**32,** 235-38, 292-93, 297-98, 326-27, 328, 343-44, 351-53, 357, 363-65, 370, 376-80, 384, 385, 386-87, 390-91, 408, 412-13, 414-15, 434, 442-43; **33,** 94-95, 110, 161; **42,** 291-92; **45,** 195-96, 285
—development of local industries—**32,** 376, 379, 384, 386-87, 390-91, 434, 442-43

—development of the productive forces and the pace of advance to socialism—**32,** 349-51; **33,** 27-29, 101, 161-62, 170-71, 187-88, 326, 391-92; **42,** 286-88
—revolutionary legality, tasks facing the judicial organs—**33,** 171-72, 176-77, 180, 202-03, 363-67, 392-93, 442-43; **35,** 533-34; **36,** 550, 556-58, 560-64, 567; **45,** 248-49, 369, 454, 458, 461, 465, 470-71, 473, 491, 493-94, 498, 502, 571
—importance of holding the key positions in the economy—**32,** 296, 297, 298, 354, 364-65, 414-15, 457-58; **33,** 285, 287-88, 427-28, 439-40, 468, 470-71, 472-73, 474; **36,** 539, 585; **42,** 292; **45,** 195-96
—and the members of *Smena Vekh* (Change of Landmarks)—**33,** 251, 286-87; **36,** 571
—and mixed companies—**33,** 213-14, 272, 274-76, 283-85, 376, 427-28, 455, 457-58, 459; **35,** 549-50; **36,** 571, 585, 588; **45,** 370, 391, 437-38, 448, 491, 505, 515, 579-80
—links with the peasantry (economic alliance of the working class and peasantry)—**32,** 188-90, 215-20, 225-26, 227-28, 265-66, 287-89, 320-26, 341-45, 363-65, 404-06, 412-13, 433, 447-48, 449, 455-58, 486-90; **33,** 29, 58-59, 64-65, 67-69, 114-15, 155-61, 170-71, 177, 189, 267-71, 273-75, 285, 290-91, 302-04, 326, 465-66, 468; **36,** 535-36, 571, 573; **42,** 295-96; **45,** 125
—as Party strategy and tactics—**33,** 63-64, 83-84, 286; **36,** 549; **42,** 327
—commodity turnover between town and country—**32,** 188-89, 190, 217-22, 224, 225-27, 286-89, 290, 292-94, 296-98, 320, 321-22, 325-27, 342-45, 352-55, 356-57, 363-65, 370, 373-74, 375-80, 383-86, 406, 407, 413, 415, 421-22, 425-27, 430-31, 433-34, 445, 446-48, 457, 490; **33,** 29, 59, 95-96, 102-06, 113-15, 157-58, 160-61, 177, 178-79, 278-79, 304-05, 423-24; **35,** 509, 513-14; **36,** 539; **42,** 290, 295-96, 309-11, 312-13, 332; **45,** 94-95, 96, 106, 118, 147, 167, 171, 181, 195-96, 220, 257, 264, 285, 486
—improvement in the material position of the working people—**32,** 208-09, 224-26, 233-34, 236-38, 265, 266-67, 294, 295, 296-98, 301-06, 313-15, 317, 318, 341-42, 346, 363-64, 366-67, 368-69, 370, 379-80, 387, 414, 447-48, 457, 458, 488-90, 491; **33,** 64-66, 129-30, 163-65, 178-79, 180, 304-05, 328-29, 371; **36,** 536; **42,** 286-88, 289-90, 291, 294-96, 347; **45,** 102-03, 120, 195-96, 270-71, 340-41
—and finance—**33,** 402, 403-04, 408-09, 422-24; **35,** 547-48, 549-50; **36,** 567, 586, 588; **45,** 106, 125-26, 278-79, 302, 341-42, 364, 366-67, 375, 418, 421, 445-46, 477-78, 514, 550, 561, 566-67, 576, 577, 585, 587, 589, 591
—and local economic tasks—**32,** 217-19, 351-57, 375-98, 414, 415-16, 433-35; **42,** 310-12
See also Period of transition from capitalism to socialism; Socialist construction in Soviet Russia; Tax in kind
New historical epoch—*see* Epoch, new, historical
New revolutionary upsurge in Russia, 1910-14—*see* Revolutionary upsurge in Russia, 1910-14
New Zealand—**13,** 319-20; **39,** 85, 98, 217, 256, 286, 305, 389, 467, 470, 475, 480-81, 487-88, 531-32, 711; **41,** 385

Nicaragua—**39,** 485-86, 714
Nigeria—**39,** 305, 710
Ninth of January 1905—*see* Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in Russia, 1905-07—January 9, 1905, as its beginning
Nobility in Russia—**2,** 111, 120-21; **3,** 289, 291, 469-70; **4,** 375, 403-08, 416; **5,** 36-40, 48, 59, 72, 87, 95-100, 233, 256, 263, 270, 289-301, 337-38, 341; **6,** 112, 138, 145, 149, 253-55, 350-53, 369, 377-80, 400-01, 409-18, 421-22, 440, 448-50; **8,** 353, 429; **12,** 136-37, 152-54; **13,** 55-56, 69, 124-25, 225, 421-22; **15,** 72-75, 159-60, 267-69, 306-07, 310-11, 417; **16,** 331, 563-64; **17,** 85, 119-20, 172, 191, 248, 251-52, 254, 355, 390, 410, 414-15, 455-57, 507-08; **18,** 25, 31, 32-35, 47-49, 74-75, 144-45, 252-53, 285, 286-87, 489-90; **19,** 49, 59-60, 141, 145-46, 180-84, 191-96, 325, 329, 340; **20,** 145, 245-47, 270, 284-85, 313, 415; **21,** 103-04; **23,** 128, 243; **24,** 494-95; **28,** 422; **30,** 389; **31,** 159
See also Landowners and landownership in Russia
Nominalism and realism—**20,** 192-93; **38,** 42-43
Non-capitalist way of development—**22,** 337-40; **23,** 66-68; **31,** 241-45, 490-92; **42,** 361
Non-economic coercion—**1,** 490-91; **2,** 201-02, 484-85; **3,** 192, 193, 194, 202, 203, 204, 205, 210, 211, 212, 316, 317, 318, 597, 598; **6,** 408, 409; **12,** 269, 270, 274, 275; **15,** 83, 84, 85, 86, 146, 147, 159, 160; **16,** 434, 435; **17,** 112, 113; **20,** 242; **29,** 419, 475, 476, 480, 481, 482
Non-party workers', peasants' and Red Army men's conferences in Soviet Russia—**29,** 513-14, 547-50; **30,** 19-26, 40-46, 187, 301, 349-51, 405-06, 415-16; **31,** 48-49; **32,** 319, 325, 388-89, 440; **33,** 410
North-Russian Workers' Union, 1878-80—**4,** 178, 258
Northern Labour League (The Northern League of the RSDLP), 1900-03—**6,** 161-71; **7,** 124; **34,** 113
Norway—**9,** 220-21; **18,** 225; **19,** 91, 543; **20,** 222, 425-29, 434-35; **22,** 144-45, 240, 326, 333-34, 344, 348; **23,** 48-49, 50, 51-55, 56-57, 85, 94, 101, 274; **24,** 300, 338; **25,** 423; **28,** 430-31; **35,** 233-34, 236, 243, 288, 298; **36,** 373, 374, 581; **39,** 85, 100, 148, 223, 289, 293, 308, 329, 339, 342, 387-88, 467, 470, 472, 473, 480-81, 484, 611, 701, 712, 736, 738-39, 740-41; **41,** 317, 318; **43,** 182, 521, 527, 619; **45,** 250-51, 340
See also Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and Norway; Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa—in the Scandinavian countries (Sweden and Norway); Working class and the working-class movement in different countries—in the Scandinavian countries (Sweden and Norway)
***Novaya Zhizn* (New Life) and its members, 1917-18**—**24,** 196-97, 390-91, 521, 556-57, 562-64; **25,** 24, 43-45, 63-64, 137, 142, 243-44, 268-73, 290-97, 351-52; **26,** 90, 92-94, 96-126, 131-36, 197, 214-15, 216-17, 282, 305, 388, 401-02, 407-08, 476-77, 499; **27,** 27-28, 116-17, 248-49, 268-69, 270, 282, 308-09, 310-11, 340-42, 497-98; **29,** 182, 356; **32,** 335-36; **35,** 318-19, 320
Nutrition (scientifically established levels)—**27,** 411; **29,** 367; **42,** 155-56

O

Objective (objectivity), the—**14,** 125, 128-29, 196; **38,** 68, 75, 97-98, 131, 134, 185-91, 204, 211-12, 219, 221
—and the subjective (subjectivity)—**14,** 112-13, 126-27, 172, 291-92, 325, 345; **38,** 74-75, 97-98, 176, 183-91, 194, 198, 202-03, 204, 208, 212-19, 231-32, 236, 250, 268, 274-75, 285; **34,** 403
See also Being; Matter; Reality (the real); World (philos.)
Objective character of the laws of natural and social development—*see* Law
Objective reality—*see* Matter
Objective truth—*see* Truth (philos.)
Objectivism, bourgeois—**1,** 339, 400-01, 421-22, 424-26, 432-36, 443-45, 469, 472, 478-80, 485-86, 499-503; **11,** 353; **18,** 330-32
Obscurantism—**14,** 77-78, 190-91, 212-13, 347-48; **18,** 578-79
"Obukhov defence", May 1901—**5,** 25-30, 246-49, 325
Occupation of Soviet territory by foreign interventionists—*see* Foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia
October armed uprising in Moscow, 1917—**26,** 19-21, 25-26, 83-84, 140-41, 145-46, 183-84, 187, 196, 269, 294, 296, 299, 303, 353; **42,** 35
October armed uprising of 1917
—leading role of the Party and the hegemony of the proletariat—**26,** 19-21, 22-27, 179-81, 188-89, 190, 191-94, 195-213, 214-15, 216-19, 234-35, 239-40, 241; **27,** 62, 153, 286-87, 545
—struggle against the strike-breakers Kamenev, Zinoviev and Trotsky's opportunist policy—**26,** 82-85, 191-94, 195-213, 216-19, 223-27, 305; **27,** 26, 346-47; **31,** 385; **32,** 340; **36,** 595; **41,** 450-51
—plan, preparation, tactics and course of the uprising—**26,** 19-21, 22-27, 69-72, 82-85, 140-41, 179-81, 182-87, 188-89, 190, 191-94, 195-213, 214-15, 216-19, 223-27, 234-35, 236, 239-40, 241, 247-48, 296, 299, 303
—revolutionary crisis and the choice of the decisive moment—**26,** 19-21, 22-25, 69-72, 74-85, 140-41, 179-81, 182-87, 188-89, 190, 193-94, 234-35
—resolutions of the CC RSDLP(B) on the uprising, dating October 10 (23) and 16 (29), 1917—**26,** 190, 191-94
—Soviets as organs of the uprising and the transfer of power to the Soviets—**26,** 21, 70, 104, 146, 179, 184-87, 188, 199-200, 202, 235, 236, 239-40, 241; **29,** 59, 147-48
—conditions guaranteeing its victory—**26,** 22-25, 179-81, 261-62; **29,** 59, 147-48; **30,** 260-62
October Socialist Revolution in Russia, 1917
—leading role of the Party, its principal tasks—**26,** 19-21, 22-27, 56-57, 59-68, 69-73, 77-84, 90-91, 137-39, 140-41, 142-44, 145-48, 179-81, 182-87, 188-89, 190, 191-94, 195-213, 214-15, 216-19, 223-27, 234-35, 275-76, 277-79, 280, 303-07, 333-35, 358-59; **27,** 25-26, 87-89, 178, 241-43, 271-72, 377-78; **28,** 205, 299-301, 310, 311; **29,** 21, 188, 209, 210, 340-41, 506; **30,** 21, 55-56, 58-59, 160-61, 256-62, 264-66, 387, 418; **31,** 58-60, 63-64, 88-89; **32,** 470-71, 473-76; **33,** 22-23, 51-53, 172-75, 350-51, 478; **41,** 420-21; **42,** 43, 68-70, 169-71
—Army and Navy in the revolution—**26,** 79-80, 83-85, 141, 236, 241, 247-48, 266-68, 269-70, 273, 275-76, 284-85, 307, 308-10, 311-12, 341, 380-81; **27,** 25-26, 89; **30,** 21, 60-61, 260-62; **31,** 59-60; **32,** 470-71, 474-75; **33,** 351
—struggle against counter-revolution—**26,** 266-68, 269-70, 273, 275-76, 284-86, 293-95, 296-97, 306-07, 308-10, 311-12, 315-16, 317-18, 319, 325-26, 329-30, 341-42, 351, 353-55, 356, 358-60, 361-63, 374-76, 381-83, 391-93, 398-99, 400-03, 408, 411-12, 414-15, 418-19, 226, 428, 429-30, 431-33, 434-35, 442-43, 459-62, 476, 488-91, 512, 514; **27,** 62, 89, 94, 174-75, 229-31, 242, 247, 303-05, 344, 427-28, 430, 467-68, 482-83; **28,** 70-71, 169-70; **29,** 143, 270, 515-16, 542-43; **33,** 219-20; **36,** 493; **42,** 43, 44, 48-49, 59-60, 69-70, 88-89, 101-02, 168-70
—struggle against the opportunist position of Kamenev, Zinoviev, Rykov and others on the question of a "homogeneous socialist government"—**26,** 275-76, 277-79, 280-82, 289, 291-92, 301-02, 303-07; **27,** 88, 346-47; **31,** 385; **32,** 340; **36,** 456-57; **42,** 35; **44,** 43
—struggle against sabotage by the bourgeois intelligentsia and officials—**26,** 296-97, 319, 342, 355, 374-76, 384-85, 388-90, 391-94, 402-03, 440, 460-61, 476-77, 498-500; **27,** 247-49, 257-58, 295, 300-02, 303-05, 334, 343-45, 430-31; **28,** 133, 140, 192, 207-08; **29,** 51, 300, 432, 532-33; **30,** 130, 259; **33,** 91, 428-29; **36,** 460; **42,** 41, 43, 58, 73, 76-77, 102
—Second All-Russia Congress of Soviets, formation of the Soviet government, decrees on peace and land—**26,** 247-48, 249-63, 273, 277-79, 280, 296, 299-300, 303-07, 313-14, 327-28, 343, 347-48, 358-60, 370-72, 380, 381-82, 486, 513; **27,** 511, 526, 546; **28,** 64-65, 313-14, 340-41, 344-45, 355, 473; **29,** 45-46, 105, 189-90; **30,** 22, 109, 237-39, 265; **31,** 38, 64, 72; **33,** 219-20, 351, 392
—and the hegemony of the proletariat—**24,** 469-70; **25, 28,** 109-11, 119, 121, 189, 222, 238-39, 279-82, 313-17, 363-64; **26,** 32-33, 35, 39-41, 52-54, 59, 68, 96-99, 126, 219, 240, 241, 364-66, 380; **27,** 62, 152, 153, 178-79, 241, 287, 344, 395-98, 423, 424-25, 475-77, 545; **28,** 27, 91, 299-300, 303-04, 340-41; **29,** 82, 310-11; **30,** 60, 118, 161, 257-59,

264-66; **31,** 291-92; **33,** 22, 26; **35,** 311; **36,** 493; **42,** 169-71
—and the establishment of the dictatorship of the proletariat, the founding of the Soviet socialist state—a state of a new type—**26,** 236, 239, 277, 380, 434-35, 455, 474-75, 480; **27,** 62, 153, 160, 174, 209-11, 241-42, 264-65, 295, 299-300, 346-47, 390, 435, 476-77, 498-99, 545; **28,** 132, 206-07, 420; **29,** 68, 86-87, 99, 106, 119, 147-48, 198-99, 200, 203-04, 205-06, 209-10, 230, 307-08, 310-11, 341, 372-73, 515; **30,** 22, 41, 55, 64, 127, 261-62, 264-65, 521-22; **31,** 38, 384; **33,** 22, 26, 54-55, 87-88, 112, 206, 301-02, 427-28, 467; **36,** 596-97; **42,** 43, 50, 169-70
—winning over of the majority of the working masses by the Party—**25,** 365; **26,** 19, 23, 80-81, 96-97, 133-34, 140-41, **144,** 183-84, 188, 190, 196-97, 198-99, 205-06, 358, 468; **28,** 270-71, 301, 355; **30,** 21, 262-63, 264-66; **31,** 73, 89; **42,** 41, 68-70, 169-70
—its fundamental difference from the bourgeois and bourgeois-democratic revolutions of the 17th, 18th and 19th cent.—**26,** 358, 479-80; **27,** 89-90, 164-65, 183, 189, 238-41, 245, 264-65, 304-05, 470; **28,** 70-71, 338-39, 341, 419-20, 422-23; **29,** 371-72; **30,** 304-05; **33,** 22, 51-54, 235-36, 477; **35,** 343-44
—its international character and world historical significance—**26,** 239, 279, 291-92, 386-87, 409-10, 420, 426, 443-45, 464-65, 471-72, 479-82, 492-95, 512-13; **27,** 62-66, 71-73, 87, 92-94, 118-19, 130-32, 133-35, 153, 159-63, 164, 175-77, 178, 181, 188-90, 201, 221, 230, 271, 327, 372-73, 377-79, 412-13, 423-24, 451-52, 460-61, 480-82, 483-84, 499, 502-03, 511-12, 527-28, 543, 545-47; **28,** 24-25, 30-31, 38-39, 42, 44, 52, 54, 65-66, 72, 74-75, 77-78, 82-84, 85, 87, 91-92, 111-13, 115-17, 131, 137-39, 145-47, 151-56, 160-61, 181-82, 206-07, 215-16, 218, 291-94, 303, 333-34, 347-48, 356, 357-59, 360-62, 415-16, 422-24, 483-85; **29,** 23, 58, 67-68, 99-100, 105, 119, 152, 224-25, 230, 244, 245, 270-71, 294, 300, 311, 322-23, 372-73, 383, 537-38; **30,** 118, 123, 136-37, 151, 157-62, 207-09, 212, 268-69, 280, 382-83, 386-87, 404, 422, 447-49, 504-05, 522; **31,** 21-23, 30-31, 100, 162-63, 236-37, 321-22, 397-98, 430; **32,** 112-13, 162, 215, 317, 479-80, 484-85; **33,** 24, 51-59, 112-13, 171-75, 206-07, 300-02, 325-26, 350-51, 477-79; **36,** 479; **42,** 59, 189, 241, 244; **44,** 81; **45,** 597
—as the beginning of the era of proletarian dictatorship—**26,** 434-36; **27,** 126-27; **28,** 205-07, 360-61; **29,** 53, 224, 230, 235, 270-71, 308, 563-64; **30,** 421-22; **31,** 56, 90; **33,** 54-55, 87, 112, 172, 206, 301
—special features of its development in the countryside and its simultaneous solution of the tasks of the bourgeois-democratic revolution—**26,** 240, 247, 299-300, 313-14, 324-25, 327-28, 333-35, 343, 514-16, 518; **27,** 166-67, 183; **28,** 26-28, 118, 138, 141-43, 171-76, 181, 301-04, 307-11, 313-14, 315, 338-48, 391-92, 473; **29,** 157-58, 189-90, 203-04, 210-11, 310-11; **30,** 133-34, 143-44, 161, 238, 265, 505-06; **31,** 64, 72, 158-59, 520-21; **32,** 276-77, 474-75, 489-90; **33,**

22, 51-54, 112, 115, 206, 300; **36,** 500-03; **42,** 88-89
—its implementation of the slogan of turning the imperialist war into a civil war—**27,** 88-89, 159, 441-42; **28,** 85; **29,** 340-41, 507; **30,** 96-98; **33,** 55-57
—and the first steps towards socialism—**26,** 239-40, 241, 247, 264-65, 292, 294, 297-98, 299-300, 332, 334-35, 364-66, 400-03, 407-08, 410-14, 466-70; **27,** 63-64, 90-92, 136-37, 138, 153, 160, 203-05, 241, 244-63, 295-97, 298-99, 303-05, 314-17, 396-97, 514-16; **28,** 73-74, 82, 124-25, 138, 139-41, 315, 340-42, 344-45, 391-92; **29,** 105-06, 109, 111-13, 115-17, 119, 132-33, 135-37, 139, 154-55, 205-07; **30,** 108-10; **32,** 482; **33,** 52-54, 86-89, 206-07; **35,** 357; **36,** 456, 460-63, 493; **42,** 37-38, 39, 40-41, 58-59, 68-84
—its preconditions, the internal and external situation—**21,** 341-43; **22,** 191, 232, 300; **23,** 78-79, 305-08, 322-23, 330-32, 341; **24,** 22; **25,** 109-11, 129, 278-80, 305-06, 311-17, 326-27, 358-59, 363-65; **26,** 19-21, 28-42, 52-54, 75-85, 94-95, 96-99, 106-07, 168-69, 182-87, 188-89, 190, 191-94, 196-98, 207-08, 296-98, 308-10, 311-12, 315-16, 317-18, 380-81, 438, 513; **27,** 25-26, 62, 64-65, 87-88, 91-94, 98-99, 165-67, 172-78, 377-78, 547; **28,** 44, 137-39, 151-52, 154-55, 187, 299-300, 301, 303-04, 357-59, 422-23; **29,** 147-48, 189-90, 310-11; **30,** 20-22, 59-61; **31,** 63-64; **32,** 471, 473-74; **33,** 477-79; **42,** 68-70, 101-03, 170-71, 193-94
—causes of its victory—**27,** 87-94, 98-99, 174-76, 178, 231, 307, 400-01, 451, 482, 545; **28,** 82, 137-38, 154-55, 167, 303-04, 347-48, 358-59, 422-23, 484-85; **29,** 91, 310-11, 506; **30,** 60, 256-62, 418; **31,** 23-26, 28-29, 30-31, 63-64, 291-92, 309; **32,** 153-54, 471, 473-75; **33,** 117, 173, 350-51; **42,** 69, 169-71, 245
—its breaking of the imperialist chain at its weakest link and the splitting of the world into two systems (capitalist and socialist)—**26,** 448-49, 472; **27,** 367; **28,** 24-25, 65-66, 75, 78, 137-38, 154-55, 358-59, 422-23; **29,** 67-68, 307-08, 310; **30,** 158-59, 207-08, 418, 450-51, 487; **33,** 57, 267; **36,** 538; **42,** 236-37, 244
—and the revolutionary creativity of the masses—**26,** 241, 260-61, 287-88, 292, 296-98, 341, 342, 364-66, 384-85, 404-15, 459, 462-63, 468, 469-70, 475-77, 481-82; **27,** 88-90, 160, 161, 166, 174-75, 183, 209-13, 241, 262-63, 266, 269-72, 510, 514-15; **28,** 36, 72, 87-88, 91, 124-25, 275, 425-28; **29,** 154-55; **30,** 476; **31,** 90, 498; **32,** 161; **33,** 26
—and the revolutionary withdrawal from the imperialist world war—**26,** 239-40, 249-53, 254-56, 293, 345, 382, 386-87, 400, 476; **27,** 160, 166, 201, 284; **28,** 24, 33, 64-66, 91, 210, 340-41; **30,** 22, 381, 395; **31,** 64; **33,** 55-57, 61, 87, 112, 116, 132, 144, 172-73, 206, 300-02; **36,** 467-70, 573; **42,** 236
—1905-07 revolution as its dress rehearsal—**27,** 90, 175, 181; **28,** 373-74; **29,** 19, 310; **30,** 257-58, 418, 487; **31,** 26-28, 535-36
—Lenin's speeches and messages of greetings on the anniversaries of the October Socialist Revolution—**28,** 132-34,

137-50, 169-70; **30,** 118-19, 120-23, 124-26, 127-37; **31,** 397-402; **33,** 117, 118-19, 120, 382, 396, 397, 410, **411,** 412
—smashing of the old bourgeois state machine—**26,** 236, 239, 262-63, 293-94, 341-42, 400, 463-65, 466-67, 479-80; **27,** 175, 216-18, 268-69, 302-03, 352, 470, 514-15; **28,** 35-36, 248-49, 275; **29,** 32, 109, 335, 337-38, 488; **30,** 129-31, 259, 264-65; **31,** 421; **32,** 351; **33,** 26, 52-53, 301, 498
—and the Soviets—**26,** 236, 239-40, 247-48, 272, 287-88, 293-95, 297-98, 299-300, 303-04, 357-58, 379-83, **428,** 434-36, 437-41, 455-56, 464-65, 475-76, 489; **27,** 90-91, 132-34, 153, 189, 241, 265; **28,** 73-74, 249, 258-59, 275, 300, 301; **29,** 20, 23, 32, 59, 68, 86-87, 224, 230, 270, 311, 373, 497-98, 564; **30,** 19, 22, 41, 450; **31,** 90; **33,** 22, 54-55, 87, 112, 206, 301; **42,** 43
—triumphal march of Soviet power—**26,** 296-98, 299-300, 303, 380-81, 418, 476-77, 479-82, 487-88, 510, 511, 512; **27,** 88-94, 160, 174-76, 187, 231, 265, 298, 375; **28,** 138; **33,** 116, 393-94; **36,** 484, 485; **42,** 68-69, 357-58
—and the deepening of the general crisis of capitalism—**28,** 52, 85-86; **29,** 517-19
—its character and driving forces—**25,** 189; **26,** 39, 41-42, 96-99, 196-98, 239-40, 241, 327-28, 331-32, 364-66, 380, 382, 384, 434-35, 442; **27,** 62, 65, 89-92, 153, 178-79, 241, 264-65, 286-88, 299-300, 344-45, 390, 395-96, 397-98, 412-13, 424-25, 431-32, 475-77, 545; **28,** 26-27, 91-92, 145, 171-72, 207, 270-71, 299-301, 303-04, 313-14, 339-41, 422-23; **29,** 99, 119, 184-85, 310-11; **30,** 59-61, 118, 160-61, 257, 259, 261-62; **31,** 63-64, 291-92; **32,** 153-54, 473-76; **33,** 22-23, 26, 51-54, 56-57, 206, 351, 478; **42,** 43
—expropriation of the bourgeoisie and landowners and socialisation of the means of production—**26,** 258-59, 299, 324, 423-24, 440, 466-67, 476, 515; **27,** 64, 136, 138, 153, 205-06, 215-16, 244-47, 295, 296, 300-01, 314-15, 333-34; **28,** 169, 171-72, 301, 343-44; **29,** 105, 112, 116-17, 135, 139, 199, 209; **30,** 108-09, 264-65, 284-85, 456; **31,** 38; **32,** 162, 287-88, 455, 482, 484; **33,** 88; **35,** 357, 491-92; **36,** 505; **42,** 40-41, 63-64, 73-76, 104-05, 107-08
—its stages and development in different regions of the country—**26,** 296-98, 442-45, 482, 485-86; **27,** 87-97, 100-02, 128-30, 159-60, 164-68, 173-78, 181, 229-31, 241-43, 245-53, 271-72, 275-76, 314-15, 360, 424, 427-28, 430-32, 434-35; **28,** 17, 117-19, 137-40, 141-45, 301, 302-03, 338-41; **29,** 157-58, 174-75, 187; **30,** 109-10, 224-25, 502-04, 505-06, 516; **31,** 21, 29-31, 417, 495-96; **33,** 22-23, 27-28, 61-64, 86-96, 100-01, 301-02, 345, 421-22, 435-37; **36,** 553; **42,** 44, 68-70, 88-89, 357-58

October Socialist Revolution in Russia, 1917 (preparatory period, March-October)
—general description—**13,** 430-31; **23,** 302-07, 321-24, 329-32; **24,** 21-24, 38-41, 43-54, 57-62; **25,** 82-83, 109-11, 112-14, 117-19, 127-29, 130-32, 153-54, 169-73, 176-78, 183-90, 194-207, 219-22, 225-39, 285, 291-93, 294-97, 306-07, 311-17, 323-27, 353-56, 363-65; **26,** 19-21, 22-27, 52-57, 59-60, 67-68, 74-82, 137-39, 140-41, 142-44, 145-48, 182-85, 188-89, 190, 191-94, 195-212; **27,** 87-88, 173-75; **28,** 299-300; **30,** 20-22; **36,** 431-32, 443-45, 448-51, 553; **41,** 400-02, 431-33, 439-43; **43,** 629-30
—leading role of the Party—**23,** 288, 290-91, 293, 306-08, 312-13, 320-21, 323-25, 355-61, 369-72; **24,** 21-26, 62-64, 141-47, 163-66, 184-85, 214, 223-24, 229-32, 244-45, 291-93, 296, 316-17, 370-74, 571-72; **25,** 20-21, 79-81, 83, 109-11, 113-14, 119, 161, 165, 169-73, 178, 204-06, 211-12, 222, 235-37, 306-10, 311-17, 353; **26,** 19-21, 22-27, 31-32, 47-50, 52-54, 56-57, 59-60, 69-72, 77-84, 90, 94, 130, 131-36, 137-39, 140-41, 142-44, 145-48, 171-72, 179-81, 182-87, 188-89, 190, 191-94, 195-215, 216-19, 223-27, 234-35; **28,** 270-71, 301; **29,** 21; **30,** 258-59, 260-62; **31,** 30-31, 166-67; **33,** 218-19, 301-02, 350-51; **35,** 298-99, 301; **36,** 421, 423, 431-32, 434-43; **41,** 407, 433, 443; **42,** 69; **43,** 620, 629-30
—Bolshevisation of the Soviets (winning of a majority in the Petrograd and Moscow Soviets and the local Soviets)—**25,** 364-65; **26,** 19, 23, 43, 77, 80-81, 83-84, 97-98, 133-35, 140, 143-44, 183-84, 188, 190, 196-97, 198-99, 204, 205; **27,** 25; **28,** 270-71, 301, 355; **30,** 21; **31,** 72-73; **32,** 471
—fight to arm the workers—**23,** 287, 290, 292, 293, 305, 316, 318-19, 321, 326-29, 359-60, 370; **24,** 99-100, 175, 179-82, 296; **28,** 283-84; **35,** 298-99; **36,** 421
—peasants' struggle against the landowners and the Party's attitude towards it—**23,** 348-49; **24,** 47-48, 134, 137-38, 143-44, 167-70, 174, 255, 256, 282-87, 290-93, 346-48, 370-74, 449-53, 477-79, 483-85, 486-505; **25,** 134-35, 220, 225-27, 235; **26,** 64, 77-79, 81-82, 83-84, 122-23, 137-39, 143, 184-85, 197-98, 231-33; **30,** 20-21; **32,** 474; **41,** 424-26
—struggle against Right-opportunist capitulatory elements in the Party—**24,** 42-49, 50-54, 152-53, 244-46; **25,** 240-42; **26,** 47-51, 191-94, 195-215, 216-19, 223-27; **27,** 25-26; **32,** 339-40; **36,** 431, 437-38, 444-45, 450-51
—struggle against Left-opportunist tendencies and elements in the Party—**24,** 210-12, 223-24, 244-45; **41,** 407; **42,** 325-26
—struggle for a revolutionary withdrawal from the imperialist world war—**23,** 288, 190-91, 318-19, 320-21, 322-23, 337-39, 340-41, 357, 360-61, 369-71; **24,** 21-22, 33, 34-37, 65-67, 79-80, 87-88, 108-09, 125, 132-33, 146-47, 150-51, 161-66, 174-75, 184-85, 186-88, 202-03, 205-06, 215-16, 222, 237-38, 243, 253, 263-69, 272-73, 316-17, 319-20, 332-34, 360-61, 363, 371-74, 377, 389, 415-16, 418-21, 434-35, 516-18, 572; **25,** 22-28, 39-42, 55-56, 85-87, 110-11, 238-39, 249, 266-67, 315; **26,** 21, 25-26, 41-42, 62-64, 99, 128-30, 135-36, 137-39, 147-48, 204-05, 239, 241, 247, 249-53, 254-56; **27,** 88-89; **33,** 302; **35,** 298-99, 310-13; **36,** 431, 434-39, 449-50; **41,** 399-400, 405-06, 429, 431-33, 436-37
—and the hegemony of the proletariat—**23,** 287, 305-08, 310-11, 317-19, 323-24, 327-29, 343, 350-52; **24,** 194-95, 291-92; **25,** 109-10, 121, 129, 222,

238-39, 279-80, 364; **41,** 429, 439-40, 446-48
—dual power and its class nature—**23,** 303-04, 312-13, 314-16, 344-48, 350-54, 356-57; **24,** 22-23, 32, 38-41, 46, 50, 60-62, 90-91, 98-99, 113-14, 142-43, 144-46, 152, 154-55, 190-91, 228-32, 274-76, 332-34, 412-13, 432, 445-48, 568-69; **25,** 17-20, 25, 27-28, 31-33, 71-72, 82-83, 89-90, 141-43, 147-48, 149-50, 155, 158-59, 183-88, 228-35, 293-95; **26,** 104; **30,** 20-21; **31,** 277, 307; **36,** 423, 437-42, 445; **41,** 400-02; **42,** 325-26
—rural poor and its alliance with the working class, the slogan of the dictatorship of the proletariat and the poor peasantry—**23,** 288, 310-11, 328-30, 337, 340-41; **24,** 21-23, 36, 101-02, 108-09, 120, 142-44, 148-50, 164-65, 168-70, 211-12, 219, 265, 291-93, 308, 312, 315-16, 329, 358-59, 361, 371-72, 397, 451-53, 477-78, 484-85, 491-93, 498-505; **25,** 27-28, 121, 172-73, 178, 189, 198, 238-39, 278-80, 298, 307, 313-15, 316-17, 365, 372; **26,** 31, 37-38, 41-42, 52-54, 94, 124-30, 170, 191-92, 208; **28,** 298-300; **36,** 434, 436-37, 439; **41,** 442-43
—winning over soldiers' masses to the side of the Bolsheviks—**24,** 114, 137-38, 144-45, 165-66, 172-75, 201-03, 211-12, 214-16, 237-38, 249-50, 253, 296, 318-20; **25,** 211-15, 243-44; **26,** 79-80, 82-85, 137-39, 140-41, 142, 147-48, 183-84, 197, 198; **27,** 25-26, 88-89; **30,** 260-62; **31,** 59-60; **32,** 474-75; **33,** 351; **35,** 298
—winning over the majority of the working masses to the side of the Bolsheviks—**23,** 289-90, 306-08; **24,** 22-23, 65-66, 155, 230-31, 275-76, 295-96, 311-12, 316-17, 373-74, 447-48, 511, 512, 519-20, 531-32, 533-35; **25,** 198-202, 222, 279-82, 291-92, 296-97, 312-14, 316-17, 364-65; **26,** 19, 23-24, 43, 59-60, 77, 80, 83, 96-99, 133-35, 140, 143-44, 183-84, 187, 190, 196-99, 204, 205; **27,** 241-42; **38,** 270-71, 301, 355; **30,** 21, 256-62; **31,** 73; **32,** 471; **36,** 437-38, 450; **41,** 401, 433; **42,** 68-70, 325-26, 328
—information of other socialist parties on the development of revolution in Russia—**36,** 444-45; **43,** 620, 629-30, 632, 634
—and the kulaks—**24,** 143-44, 262-63, 271, 349, 484, 492-93; **26,** 33-34; **28,** 298-300
—Party's policy towards an armed uprising—**25,** 177, 178, 188-90, 215-16, 249-50, 286-89, 296-97; **26,** 19-21, 22-27, 57-58, 69-73, 74-85, 94-95, 129-30, 137-39, 140-41, 145-48, 179-81, 182-87, 188-89, 190, 191-94, 195-215, 234-35; **41,** 441-43, 450
—liberal bourgeoisie as a counter-revolutionary force—**23,** 302-06; **24,** 179-80, 322-23, 383; **25,** 51-53, 93-96, 97-98, 99-101, 127-29, 130-32, 148, 151-52, 158-59, 176-77, 185, 188, 191-93, 196-98, 202-07, 214-15, 218, 313-14; **28,** 89, 272-73; **41,** 440-42
—peaceful period of the revolution and the possibility of its victory—**24,** 22-25, 40-41, 62-64, 110-11, 119-20, 163, 201-03, 210-11, 217-19, 222, 235-38, 241-43, 244-46; **25,** 23, 55, 161-62, 177, 183-85, 211-12, 252-53, 306-08, 312-15; **26,** 36-38, 59-60, 67-68; **29,** 30-31, 59; **36,** 431-32, 437-40, 450-51; **41,** 400-01, 432-33
—counter-revolutionary offensive and the tasks of the proletariat and the Party in the struggle against it—**23,** 287-90, 351-54; **24,** 57-59, 110-11, 127-30, 152, 154-55, 222, 229-30, 274-76, 294, 321-23, 533-35, 570-71; **25,** 51-53, 70-72, 79-81, 88-90, 92, 97-98, 110, 112-14, 127-29, 141-43, 151-52, 155-59, 160, 161-62, 164, 166-67, 174-77, 181-82, 185-90, 191-93, 197-98, 199, 201-07, 208-18, 219-22, 230-32, 238-39, 243-44, 252-56, 285-89, 290-97, 312-14, 323-24, 337-38; **26,** 31-38, 66-67, 69, 79-81, 137-38, 145-48, 190, 199, 201-03, 234-35, 359-60; **30,** 20-22; **42,** 48-49; **43,** 635
—national liberation movement and the tasks of the Party—**23,** 288, 335-38, 360; **24,** 21-22, 58-59, 72-73, 102, 260-62, 297-301, 302-03, 335-38, 340-42, 354-56, 379, 380-81, 405-11, 472, 516-18, 565, 568-69; **25,** 26-28, 85-87, 91-92, 99-101; **26,** 79-80, 98-99, 175-76; **36,** 438; **41,** 394-95, 426-27
—support of the internal counter-revolution by the imperialist powers—**23,** 309-15, 334-35, 351-52; **25,** 131; **26,** 33, 35, 37, 145, 146-47, 183, 186-87, 190, 201, 204-05, 208; **29,** 535; **30,** 20-21, 22-23
—revolutionary crisis on the eve of October—**25,** 296-97, 311-15, 317; **26,** 19-21, 22-26, 52-57, 59-60, 74-82, 94-99, 129-30, 131-36, 137-39, 140-41, 142-44, 145-48, 179-81, 182-87, 188-89, 190, 191-94, 195-215, 234-35, 438-40; **27,** 25-26, 87-88; **28,** 270-71; **29,** 147-48, 310-11; **31,** 63-64, 84-85; **33,** 477-79
—Soviets and the slogan "All Power to the Soviets!"—**23,** 290, 293, 307, 324-30, 340-41, 347-48, 360; **24,** 22-24, 25, 32, 38-41, 44-49, 51-54, 60-62, 67-71, 72, 85-86, 97, 108-09, 119-20, 125, 137-38, 142-47, 149-50, 154-55, 165, 173-75, 184-85, 188, 190-91, 202-03, 210-11, 214-16, 217-19, 222, 230, 235, 238-40, 241-43, 253, 255-56, 268-69, 275, 278, 295-96, 306-08, 311-12, 314-15, 320, 321-22, 332-33, 343-45, 354-56, 368-69, 373-74, 412-13, 418-19, 447-48, 484-85, 569; **25,** 17-19, 23, 25, 43-44, 49-50, 55, 73-74, 77-78, 82-83, 88-90, 100-01, 131, 141-43, 153-54, 171-72, 177-78, 183-90, 196-97, 210, 211-12, 214-15, 229-30, 231-32, 251-53, 291-92, 298-300, 306-08, 312-13, 367-68, 369-71, 372-73, 374-75; **26,** 19, 21, 23, 36-38, 41-42, 43-44, 61-62, 66-68, 71-72, 101-04, 137-38, 140-41, 143-44, 179-80, 185-87, 188-89, 198-200, 204-06, 489-92; **27,** 88, 89, 90, 173-74; **28,** 258-60, 264-66, 269-71, 300-01, 416, 469-70, 472-73; **31,** 30-31, 306-08; **35,** 296, 298-99; **36,** 431-32, 435, 438-41; **41,** 405-06, 428-29, 437, 441-43
—conciliation of the Mensheviks and S.R.s with the bourgeoisie and the struggle to isolate the former—**23,** 304-05, 306-08, 312-13, 315-18, 320-21, 357-58, 368-70; **24,** 22-23, 32-33, 34-37, 39-41, 45, 48, 51-53, 62, 72, 90-91, 96-106, 113-14, 144-45, 149, 159-60, 162-63, 176-78, 180, 183, 184-85, 196-97, 203, 204-06, 207-08, 210-12, 215, 217-19, 223-24, 228-32, 234-36, 259-60, 262-63, 271-72, 285-86, 291-92, 294, 326-29, 335-38, 343-45, 346-48, 349, 350-53, 357-59, 363-64, 367-69, 372-74, 375-76, 378, 382, 383, 385-86, 390-92, 395-97, 410-11, 433-35, 437-38, 445-48, 449-53,

490-92, 509-11, 516-18, 519-20, 522, 523-26, 527-28, 529-30, 531-32, 533-35, 536-38, 546-48, 550-51, 558-61, 565-67, 573-74; **25,** 29-42, 43-45, 48-50, 51-53, 57-58, 60-62, 65-66, 67, 68-69, 77-78, 79-80, 82-83, 86-87, 88-90, 93-96, 97-98, 99-101, 104-06, 110-11, 112-14, 115, 117-19, 127-29, 131-32, 133-35, 136-38, 141-43, 144-45, 146-48, 149-50, 151-52, 153-54, 169-73, 177, 178, 181-82, 185-90, 191-93, 194-207, 212-13, 215-16, 218, 219-20, 222, 230-39, 243-50, 251-56, 261-64, 268-73, 275-80, 290-97, 299-300, 307-10, 313, 314-17, 325-29, 336-42, 352-53, 355-59, 361-65, 366-73, 374-76, 387-88, 393, 408, 418, 423, 424, 444-45, 449-50, 453-54; **26,** 19-20, 22, 23-24, 26, 34-36, 39-42, 43-46, 47-51, 53-54, 55-56, 59-60, 77-82, 95-98, 99, 126-27, 131-36, 196-98, 205-07; **27,** 87-88, 173-74, 182-83, 282-83, 346-47, 371-73, 427, 546; **28,** 89, 110-12, 123, 186-87, 203-04, 259, 261-62, 269-71, 272, 283-84, 300-01, 317, 434-35, 469-70; **29,** 26-27, 356, 393-94, 490-91, 535, 557; **30,** 20-23, 391-92; **31,** 30-31, 38-39, 87-88, 277, 389; **32,** 339-40; **33,** 22, 52-54; **35,** 295-96, 298-99, 301, 302, 303-05, 308-13, 316-17, 319-22; **36,** 434-38, 443, 444-45, 452-53; **41,** 417-18, 432-33, 439-40, 441-43; **43,** 635

—creation of the political army of the revolution—**23,** 290, 306-08, 329-32, 347-49; **24,** 40-41, 63-64, 215-16, 262-63; **25,** 82, 109-11, 286-89, 296-97, 364-65; **26,** 19-21, 22-25, 30-35, 59-60, 208-13; **27,** 25-26, 87-89, 174-75; **28,** 270-71, 299-300; **30,** 21-22, 258-63; **32,** 471; **33,** 351-52

—spontaneous upsurge of the mass revolutionary movement—**24,** 60-62, 196-97, 213-16, 275-76; **25,** 109-11, 169-73, 202-07, 209-10, 213-15, 232-33, 234-35, 237, 249-50, 312-14, 342, 371; **26,** 29-31, 79-81, 184-85, 196-99, 209-11; **43,** 630, 634

—financial and economic devastation—**24,** 32, 53-54, 69-70, 73-74, 89, 202-03, 205-06, 274-76, 285-86, 307-08, 312, 314-15, 333-34, 348, 391-92, 395-97, 415, 417-18, 424-30, 436, 439-40, 441-42, 445-48, 462-63, 474, 484-85, 496, 502-03, 513-15, 521-22, 523-26, 529-30, 549-51, 556-57, 562-64; **25,** 19, 20-21, 43-45, 69, 106, 107-08, 111, 119, 121, 136-37, 141-43, 152, 188-89, 205, 226-27, 229-30, 249, 297, 316, 323-27, 342, 346-49, 352-56, 360-63, 371-72; **26,** 65, 147-48, 207-08; **27,** 393, 399, 519-20; **41,** 434

—economic platform of the Party—**24,** 23-24, 53-54, 103-04, 146, 194-95, 241-43, 256, 275-76, 306-08, 311-12, 427-30, 462-63, 473-74, 476-78, 483-85, 486-505, 513-15; **25,** 20-21, 43-45, 69, 124-25, 143, 172-73, 195-96, 276-82, 286, 316, 327-45, 353-60, 371-73; **26,** 41-42, 64-67; **36,** 431-32, 434, 437, 440-41; **41,** 404-06, 418, 428-29

Octobrists (Union of October Seventeenth)—a counter-revolutionary party of the industrial bourgeoisie and big landowners—**3,** 33; **10,** 124, 138, 158, 208-09, 211, 221, 297, 388, 440-41, 455; **11,** 57, 58, 62, 81, 101-02, 186-87, 207-09, 226, 229-31, 253, 254, 279, 281, 286, 294, 304-05, 326-28, 329, 385-86, 393, 424, 450, 460-61; **12,** 51-52, 59-60, 76, 78-79, 81-82, 119-21, 129, 137, 150,

154, 184, 197, 204, 206-07, 252, 260, 267-69, 351, 476, 507-09; **13,** 41, 52-57, 68-69, 70-73, 121, 123, 125-27, 135-36, 138-39, 141-42, 144-45, 147-50, 243, 245, 248, 368-73, 425, 432-33, 436-37, 441-42, 455-58, 479-81; **15,** 48-49, 64-65, 178, 179, 214, 270, 294, 303-04, 322, 349, 395, 417-20, 464-66; **16,** 26-27, 79, 129-30, 133-34, 136, 165-69, 200-01, 236, 314, 316-17, 321, 384-85; **17,** 84-86, 98-99, 124-25, 126-27, 134-38, 159-60, 168-72, 190-92, 206-07, 235, 250-52, 292-96, 297-99, 317, 318, 319-20, 342, 356-57, 368-72, 373, 379, 424-28, 434-36, 443-45, 447-48, 458, 478, 488-89, 499-502, 507-08, 510-11, 552-55, 565-67; **18,** 46-47, 49-51, 100-01, 107-09, 123, 132, 310, 342-43, 351, 374-75, 379, 433, 439-40, 441-42, 494-505, 514, 564-77; **19,** 31, 48, 52, 69, 139, 177-79, 193, 195, 197, 222, 226, 238-40, 244, 258, 289, 304, 387, 419-20, 511-12, 548; **20,** 129-31, 136-37, 155, 284-85, 293, 313, 452, 500; **21,** 378, 417; **23,** 129-30, 178-79, 287, 298-300, 301-06, 314-15, 344, 351-53; **31,** 173; **34,** 408; **36,** 165, 189-90, 249-50, 251-52; **41,** 209-14, 269, 271-72, 292-94; **43,** 260

Officialdom (civil service, bureaucracy)

—in capitalist countries—**2,** 336-37; **5,** 195-96; **8,** 304-05; **21,** 73, 109-10, 130, 340, 355; **22,** 237-38; **23,** 44, 73; **24,** 39, 100, 181-82, 322-23; **25,** 368-69, 392, 407, 423-26, 434, 451; **26,** 105-06; **27,** 487-88; **28,** 241, 247-48, 249, 274-75, 370-71

—in Russia—**2,** 53, 71-72, 90, 96-97, 106, 110-11, 112, 119-20, 272, 279, 280-81, 282, 284-89, 301, 306-08, 311-12, 335, 336-37; **3,** 504-05, 507; **4,** 213, 214, 264-65, 298-301, 302, 304-05, 306-09, 316-17, 375, 393-95, 398, 407-08, 414-15; **5,** 40-41, 45, 47, 61, 72, 83-84, 86, 96, 98-99, 100, 101, 231-34, 237, 243, 244-45, 255-56, 266-72, 281-82, 300-01, 309, 402, 428, 431, 469, 488; **6,** 93, 350, 368-71, 376, 388-89, 398-400, 401, 404, 414, 417-18, 422, 425, 426; **8,** 36, 304-05, 321-22, 349-50, 351, 352, 535, 557-59; **9,** 97, 193, 194, 441, 442; **10,** 212, 255, 286, 287, 414-15, 416, 487-88, 501; **11,** 187-88, 229, 461; **12,** 54, 123, 154, 180, 271, 274, 306, 336, 379; **13,** 235, 423; **16,** 355; **17,** 282, 507, 508, 529; **18,** 48; **19,** 68-69, 277, 288-90, 323, 324, 392-93; **20,** 245, 284-85; **23,** 372; **24,** 58, 100, 167, 174, 179-80, 181-82, 286, 321-23, 373-74, 425, 428; **25,** 368-69, 371, 372, 407-08, 424-26; **27,** 469; **28,** 247, 249; **31,** 177-78; **41,** 424

See also Bureaucracy and bureaucratism

Oil and the oil-processing industry

—in capitalist countries—**19,** 35-36; **22,** 203, 205-06, 248-51, 260-61, 302-03; **32,** 307-08; **39,** 732

—in Soviet Russia—**27,** 257-58; **29,** 258; **30,** 304, 431-32, 435; **31,** 121, 122, 225, 279, 312, 331-32, 448-49, 508-09; **32,** 134-36, 151-52, 175, 181-83, 265-67, 285, 291, 296-98, 300-01, 305, 307, 308, 309, 313-14, 317, 390-91, 409; **33,** 167, 348, 373, 454; **35,** 366-67, 380, 486-87, 500, 505; **36,** 539; **42,** 236-37, 268-69, 277-80, 297; **44,** 61-62, 100, 107-08, 151, 174, 220-21, 287, 321, 331-32, 344-45, 347, 348, 353, 354-55, 357, 363-64, 376-77,

387, 393; **45,** 88-89, 104, 108-09, 112-14, 115, 154, 184, 188, 202, 208, 411-12
—in tsarist Russia—**3,** 491-92; **5,** 91; **19,** 33-36; **22,** 232-33, 248-49; **25,** 335-37; **32,** 307-08
One-man management and collective management—27, 210-13, 219, 220, 268-71, 312, 316, 356; **28,** 349, 378-79, 381; **29,** 437-38; **30,** 142, 246, 309-11, 426-32, 455, 459, 473-79, 503, 509-10, 513-14; **31,** 407; **32,** 27, 59; **33,** 70, 188, 366; **35,** 536; **36,** 520-23, 529; **42,** 46-47, 65-66, 98, 128, 143, 181-82, 204, 379; **44,** 69, 142; **45,** 48, 87, 99-100, 190, 205, 206, 207, 222, 244-45, 250-51, 273, 287, 322, 363, 365, 434, 594-95
"Opium" wars—4, 373; **39,** 446
Opportunism
—its nature and social roots—**1,** 258-68, 273-74; **4,** 171-81, 211, 234-35, 274-85, 286-96, 354-55, 379; **5,** 352-55, 360, 391-92, 525; **6,** 433-37, 456, 459-62, 490-91, 501-02; **7,** 53-54, 98-99, 256-57, 344, 367-68, 374-75, 380, 382-84, 396-408, 414-15; **8,** 68, 73, 148-49, 168-76; **9,** 106-14, 202, 370-71; **10,** 263-64, 273, 349-51, 747-75, 492; **11,** 53-57, 69-72, 152-66; **12,** 173-78, 263, 365-74, 501-03; **13,** 76-77, **112-13,** 166-67, 360-63, 485-89; **15,** 31-39, 52-53, 365-66, 407-08, 409-10; **16,** 213-14, 223-24, 307-10, 347-52; **17,** 56, 94-95, **147-48,** 161, 166-67, 229-41; **18, 170,** 307-09, 328-34, 361-63, **485-86,** 584; **19,** 44, 45-46, 55-56, **121-22,** 150-51, 383-85, 553-54; **20,** 106-07, 248-53, 268-69, 278-79, 322-24, 367-68; **21,** 16-17, **21-23,** 31-33, 35-38, 98, 107-14, **142-43,** 152-57, 161-62, 222-23, 241-50, 256-57, 260-61, 270-72, 309-10, 346-47, 355-56, 386, 428, 442-48; **22,** 111-13, 194, 283-85, 301-02, 306-07, 342-43; **23,** 79-80, 83-84, 96, 99-101, 102-03, 105-20, 154, 192-93, 269, 358-59; **25,** 385, 393, 404, 412, 420-21, 427-30, **476-83, 487-89; 28, 290-92,** 319-25, 432-33; **29,** 104, 123, 166, 501, 543; **30,** 34, 53-57, 85, 342-43; **31,** 31-32, 37-38, 42-43, 52, 69-70, 153, 155, 161-62, 193, 227-31, 343, 356, 440; **32,** 472-73; **33,** 40-41; **35,** 198-99; **36,** 215, 254, 386-87; **37,** 281-82; **39,** 69, 111-12, 202, 238, 239, 241, 248, 316-17, 318, 320, 321, 325-29, 383, 416, 419-20, 446, 450-51, 456, 533, 552-53, 569, 588-89, 593, 596, 741, 754-56, 758-59, 760; **41,** 355, 360-61, 378-80; **42,** 180, 201, 415; **43,** 465-66, 473-74
—struggle against it as a necessary condition for the victory of the revolution—**4,** 284-85, 295-96; **5,** 288-89, 301, 321, 355, 364-66, 522-23; **6,** 172-73, 471, 491; **7,** 414-15; **8,** 68, 175; **9,** 113-14; **11,** 70-71; **13,** 73-74; **15,** 38-39; **17,** 94-95, 232; **19,** 300; **21,** 18, 32, 34, 114, 130-31, 161, 164, 201-02, 252-53, 256-58, 280, 284-85, 293, 311, 312, 329-30, 338, 346-47, 356, 380-81, 383-84, 391, 424, 427, 444; **22,** 113, 120, 153-54, 192-93, 301-02; **23,** 25-26, 83-84, 86, 99-100, 111, 118-20, 123, 144-46, 150, 159-60, 163, 215-16, 229-30, 234-35, 279-80; **25,** 383-84, 488-90; **27,** 484-86; **28,** 113, 372, 429-32; **29,** 104, 123-24, 383-84, 387-88, 390, 544-46, 563-64; **30,** 34, 54, 61-62, 85-86, 258, 265-66, 275, 342-43, 357-58, 423; **31,** 31-32, 42-43, 52-53, 69, 90-91, 93, 148-49, 189-90, 193-94, 199, 230-31, 247-49, 281-82,

390-91, 394-96; **32,** 462-67, 468-77; **35,** 162, 167-69, 171-72, 196-97, 202, 283, 295-96; **36,** 327, 344, 384-85; **39,** 741; **41,** 350, 376-77, 379-80, 382-83, 394, 419-20; **42,** 180, 199, 200; **43,** 396-97, 473
—as a main social support and an organised weapon of the bourgeoisie within the working-class movement—**5,** 230; **11,** 261; **18,** 307-09; **20,** 367-69; **21,** 17, 38, 98, 109-14, 140-41, 159-60, 161-62, 174, 179, 181-82, 195, 210-12, 238-40, 241-43, 247-49, 256-57, 271-72, 279, 284, 293, 355-56, 364-65, 427, 432-33, 442-45; **22,** 112-13, 162-63, 194, 281, 283-84, 300-01; **23,** 83-84, 86, 102-03, 110, 111, **117-18,** 119-20, 135-36, 144-45, 150, 192-93, 234-35, 265-66, 267-69, 290-91, 372; **25,** 60-62, 383-84; **27,** 484-86; **28,** 290-92, 324-25, 420-21, 432-34; **29,** 104, 123-24, 500-03, 530-31, 540-46; **30,** 27-37, 54-55; **31,** 38-39, 52-53, 152-53, 189-90, 193-94, 231; **33,** 331-33; **35,** 196-97; **36,** 215; **41,** 419-20
—in the international working-class movement—**4,** 277; **5,** 289, 352-55, 357-60, 366-67, 523; **6,** 105-06, 172, 433-37, 471; **7,** 344, 367-68, 374-75, 380, 397-402, 478; 8, 73, 148; **9,** 107-09, 293; **12,** 364-75, 388-89; **13,** 75-81, 85-87, 89-91, 92, 112-13, 140, 165-67, 460-61, 485-89; **15,** 37-39, 149, 176-77, 193-95, 199, 232-39; **16,** 141-44, 275-83, 305-13, 323, 347-52; **17,** 161, 173-78, 284-85; **18,** 170-72, 307-09, 360-65, 468; **19,** 55-56, 235, 299-300, 341, 370-71, 383-85, 505-06, 553-54; **20,** 149-50, 254-58, 268-69, 322-23, 367-68, 428-29; **21,** 16-17, 20-23, 29-34, 35-38, 40, 78-79, 93, 98, 109-10, 151-52, 154-57, 162, 186-87, 238-39, 244-50, 251-53, 256-57, 270-74, 287-89, 308, 309-12, 355-56, 370, 426-27, 428, 442-45; **22,** 17-19, 108-20, 161-63, 173-74, 180-81, 192-94, 281, 297-98, 306-08, 342-43; **23,** 83-84, 98-99, 105-20, 121-22, 134-36, 137, 144-45, 163-64, 166, 188-89, 192-93, 230-31; **25,** 490; **27,** 495-96; **28,** 429-31, 433; **29,** 502-03; **30,** 34, 88, 258; **31,** 29-31, 162, 227-31, 379-96; **32,** 462-67; **34,** 439; **35,** 162, 167-69, 170-72, 177-78, 235; **36,** 193, 214-15, 243, 253-54, 294-95, 323-24, 344; **39,** 30-31, 248, 325, 397, 506-07, 533, 593; **41,** 202-03, 247-48, 353-54, 355, 358-66, 379-80, 418-20; **42,** 185-86; **43,** 344, 396-97, 473-74
—its growing-over into social chauvinism—**17,** 173-76; **21,** 16-17, 20-23, 29-34, 35-38, 93, 118-24, 154-57, 186-87, 199-203, 241-50, 256-57, 259, 268-69, 275-80, 282, 289, 306-08, 309-10, 329-30, 334-35, 336-38, 346-47, 370-71, 374, 387-88, 421, 427, 441-44; **22,** 108-20, 152-53, 157, 174, 180-81, 182-84, 285, 306-07, 342-43; **23,** 105, 110, 120, 132-33, 163, 188; **25,** 265-66, 383-84; **30,** 190; **31,** 32, 69; **32,** 462; **35,** 161-62, 186-87, 190; **36,** 243, 294-96, 307-08, 309, 322-24, 344; **39,** 112-13, 741, 759; **41,** 350, 355-56, 358-63, 419-20; **42,** 120; **43,** 432-33
See also Centrism and Centrists; Reformism; Revisionism; Social-chauvinism; Social-imperialism
Opposition in the Party and the struggle against it—*see* Imperialist Economism and imperialist Economists; Inner-Party dissensions and inner-Par-

ty struggle; "Left Communists"—an anti-Party group; Otzovists and Ultimatumists; Trotsky and Trotskyism, the struggle against it; Vperyod (Vperyod followers)—an anti-Party group; Workers' Opposition—an anti-Party group, 1920-22

Optimism, historical, revolutionary—2, 525; **12,** 376; **13,** 344-45; **19,** 236-37

***L'Ordine Nuovo* (New Order)—a group and magazine of Italian revolutionary socialists, Turin, 1919—31,** 199, 252

Organisational principles of Bolshevism—*see* Communist Party of the Soviet Union (CPSU), RSDLP, RSDLP(B), RCP(B)—its organisational principles; Democracy, inner-Party; Democratic centralism in the Party; Discipline, Party and state; Party Rules; Unity and consolidation of the Party

"Organised capitalism"—*see* "Ultra-imperialism"—a Kautskyite theory, its critique

Osvobozhdeniye (Liberation) League and the Osvobozhdeniye trend, 1902-05—6, 213, 214-15, 256-58, 260, 295, 299, 354-60; **7,** 45-46, 105-12, 330, 333-34, 374, 402, 499-500, 508; **8,** 24, 25, 74, 78, 79, 213-15, 221-22, 272, 278, 354-55, 427-28, 431, 432, 486-94, 506-07, 512-13, 514, 522-23, 530, 542-43, 549, 550, 553-54, 557; **9,** 19, 20, 22, 26, 30, 45-46, 59, 65-74, 89, 91, 107, 115-22, 125-27, 129, 149-50, 158-59, 170, 172, 180, 184-86, 201, 209-10, 216, 222, 225, 240, 255-56, 257-59, 276-80, 285, 295, 296, 297, 302-03, 306, 318, 320, 323-26, 358-59, 360, 361, 400, 402, 406, 407, 416, 460; **10,** 265, 266, 363; **11,** 253, 397-98; **15,** 65, 67, 218, 330; **16,** 166, 167; **17,** 61; **19,** 161; **20,** 74; **34,** 112, 121, 334, 428

Osvobozhdeniye truda (Emancipation of Labour) group—the first Russian Marxist group, 1883-1903—1, 193-94, 267; **4,** 171, 208, 231, 266-68, 284-85, 286, 335-37, 350, 356, 366, 378, 426; **5,** 239, 241, 368, 521-23, 524; **6,** 103, 104, 110, 111, 126-27, 163; **7,** 28, 344; **13,** 100-01; **20,** 246, 249-50, 278; **34,** 45-46, 49-50, 61-64, 67-68, 79; **41,** 82; **43,** 44

—its role in disseminating Marxism in Russia—**1,** 193-94, 267; **2,** 338; **4,** 208, 231-32, 322-23, 329-30, 353, 361-62; **5,** 321, 376, 395, 411; **13,** 94; **15,** 393-94; **20,** 246, 247-48, 278; **33,** 452

—its mistakes—**4,** 237-38, 241; **7,** 319-20, 383; **13,** 255-56

—its draft Party programmes—**4,** 231-35, 237-41, 244, 246-47, 249-50, 251-52, 255, 265, 266-68, 284-85; **6,** 109-10, 126-27, 163; **10,** 40, 169-70; **13,** 255-57; **36,** 31

See also Plekhanov, G. V.—his ideological and political position

***Otrubs* (holdings)**—*see Khutors* (farmsteads, non-community farmsteads) and *otrubs* (non-community lands)

Otzovists and Ultimatumists

—general description—**15,** 286-87, 291-302, 352, 356-59, 383-94, 427-32, 442-46, 448, 452-54, 456-60, 467; **16,** 18-19, 29-61, 77, 100-01, 107-09, 146, 153-54, 197-207, 261, 262, 268-74, 285-86, 333, 334, 337, 339-40, 388-89; **17,** 71, 107-08, 217, 226-27, 259, 270-72, 277, 278, 338-39, 343-46, 352-53, 389, 397, 403, 539-41; **18,** 17, 151, 152, 486; **19,** 153-55; **20,** 266, 267, 354, 488-90; **23,** 28; **27,** 100; **31,** 28-29, 31-37; **34,** 411, 412, 419-20, 421-22; **36,** 181, 183; **39,** 756; **41,** 324-25; **43,** 216, 257, 268

—their anti-Party activity—**15,** 431-32, 433-34, 436-37, 445-46, 450-51, 473-74; **16,** 20-22, 23, 29, 65-75, 85-86, 95-96, 98, 99-102, 187, 208-10, 222-26, 293, 294, 324-25, 334, 338-40, 348, 390-91; **17,** 223, 226, 265-66, 346, 393; **19,** 173-74; **34,** 401, 407-08, 419-22, 441-45; **37,** 431; **41,** 222-26; **43,** 203, 257

See also Vperyod (Vperyod followers)—an anti-Party group

Outer and the inner, the—22, 302; **38,** 154-55, 158-59, 186, 188, 218, 229-30

Outside industry, auxiliary occupations—3, 27-28; **4,** 138-40, 188-89

Outside industry in Russia

—character—**1,** 124, 223, 241-43; **2,** 99-101; **3,** 94-96, 117-18, 120-21, 140-41, 151-53, 248-51, 286-87, 548-49, 567-80, 585-90; **6,** 131-32, 199-200, 386-87, 388-89; **15,** 111, 124-25; **17,** 89; **24,** 500-01

—agricultural—**1,** 223; **2,** 390-91, 520-21; **3,** 91, 111-12, 140-41, 237-51, 571-72, 573-75, 585-90; **6,** 386; **15,** 120-25

—non-agricultural—**1,** 222-23, 245-46; **2,** 180-82, 390-91; **3,** 140-41, 239-40, 242-43, 244, 449-51, 567-80, 581-82, 585-90; **6,** 388-89; **15,** 122-25

Overpopulation, agrarian—*see* Agrarian question (theory)—agrarian overpopulation

Overpopulation, capitalist—1, 71, 453-67, 479-80; **2,** 177-84; **3,** 232-34, 321-23, 446-48, 527-29, 582-83; **4,** 199; **21,** 64, 69

See also Malthusianism, neo-Malthusianism; Unemployment under capitalism and the reserve army of labour

Overpopulation in Russia—1, 71-72, 457-67, 479-80; **2,** 180-82; **3,** 232-34, 321-23, 446-48, 527-29, 582-83; **12,** 276; **15,** 146

Overproduction, capitalist—2, 146, 150, 166-72; **3,** 46-47, 66, 308-09, 315, 490; **4,** 160-65; **5,** 89-90; **6,** 28; **21,** 64; **24,** 467; **26,** 158-59, 161; **29,** 101, 120; **31,** 482

See also Crises, economic, in capitalist countries

Pacific question—**24,** 417; **25,** 35-37; **27,** 238, 290-91, 367-68; **30,** 393; **31,** 442-43, 465-66, 476-77; **33,** 449-50
Pacifism and pacifists
—pacifism, bourgeois—**21,** 40, 162-63, 192-93, 218-19, 260-65, 290-91, 373-74; **22,** 137, 153, 176, 192, 195, 271; **23,** 96, 151, 175-94, 198-99, 208, 215-16, 229, 231-32, 262-70, 302; **24,** 78, 264; **26,** 446; **31,** 140-41, 148, 155; **33,** 264, 386; **35,** 257, 277-78; **36,** 309, 325-27, 379, 380, 386; **39,** 247-48, 439, 617; **41,** 378; **42,** 410; **43,** 515, 586, 599, 612-13; **45,** 475, 485-86, 506-12
—social-pacifism as a variety of bourgeois pacifism—**21,** 192-93, 263, 272, 284-85, 288-89, 327-29; **22,** 152-53, 189, 191-92, 195, 288, 308; **23,** 84, 96-97, 100, 151, 177-94, 198-99, 206, 208, 215-16, 229, 231-32, 235, 237, 262-70, 279-81, 302, 357, 359; **24,** 75, 78, 81; **28,** 286; **31,** 29, 139-40, 150, 208, 258; **35,** 195, 257-58, 282, 286, 290; **39,** 247-48, 553, 583-84; **41,** 388; **43,** 594, 609-10, 612-13
Palestine—**22,** 237; **24,** 379; **28,** 52, 63, 66; **39,** 188
Panama—**39,** 485, 714
Pan-Islamism—**31,** 144, 149; **39,** 496, 534-36

P

Pan-Slavism—**16,** 174; **21,** 18, 120, 318; **36,** 242-43
Paraguay—**39,** 288, 485, 714
Paris Commune, 1871—**36,** 322; **39,** 505, 688, 715, 718
—as a new type of state, its breaking up of the bourgeois state machine—8, 207-08; **12,** 109; **17,** 139-42; **23,** 359; **24,** 24, 26, 38-39, 46, 49-50, 52-53, 68-69, 85, 145-47, 181, 239; **25,** 413-15, 417-21, 424-25, 430-32, 438-41, 450-53, 457, 481, 484-88; **26,** 102, 401, 455; **27,** 126, 175; **28,** 239-40, 244, 250-52, 255, 259, 265-66, 302, 304, 320, 372, 416, 431, 459, 466; **29,** 108; **36,** 423; **39,** 248; **41,** 117, 120, 121, 393, 420
—and the bourgeoisie, its betrayal of national interests—**6,** 462; **8,** 206, 208; **12,** 111-12; **13,** 475-76; **15,** 37; **17,** 141-43; **18,** 488; **20,** 455; **21,** 29; **28,** 43, 239-40, 273; **36,** 255; **41,** 115-16, 119
—its two trends (Blanquists and Proudhonists)—8, 207; **9,** 80; **12,** 109, 111; **13,** 475-76; **29,** 152; **30,** 492; **41,** 114, 117, 119-20
—historical conditions for its rise—8, 206-07, 258; **13,** 475-76; **17,** 139; **41,** 114, 119
—and the peasantry—**6,** 489; **8,** 207; **17,** 141; **25,** 416-17; **28,** 253; **41,** 118

—and the petty bourgeoisie—**9,** 141; **17,** 139-41; **25,** 60-61; **28,** 253; **41,** 118
—and the National Guard—8, 207; **12,** 110; **17,** 139; **41,** 116
—and the national question—8, 207; **41,** 116, 119-20
—its mistakes and the causes of its defeat—**8,** 207-08; **9,** 80-81, 141; **10,** 92; **12,** 108-11; **13,** 475-77; **17,** 140-41; **21,** 313; **24,** 53; **25,** 308-09, 438; **26,** 41, 401, 474; **27,** 133; **28,** 43, 240, 251; **41,** 117, 120, 121
—and the turning of the war between governments into a civil war—**8,** 207; **13,** 476; **21,** 34, 39, 186, 213, 307, 313, 440-41; **23,** 211, 246; **36,** 302; **41,** 114, 116-17, 119, 121
—role of Marx and Engels, and of the First International—8, 206-08; **12,** 108-12, 377-78; **13,** 475-77; **15,** 60, **178; 17,** 140; **21,** 49, 78; **29,** 240; **41,** 114-15, 119, 121
—role of proletarian women—8, 208; **23,** 82, 97-98; **39,** 594
—role of the Russian military in its defeat—8, 208; **17,** 141; **18,** 488; **21,** 29; **28,** 273
—leading role of the proletariat—8, 206-08; **12,** 109; **13,** 476; **15, 178; 17,** 139-40; **18,** 583; **23,** 211; **25,** 450; **29,** 28; **39,** 603
—and the Soviet state (comparison)—**26,** 413, 455-56, 463; **27,** 132-36, 140, 153, 175, 189, 245; **28,** 247, 259, 300, 302, 304, 416, 431-32, 466; **29,** 108, 311; **33,** 22
—its social and economic measures—**8,** 207-08; **13,** 476; **17,** 140, 142; **25,** 418-22, 450-52; **27,** 249, 315-16; **41,** 118, 120
—its lessons and historical significance—**1,** 156; **5,** 371-72; **8,** 206-08; **9,** 141; **12,** 109-12; **13,** 475-78; **15,** 60, 178, 187; **16,** 202-03, 383; **17,** 139-43; **21,** 34, 49, 78, 160, 186, 202, 213, 276, 307-08, 313, 368, 440-41; **22,** 110; **23,** 81-82, 98, 211, 246, 324-25, 359; **24,** 26, 33, 49, 52-53, 68-69, 145-46, **181,** 239, 242; **25,** 308-10, 396-97, **411,** 413-33, 437-39, 449, 487-88; **26,** 413; **27,** 133, 135, 140, 153; **28,** 215, 233, 239-41, 251, 416, 431, 459, 466; **29,** 105, 108, 240; **36,** 224, 423, 439; **39,** 516, 688; **41,** 117-18, 120, 420; **43,** 185
Paris Congress of the Second International, 1889—**12,** 368-69; **13,** 82; **15,** 192; **21,** 441; **24,** 192; **41,** 231
Paris Congress of the Second International, 1900—**4,** 379; **5,** 521; **6,** 473; **13,** 82; **25,** 477; **39,** 225
Paris Peace Conference, 1919-20—**29,** 23, 53, 267-68, 314; **31,** 203-04
Parliamentarianism
—its nature—**6,** 368-71; **9,** 261; **10,** 255-56, 295, 356-57, 469-70; **11,** 277-78; **15,** 36-37, 274-75, 335-37, 389; **16,** 33-34; **17,** 524; **18,** 438; **21,** 256; **23,** 117; **24,** 180; **25,** 368, 422-24, 481, 489, 490; **26,** 338, 473; **27,** 274; **28,** 206, 246-47, 432, 458, 465; **29,** 108, 485-86, 563-64; **30,** 56, 211-12; **31,** 114-16, 192-93, 253, 255-56, 356; **32,** 325; **39,** 418
—and extra-parliamentary struggle by the proletariat—**10,** 233-36, 249-50, 256, 261, 274, 276, 289, 352-53, 389, 506; **11,** 308, 354, 457; **12,** 128, 130, 209-10, 485-86; **13,** 48-49, 92, 130, 166; **15,** 157, 299-300, 342-43, 439, 447; **16,** 30-38; **21,** 173-74, 253-56, 277, 320-23; **22,** 177-78; **23,**

143; **26,** 33, 54-56, 142; **30,** 61, 272; **31,** 35, 60-63, 267-68; **39,** 31, 271, 510; **41,** 174-75
—and the dictatorship of the proletariat—**24,** 68, 180-81; **27,** 153-56; **28,** 73-74, 108, 240-41, 246-47, 279-80, 415-16, 459; **29,** 105-06, 163, 235, 270, 383, 392-93, 563-64; **30,** 38, 56-57; **31,** 56-57, 355-61; **33,** 112
—its use by the working class for revolutionary aims—**4,** 219-20; **10,** 233-36, 261-62, 298, 313, 353-54, 424; **11,** 277-78, 285; **12,** 486; **13,** 43, 126-32, 138-39, 141, 144-46, 433; **15,** 36-37, 352-53, 429-30, 438-41, 443; **16,** 25, 31-37; **17,** 294, 524; **18,** 44-45, 378-79, 583; **19,** 298; **21,** 16, 32, 160-61, 173, 253, 321-33; **23,** 84, 142, 143, 280; **26,** 55; **27,** 136, 140, 146; **28,** 432; **29,** 106, 504, 561-66; **30,** 57-58, 61, 272, 420-21; **31,** 28-29, 56-65, 78-80, 83-89, 98-99, 112-17, 147-48, 166-67, 192-93, 202, 253-56, 267-69, 271; **34,** 352-54; **35,** 267; **39,** 31; **42,** 199-200, 202
—and parliamentary cretinism—**8,** 300; **9,** 64, 76, 258, 273; **10,** 353; **11,** 309; **12,** 372; **13,** 92, 166; **15,** 275, 295, 335, 434; **16,** 39; **17,** 318, 323; **18,** 129, 505; **28,** 241; **30,** 59; **34,** 371
—and Soviet power (basic difference)—**24,** 69; **25,** 17-19; **26,** 432-33, 434-35, 438-39, 490-91, 497-98; **27,** 153, 155, 156, 274; **28,** 73-74, 108, 246-49, 278-79, 432; **29,** 106, 108-09, 126, 230, 235, 270, 299, 383, 487, 564-65; **30,** 38, 111-12, 179-80; **31,** 80-81, 90; **33,** 112; **36,** 458; **41,** 423-24
Parliamentary elections in capitalist countries—**11,** 335; **17,** 294; **19,** 272-74; **24,** 180-81; **26,** 338; **27,** 193; **28,** 459; **29,** 108, 486, 487; **36,** 191
Parliamentary tactics of the Bolsheviks
—nature and significance—**9,** 76-77, 259-61; **10,** 234-38, 313-14, 352-53, 424, 447-48; **11,** 277-78; **12,** 130-31, 140-41, 209-10, 232, 467-68, 485-86; **13,** 17-49, 433-37; **15,** 298-300, 352-53, 434-35, 439-41, 442-46; **16,** 151-52; **17,** 294; **19, 449-50; 21,** 171-77, 253, 255-56, **321-23**; **22,** 177-78; **23,** 141**-42, 143; 26,** 54-57; **27,** 100; **28, 432; 29,** 563-65; **30,** 58, 61, **272; 31,** 56-65, 80, 83-84, 86-89, 98-99, 112-18, 165-67, 192-93, 253-56, 267-69, 356; **34,** 352-54
—electoral tactics—**9,** 269-73; **10,** 234-37, 423-24; **11,** 277-98, 299-301, 302-06, 457; **12,** 131; **13,** 58-59, 60-61; **16,** 62-64; **17,** 278-86; **18,** 79-82, 122-29, 323, 380, 384-85, 507-08, 510-11; **21,** 401-02; **24,** 158; **31,** 86-89; **34,** 352; **41,** 186-91
—basic difference from the parliamentary tactics of the Mensheviks and the other parties of the Second International—**9,** 265-80; **10,** 249-50, 255-56, 276, 298, 313, 352-53, 356-57, 361-62, **389**; **11,** 277-78; **15,** 439-41; **16,** 129-30; **21,** 173-74, 253-56, 277, 320-23; **23,** 100; **28,** 279-80, 432-33; **30,** 61-62, 272; **31,** 356
—Party's leadership and control of the parliamentary group—**10,** 303-04, 313, 361-62, 402-03; **12,** 140, 451; **13,** 138-39, 144-46; **15,** 19-20, 297-99, 352-53, 390-92, 413, 429-30, 438-41; **19,** 424, 425, 459, 492-94, 496-97; **21,** 171-74; **26,** 58; **31,** 116, 192-93, 209-10
—combination of parliamentary and extra-parliamentary forms of struggle—**10,** 233-36,

249-50, 255-56, 274, 276, 289, 352-57, 389-90, 506-07; **11,** 308, 354, 457; **12,** 128, 130, 209-10, 485-86; **13,** 49, 92, 130, 166-67; **15,** 157, 299-300, 343, 439, 446-47; **16,** 30-37; **21,** 173-74, 253-56, 277, 320-21; **22,** 177-78; **23,** 143; **26,** 33, 54-56; **30,** 61-62, 272; **31,** 35-36, 60-63, 268; **39,** 13
See also Duma tactics of the Bolsheviks
Parochialism and the struggle against it—**28,** 377-80, 399-400, 405; **30,** 141, 478; **32,** 300-01; **33,** 363-67; **35,** 342, 366-67; **44,** 119-20, 226, 241-42, 350-51, 368; **45,** 79, 146-47, 197, 353
Part and whole, the individual and universal—**38,** 106-07, 112, 152-54, 163, 359, 360, 361
Particular, the—*see* Particular, specific and general, the (philos.)
Particular, specific and general, the (philos.)—**9,** 85, 370-71; **11,** 116-17, 457; **12,** 362, 489; **14,** 156; **20,** 202; **22,** 341, 349; **23,** 36, 272; **24,** 401; **27,** 179; **32,** 341-42; **38,** 25, 82, 99, 147, 176-80, 199, 202, 205, 226, 231-32, 265, 268, 274, 277, 296, 307, 310, 346, 361-62, 367-74, 384-85
Parties, bourgeois—*see* Bourgeois parties (general description)
Parties, bourgeois, in Russia—*see* Bourgeois parties in Russia (general description)
Parties, petty-bourgeois—*see* Petty-bourgeois parties in the countries of Western Europe and America (general description); Petty-bourgeois parties in Russia (general description); Petty-bourgeois parties in Soviet Russia (general description)
Partisanship (Party principle)—**1,** 401, 421, 444; **2,** 531; **7,** 43-56; **10,** 80; **14,** 318-19; **15,** 202-09
—and "non-partisanship"—**1,** 424-25, 434-36, 443-44, 449-500, 505-06; **7,** 50-55; **8,** 501-02, 507-08; **10,** 77-81; **11,** 77-78; **12,** 142-44, 318-19, 323-24, 329-31, 390-94; **13,** 53; **14,** 138-39, 286, 335, 355, 358; **16,** 62-64; **19,** 382-83; **24,** 506-11; **32,** 362
—in literature and art—**10,** 44-49; **34,** 380-81, 434-35; **35,** 410-14; **41,** 251; **42,** 226; **44,** 282-85, 445; **45,** 51, 58
—in the social sciences and philosophy—**1,** 186-87, 327, 388, 391, 401, 424-25, 434-35, 443-44, 499-500, 505-06; **2,** 220-23, 531; **14,** 19, 63, 98, 129-31, 138-39, 161-62, 176-77, 204, 212, 218, 263, 280, 286, 299, 308, 318-19, 330-31, 335-46, 348-50, 354-55, 357-58; **15,** 31-33, 406-10; **16,** 328-29; **20,** 121-23, 199-201, 207-08; **29,** 470-73; **31,** 316-17, 359-61; **33,** 227-36; **34,** 381-82, 386, 392, 393, 394, 434-35
—in politics—**1,** 436, 501-02; **7,** 49-52, 455; **8,** 310, 501-02, 506-09; **10,** 31, 75-82; **11,** 77-78; **12,** 329-32; **14,** 286; **15,** 448, 459-60; **16,** 62-64, 232-33; **19,** 382-83, 436-38, 443-45; **24,** 506-11; **31,** 43-44; **34,** 33; **36,** 209-10, 217-18, 393-94, 399-400; **41,** 222-23, 272-73; **43,** 158, 529-30; **45,** 160-61
Party agitation—*see* Agitation, Party
Party and state control—**33,** 481-86; **36,** 593, 596-97, 603-04; **42,** 433-34, 435-40
See also People's Commissariats of the RSFSR—People's Commissariat for Workers' and Peasants' Inspection

Party apparatus—*see* CPSU—Party apparatus and its strengthening, the struggle against bureaucratic tendencies in the Party apparatus
Party cell (Party organisation)—**6,** 243-46; **7,** 264-65; 8, 146-47, 218-20, 356-57; **10,** 33-35, 376; **11,** 441-43; **15,** 18-21, 290, 301-02, 354, 438, 449; **16,** 97, 154-55, 259, 261, 263; **17,** 202, 278-79, 401, 473-74; **18,** 110-11, 238, 387, 390, 392-96, 450, 454, 458; **19,** 224, 473; **20,** 500, 518, 521; **28,** 60-61; **29,** 85, 116, 140; **31,** 164, 192, 209; **33,** 314, 466; **34,** 108-09, 310; **35,** 131; **36,** 589; **41,** 137, 235, 254; **42,** 216, 263, 370, 387; **45,** 399-400, 595
Party conferences—*see* CPSU—conferences
Party congresses—*see* CPSU—congresses
Party Council, 1903-05—**6,** 473, 476, 477, 492; **7,** 33, 67, 89, 91, 122, 123, 125, 140-41, 147-87, 190, 194-95, 244-45, 252, 283, 289-94, 303, 321, 328, 350, 360-61, 378, 379, 426-29, 430, 432, 437-44, 448, 450, 452-53, 457, 460, 467, 468-69, 472-73, 475, 484, 491, 492, 523-25, 532-33, 534-35; 8, 38, 46, 63, 95, 178, 193, 197-99, 223-24, 225-27, 239-44, 253-54, 255-56, 260-61, 262, 265-66, 311, 330-34, 335-43, 344, 363-64, 365-67, 415, 434, 440, 443; 9, 142-44, 157-58; **34,** 167, 178, 184, 186-88, 194-95, 201, 205, 209-10, 211, 219, 224, 226, 227-28, 229, 231, 232, 235-36, 238, 244, 247, 253, 254, 256, 258, 260-62, 264, 267, 272, 273, 275, 280, 302, 305, 312; **36,** 129, 131-32; **41,** 91, 92, 93, 107, 108-11, 122-27, 128, 142, 143, 144, 145; **43,** 122, 123, 124-25, 128, 131-32, 134, 142, 143, 150
Party discipline—*see* Discipline, Party and state
Party educational work—*see* Agitation, Party; CPSU—ideological and political education of Party members; Propaganda, Party
Party meetings—*see* CPSU—Party meetings
Party membership—**5,** 452, 477-78, 480; **6,** 476, 500-04; **7,** 27, 79-80, 243-44, 255-77, 389, 393-94, 448, 481; 8, 219-20, 311-12; **9,** 166-68, 281-82, 292; **17,** 221-22; **18,** 453; **19,** 151, 159, 473; **20,** 515-16, 517, 518, 521-22; **21,** 115; **23,** 69; **29,** 432-33; **30,** 63-65, 72-74, 186-87, 202-03, 485-86, 490, 514; **31,** 47, 163-64, 187-88, 210, 295; **33,** 138, 254-55, 256-57; **41,** 90; **42,** 369-70
—candidate Party members—**33,** 138, 254-55, 256-57; **42,** 369-70
—Party numerical strength and composition, regulation of its growth and social composition—**5,** 475-76; **6,** 236, 500-04; **7,** 27-28, 80, 257-63, 264, 266, 267, 268, 271-72, 274-75; 8, 56-59, 60, 407-08; **9,** 237-38; **11,** 234-35, 264-65, 288, 357-59; **19,** 165, 224-25, 406-07; **24,** 248, 249; **25,** 260; **26, 111; 27,** 489; **28,** 60-61, 353; **29,** 432-33; **30,** 63-65, 71, 186-87, 403-04, 478-79, 485-86, 490, 514; **31,** 47; **32,** 178; **33,** 138, 254-55, 256-58; **35,** 321; **36,** 209, 475, 514; **41,** 412; **42,** 331, 346, 369-70; **45,** 287, 467-68
See also Party Rules
Party mobilisations—**28,** 60; **29,** 432, 444; **30,** 76-77, 82-84, 171, 185-86, 202-03, 237
Party of Democratic Reforms—a liberal-monarchist grouping of the bourgeoisie, 1906-07—**10,** 158, 211; **11,** 54, 226, 228, 326-29, 416; **12,** 147, 163, 236, 252, 498
Party of Law and Order—a counter-revolutionary Party of the big commercial bourgeoisie and landowners, 1905-06—**10,** 72, 158, 211; **11,** 226, 230, 304, 326-28
Party of Peaceful Renovation—a constitutional-monarchist grouping of the big bourgeoisie and landowners, 1906-07—**11,** 226, 231, 241, 281, 305, 311, 326-28, 385-87, 398-99, 415-16, 418; **12,** 137, 252; **13,** 54-56, 457-58; **15,** 150, 304, 415; **17,** 250, 295, 424; **18,** 81, 500-01; **23,** 303
Party of People's Freedom—*see* Cadets
Party organisation—*see* CPSU; Democracy, inner-Party; Democratic centralism in the Party; Party membership; Party organisations, local; Party, proletarian (teaching on the Party); Party Rules; Unity and consolidation of the Party
Party organisational work—**4,** 221-23, 322-24; **5,** 467-73; **6,** 294-95, 312-18; **8,** 218-20, 409-10, 444-46; **10,** 29-39; **11,** 320-21, 441-42; **12,** 395-96; **15,** 354; **17,** 223, 401, 472-74; **18,** 458-60; **19,** 421; **30,** 443-44; **33,** 315; **34,** 310-11; **36,** 431, 450-51, 593-97; **41,** 137-38, 139-41, 330-31; **42,** 252, 307, 316-19; **44,** 360, 361; **45,** 313-14
Party organisations, factory—**6,** 238-39, 243-45, 294-95; **7,** 265-66; **15,** 18, 20-21, 354; **18,** 454, 458; **34,** 310
Party organisations, local
—functions and tasks—**5,** 482-92, 515-16; **6,** 176-81, 235-52, 290-300, 312-18, 407-08, 427-28, 469, **471,** 476-77, 500-03, **519; 7,** 257-75; 8, 215-20, 356-57, 444-45; **9, 151,** 237-39; **10,** 376, 406, 483, 501-03; **15,** 354, 434; **17,** 465-66, 473-74; **18,** 459; **30,** 139-42, 403-07; **34,** 90-91, 310-11, 338-41; **41,** 252; **42,** 298-99
—relations with central Party bodies—**4,** 218; **5,** 482-89, 492-516; **6,** 236, 238-39, 242, 244-45, 247-52, 312-18, 476-77, 492, 500, 504; **7,** 182-83, 249-55, 294-95, 423, 440-43, 451-52, 459-60, 466-67, 474-76, 525-28; 8, 126, 129-31, 177, 224, 335-38, 356-57, 363-64, 412, 415, 437, 443-46; **9,** 288-89, 335; **10,** 30-31, 483, 501-04; **11,** 322-23, 441-42; **12,** 145-46; **17,** 279, 484, 513; **18,** 458-59; **19,** 421; **24,** 223-24; **29,** 161-62; **34, 112,** 120, 133, 296-97, 342-43; **35,** 205, 235; **41,** 82, 158, 162
—between 1890 and 1900—**4, 181-82, 216-19,** 229-30, 256, 262, 279, 320-23, 351-52, 357-65, 366-68, 418-19; **5,** 441-44, 482-92; **7,** 479-80; 8, 126; **9,** 105; **19,** 394; **41,** 137
—between 1901 and 1904—**5,** 19-21, 425, 483-92, 506-08, 515-16; **6,** 176-81, 208-10, 227-29, 235-52, 290-300, 307-11, 312-18, 407-08, 427-28, 469, 471, 498, 509; **7,** 36-37, 114, 124, 155, 175-76, 182-83, 210-11, 423, 440, 442-43, 445, 448, 452-53, 460-61, 464-65, 472, 475-76, 480, 482-83, 485, 490, 491-95, 523-28, 532, 538, 540-42; 8, 30, 38, 70, 94-96, 126, 128-31, 225-26; **9,** 150-51; **23,** 238; **34,** 90-91, 101-02, 106, 112, 120-22, 133-34, 177-78, 200-01, 229-30, 232-33, 245-47, 250, 258, 264-65, 267, 272-73, 277-79, 285; **41,** 82, 85, 89-90; **43,** 149
—during the 1905-07 revolution—8, 143-47, 177-79, 182-83, 200-01, 215-20, 224, 225-27,

260-61, 265, 331, 335-39, 356-57, 364, 365-67, 368, 377-78, 407, 409-10, 411, 412, 415, 444-45; **9,** 236-39, 288-89; **10,** 135, 206-07, 376-77, 406, 502-04; **11,** 299-301, 319, 441-44; **12,** 142, 145-48, 171-72; **16,** 362; **23,** 238; **34,** 296, 298, 304-06, 310-11, 338-41, 342-43, 345-46; **41,** 137-38, 151, 158, 160, 161, 162, 188-91
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**15,** 18, 20, 224, 228, 267, 278-79, 286-87, 299, 328, 345-46, 353-55, 412, 427, 430-31, 433-34, 438-39; **16,** 41-42, 154-55, 388
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**17,** 202, 223, 266, 278-79, 349, 351-52, 394, 396, 453-54, 461, 462-63, 465-66, 472-74, 481, 538, 542-43, 547, 549; **18,** 110, 152, 204-05, 215, 237, 449, 454-55, 459, 461, 463-65; **19,** 421, 423, 426-27; **35,** 28-30, 90-91; **41,** 252; **43,** 368
—during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 319-20, 401; **35,** 204-05, 235-36
—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—**24,** 223-24; **25,** 312; **26,** 146, 148
—under Soviet power—**27,** 144; **28,** 352, 353; **30,** 139-42, 403-07; **32,** 316-18, 433-35; **33,** 127; **35,** 340; **42,** 298-99
See also CPSU—local organisations of the RSDLP, RSDLP(B), RCP(B)

Party press—*see* Bolshevik press (before the October Socialist Revolution); Press in Soviet Russia

Party, proletarian (teaching on the Party)
—as the vanguard, as the advanced, class-conscious detachment of the working class—**1,** 191, 300; **2,** 112-17, 345-47; **4,** 215-16, 280-81, 292, 318-19, 356, 370; **5,** 342, 450-51; **6,** 24-25, 29, 50, 194, 432, 501-03; **7,** 147, 257-63, 274-75, 414-15; **8,** 195, 196, 215-20, 229-30; **9,** 44, 111-12, 182, 237-38, 281, 363-64, 384; **10,** 20-21, 32-33, 80-82, 85-86; **11,** 27, 354; **13,** 115, 127-28, 399-400, 425-26; **15,** 355; **17,** 422; **18,** 105, 111-13; **19,** 406, 409, 444; **21,** 173, 332-34; **23,** 269-70; **25,** 404; **26,** 90, 324; **29,** 102, 121-22, 423, 486, 564; **30,** 61, 186, 358, 492; **31,** 24-25, 44, 47-49, 51, 68-69, 74, 92-94, 145, 149, 162, 185, 187, 190-91, 235-36, 238, 262, 385-86; **32,** 20, 50, 60-62, 98, 246, 522-23; **33,** 40, 189-90, 192, 208-09, 227, 279, 304-05, 325-26; **41,** 40, 46, 86; **42,** 361, 379-80, 382
—as the embodiment of the link with the working people—**5,** 19, 454, 464-67, 514-16; **6,** 136; **8,** 27-28, 99-100, 150-51, 161-62, 196, 219-20, 452-55, 509-10; **9,** 238; **10,** 20, 26-27, 32-33; **12,** 363; **15,** 276-77, 297; **18,** 105-06, 109; **19,** 226-27, 406-07, 408-10; **20,** 500-01; **21,** 173, 193, 450-51; **23,** 143-45, 213; **29,** 102, 121-22, 396, 563, 565; **30,** 59-60, 62, 161-62, 358; **31,** 24-25, 44, 46-57, 85, 93-95, 185-87, 191-92, 194, 227, 235-38, 259; **32,** 50, 247, 513-14, 523; **33,** 192, 209, 227, 326
—as the highest form of organisation of the working class—**4,** 257, 370; **5,** 466; **7,** 261, 263-65; **31,** 50
—as the organised detachment of the working class and as a system of organisation—**4,** 273; **5,** 22-23, 459, 464-65, 474, 477, 513-16; **6,** 24-25, 167, 235-52, 502; **7,** 134-39,

257-75, 389-96, 414-15; **8,** 219-20, 311-12, 409-10, 467-68; **9,** 151; **11,** 320-21, 354; **12,** 328; **13,** 102-05, 119-21; **15,** 354-55; **18,** 109, 454-55, 458-59; **19,** 402-03, 406-10, 468; **20,** 319; **29,** 102, 121-22, 486, 565; **31,** 235-36; **32,** 246
—as a party of a new type—**1,** 296-300; **2,** 340-43; **4,** 210-11, 368; **5,** 355, 464-65; **6,** 194; **8,** 159, 328-29; **9,** 114, 153; **10,** 75, 275-76; **11,** 27-28, 351; **13,** 159, 426, 445-46; **15,** 440, 459-60; **16,** 263, 270; **20,** 484, 498; **21,** 247-48, 250, 253, 319, 330, 338, 423-28; **23,** 281, 371; **25,** 260, 404; **27,** 126-28, 396; **28,** 113, 278, 292-94; **29,** 102, 121-22, 506, 563-64; **30,** 61-62, 358; **31,** 24-26, 189, 211, 227, 235-36, 247, 257-59, 262, 385-86, 520; **32,** 522-23; **33,** 209; **35,** 299; **39,** 31; **42,** 316-19
See also Communist International; Communist Party of the Soviet Union (CPSU); Strategy and tactics of Bolshevism

Party propaganda—*see* Propaganda, Party

Party purge—**5,** 480; **10,** 47; **15,** 346, 353-54; **29,** 32-33, 117, 232, 245, 432-33; **30,** 63, 186, 288; **31,** 210; **32,** 243-44, 245, 259-60; **33,** 39-41, 75, 76, 78, 138-39, 225, 226, 258, 305, 365; **36,** 514; **42,** 315-16, 343-44, 369-70; **45,** 272, 397-400, 413-14, 424

Party Rules—6, 476-78, 492, 500-04, 507-08; **7,** 26, 28, 30, 66-68, 79-81, 85, 89, 120, 125, 126-27, 131, 133, 135-36, 140, 163, 176, 182, 187, 193-94, 197, 206, 211, 218-19, 231, 233, 241-78, 285, 287, 289-308, 323, 341, 351, 365-68, 383, 385-88, 391-94, 409, 410-11, 426, 428-29, 451-53, 459-61, 466-67, 472, 474-75, 479, 481-82, 531-32, 535; **8,** 58-62, 126-29, 177-78, 183, 197-99, 200-01, 223-24, 225, 253, 255-56, 264-66, 308-09, 311-12, 331, 335-43, 353-64, 413-15, 434-38, 442-46; **9,** 142-43, 161-62, 164, 165-68, 188, 291-92; **10,** 29-30, 47, 372-73, 406; **11,** 441-42; **12,** 17-18, 410, 427; **13,** 133-34; **16,** 96; **17,** 29, 218, 482; **18,** 453; **19,** 46, 402-04; **20,** 520; **26,** 377; **32,** 244, 258; **33,** 138, 254-58; **34,** 162, 223, 244, 256, 326, 330-32, 336, 340; **35,** 138, 523; **36,** 137; **41,** 82, 85, 90, 91, 92, 93, 106, 107, 144-45, 148-49, 158-59, 161, 249; **42,** 266

Party school in Longjumeau—36, 179, 185; **41,** 241

Party school in Poronin—**35,** 69, 103-05; **43,** 340, 357

Party tactics—*see* Strategy and tactics of Bolshevism

Party week in 1919—30, 63-65, 71-75, 132-33, 141; **31,** 47

Party work among the masses
—its importance—**2,** 327-33, 340-42; **4,** 180-81, 212, 215-16, 218-20, 263, 278-84, 288-94, 368-70, 425-28; **5,** 421-22, 424-25; **6,** 167-68, 472; **8,** 215-20; **10,** 81-82; **13,** 167; **15,** 53-54, 62, 276-79, 354-55, 457-58; **17,** 239; **18,** 105; **19,** 408-09; **23,** 119-20; **33,** 230; **34,** 76-77; **41,** 138
—between 1890 and 1900—**2,** 114-16, 327-33, 340-42, 346-47; **4,** 180-81, 212-13, 215-16, 218-20, 221-26, 230, 236, 278-84, 288-95, 318-19, 325-26, 355-56, 368-70; **5,** 376-78; **8,** 140, 215-16; **9,** 150; **15,** 154-55; **16,** 361; **18,** 302-03; **19,** 394-95; **41,** 137
—between 1901 and 1904—**5,** 100, 273, 288-89, 301, 326, 340-41, 345, 393, 396-97, 412-

17, 421-36, 467-73, 499-501, 507-12, 514; 6, 167-68, 238-48, 293, 295-97, 298-99, 312-18, 352-53, 398-423, 427-30, 469, 472, 515-17; 7, 48, 49, 55-56, 117, 264-65, 334, 390; 8, 93, 112, 140, 216; 15, 154-55; 16, 362-63; 19, 395; 34, 76-77, 108-09, 171-72
—during the 1905-07 revolution—8, 146-47, 182-83, 189, 196, 212-13, 216-20, 368, 373-74, 377-78, 444-45, 452-55, 549-50, 562, 566-68; 9, 18-19, 57, 105, 150, 181, 222-23, 235-39, 269, 288-89, 345, 367-69, 421-24, 452-53, 465; 10, 20-21, 32-37, 52-53, 98, 104, 117, 281-82, 312-13, 390-91, 506-07; 11, 25, 129-31, 173-74, 212, 289, 294-95, 299-300, 384, 394-95, 416-18, 429-30, 468; 12, 15-16, 50-51, 55, 74, 117-18, 131, 136-38, 140-44, 211-12, 239, 319; 13, 42-43, 477; 15, 154-55; 16, 362; 18, 105; 23, 243; 34, 455-59; 41, 137-38, 189-90
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—13, 39, 43, 45-49, 59, 61, 119-21, 129-31, 136, 139, 145, 166-68, 413, 414, 428-29, 458; 15, 18-19, 62, 153-54, 157, 179, 215-19, 224-25, 227-28, 277-80, 291-93, 296-97, 299-302, 323-24, 325, 351-55, 386, 411-13, 418, 422-23, 439-41, 443, 446-47; 16, 24-25, 27-28, 31-33, 35, 63-64, 80-81, 138-39, 153-55, 170, 258-59, 263-64, 265-66, 292, 301; 19, 396-97
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—16, 357-58, 364; 17, 224, 239, 273, 278-79, 285-86, 340-41, 348-49, 352-53, 356-57, 370, 456-57, 459, 465, 472, 475-78; 18, 17, 21, 81-82, 106-07, 109, 110-13, 197, 212-14, 232, 235, 237-38, 240-41, 303, 380, 385, 450-53, 457-59, 514-17; 19, 49-50, 223-24, 231-32, 409, 419-21, 426-27, 430-31, 520-21; 20, 61-62, 141, 370-71, 413-14, 501; 21, 320-21; 25, 178; 35, 33, 34-35, 68, 69, 99-100; 36, 282-84; 41, 330-31, 442-43
—during the imperialist world war, 1914-March 1917—21, 18, 172-74, 320, 322, 368, 401-02; 22, 118-19, 167-68; 23, 120, 143-46, 208-12, 330-32, 343-49; 30, 260; 35, 197
—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—23, 290, 307-08, 330-31, 343-49; 24, 22-23, 32-33, 36-37, 49, 62-64, 65-66, 70-72, 98, 101, 103, 110-11, 114, 119-20, 124-26, 145-46, 155, 158, 164-66, 168-69, 173-75, 182, 186-88, 201-03, 207, 211, 216, 230-32, 235-38, 242, 256, 258-59, 262-65, 272, 275-76, 295-96, 306, 308, 311, 313, 314-17, 329, 344, 447-48, 511, 512; 25, 178, 188, 274-75, 279-80, 286, 289, 314; 26, 71-72; 35, 295-96, 298-99, 312-13; 36, 431, 435-36, 450; 41, 426-27, 442-43
—in the early months of Soviet power—26, 512-16; 27, 442-43, 461, 463-64, 467; 33, 303-04
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—28, 30-31, 60-61, 114, 191-92, 365, 382-85, 437-38, 440-42; 29, 163-64, 439; 30, 140-42, 287, 351, 488, 514-15; 31, 174-75, 177-80, 368-73
—in the period of economic rehabilitation—31, 420-21, 520, 521; 33, 127, 195, 230, 245-46; 42, 256-57, 298-99
See also Agitation, Party; Propaganda, Party

Party work in the army

—before the February 1917 bourgeois-democratic revolution—5, 468; 6, 480; 8, 178-79; 9, 432-33, 465; 10, 55-57, 153; 11, 174-75; 12, 409-18; 15, 324; 21, 403; 23, 123; 29, 506; 30, 260-61; 36, 302; 41, 198, 204-07
—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—24, 114, 124-26, 127-30, 137-38, 165-66, 186-88, 202-03, 211-12, 216, 232, 237-38, 249-50, 253, 256, 296, 318-20, 379, 381, 570-72; 25, 243; 26, 27, 70-71, 80, 145-48, 234-35; 27, 43-44; 30, 259-62; 36, 436; 41, 436-37

Party work in the countryside

—as formulated in the Party Programme—4, 247, 251-53, 426-28; 6, 114-19, 122, 123-26, 128, 133-36, 149-50, 494-95; 24, 284-85, 463, 477-78; 29, 116-18, 139-40
—before the 1905-07 revolution—2, 330-31; 4, 250-52, 422-28; 6, 110, 113-17, 121-25, 136, 149-50, 169, 298, 353, 377, 396-98, 407-08, 425-30, 445-47, 472, 480, 496-97
—during the 1905-07 revolution—8, 87, 99, 178-79, 213, 231-36, 246, 318-22, 328-29, 400-04, 405-06; 9, 59-60, 89-90, 234-39, 340, 364, 433, 441-43, 445-46; 10, 88, 133-34, 153, 194-95, 281-83, 287-88, 312-13, 345-46, 412-13, 415-17, 435, 438-39, 457-58; 11, 205-06, 287-89, 295, 305-06, 393-95, 396, 399-400, 418; 12, 117-18, 212; 15, 362-63; 16, 360; 41, 129-31, 156-57, 165
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—13, 349-50, 429, 458-59; 15, 45, 57-58, 179, 323-24, 349; 16, 138
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—17, 382-84, 459, 475, 528, 530-31; 18, 457; 19, 195-96, 338-39, 367-68, 377-78, 419, 431, 491; 20, 371, 501; 35, 34
—during the imperialist world war, 1914-March 1917—21, 402
—in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution—13, 431; 23, 289-90, 307, 324, 348; 24, 69-70, 71-72, 143-44, 168-69, 230, 242-43, 256, 275, 284-87, 329, 370-74; 25, 188; 26, 71
—in the early months of Soviet power—26, 275-76, 513-15; 27, 435-37, 444, 464, 472-73; 28, 141-42; 33, 303-04
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—28, 57-58, 103; 30, 135, 141, 143-50, 189-90, 195-97, 489; 31, 174-75, 177-79; 32, 486-87; 35, 346-47, 353, 470; 42, 132, 147; 44, 124, 132
—in the period of economic rehabilitation—33, 240-42, 327-29, 465-66; 42, 299-300, 389

Patriotic War of the Soviet people against the foreign interventionists, 1918-20—*see* Foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia

Patriotism

—concept, character—13, 475-76; 15, 194-95; 28, 187
—critique of bourgeois pseudo-patriotism—13, 80, 124-25, 475-76; 18, 351-52; 19, 53-54, 99-100, 106-07, 245; 21, 16-18, 20, 27-34, 38-40, 102, 105-06, 110-13, 159, 161, 163-64, 318; 22, 148-49; 27, 163, 367; 28, 206, 208, 285-87; 29, 22, 148; 30, 268; 31, 409-10; 33, 22, 57; 36, 207-08; 39, 416, 432-33, 446, 553, 623; 41, 271-72
—proletarian, Soviet—15, 194-95, 199; 21, 103-06; 27, 63-66; 28, 74, 87, 145, 150, 158-59, 187, 435-36; 29, 221, 411; 30, 66-67, 68-69, 82-83, 202, 395, 437; 31, 137, 400-01, 493-94; 35, 400, 402; 42, 239, 245

Patronage of countryside by town—**33,** 465-66; **45,** 595-96
Pauperism—*see* Impoverishment of the working masses under capitalism
Peace of Tilsit, 1807—**27,** 51, 74-75, 83-84, 103, 105-06, 108-09, 162, 180, 186-87, 189, 198
Peace of Versailles, 1919
—its anti-Soviet spirit—**31,** 304-06, 309, 439
—and the Brest Peace Treaty (comparison)—**22,** 191; **28,** 149, 159, 184, 187, 197-98, 209, 331, 357, 359, 375-77; **29,** 513-14; **30,** 22, 155, 279; **31,** 77, 145, 304, 325-26; **33,** 56, 133, 145-46
—its imperialist, predatory character—**22,** 191; **28,** 159, 209; **29,** 21-22, 31, 62, 343, 467-68, 499-500, 513-14; **30,** 22, 155, 279, 303, 521; **31,** 145-46, 186, 217, 223, 225, 276, 304-06, 325-27, 449-50, 475; **33,** 56, 119, 132-34, 136, 387; **42,** 289, 355, 397; **45,** 507
—its consequences—**28,** 377; **29,** 468, 514, 548; **30,** 22, 155-57; **31,** 217-25, 453, 475-77; **33,** 119, 133-34, 356, 423, 429-30
—and oppressed peoples of colonies and dependent countries—**31,** 145-46, 217-18, 222-23, 326-28, 452-53, 477
—and Austria—**28,** 158, 187, 209; **31,** 217, 304, 325-26, 450-51
—and Britain—**22,** 191; **29,** 513-14; **30,** 155-57, 279; **31,** 448-50
—and France—**22,** 191; **29,** 60-61, 62-63, 514; **30,** 155-57, 279, 303; **31,** 448-49
—and Germany—**28,** 159-60, 184, 187-88, 198, 209, 376-77; **29,** 21-22, 31, 468, 493, 513-14; **30,** 279, 303; **31,** 75-77, 217, 304-06, 325-26, 450-51, 475-77; **33,** 119; **42,** 289
—and Hungary—**31,** 217, 304, 450-51
—and Poland—**31,** 276, 304-06, 325-28, 329; **42,** 355
—and the USA—**22,** 191; **30,** 155-57; **31,** 448-50
Peace policy of the Soviet state—*see* Foreign policy of the Soviet state
Peace treaties of the Soviet state
—Brest-Litovsk Peace Treaty of 1918—*see* Brest Peace Treaty, 1918
—Peace treaty with Estonia of February 2, 1920—**30,** 178-79, 303, 306, 317-23, 326, 335, 345, 347, 349, 367, 368, 375, 391; **31,** 409, 490; **42,** 193-94
—Peace treaty with Lithuania of July 12, 1920—**31,** 409-10, 490; **32,** 310; **42,** 179
—Peace treaty with Latvia of August 11, 1920—**30,** 179; **31,** 490
—Peace treaty with Finland of October 14, 1920—**31,** 409, 490; **32,** 310; **42,** 179
—Soviet-Iranian treaty of February 26, 1921—**31,** 491
—Soviet-Afghan treaty of February 28, 1921—**31,** 491
—Soviet-Turkish treaty of March 16, 1921—**31,** 491; **32,** 147-48, 290
—Peace treaty with Poland of March 18, 1921 (preliminary peace treaty of October 12, 1920)—**31,** 266, 319-21, 323-25, 331, 334, 336, 408-10, 413, 488; **32,** 114-15, 148-49, 151-52, 290, 310; **35,** 452; **42,** 215, 217; **44,** 356, 409, 415-16, 434; **45,** 67-68
—Treaty of Rapallo with Germany of April 16, 1922—**33,** 357
See also Foreign policy of the Soviet state
Peaceful co-existence of states with different social systems—**27,** 71-72; **29,** 426-27; **30,** 39, 50-51, 365-67; **31,** 411-15, 489-93; **32,** 180-82, 464-65; **33,** 149-52, 154-56, 263-65, 356-57, 383-87; **42,** 175-77, 177-79, 194-96, 244-45, 390-93, 396-98, 401-03; **45,** 410, 451, 506-12, 517, 537, 541-42
Peaceful Renovation Party—*see* Party of Peaceful Renovation—a constitutional-monarchist grouping of the big bourgeoisie and landowners, 1906-07
Peasant Bank in Russia—**13,** 277-78, 321-23, 389; **19,** 337
Peasant budgets—*see* Budgets, peasant
Peasant economy under capitalism—*see* Agrarian question (theory)
Peasant movement in Russia
—general description—**3,** 31-32, **33-34; 4,** 251; **6,** 119, 200-01, 424-27; **8,** 231, 234, 235-36, 246-47, 328-29, 400-04, 405-06; **9,** 52, 136, 236, 298, 314, 384, 440-46, 455; **10,** 40-43, 88, 177-79, 180, 229, 411, 438, 456-57, 492; **11,** 91-92; **12,** 253-55, 274, 276-78, 355-56, 458; **13,** 254-55, 256-58, 333-34, 336-37, 351-52, 399, 456; **15,** 41-42, 52-53, 332-33, 376-77, 401; **17,** 88-90, 125; **18,** 73-74; **20,** 375-76; **23,** 242, 243, 247-49; **24,** 290-91; **26,** 77-79, 197-98; **41,** 156-57, 177
—and the tasks of the Party—**4,** 242-44, 245-47, 249-52, 423-24, 425-28; **5,** 23, 119-21, 134, 145, 149, 207, 424-30, 500; **7,** 234-35; **8,** 25-26, 188, 231-35, 246-50, 319-21, 328-29, 400-04, 405-06, 424; **9,** 57-58, 90, 97-100, 230-38, 314-15, 383-84, 432-33, 440-46, 455-56; **10,** 25-26, 40-43, 52-53, 88, 113, 116-17, 143-45, 172-74, 177-78, 181, 186, 190-92, 193-94, 235, 281-82, 293, 311-12, 330, 339-40, 380-81, 407, 409-13, 438-39, 456-58, 462-63, 468; **11,** 16, 35, 87, 122-23, 396; **12,** 254-56, 276-78, 295-96, 355-57, 467-68, 482-83; **13,** 120-22, 243-44, 256-58, 332-34, 346-49, 356-57, 412-14, 428-29, 443, 458; **15,** 265-66, 322-23, 361-64, 371-72; **16,** 360; **17,** 382-84; **18,** 73; **23,** 289-90, 323-25; **24,** 143-44, 167-68, 174, 229-30, 284-86, 290, 291, 347-48, 370-71, 449-53, 463, 477-78, 486-88; **26,** 82, 83-84, 184-85, 205-06, 233; **41,** 69, 147, 156-57, 177-78, 199-200
—and the hegemony of the proletariat—**3,** 31; **4,** 426-28; **5,** 288-89; **6,** 424-27, 428-30; **8,** 231-35, 328-29, 400-04, 405-06; **9,** 97-100, 136, 177, 401, 432-34, 442-43; **10,** 40-43, 53, 91, 113, 116-17, 191-92, 311-12, 411-13, 417, 434-35, 438, 456-57, 462-63; **11,** 91-92, 137, 303, 396, 399; **12,** 192, 296, 458-59, 482; **13,** 115-16, 121-22, 292, 332, 346, 347, 399-400, 458-59; **15,** 25, 27, 58, 265, 323, 361-64, 367-70, 400, 401; **16,** 168, 300-01, 303-04, 360, 377-78, 387; **17,** 89, 120, 128, 382, 384, 418; **18,** 31, 105, 476-77; **19,** 223, 330, 378, 431; **23,** 238-39, 243, 247, 324; **24,** 291; **26,** 193; **41,** 156-57, 172, 200
—forms of peasant movement and the impact of proletarian methods of struggle on it—**4,** 243-44; **5,** 396; **6,** 149-50, 424-27, 429; **8,** 231, 319-20, 400-04, 405-06; **10,** 151-53, 179-81, 229, 283-84, 339-40; **11,** 91-92, 123, 215, 345-47; **13,** 115-16, 332, 458; **15,** 333; **16,** 168, 359-60, 378, 387; **17,** 89, 124-25, 382-83; **18,** 105-07, 476-77, 525; **19,** 193-94, 222-24; **23,** 243, 248; **31,** 162-64; **36,** 233; **41,** 69, 156-57
—under serfdom—**4,** 421; **5,** 86-87; **6,** 424; **17,** 121; **19,** 328-29; **29,** 321

—in the period before and after the Peasant Reform of 1861, up to 1901—**4**, 243-44, 421; **5**, 39-40; **6**, 424; **16**, 125-26; **17**, 88, 89, 120, 122; **18**, 30-31; **19**, 328-30; **20**, 343-44
—between 1901 and 1904—**5**, 288, 396; **6**, 134, 149, 187, 196-97, 201, 255, 424-30; **7**, 46-47, 235; **9**, 439-40; **11**, 215; **13**, 256-57; **17**, 124; **19**, 328-30; **20**, 333
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**3**, 31; **8**, **213**, 231, 234-35, 246-50, 319-20, 328-29, 349, 379, 400-04, 405-06, 424, 448, 537, 541, 572-73; **9**, 18, 58, 63, 177, 230-38, 266, 298, 408, 440, 444-46; **10**, 40-43, 52-53, 69, 88, 91, 95-96, 138, 140, 151, 152-53, 177-78, 179-81, 216-17, 229-30, 235-36, 254, 258-60, 262-63, 283-85, 289, 311, 350-51, 414, 420, 456-57, 485-86, 508; **11**, 16, 17, 29, 34-35, 87, 91-92, 115, 122-23, 211-12, 215, 302-03, 345-47, 396; **12**, 190-91, 193-94, 205-06, 254-55, 274, 458-59, 467-68, 472; **13**, 114-16, 119, 219, 225-28, 254-55, 292-93, 330-31, 333, 350-55, 357, 420-21, 424-25, 456; **15**, 25, 52-53, 57, 206-09, 275-76, 301, 316, 322-23, 333-35, 336, 340, 365, 371-74, 400; **16**, 168, 296, 302, 318, 353-54, 360, 378, 381-83, 386; **17**, 67-68, 89, 120, 125, 249, 255, 415-16, 418; **18**, 28, 107, 524-25; **19**, 72, 180-83, 185, 328-31; **20**, 107, 119, 247, 349-50, 375-76, 462; **21**, 103, 416-17; **22**, 358; **23**, 238, 242, 243, 247, 248, 251; **24**, 283, 487; **25**, 292; **28**, 313; **29**, 310; **30**, 278; **31**, 276; **34**, 334; **36**, 233; **41**, 156-57, 171, 172, 199-200
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**3**, 33-34; **13**, 458-59; **15**, 275, 322, 408; **16**, 359, 360; **19**, 186
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**17**, 284, 381-84; **18**, 105-06, 455, 472-73; **19**, 194; **36**, 232-33
—in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution—**23**, 324; **24**, 137-38, 143, 167-68, 256, 282-87, 291-93, 346-48, 449-53, 463, 478, 490-92; **25**, 95, 220, 225-26, 255; **26**, 59-60, 77-79, 81-82, 83, 121-23, 136, 137-39, 140-41, 142, 143, 184-85, 190, 197-98, 205-08, 213, 219, 232-33; **28**, 338-39; **29**, 310; **30**, 20-21; **31**, 64; **41**, 450
Peasant movement in Western Europe, America and Asia—**4**, 241-42, 244, 246-47; **6**, 134; **8**, 250, 323-29; **13**, 276; **15**, 52-53, 58-59, 264-65, 377-78; **17**, 418-19; **20**, 402-03; **25**, 201; **31**, 148-50, 240-43, 308-09, 385-86; **32**, 115-16; **39**, 280-82; **45**, 270
Peasant question—*see* Agrarian question (theory)
Peasant Reform of 1861—39, 98, 689
—its causes—**1**, 451-52, 490-91; **4**, 421; **5**, 87; **13**, 276-77; **15**, 337-38; **17**, 88-89, 121
—redemption operation—**1**, 260-61, 281-82, 364, 367, 383, 451-53, 491-92; **2**, 120, 497; **3**, 193; **4**, 247-48, 405-06, 420-21, 424; **5**, 56; **6**, 77-78, 410-12; **8**, 321-22; **10**, 415; **11**, 305, 328; **12**, 271, 291-93; **13**, 378-79; **15**, 303; **17**, 88-89, 111, 121-22, 417-18; **18**, 281
—its feudal character—**1**, 282-83, 285, 289, 383, 452-53; **2**, 120, 495-502; **3**, 193-94, 624; **4**, 247-50, 405, 420-22, 424-25, 426-27; **5**, 36, 39; **6**, 77-78, 126-27, 149-50, 367-68, 408-13, 415-17, 424, 428, 440-43, 494; **8**, 321-22; **10**, 330, 415; **12**, 270-74, 291-93, 458; **13**, 55-56, 233-34, 239-41, 248-53,

276-77, 378-79, 391, 418-19; **15**, 78-79, 105, 165, 307, 308-09, 316-17; **16**, 330-31; **17**, 87-91, 110-18, 119-28; **18**, 249-50, 282-83, 543, 592-93; **22**, 28-29; **23**, 242; **28**, 421-22; **41**, 424-25
—and the peasant movement—**4**, 421; **5**, 39-40, 86-87; **6**, 424; **13**, 276-77; **17**, 88-90, 120, 121, 122; **18**, 29-31
—as the first step towards turning tsarist Russia into a bourgeois monarchy—**1**, 251-52, 260, 280-82, 283-84, 364, 367, 375-76, 383-84, 414-15, 450-51, 452, 489-93, 494-95; **2**, 99-100; **3**, 193-94, 625; **13**, 239-41, 276-77, 330-31; **15**, 140-41, 337-38; **17**, 49-50, 68-69, 110-18, 121-22, 126; **18**, 27-28, 282-83; **22**, 28-29; **27**, 414; **29**, 476-77, 482-84; **39**, 501-02; **43**, 38
—and the Stolypin agrarian reform—**15**, 135, 165, 303-04, 306-08; **17**, 69, 116-18, 119-20, 125-26, 127; **18**, 250-51; **19**, 337-38
See also Remnants of serfdom in Russia
Peasant union, 1905-07—*see* All-Russia Peasant Union, 1905-07
Peasant war in Germany in the 16th cent.—**8**, 480; **15**, 58-59, 377-78; **17**, 419; **25**, 201; **29**, 481-82
Peasant wars—**8**, 480; **15**, 58, 59, 377-78; **17**, 419; **21**, 45; **25**, 201; **29**, 481-82; **33**, 68-69
Peasant wars in Russia—**29**, 481-82
—peasant war led by Stepan Razin, 1667-71—**29**, 321
Peasantry (as a whole)
—as a class and as a social estate—**1**, 279-80, 355, 369-70, 396; **2**, 507-08; **3**, 315-17, 351; **4**, 245-47; **5**, 182; **6**, 109, 114-15, 134-36; **7**, 109-10; **8**, 250-51; **9**, 134-36, 208, 443-44; **10**, 411; **12**, 497; **13**, 262-63, 290-91, 295, 320-21, 386-88, 456; **15**, 371-72; **16**, 439-40; **17**, 101, 570; **18**, 36-40; **19**, 206-07, 236, 242, 269-70, 339; **20**, 107-08; **21**, 58-59; **24**, 46-47, 288-89; **28**, 165, 175-76, 294-95; **29**, 358-59, 366, 476, 477, 480-81, 482; **30**, 116
—impact of the development of commodity economy and capitalism on it—**1**, 43-45, 98-99, 102-03, 373, 377-78, 392-93, 414, 464-65, 480-83, 487-88, 497; **2**, 70, 137-40, 175-77, 220-21, 224-25, 381-83, 486-89, 508-09; **3**, 40-43, 172, 313-14, 532-33, 544, 545; **4**, 53-54, 89-91, 98-99, 112-13, 124-25, 154-55; **6**, 20, 27, 39-44; **8**, 319; **9**, 48; **10**, 411; **13**, 321-22, 421-23; **15**, 35, 171-72; **19**, 25-26, 269-70, 280-82, 434-35; **20**, 107-08, 118, 132-35, 298-301, 373-74; **29**, 368, 476-77, 483-84; **39**, 731
—hegemony of the proletariat and the tasks of the Party—**1**, 287-92, 373; **4**, 241-44, 245-47; **6**, 44, 109-10, 113-16, 397-98, 413-14, 425-32, 446; **7**, 109, 236-37; **8**, 250, 328-29; **9**, 46-47, 99-103, 441-44, 455-56; **10**, 43, 411-12; **17**, 214-15, 232-33, 418-19; **18**, 39-40; **19**, 208, 338-39, 367-68; **21**, 380; **24**, 46-49; **25**, 201-02, 281-82, 403-04; **28**, 294-95; **29**, 370; **30**, 112-14, 116, 509-11; **31**, 149, 242-43; **32**, 276-79, 359-61; **41**, 129-31, 177-78
—as a motive force and an ally of the proletariat in the bourgeois-democratic revolution—**1**, 288-92; **4**, 180, 241-44, 245-47; **6**, 137-38, 381, 414, 418-20, 427-30, 431; **8**, 246-51, 328-60, 464-66, 536; **9**, 46-47, 84-86, 97-103, 133-36, 207, 208, 441-44, 455-56; **10**, 258-60,

334-35, 411-12, 453-54; **11,** 54-57, 342-44; **12,** 205-06, 253-54, 334-35; **13,** 68, 321-22, 351-52; **15,** 58-59, 377-78; **16,** 167, 377; **17,** 214-15; **20,** 107-08, 118, 133-34, 307; **21,** 45, 77-78; **28,** 294-95, 309-10, 339-40; **31,** 149-50; **41,** 177-78
—its dual nature and vacillation between the proletariat and the bourgeoisie—**1,** 288, 401-02, 447; **2,** 220-22; **4,** 241-44, 245-47; **6,** 50-51, 59-60, 69-70, 434, 489; **7,** 236-37; **8,** 246-47, 286-87, 404, 536; **10,** 42-43, 190-92, 264-66, 279-80, 334-35, 394; **12,** 181, 253-54, 310, 467-68; **15,** 57-58, 66; **18,** 36, 359, 583; **19,** 206, 338-39; **20,** 169, 215-16, 305-07; **21,** 58-59; **28,** 31-32; **29,** 204-05, 359, 366, 367-68, 370; **30,** 111-14, 116, 505-07, 509-11; **32,** 276-79, 281-82; **34,** 29-31
—its position under captalism—**1,** 102-03, 209-10, 382-83, 396, 402-04, 430; **2,** 220-21, 380, 486-89, 518-20; **3,** 396-98; **4,** 96-99, 114-18, 120-21, 137-40, 151-56, 188-89, 422-23; **5,** 182, 205-06; **6,** 44, 434; **13,** 175-76, 191-92, 208-10, 216; **15,** 34-35, 164-65; **16,** 427-46; **18,** 36-38; **19,** 209-12, 280-82; **20,** 113, 175-76, 213-16; **21,** 68-70; **22,** 25-27; **25,** 403, 421; **28,** 343-44; **29,** 359, 370, 419-20, 458, 476-77, 483-84, 517-18; **30,** 112, 144-45, 197-98, 506; **33,** 408-09; **34,** 97, 537-38, 731
—its position under feudalism—**2,** 34, 482, 517, 521-22; **3,** 174-76, 191-95, 313-14, 315-18, 378-79, 380-83; **4,** 113-14; **13,** 271-76; **15,** 164; **18,** 166, 397; **21,** 68-69; **28,** 165; **29,** 252-53, 359, 419, 476-77, 480, 481-83
—its differentiation, and proletarisation of the majority of peasants—**1,** 93-99, 102-03, 110-25, 209-10, 230-31, 232-33, 234-36, 239, 270, 279-80, 320-22, 365-66, 376-78, 429-31, 464-66, 471-72, 474-75, 480-86, 488, 496-97; **2,** 70, 100-01, 104-05, 138-40, 220-21, 224-25, 240-41, 518-20; **3,** 162-67, 176-77, 185-87, 236-37, 315-18, 323-25, 376-77, 445-46, 502-03, 544-45; **4,** 53-54, 90-91, 99-100, 112-13, 124-25, 136-40, 422-23; **5,** 163-67, 177-78, 188-205, 219-21; **6,** 20, 21, 22, 27, 39-42, 43-44, 343, 379-81, 395-98, 424, 431-32, 434-35; **7,** 110; **8,** 318-19; **13,** 171-216, 421-23; **15,** 86-87; **16,** 117, 427-46; **19,** 207-08, 270, 364-68; **20,** 113, 133-34, 175-76, 213-16; **21,** 68-70; **22,** 25-27, 32-37, 85-92, 101-02; **25,** 421; **29,** 43-44, 477; **35,** 38-39; **40,** 41-42, 45, 49-52, 216

Peasantry (as a whole) in Russia
—as a class and as a social estate—**1,** 233, 279-80, 369-70, 396-97; **2,** 508; **3,** 31-32, 315-17, 351; **4,** 241-47, 420-26; **6,** 32, 109, 112, 115, 133-36, 200-01, 351, 408-10, 423-24; **7,** 109-10; **8,** 250; **9,** 17-18, 97-98, 135-36, 208, 443-44; **10,** 194-95; **12,** 201-02, 497-98; **13,** 121-22, 247, 295, 322, 386-87, 456-57; **15,** 128-30, 168, 209, 263, 275, 331-32, 371-72; **16,** 353; **17,** 88, 89, 101, 110-11, 382, 417, 502, 529, 570, 572-73, 578; **18,** 28, 36-40; **19,** 47-48; **20,** 106-07, 145, 245; **21,** 418; **24,** 46-47, 193, 242, 288-89; **28,** 141-43, 175-76, 294-95; **30,** 116, 506; **32,** 276-77
—its agrarian demands and their nature—**1,** 289-90; **4,** 241, 245-46, 250-52, 424-27, 428; **6,** 112-13, 134-35, 137-39, 200; **8,** 246-50, 400-01, 534-35; **9,** 98-99, 112, 309-10, 314, 441-44; **10,** 40-43, 76-77, 88, 173-74, 179-81, 185-86, 194-95, 216-17, 232, 279, 285-88, 312-13; **12,** 180-81, 189-90, 254-55, 257-58, 277-78, 287-88, 293-95, 298-99, 300, 355-56, 458, 464-66, 476-77; **13,** 225-29, 239-41, 246-47, 254-55, 260-72, 276-87, 290-93, 295-96, 322, 329-30, 373, 380-88, 390-93, 394-400, 402, 420-21, 424-25, 456-58; **15,** 25-26, 43, 46, 52, 109, 131, 135, 138, 164, 167-68, 171, 177-78, 206-07, 256, 260, 261-64, 265-66, 315-17, 321-22, 349, 400-01; **16,** 120-21, 359-60; **17,** 66-67, 377-78, 380-81, 418, 442, 449, 510; **18,** 73, 74, 146-49; **20,** 349-50, 388; **23,** 341, 371-72; **24,** 137-38, 143, 194, 242, 283-84, 288-89, 290, 487; **25,** 123, 125-26, 197-98, 220, 225, 226-27, 274-77, 279-82; **26,** 64, 228-33, 257-61; **28,** 141-42, 307-10, 313-14; **41,** 439-40
—its lack of rights—**1,** 290-91, 466-67, 496-97; **2,** 120, 454-55, 481-82, 488, 489, 498-99, 502; **3,** 194; **4,** 214, 245-46, 420-26; **5,** 85-86, 243-46, 271-73, 291, 402; **6,** 29, 115, 146-47, 148, 351, 367-69, 382, 399-401, 408-09, 410-16, 421, 424-27; **8,** 329, 353; **10,** 127-28; **12,** 269, 273-74; **17,** 87-90, 120-21, 380-81, 528, 529; **18,** 283, 539; **19,** 489; **20,** 145, 242-44, 245, 315-18; **21,** 418; **24,** 470; **27,** 166-67, 469; **28,** 346-47
—impact of the development of commodity economy and capitalism on it—**1,** 44-45, 70-72, 106-07, 109-10, 111-25, 228-31, 232-37, 242-43, 245-46, 255, 320-21, 341, 359, 365-67, 371-82, 414-15, 426-33, 463-68, 480-83, 487-88, 490-92; **2,** 70, 95, 98-100, 176, 220-21, 224-25, 381-82, 501-02, 508-09, 518-19; **3,** 31-32, 40-43, 172-87, 313-17, 533, 544; **4,** 29, 67-68, 422; **5,** 253; **6,** 20, 27, 29, 34, 40, 44, 88-89, 116, 124, 133-36, 148-49, 267, 448; **8,** 86; **9,** 48; **13,** 235-36, 241-42, 276-78, 280-81, 317-18, 421-23, 456-57; **15,** 41-42, 73-74, 85-86, 92-134, 166-67, 206-07, 208-09, 270, 315-16; **16,** 302-03, 330-31; **17,** 110-11, 115-16, 120-22; **18,** 225-26; **19,** 435; **20,** 102-03, 107, 111-13, 132-35, 298-301, 373-74
—hegemony of the proletariat and the tasks of the Party—**1,** 289-92, 373; **3,** 31-34; **4,** 180, 214, 241-42, 420-28; **5,** 93, 237-38, 262, 273, 288, 430; **6,** 44, 109-11, 114-16, 120-22, 134-37, 138-42, 148-49, 207, 298, 351, 409-17, 421, 425-30, 444-47, 480; **7,** 109, 237; **8,** 87, 99-100, 165, 231-35, 246-50, 282-85, 291-92, 322, 328-29, 384-85, 400-06, 530, 539-40; **9,** 46-47, 59-61, 97-103, 112-13, 136, 177, 180-81, 214, 230-38, 308-09, 351-52, 384, 432-34, 441-44, 455; **10,** 25-26, 40-43, 52-53, 68-70, 91, 189-92, 193-95, 237-39, 268-70, 293, 297-98, 311-12, 329-30, 345-46, 360-61, 377-79, 390-91, 407, 411-12, 416-17, 419, 434-35, 438, 456-59, 462-63, 467-68, 486-87, 491-92; **11,** 35, 255-56, 288-89, 294-95, 305-06, 394, 396-400, 410-11, 418, 458; **12,** 102-03, 128-29, 155, 180-82, 192, 203, 212, 257, 262, 287-88, 295-96, 298-99, 334-35, 356-57, 458-59, 464, 467-68, 470, 490, 499-500, 504-05, 507; **13,** 115-16, 120-22, 127-28, 243-44, 292, 324, 332-33, 346-48, 357, 399-400, 428, 443, 458; **15,** 25, 27, 44, 50-51, 57-59, 66, 153, 154, 171-72, 174, 178-81, 188, 264-66,

270-71, 311, 323, 324, 349, 360-79, 398-401, 422-23; **16**, 93-94, 261, 290, 303-04, 356-57, 360, 377-79, 387; **17**, 79, 89-90, 120, 127-28, 214-15, 232, 284-85, 290-91, 356, 373-84, 386-87, 417, 418, 467, 502, 511, 530-31, 573, 578; **18**, 422-23, 475, 485-86; **19**, 431; **20**, 31, 252; **21**, 380, 416-17, 420; **23**, 242-43, 247, 287, 290, 307-08, 324-25, 327-28, 343, 351-52, 356; **24**, 45-49, 70-73, 143-44, 167-70, 311-12; **25**, 125, 277-78, 281-82, 313-14, 364; **26**, 26; **28**, 141, 294-95, 301, 303-04, 309-10; **29**, 76; **31**, 27; **41**, 129-30, 177, 200
—and the oppressive nature of the remnants of serfdom in the countryside—**1**, 242-46, 289-92, 466-67, 482, 484-85, 491-92; **2**, 120-21, 317, 454-56, 481-85, 499-503, 509-10, 518-21; **3**, 156, 168-69, 186-87, 193-214, 215, 380-83, 624-25; **4**, 67-68, 241-42, 245-46, 249-51, 420-23, 427-28; **6**, 24-25, 29-30, 33, 34, 40, 48-49, 55-56, 77-78, 114-19, 120-21, 126-32, 134-35, 143-46, 148-49, 201, 204, 207, 351, 367-68, 382, 400-01, 408-21, 424, 440-46, 493-94, 496, 498; **7**, 236; **8**, 316, 329; **9**, 208, 444-46; **10**, 41-42, 170-72, 177-79, 192-93, 194-95, 280-81; **12**, 153, 190-91, 193, 206-07, 254-56, 269-80, 291-93, 294-95, 296, 298, 310, 335, 355-56; **13**, 225, 240-41, 250, 253-54, 269-70, 277-80, 291-92, 294-96, 317, 321-22, 421-25; **15**, 52-53, 56-57, 76-80, 82-95, 108-11, 136-37, 138-39, 146-47, 159-60, 167, 178, 206-07, 313-14; **16**, 330-31; **17**, 88-89, 112-13, 116, 120-21, 248, 284, 381, 527-28; **18**, 48, 73-77, 143, 248-53, 283, 326-27, 539-40; **19**, 489-91; **20**, 242-44, 313-18, 375-76, 459-60; **22**, 26; **23**, 242, 370-72; **24**, 137, 283-85, 288-89, 290, 470-71, 497; **28**, 338-39; **30**, 160-61; **34**, 99; **40**, 42, 51-52, 68, 70; **41**, 263, 265
—as a motive force and an ally of the proletariat in the bourgeois-democratic revolution—**1**, 288-92; **3**, 31-34; **4**, 180-81, 241-47, 250-51, 420-28; **6**, 134, 149-50, 174, 190, 201, 207, 381, 408-10, 421-22, 425-32, 444-45; **8**, 87, 165, 231-35, 246-50, 282-85, 298-99, 322, 328-29, 355, 380, 384-85, 400-01, 405-06, 450-51, 465, 530, 539-41; **9**, 23-26, 46-47, 56, 59-60, 62-63, 67, 84-86, 97-100, 129-30, 136, 177, 180-81, 208, 214, 234-38, 308-09, 314, 351-52, 383-84, 403-04, 432-34, 441-44, 455; **10**, 40-43, 52-53, 65, 68-70, 71-72, 88, 91, 109-10, 118-19, 139-40, 143-45, 149-53, 179-81, 189-92, 229-30, 232, 234-36, 237-38, 258-60, 262-64, 266-70, 274-75, 280-85, 293, 310-13, 334, 339-40, 342-43, 348-49, 360-61, 392, 407, 410-12, 414, 416-17, 420, 428, 434-35, 438-39, 447, 448, 456-57, 462-63, 482, 487, 492; **11**, 16, 34-35, 54-57, 137, 138-39, 164, 178, 202-03, 254-56, 279-80, 343-44, 374-75, 396, 399-400, 410-11; **12**, 102-03, 130, 150-51, 155, 158-60, 181-82, 192, 201-02, 203-04, 205-06, 253-58, 295-96, 298-99, 334-35, 338, 356-57, 458-59, 476-77, 490-91; **13**, 68-69, 115-16, 120-21, 292, 321-22, 332-33, 346-48, 350-55, 398-400, 420-21, 424-26, 456-59; **15**, 25, 27, 56-59, 153-54, 171-72, 177-80, 188, 206-09, 264-66, 274-75, 309-10, 321, 331-36, 349, 361-63, 365-66, 370-72, 376-79, 397-401, 422-23; **16**, 315, 318, 359-60;

17, 67, 120, 125, 128, 214-15, 224, 231-33, 356, 416-17; **18**, 472, 485; **19**, 330; **20**, 31, 107-08, 134-35, 306-07, 375-76; **21**, 103, 380, 402, 416-20; **23**, 238-39, 242, 243, 246-47, 248-49, 287, 301-02, 340-41, 343, 351-52, 356, 370-72; **24**, 141, 148, 360; **25**, 130, 279; **28**, 294-95, 299-300, 303-04, 309-10; **29**, 310; 34, 334, 408-09; **36**, 31; **41**, 177-78
—its dual nature and vacillation between the proletariat and the bourgeoisie—**1**, 288, 401-02, 447; **2**, 220-21; **3**, 31-32; **4**, 242-44, 246-47; **6**, 121-22, 199-200, 434; **7**, 236-37; **8**, 233-34, 404; **9**, 97-98, 136, 235-38; **10**, 42-43, 190-92, 264-66, 280, 334-35; **11**, 305-06, 393-95, 417, 430; **12**, 180-81, 310, 466-68; **15**, 57-58, 66, 171, 206-09; **16**, 353; **17**, 125, 578; **18**, 36-40, 359; **19**, 160, 206, 207-08, 339; **20**, 120, 169, 307; **21**, 380, 403, 418; **24**, 47, 50-52, 61-62, 214, 315; **26**, 59; **28**, 31-32; **30**, 116; **31**, 27
—and the peasantry in the West—**1**, 452, 496-97; **3**, 27-28, 178-79, 206-07; **4**, 68, 241-42, 422; **5**, 99-100, 112, 182, 189; **6**, 134, 269; **12**, 457; **13**, 263-64, 456; **15**, 52-53, 58-59, 105, 126-27, 264-65; **17**, 87-89, 458, 474; **18**, 73-76, 225-26, 263-64, 326-27; **19**, 489; **20**, 107
—consequences of the Peasant Reform of 1861—**1**, 289-90, 367, 383-84, 422, 450-51, 452-53, 491-92; **2**, 100-01, 119-20, 381-82, 495-500; **4**, 245, 247-50, 405, 420-25; **6**, 77-78, 112, 114-15, 126-27, 148-49, 410-12, 415-16, 424, 428, 440-43; **8**, 320; **11**, 304-05; **12**, 271-74, 291-93; **13**, 239-41, 256-57, 330-31, 378-79, 384-85; **15**, 76-78, 105, 109-10, 206-07; **16**, 330-31; **17**, 87-91, 110-18, 120-22, 123, 125-26; **18**, 47-48, 74-76, 249-50, 282-83
—and the development of peasant industries—**1**, 109, 117-22; **2**, 382-84, 408-10; **3**, 339-43, 352-55, 360-80, 384-85, 452, 528-30, 540-49
—its differentiation and proletarisation—**1**, 18-19, 43-72, 102-04, 195-96, 209-10, 220-37, 250, 264, 279-80, 320-21, 365-66, 371, 373, 377-78, 422, 429-31, 465-66, 468-70, 474-75, 480-82, 491-92, 497; **2**, 70, 95, 99-101, 105, 224-25, 241, 387-88, 390-91, 518-19; **3**, 27-28, 31-32, 70, 79-80, 102-04, 114, 122-87, 207-10, 236, 275-82, 316-18, 325, 343-44, 369-70, 373-75, 376-77, 382, 446-47, 503-04, 544-45, 595; **4**, 67-68, 90-91, 233-34, 251, 312, 422; **5**, 189-90; **6**, 27, 34, 39-40, 41-43, 44, 49-50, 52, 88-89, 92, 116, 124-25, 205, 342, 343, 380-81, 382-90, 395-96, 431-32, 434, 445-46; **7**, 106-07, 110; **8**, 86, 234, 318-20; **11**, 342-43; **12**, 278-79; **13**, 224-26, 236, 241-42, 243, 277-78, 280, 317-18, 404, 421-23; **15**, 42-43, 75-80, 93-94, 102-03, 108, 115-31, 206, 321-22; **16**, 117, 302-03; **18**, 33-34, 75, 250-53, 422-23, 455, 472; **19**, 97, 104-05, 183-84, 189-91, 208, 288-91, 376; **20**, 103, 111-13, 132-35, 176; **21**, 402, 419-20; **24**, 71-72, 291; **29**, 44; **34**, 150; **35**, 38-39; **40**, 42, 49-52; **41**, 43-44, 49-50, 52, 285-87; **43**, 37-38, 39-41
—and the revolutionary-democratic dictatorship of the proletariat and the peasantry in the 1905-07 and 1917 revolutions—**8**, 284, 293-303, 380, 384-85, 450-51, 464-65, 534-36; **9**, 56, 83-87, 100, 308-09; **12**, 203-04, 458, 490-91; **13**, 392-93; **15**, 56-57, 188, 309-

10, 361-63, 365-67, 370-74; **16,** 87-89; **21,** 402, 419-20; **23,** 340, 351-52; **24,** 38-39, 44-45, 50-52, 60-61, 142-43, 145-46; **29,** 310
—and the Stolypin agrarian reform—**11,** 186-88; **12,** 211, 257; **13,** 277-78, 287, 289, 331, 370-71, 384-85, 422-23, 441-44, 455-58; **15,** 42-44, 167, **179,** 269-71, 311-13, 315-16, 321-22; **16,** 93-94, 302-03, 356, 360; **17,** 284, 446-49, 455, 458, 466, 474; **18,** 52-54, 143-44, 151, 248-53, 580-81; **20,** 102-03, 313-18, 375-76; **23,** 371-72; **24,** 288
—its participation in election campaigns and in the Dumas—**8,** 352-53; **9,** 211; **10,** 128, 287-88, 410, 412-13, 434, 436, 437, 440, 456, 470-71, 486-87, 497; **11,** 15, 62, 200, 286-87, 304-06, 390-95, 396-97, 416-18, 469-71; **12,** 127, 153, 156-59, 179-81, 196-202, 205-07, 261, 268-69, 335-36, 338, 495; **13,** 156-58, 234-35, 245-46, 260-62, 267-72, 330-31, 380-88, 394-400, 424-25, 456, 458; **15,** 22-28, 46, 145-46, 163-64, 178-79, 262-63, 303, 309-17, 332-33, 343-44, 349, 374; **16,** 359-60, 378; **17,** 66-67, 78-79, 125, 376-79, 380-84, 417-18, 437, 440-43, 448-49, 510, 529-31; **18,** 53-54, 418, 422-23; **20,** 269-70; **21,** 416; **24,** 487; **41,** 267-68, 424-25
—its economic condition—**1,** 102-03, 109-25, 232-33, 245, 396, 492, 496; **2,** 221, 418, 495, 497, 498-99, 501-02, 509-10, 512-13, 521; **3,** 186-87, 275-82, 503; **4,** 67-68, 247-48, 404-05, 420-25; **5,** 35, 83-84, 85-86, 92, 93, 99-100, 234-36, 243-46, 253-80; **6,** 34, 88, 90, 254, 424, 434; **8,** 258; **12,** 190, 193-94, 206-07, 269-74, 277-79, 292-93, 342; **13,** 221-25, 330-31, 335-36; **15,** 73-79, 85-86, 95-97, 126, 167, 315; **16,** 302-03, 330-31, 356, 359-60; **17,** 88-89, 248, 336, 380-81, 446-49, 455, 456, 458, 466, 474, 510, 527, 572-73; **18,** 32-35, 47-48, 73-77, 91-92, 225-26, 418, 423, 597; **19,** 60, 96-98, 104-05, 190-96, 221, 292-93, 309-10, 339; **20,** 111-13, 132-35, 175-76, 313-18, 373-74, 375; **21,** 380; **22,** 26-27; **23,** 242; **24,** 137, 143-44, 288, 289; **27,** 459, 468-69; **29,** 76; **30,** 112, 305, 460; **33,** 270-71; **39,** 506, 537-38; **41,** 46-47
See also Agrarian question in Russia; Alliance between the proletariat and the peasantry; Peasant movement in Russia
Peasantry (as a whole) in Soviet Russia—26, 289, 292, 293-94, 296-98, 299-300, 324-25, 357-59; **27,** 335-39; **28,** 31-32, 140-41, 303-04, 309, 310, 313-14, 315, 391-92, 472-73; **29,** 157, 189, 190, 210; **31,** 417-18, 515-16; **32,** 133, 154-55, 175-76, 177-78, 179, 186-87, 189, 215-16, 224-25, 236-38, 276-77, 278, 279, 288-90, 292, 296-97, 347, 375-76, 404-06, 412-15, 503; **33,** 22, 63-65, 66-68, 221-22, 256, 272-73, 278-79, 312-13, 421-22
See also Kulaks in Soviet Russia; Peasantry, middle, in Soviet Russia; Peasantry, poor, in Soviet Russia; Peasantry, working, in Soviet Russia
Peasantry, middle and small, during the socialist revolution and in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism
—its dual nature and vacillation between the proletariat and the bourgeoisie—**11,** 306; **28,** 57-58, 191-92, 253, 296-97, 345-46; **29, 31,** 116-17, 203-04, 206-07, 246-47, 371-73, 380, 389, 433-34, 458-59; **30,** 97-98, 113-14, 116, 146, 267; **31,** 155, 157, 186, 392-93; **32,** 277-78, 361-62, 363-64, 459
—and the hegemony of the proletariat—**9,** 100; **28,** 57-58, 199, 212; **29,** 76, 266-67, 373-75, 381, 390, 420, 423, 433-34, 458-59, 523-24, 535-36; **30,** 97-98, 113, 115-16, 265-66, 339-40; **31,** 155-57, 162; **32,** 109, 186, 264, 278, 359-61, 419, 456, 459-60, 485; **33,** 189-90
—tasks and tactics of the proletarian Party in relation to it during the revolution—**9,** 100, 315; **21,** 73-75; **25,** 281, 344-45; **26,** 257-61, 327-28, 333-35; **28,** 294-95; **29,** 159, 204-05, 211, 213-14, 380-81
—tasks and tactics of the proletarian Party and the proletarian state in relation to it in the period of transition—**21,** 73-75; **27,** 523; **28,** 57-58, 59, 177-78, 199, 201-04, 212-15, 345-46; **29,** 24-25, 31-32, 116-18, 139-40, 145, 159-60, 175-76, 201-15, 217-20, 233-36, 246-47, 264-67, 372-74, 379; **30,** 97-98, 113-15, 116-17, 146-49, 263, 338, 339-40; **31,** 154-57, 160, 162, 186, 250; **32,** 186-90, 214-20, 227, 265, 286-89, 301, 320-25, 343, 353-54, 363-64, 404-05, 417-22, 447-48, 455-57, 484-85, 489-90; **33,** 64-65, 68-69, 114-15, 132, 156-58, 160, 177, 189, 467-75; **42,** 351
—small-commodity production and the danger of the restoration of capitalism—**10,** 333-34; **27,** 336-38; **29,** 133; **30,** 238; **31,** 24, 44, 70-71, 114, 515-16; **32,** 217-18, 265, 277-79, 296-97, 344, 347, 415; **33,** 64-65, 277

—methods of persuasion and coercion with regard to it under the proletarian dictatorship—**21,** 73-75; **25,** 281; **28,** 57-58, 177-78, 191-92, 212, 215, 345-46, 347-48; **29,** 36-37, 139-40, 175, 210-15, 218, 246-47, 265-66; **30,** 146-47, 148-49, 339-40; **31,** 156-57; **32,** 188, 322, 422
—neutralisation of the middle peasants during the socialist revolution and in the early stages of the transition from capitalism to socialism—**9,** 100; **28,** 294-95; **29,** 116, 144-45, 159, 204-05, 381, 511; **30,** 97-98, 262; **31,** 156-57, 160, 186, 208, 394-95
—the necessity of concessions to it and their limits—**28,** 51, 57, 304, 346-47; **29,** 116-17; **31,** 156-57; **32,** 188, 419-20, 430, 495; **33,** 468
—its re-education in the process of building socialism—**21,** 73-75; **25,** 281; **28,** 177-78, 191-92, 203, 212, 341-42, 345-47; **29,** 139-40, 265, 373-74, 522-27; **31,** 116; **32,** 217, 413; **33,** 68-69, 132, 169-70, 467-75
—alliance with it as a condition of preserving and consolidating the dictatorship of the proletariat—**29,** 116-17, 145, 159-60, 204-05, 217-20, 234, 246-47, 373-75, 382, 433-34, 441, 555; **31,** 162; **32,** 118, 214-16, 322, 324, 341-42, 404-05, 456-57, 485-86, 489-90; **33,** 65, 68-69, 468
—in alliance with and guided by the proletariat in the building of socialism—**28,** 57-58, 177-78, 191-92, 202, 345-46; **29,** 145, 159-60, 175, 217-20, 246-47, 265-66; **30,** 113-14, 115-16, 263; **31,** 154-57, 162; **32,** 214-16, 264-65, 404-06, 418-20; **33,** 64-65, 68-69, 114-15, 156, 158, 160, 177, 189-90, 468

See also Peasantry, working, during the socialist revolution and in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism

Peasantry, middle and small, under capitalism
—its dual nature and vacillation between the proletariat and the bourgeoisie—**1**, 373; **3**, 31-32; **6**, 134-35, 390, 434; **8**, 233-36; **10**, 43, 191, 265-66, 280, 335, 394; **11**, 203, 206, 255, 306; **19**, 206-08, 269-70, 367; **20**, 216; **28**, 296-97; **29**, 206; **30**, 113-14
—in the bourgeois-democratic revolution—**9**, 315, 442-43; **10**, 43-44, 69-70; **11**, 203, 255, 306; **15**, 310; **30**, 100-01
—hegemony of the proletariat and the tasks of the proletarian Party—**1**, 298-99; **6**, 136, 390-98; **8**, 286; **10**, 43-44, 69-70; **11**, 203-04, 254-55, 305-06; **16**, 440; **19**, 211-12, 280; **20**, 176, 216; **30**, 91-92, 338, 339-40; **31**, 152-57, 163-64; **33**, 136-37, 155-56
—hired labour on their farms—**3**, 109-10; **5**, 163-64, 173-74, 183-84, 190; **6**, 434; **12**, 371; **13**, 185-86, 209-10; **16**, 431-33, 438-41; **19**, 206-08, 209-12, 364-68; **20**, 215; **21**, 68-69; **22**, 32-33, 62-64, 67, 68, 72, 80, 81-82, 83-84; **31**, 156-57
—its impoverishment and proletarisation—**1**, 44, 102-03, 228; **2**, 70; **3**, 28, 32, 42, 172-82, 241-42, 254, 278, 282, 285-87, 327-28; **4**, 99, 124-25, 128-31, 133-40, 155-56, 189; **5**, 163-67, 173-80, 184-86, 189-91, 192, 193, 197, 199-205, 212, 220-21, 279-80; **6**, 27, 42, 44, 135-36, 343, 375, 389-98; **9**, 311; **12**, 371; **13**, 185-88, 196-200, 204-10; **15**, 89-90; **18**, 224-26; **19**, 211, 270, 280-82, 367; **20**, 215-16; **21**, 69; **22**, 70-71, 96-98, 101-02; **24**, 467; **25**, 47, 246, 476-77
—its work for hire, and outside employments—**3**, 180-81, 340-44; **4**, 125, 138-40, 189; **5**, 177-78, 180, 190, 192, 194, 197, 199, 217-21; **6**, 343, 375, 389-98; **13**, 208; **16**, 434-35; **19**, 206, 367; **20**, 214-15; **22**, 34
—and the socialist revolution as the only condition of its emancipation from the yoke of capital—**4**, 422-23; **5**, 185, 190; **6**, 390-98, 418-20; **9**, 314-15; **19**, 211-12, 280; **20**, 216; **28**, 57-58; **29**, 218; **30**, 338, 339-40, 358-59, 366-67; **31**, 152-57; **33**, 136-37, 156-57
—and its farming—**1**, 55-60; **3**, 33, 180-81; **4**, 97-98, 124-25, 138-41; **5**, 144-45, 159-97, 200-09, 211-12, 216; **6**, 42, 389-90, 396; **9**, 311; **10**, 43; **13**, 178, 182-216; **19**, 206-08, 209-12, 280-82, 364-68; **20**, 215; **21**, 68-69; **22**, 48-58, 61-92; **25**, 339; **29**, 190-91, 217, 218, 246; **31**, 154, 155-56
—its backbreaking toil, its budget and consumption—**3**, 163, 274-75, 280-82; **4**, 96, 120-21, 124-25, 127-31, 134, 138-40, 154-55, 188-89; **5**, 135, 142, 164-67, 173-80, 182, 184-86, 190-91, 199-200, 205, 220, 235, 257-58; **6**, 42, 389-90, 394-95, 434; **13**, 175, 188, 202-03, 209; **15**, 35; **16**, 442, 443, 445; **18**, 225-26; **19**, 209-12, 280-82; **22**, 69
—its exploitation as tenants—**1**, 461-62; **3**, 198-210; **5**, 97-98, 197; **6**, 390; **13**, 317; **15**, 96-100, 101-02, 105; **21**, 70; **22**, 25-26, 86-88; **31**, 154
—its exploitation by merchant, usurer's and banking capital—**1**, 450; **3**, 182-86, 274-75, 303, 367-69, 382-83; **4**, 97; **5**, 186-88; **6**, 375; **9**, 311; **13**, 314-15; **21**, 69; **22**, 91-92, 99-100; **26**, 165; **29**, 32; **30**, 113-14
See also Peasantry, middle, in Russia

Peasantry, middle, in Russia
—its dual nature and vacillation between the proletariat and the bourgeoisie—**1**, 373; **3**, 31-32, 180-81, 503; **6**, 49-52, 121, 199-200, 389-90, 418, 434; **8**, 233-34, 287-88; **10**, 43, 191, 280, 335-36; **11**, 203-04, 206, 255, 304-05, 330; **20**, 215-16, 307; **23**, 306-08; **28**, 204-05
—its budget and consumption—**1**, 219-24; **3**, 79-80, 144, 149-69, 180-81, 280-82, 504, 621-23; **5**, 235; **6**, 389-90; **15**, 109, 124
—and the hegemony of the proletariat—**6**, 330, 396-97, 418-19, 423; **8**, 233-36; **9**, 100; **11**, 255-56, 305-06; **15**, 66; **23**, 287, 306-08, 324-25, 341
—tasks and tactics of the Party—**6**, 136, 389-98, 418, 423; **8**, 233-36, 287-88; **9**, 100, 442-43; **10**, 191-92; **11**, 203-04, 255-56, 305-06; **20**, 176; **23**, 287, 306-08, 324-25, 341; **28**, 204-05, 294-95; **29**, 144-45, 159-60
—in bondage to the kulaks and usurers—**1**, 371, 482-86; **3**, 181-82, 185, 273-74, 360-69, 380-83; **6**, 375, 389-90, 396-97, 417; **19**, 195-96; **28**, 57-58
—allotment land and rented land in its farming—**1**, 22-32, 59-61, 224-26; **3**, 79-82, 90, 97-98, 107, 112-13, 119-20, 125, 176, 203-04, 209; **6**, 389-90; **15**, 95-98, 104-05, 110-11
—hired labour on their farms—**1**, 42-43; **3**, 90-91, 176; **15**, 119-20
—and the nationalisation of land—**13**, 276-87, 394-400, 424-25; **15**, 167-68, 265-66, 315-16; **23**, 341; **24**, 284, 288-89; 28, 312-14
—its neutralisation in the socialist revolution—**9**, 100; **28**, 294; **29**, 144-45, 159-60
—its impoverishment and proletarisation—**1**, 41, 55-61, 222-23, 228; **2**, 70; **3**, 79-80, 97-99, 110-12, 113-14, 146-47, 172-77, 180-81, 208, 229-31, 240, 254, 273-76, 280, 284-87, 310-11; **6**, 343, 389-90, 396-98; **13**, 226; **15**, 104,118-27; **18**, 250-51, 253; **19**, 289-91
—in bondage to the landowners—**3**, 180-81, 186-87, 191-95, 203-04, 205-10; **6**, 131-32, 143-44, 389-90, 415-16; **13**, 225; **15**, 97-98, 111; **18**, 251-53; **19**, 195; **20**, 313-18; **28**, 57-58
—its work for hire and outside employments—**1**, 55, 222-23, 227-28; **3**, 91, 94, 111-12, 113-14, 117-19, 121, 180-81, 207-08; **6**, 390, 396-97; **15**, 111, 120-21; **20**, 313-18
—and equalitarian land-tenure—**1**, 223-24; **3**, 103; **15**, 96-97
—its farming—**1**, 21-22, 55-61, 112, 113, 222-28; **3**, 71-97, 106-27, 141-87, 203-10, 274, 275-76, 284-86, 301-03; **6**, 383, 389, 391-98; **12**, 277, 280; **15**, 79-80, 96, 104, 131, 158-59; **18**, 251; **20**, 175-76; **27**, 523; **28**, 203
—total number and share in the rural population—**1**, 21, 32, 46-47, 55, 59-61, 112, 225; **3**, 71, 81-82, 86-87, 146, 504; **6**, 383, 389, 396; **12**, 278; **13**, 223, 227; **15**, 76, 79-80, 95-96, 127-28, 158; **28**, 56
—in the bourgeois-democratic revolution—**6**, 391-98; **8**, 231-35, 286-87; **9**, 443; **10**, 91, 190; **11**, 203, 205-06, 255
—in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution—**23**, 324, 341; **24**, 71; **26**, 59-61; **28**, 204; **29**, 157-58, 159-60, 187-88, 204-05

Peasantry, middle, in Soviet Russia

—its dual nature and vacillation between the proletariat and the bourgeoisie—**28,** 57, 191-93, 207-16, 296-97, 327, 346-47; **29,** 31-32, 79, 116-17, 149-51, 176, 203-04, 206, 373-74, 433, 458, 529-30; **30,** 116, 146, 148-49, 179-80, 220-21, 225-26, 413; **31,** 295-97, 417-19; **32,** 214-15, 276-77, 281-82, 357-59, 459-61; **33,** 64-66
—and the military-political alliance with it—**28,** 284; **29,** 244-45, 381, 529-30; **30,** 72, 147-49, 179-81, 183-84, 396-98, 413-14; **31,** 295-97, 417-19, 421-22, 424, 497-98; **32,** 118, 404-05, 455-57; **33,** 66-67
—tasks and tactics of the Party and Soviet power—**26,** 257-61, 294-95, 324-29; **27,** 515-16, 543, 547-48; **28,** 50-51, 57-58, 59, 177-79, 190-94, 198-99, 201-16, 223-24, 304, 327-28, 339-41, 345-47, 363-64; **29,** 24-25, 31-32, 36-37, 79, 116-18, 139-40, 144-45, 149-51, 159-60, 175-76, 198-215, 217-20, 223-36, 245, 246-47, 265-67, 299, 372-75, 377-79; **30,** 129, 144-45, 147-50, 250; **31,** 412-14, 417-19, 503-05, 527-29; **32,** 109-11, 186-90, 224-26, 264-66, 281-82, 286-88, 300-01, 340-45, 386, 403-07, 410-15, 419-20, 428-30, 431-32, 433, 441-42, 447-48, 455-56, 489-91, 495-96; **33,** 64-66, 67-70, 188-90, 239, 327-28, 423-25, 467-75, 498-500; **35,** 491; **36,** 500-03, 535-37; **42,** 103, 125-26, 248-49, 256-61, 262-66, 267; **44,** 82, 202
—radical improvement in its position as a result of the October Socialist Revolution—**26,** 327-28; **29,** 246, 264-65; **30,** 125, 144; **32,** 276-77
—impermissibility of violence being used against it in the building of socialism—**26,** 458; **28,** 57-58, 59, 202, 203, 211-13, 345-46, 347; **29,** 24-25, 31-32, 36-37, 116-17, 139-40, 175-76, 204-05, 206-07, 209-15, 218-19, 246-47, 264-67; **30,** 145-47, 149-50, 184, 250
—its neutralisation during the development of the socialist revolution in the countryside, 1918—**28,** 45, 211-12, 213; **29,** 144-45, 159-60, 204-05
—as the increasingly predominant group in the countryside—**29,** 234, 246, 264-65; **32,** 215-17, 277, 294-95, 320, 322-23, 341; **36,** 535
—decision of the Eighth Congress of the RCP(B) on a firm alliance with it—**29,** 144-45, 159, 160, 175-76, 198-215, 217-20, 223, 233-36, 246-47, 264-67; **30,** 144, 145-47
—and the leading role of the working class—**26,** 457-58; **28,** 26-28, 57-58, 198-99, 211-13, 339-41; **29,** 76-77, 265-67, 373-74, 433-34, 555; **30,** 115-16, 178; **31,** 497-98; **32,** 109-11, 118, 186, 264-66, 277-79, 281-82, 320, 321-23, 324-25, 341-42, 359-61, 418-20, 428-30, 455-56, 459-62, 484-85, 489-90; **33,** 64-65, 65-66, 67-68, 68-69, 188-90, 468, 497-98, 499-500
—and freedom to trade—**29,** 24-25, 433, 525-26; **30,** 148-50, 178-79, 183-84, 225-26, 412-13; **31,** 458; **32,** 186-89, 215-20, 224-27, 230-32, 286-88, 294-95, 300-01, 343-46, 354, 363-65, 412-14, 447-48, 456-58, 490-91; **33,** 63-65, 113-15, 116, 424, 467-68
—its socialist re-education in the process of building socialism—**28,** 57-58, 177-78, 190-92, 211-14, 339-48; **29,** 40-42, 77, 79, 139-40, 265, 266-67, 372-74, 522-26; **30,** 147-48, 149-50, 195-204; **32,** 216-18, 419; **33,** 467-75

—and the socialist transformation of agriculture—**28,** 177-78, 211-14, 344-48; **29,** 31-32, 36-37, 116-17, 139-40, 217-20, 264-67; **30,** 145-49, 195-204; **32,** 287-89, 320-21
—alliance with it as a condition of preserving and consolidating the dictatorship of the proletariat—**26,** 328; **27,** 520-22, 523, 543; **28,** 59, 345-46; **29,** 116-17, 144-45, 159-60, 217-20, 234-35, 246-47, 372-74, 378-79, 380-81, 433-34, 439-41, 555, 559-60; **30,** 148-49; **32,** 118-19, 215-16, 224-26, 264-66, 321-22, 323-24, 403-06, 455-58, 484-87, 489-91; **33,** 68-69, 468, 499-500
—concessions to it and their limits—**28,** 50-51, 57-58, 304, 346-47; **29,** 32, 116-18, 139-40, 175, 176; **30,** 148-49, 225, 226; **32,** 187-89, 419-20, 495-96
—economic alliance with it—**32,** 224-26, 405-06, 433, 455-57, 489-91; **33,** 64-66, 66-69, 113-16, 188-90, 468-69
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**28,** 26-28, 45, 56-58, 59, 177-78, 190-92, 207-09, 211-15, 223-24, 327, 339-41; **29,** 24-25, 47-48, 76-77, 159-60, 176, 217-20, 234, 245, 266-67, 299, 372-74, 458-59, 463-64, 529-30, 555; **30,** 60-61, 129, 144-47, 184, 396, 413, 488-89, 522-23; **31,** 497-98; **32,** 118, 187, 188, 214, 276-79; **33,** 249; **44,** 133-34, 206-07, 343; **45,** 52-53, 58-59
—in the period of transition to and in the first years of the New Economic Policy—**31,** 504-05; **32,** 225-28, 386, 387, 410-15, 459; **33,** 58-59, 64-66, 68-69, 72, 114-15, 238-39, 467-71, 474-75, 497-98, 499-500; **36,** 536-37; **42,** 257-61; **45,** 68-69, 78, 89, 90-91, 94-95, 96-97, 101, 102, 125, 142, 195-96, 424

See also Peasantry, working, in Soviet Russia

Peasantry, poor (semi-proletarian), during the socialist revolution and in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism

—tasks of the proletarian Party—**6,** 136, 418-23, 432; **8,** 87; **9,** 100, 314-15, 442-43; **23,** 24-25; **24,** 168-69, 492; **27,** 177-78, 238-41, 444; **28,** 57-58, 142-43, 171-74, 190-92, 213-14, 297-04, 309-10; **30,** 273-74, 337-38; **31,** 156, 157-58, 162-63, 207-08
—hegemony of the proletariat—**8,** 87; **9,** 100, 442-43; **23,** 24-25, 306-07, 324, 341; **25,** 239, 280, 314; **26,** 241, 257, 294-95, 333-35, 407-10, 447-48, 457-58; **27,** 238-41, 397-98, 431-32, 436-37, 452, 471-72, 475, 491; **28,** 171-78, 294, 311, 340; **29,** 99, 107, 420, 509-10; **30,** 339-40; **31,** 154, 155-56, 162, 207-08
—as a motive force and an ally of the proletariat in the revolution—**6,** 418-22; **8,** 87; **9,** 100, 235-37, 314-15, 442-43; **23,** 242, 306-07; **24,** 371; **25,** 121, 239, 276, 279-80, 416-17; **26,** 126-28, 241, 333-35, 447-48, 457-58; **27,** 153, 177-78, 238-41, 396; **28,** 294-95, 299-300, 303-04, 309-10, 392, 472-74; **29,** 99; **30,** 274, 339-40; **31,** 153-54, 162-64
—its role in the socialist transformation of agriculture and the elimination of exploiting elements in the countryside—**27,** 543; **28,** 171-78, 198-99, 212-14, 311, 339-48; **31,** 157-58

See also Peasantry, working, during the socialist revolution and in the period of

transition from capitalism to socialism
Peasantry, poor (semi-proletarian), in Russia
—its class nature—**1,** 111-14, 481; **3,** 146-47, 177-80, 503; **4,** 68; **5,** 274-75; **6,** 379-80, 383-84, 386-88; **8,** 286-87; **11,** 394-95; **20,** 132-35, 175-76, 214-16; **23,** 306-08; **27,** 435-36; **28,** 56, 339, 340-41; **31,** 385-86
—renting land and leasing out their allotments—**1,** 22, 24-31, 44, 48-49, 54-55, 59-61, 65-66, 123-24, 224-26; **3,** 77-84, 90-91, 92, 97-98, 100-01, 103, 106-07, 112, 113-14, 116, 119-20, 122-25, 132-33, 137, 145, 152, 157, 177-78, 200, 285; **4,** 421; **6,** 382, 384-85, 387; **13,** 228, 280; **15,** 97-108, 111, 126-40, 146, 165-66; **18,** 47-48; **20,** 112, 132-35, 242; **24,** 492
—its budget and consumption—**1,** 39-42, 219-30; **3,** 145, 148-72, 177-78, 181, 280-82, 622-23; **4,** 68, 422; **5,** 257-58, 275-76; **6,** 384, 387-88, 402-03; **15,** 109-13, 126-27, 130-31; **18,** 225-26; **19,** 190-91, 192-93, 194-95; **28,** 56
—in bondage to kulaks and landowners—**1,** 321-22, 371-72, 450, 465-66; **2,** 484, 508, 519-21; **3,** 91, 183-85, 191-95, 197-203, 207-08, 214-18, 284-85; **4,** 67-68, 404-06, 421-23; **5,** 275, 277, 279-80; **6,** 125, 131-32, 375, 396-97, 409-10, 415-16, 417-18, 419; **12,** 273-75; **13,** 225-26, 277-78; **17,** 380-81; **18,** 47-48, 249-50, 326-27; **20,** 111-13, 242-44, 314-18, 375; **24,** 137, 500-01; **27,** 104-06, 107-08, 508; **28,** 56-57; **29,** 44-45
—and the slogan of the dictatorship of the proletariat and the poor peasantry—**23,** 312, 329-30, 336-37, 341; **24,** 21-22, 32, 101, 163, 164-65, 218-19, 261, 265, 307-08, 316, 319-20 358, 363-64, 397, 514-15; **26,** 208-09, 241
—and the slogan of Soviets of poor peasants' and agricultural labourers' deputies in 1917—**13,** 431; **23,** 307, 324, 341; **24,** 23, 71-72, 103-04, 107-08, 137, 143-44, 168, 291-93, 451-52, 484, 501-02; **36,** 440-41
—as very small agricultural proprietors—**1,** 21-22, 24, 30-37, 40-41, 44, 46-55, 112-14, 220-21, 225, 228-29, 485-86; **3,** 27-28, 32, 71-75, 79-82, 86-87, 90-97, 101-12, 121-27, 132-33, 135-39, 142-47, 150-54, 157-60, 169, 177-78, 270, 275-76, 280-82, 285-86, 301-03, 503; **5,** 280; **6,** 382-83; **8,** 317-18; **11,** 394-95; **12,** 278-79; **15,** 75-77, 79-80, 95-96, 97, 112-13, 146-47, 166; **18,** 47-48, 249-51; **19,** 189-91, 192-93; **20,** 112, 132-34, 175-76; **28,** 56
—as allotment-holding wage-workers—**1,** 42-44, 49-50, 68-69, 111-14, 209, 210-11, 223, 227-28, 229, 465-66; **2,** 330, 519-20; **3,** 27-28, 32, 72, 77, 86-87, 91, 95, 103, 113-14, 115, 117, 118-19, 120, 121, 132-33, 138-39, 140-41, 145, 151-54, 167-69, 177-78, 180-81, 200, 204-08, 211-12, 215-16, 237-43, 321, 370, 503, 527-28, 581, 582; **5,** 275; **6,** 343, 386-90; **8,** 317-18; **15,** 86-87, 104, 111-12, 121-22, 125-27; **18,** 249; **20,** 111-13, 132-35, 175-76, 313-18
—and the tax burden—**3,** 156-57, 621-22; **4,** 422; **6,** 388, 403-04; **15,** 109-10
—and outside employments (industries)—**1,** 123-24, 223; **2,** 520; **3,** 121, 145, 177-78, 237-40, 242-51, 273-84; **6,** 388-89; **15,** 111-12, 118-27
—its proletarisation—**1,** 31-32, 41, 44, 48-51, 54-55, 70-72, 102-04, 109-24, 195-96, 209-10, 223-24, 226-30, 231-32, 235-36, 245-46, 252-55, 320-22, 366, 431, 469-70, 478-79, 480-84, 492, 497; **2,** 99-100, 224, 390-91, 501-02, 519; **3,** 32, 72, 77-78, 79-80, 86-93, 95, 98-104, 109-11, 113-14, 118-24, 132-33, 137-47, 153-54, 163-72, 177-80, 181-82, 200, 207, 242-43, 254, 275-82, 369-77; **4,** 68, 422; **5,** 275; **6,** 343, 375, 376-77, 384-90, 396, 397, 431-32, 445-46; **7,** 110; **8,** 317-18; **12,** 279; **13,** 225, 241-42, 275-77, 279-80, 443; **15,** 76-77, 86-87, 89-90, 103-04, 108, 112-16, 118-31, 135, 137; **16,** 302-03; **18,** 250-51; **20,** 113, 132-35, 242-43
—its role in the revolutionary-democratic dictatorship of the proletariat and the peasantry—**8,** 286-87, 291, 303; **15,** 310
—its role in the bourgeois-democratic revolution, the tasks of the proletariat and the Party with regard to it—**4,** 422-24; **6,** 370-71, 408-21, 443-47, 496-97; **8,** 86-87, 231-36, 258-59, 273, 286, 291, 303, 401, 405-06; **9,** 314-15, 441-43; **10,** 42-43, 191-92, 194-95, 310; **11,** 35, 205-06, 245, 255, 390-93; **12,** 60; **15,** 310; **16,** 302-04; **20,** 133-35; **23,** 290, 302-03, 306-08, 310-11, 312, 313, 314, 321, 324-26, 328-29, 337, 341, 347-49, 360, 371-72, 409; **41,** 156-57
—its role and the tasks of the proletariat and the Party with regard to it in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution—**13,** 431; **23,** 323, 331-32, 340-41, 348-49, 371-72; **24,** 22, 23, 32, 36-37, 39-41, 47, 64, 70-72, 73-91, 97, 101, 103-04, 107-08, 109, 120, 143, 150, 164, 166-69, 175, 188, 204, 235-37, 262-63, 271-72, 275, 290-92, 315-16, 318, 329, 361, 371-72, 377, 451-53, 463, 478, 484, 492-93, 497-503, 572; **25,** 178, 188-89, 200, 238-39, 279-81, 297, 313-14, 316-17, 365; **26,** 41-42, 52-53, 64, 67-68, 94, 126-27, 233, 241, 257, 295, 296-98, 299-300, 313-14, 380, 447-48, 456-57; **27,** 62, 153, 174, 177-78, 241, 344-45, 423-24; **28,** 140-44, 173-74, 292-93, 299-304, 310, 339-41, 343, 391-92; **29,** 157-58, 188, 202-04; **33,** 351; **36,** 434, 436-37, 440, 450-51; **41,** 403-04
—its alliance with the working class and the hegemony of the proletariat—**2,** 330; **4,** 423; **6,** 370-71, 377, 380-81, 384, 388, 391, 398, 403, 408-10, 414, 416-19, 422, 432, 444-47, 497; **8,** 87, 231-36, 273, 285, 291, 401, 405-06; **9,** 99-100, 237, 314-15, 441-43; **11,** 255; **12,** 60, 128; **13,** 431; **15,** 310; **16,** 167, 302-04; **23,** 290, 302-03, 307, 310-11, 312, 313, 321, 323, 324-25, 328-29, 331-32, 337, 340-41, 360, 371-72; **24,** 195, 291, 329, 361, 371-72; **25,** 24, 27-28, 32, 172-73, 178, 189, 200, 239, 280, 298, 313-14, 316-17, 365; **26,** 35-38, 39, 41, 52-53, 67-68, 126-27, 241, 447-48, 456-57; **27,** 177-78, 238-41, 397; **28,** 294-95, 299-300, 303-04, 310; **29,** 310-11; **32,** 338; **36,** 434
—total number and share in the rural population—**1,** 21, 30-32, 41-43, 47-48, 50-51, 58-61, 69-70, 111-14, 225, 226-28, 253, 469; **3,** 72, 78, 85-126, 132-33, 137-39, 141-47, 177-81, 503-04, 505-06; **6,** 378-79, 385-79, 395-96; **8,** 316-17; **12,** 277-80; **13,** 223, 227; **15,** 75-76, 79-80, 94-96, 107-08, 110, 112-13, 115, 117, 127-28, 144-45, 146-47, 158-59, 166-67; **17,**

380-81; **18,** 19, 249, 326-27; **24,** 490; **28,** 56
See also Farm labour (regular and day)
Peasantry, poor, in Soviet Russia
—its class nature—**27,** 311-12, 524; **28,** 56-57, 117-19, 138, 340-41; **29,** 31; **36,** 500-01
—tasks of the Party and Soviet power—**26,** 241, 295, 299-300, 313, 333-35, 368-69, 407-09, 456-57, 515-16; **27,** 153-54, 266, 337-38, 406-08, 435-37, 438-39, 444, 452, 471-76, 491, 493, 520-21, 523-27, 532, 536-37, 543, 547-48; **28,** 26-28, 47, 50-51, 57-58, 59, 88, 141-43, 171-78, 181, 190-91, 207, 212-13, 297-304, 310, 312, 327, 343-44, 347-48, 363, 384-85, 391-92; **29,** 25, 34, 44-45, 76-77, 78, 79, 105-06, 107, 116, 140, 144, 157-59, 184, 203-04, 219-20, 245, 379; **30,** 64, 125, 229-30; **31,** 339; **32,** 58, 394-95, 522; **33,** 238, 249, 326-29; **35,** 346, 353, 354, 355, 406; **42,** 103, 123, 125-26, 219, 256; **44,** 82, 436-37; **45,** 144
—in the struggle against the kulaks for grain and the development of the socialist revolution in the countryside in 1918—**26,** 515; **27,** 356-57, 394-96, 406-07, 431-33, 434-37, 438-39, 444, 452-53, 471-72, 475-76, 491, 493, 503, 520-22, 536-37, 543; **28,** 26-28, 43, 50-51, 138, 140-43, 173-78, 212-13, 297-98, 301-04, 310-11, 339-41, 343-44, 391-92, 472-74; **29,** 35, 144, 157-58, 202-03; **32,** 294-95; **42,** 93, 95-96
—its gains as a result of the October Socialist Revolution—**26,** 257-61, 327-28, 407-09; **27,** 153, 265, 438-39; **28,** 117-18, 343-44; **29,** 184; **32,** 341; **35,** 117-18, 357
—and the Poor Peasants' Committees—**27,** 438-39, 444, 455-56, 471-73, 520-21, 523-26; **28,** 26-28, 59, 142-43, 171-78, 181, 203, 302-03, 338-48, 360-61, 384, 391-92, 472-74; **29,** 76-79, 116-17, 139-40, 157-59, 190, 202-05, 219-20; **31,** 314, 339; **32,** 294-95, 322; **33,** 238, 249, 277, 279, 328-29; **45,** 246
—as the mainstay of the Party and Soviet power in the countryside—**27,** 243-45, 250-51, 311-12, 338-39, 431-32, 433, 444, 474, 475, 520-21, 543; **28,** 43, 50-51, 58, 118-19, 143, 181, 191, 207, 213, 298-300, 303-04, 327, 363; **29,** 76-77, 79, 116-17, 119, 139-40, 144, 157-58, 202-03; **30,** 144, 145, 250; **31,** 504-05; **32,** 57, 58; **35,** 343, 346-47, 353, 355, 406
—turning into middle peasants—**29,** 246; **32,** 215-16, 225-26, 277, 294-95, 341; **42,** 255-56
—and the leading role of the working class—**27,** 174, 238-41, 336-38, 394, 396, 397, 471-74, 475, 491, 539-40, 543; **28,** 26-28, 91-92, 142-43, 173-75, 213-14, 339-42; **29,** 76-77, 79, 99, 105, 107, 116-17, 119; **30,** 125; **33,** 277-79; **42,** 93
—and the socialist transformation of agriculture—**27,** 153; **28,** 26-28, 91-92, 142-43, 171-72, 173-75, 175-76, 177, 212-14, 338, 339-42, 344-48; **29,** 105; **30,** 125; **33,** 276-78
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**27,** 470, 471-75, 481-83, 547, 548, 549-50; **28,** 26-28, 50-51, 56-57, 58, 59, 117-19, 129-30, 141-43, 171-78, 181, 207, 212-14, 292-93, 297-303, 310-12, 339-42, 343-44, 391-92, 449; **29,** 35, 202-04, 219, 220, 245, 379; **30,** 23-24, 145, 229-30, 373; **31,** 314, 339; **32,** 294-95; **35,** 343-44, 346-47, 353-54, 355, 357; **44,** 120, 132, 133-34, 137, 178, 206-07, 261, 341-42, 343-44, 397, 436-37
—in the period of transition to and in the first years of the New Economic Policy—**31,** 520-21; **33,** 238, 249, 327-29; **35,** 518; **45,** 246, 302
See also Peasantry, working, in Soviet Russia
Peasantry, poor (semi-proletarian), under capitalism—18, 224-26; **23,** 140; **29,** 246
—its class nature—**1,** 481-82; **3,** 146-47, 177-80; **6,** 135-36, 386-89; **8,** 286-87; **11,** 393-95; **20,** 132-35, 215-16; **21,** 68-70; **24,** 163; **28,** 465-66; **30,** 145, 339; **31,** 73-74, 153-54, 157-58, 385-86
—as allotment-holding wage-workers—**1,** 50-54, 95-100, 111-14, 123-24, 228-29, 317; **3,** 138-39, 140-41, 178-80, 370; **4,** 135-37, 138-39; **5,** 165-66, 178, 190-92, 195-97, 199, 219-21; **6,** 135-36, 343; **7,** 110; **13,** 174-75, 199-200; **16,** 132-37, 432-37, 439-41; **19,** 210-11, 281-82; **20,** 132-33, 213-16; **21,** 69-70, 154-55; **22,** 33-34; **31,** 153-54
—socialist revolution as a condition of its emancipation—**5,** 185, 190; **6,** 135-36, 388, 397-98, 414, 418-23, 497; **8,** 87; **10,** 195; **19,** 280, 367-68, 378; **25,** 416-17; **26,** 65, 127-28; **30,** 338, 339-40, 367; **31,** 152-55
—as an ally of the proletariat in the struggle against the bourgeoisie—**5,** 185, 190; **6,** 135-36, 370, 377, 380-81, 385, 388, 397, 398, 403, 408-10, 414, 417-23, 445, 497; **8,** 87, 99-100, 236-37; **10,** 43, 195; **11,** 255-56; **20,** 216; **23,** 24-25, 143-44; **25,** 32, 416-17; **26,** 127-28; **27,** 177, 238-41; **28,** 155-56, 173, 299-300; **31,** 152, 153
—its farming—**1,** 43-54, 95-99, 112-14, 480-81, 482-83; **3,** 370; **4,** 138-39; **5,** 165-66, 182, 195-97, 199, 201, 204-05, 217-21; **6,** 385-86; **13,** 186-94, 204-09; **16,** 432-39, 440-41; **15,** 84-85, 104-05, 146-47; **19,** 207-08, 211-12, 281-82, 310, 364-68; **20,** 133-34, 213-16
See also Peasantry, poor (semi-proletarian), in Russia
Peasantry, rich (kulaks)—*see* Kulaks
Peasantry, working, during the socialist revolution and in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism—26, 333-35, 368-73, 457-58, 514-15; **27,** 261-62, 311-12, 436-37, 444, 525-27; **28,** 171-78, 340-45, 347-48; **29,** 76-79, 248, 373-74, 379, 380-81, 389-90, 433-34, 458-59, 523-25, 535-36, 555; **30,** 112-15, 160-61, 262-63, 266-67, 273-75, 366-67, 505-07, **521-23; 31,** 152-57, 162-63, 292-93; **32,** 109-10, 214-16, 226-27, 276-79, 455-58, 460; **33,** 155-56, 468, 500-01
See also Peasantry, middle and small, during the socialist revolution and in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism; Peasantry, poor (semi-proletarian), during the socialist revolution and in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism
Peasantry, working, in Soviet Russia
—tasks of the Party and of Soviet power—**26,** 257-61, 295, 327-28, 333-35, 368-73, 515, 518-19; **27,** 262, 311-12, 436-37, 444, 508, 526, 527; **28,** 117-18, 175, 340-42, 343-45; **29,** 39-40, 76, 107, 245, 248-49, 374-75, 379; **30,** 59-60, 64-65, 112-14, 125, 135-36,

148, 149-50, 178-79, 189-90, 195-204, 219-20, 228, 230-31, 237-38, 240, 241, 301, 305, 306, 329-30, 334-35, 377-79, 396-98, 405-06, 506-08, 509, 510-11, 514-15, 521-23; **31,** 176-77, 497-506, 507-08, 523, 525-31; **32,** 109-11, 186-87, 208-09, 214-28, 265-66, 286-89, 320-26, 327, 341-45, 404-05, 407, 419-20, 455-58, 484-85; **33,** 28-29, 110-11, 155-56, 157-61, 163-65, 171, 174-75, 177, 178-81, 238-42, 249-50, 267-72, 273-75, 285, 290-92, 302-05, 325-26, 407-08, 409, 426-27, 465-66, 467-75, 485-86, 500-01; **41,** 91

—its enlistment in the building of socialism and its socialist re-education in the process of doing so—**27,** 516-17; **28,** 73-74, 117-18, 175-76, 340-45; **29,** 25, 77, 107, 373-75, 525-26; **30,** 64-65, 112-13, 144-45, 195-204, 488-90, 505-07, 509-12, 521-25; **31,** 176, 292-93, 424, 498-501, 503-06; **32,** 156-57, 217-19, 419-20, 455-56; **33,** 28-29, 128-29, 160, 169-70, 174-75, 268-72, 285, 370-71, 465-66, 467-75, 500-02

—radical improvement in its position as a result of the October Socialist Revolution —**26,** 257-61, 313; **27,** 380-81, 469-70; **28,** 73-74, 117, 301, 338-39; **29,** 78, 265; **30,** 112, 114-15, 125, 144, 221, 264-65, 397, 413, 460; **32,** 216-17, 418-20, 488-90; **33,** 392-93

—and increase of middle peasants in the countryside—**29,** 246, 264-65; **30,** 144; **32,** 216-17, 226, 276-77, 294-95, 320, 322, 341-42

—and the leading role of the working class—**28,** 340-41; **29,** 76, 79, 107, 250, 374-75, 458-59, 524, 535-36, 555; **30,** 64, 114, 115, 125, 195-96, 220-21, 228, 229-30, 271, 396-98, 506-08, 521-25; **31,** 49, 176, 292, 293-94, 423-24, 497-98; **32,** 109-10, 118, 264-65, 266, 282, 341-42, 418-20, 429-30, 455-56; **33,** 277-79, 285, 304-05, 326, 370, 465-66, 468-69, 485-86, 500-01

—alliance with it as a condition of preserving and consolidating the dictatorship of the proletariat—**26,** 327-28, 333-35; **27,** 521-22, 527; **28,** 347-48; **29,** 76-77, 79, 107, 244-45, 250-51, 373-75, 378-79, 380-81, 433-34, 440-41, 555, 559-60; **30,** 64, 114-15, 129, 178-81, 229-30, 240, 522-24; **31,** 497, 523; **32,** 118-19, 214-17, 228, 264-66, 320-25, 341-42, 404-05, 455-56, 489-91; **33,** 177, 270-72, 285, 408-09, 468, 485-86, 500-01

—in the early months of Soviet power—**26,** 518-19; **27,** 45-46, 525-26; **28,** 73-74, 172-75, 339-45; **30,** 237-38; **33,** 303-04

—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War; its military-political alliance with the working class—**28,** 33, 74, 103, 340-45; **29,** 49-50, 76-77, 245, 278, 293, 299-300, 304, 319, 378-79, 411-12, 440-41, 442-43, 445-46, 514, 458-59, 460-61, 463-67, 516-17, 523-25, 526, 529-31, 552, 555, 558-60, 570; **30,** 23-24, 59-61, 64-65, 66-67, 70, 82-83, 113-14, 135-36, 139, 140-41, 144-45, 177-81, 189-90, 219-20, 223, 224-27, 228, 229-30, 237, 238, 239-40, 305-06, 309-11, 403-05, 435, 437; **31,** 295-96, 331-33, 335-36, 421, 423-24, 493, 494-95, 497-98, 504; **32,** 110, 118, 214, 282, 405, 419, 420, 456-57, 485-87; **33,** 117, 156, 157-59, 249-50, 267-69, 281, 301-03, 426-28; **35,** 430; **45,** 516-17

—in the period of transition to and in the first years of the New Economic Policy; its economic alliance with the working class—**31,** 498-505, 507-08, 520-21; **32,** 62, 110-11, 118-19, 155-56, 187-90, 214, 215-16, 227-29, 264-66, 386-87, 404, 405-06, 418-20, 433, 457-58, 459-60, 487-88, 489-90; **33,** 119, 128-29, 156, 157-61, 163-65, 171, 174-75, 177, 178-80, 249-50, 268-72, 274-75, 285, 290-92, 302-04, 326, 327, 370-71, 402, 403, 406-09, 464-68, 485-86, 500-01; **35,** 515; **42,** 256-57

See also Peasantry, middle, in Soviet Russia; Peasantry, poor, in Soviet Russia

Peat and the peat industry

—in Soviet Russia—**27,** 257-58, 320-21; **30,** 140, 523-25; **31,** 510-11; **33,** 167, 170; **35,** 430-31, 480-81, 483-85, 551; **36,** 516, 544-45; **44,** 455-57; **45,** 116-17, 179-80, 181-83, 273-74, 294, 309-10, 324, 365, 382, 501-02, 524, 584-85

—in tsarist Russia—**3,** 319, 533, 586-88; **33,** 170-71

Pedagogics—**8,** 452-55; **27,** 445-46; **33,** 463; **36,** 367

Penal servitude, prison and exile

—in capitalist countries—**17,** 142-43; **18,** 363-65; **21,** 247, 314; **23,** 201; **24,** 78-79, 499; **25,** 25, 46; **29,** 86

—in tsarist Russia—**2,** 125-26, 271, 348, 349, 477; **4,** 236, 238, 277-78, 284, 309, 321, 351, 363-64, 388-92; **5,** 38, 39, 40, 46-47, 53-54, 57, 84, 85, 98, 246-48, 260, 273, 274, 292-93, 324-25, 376, 379; **6,** 253, 349, 365, 366-67, 399-400; **7,** 516, 517; **8,** 133, 350; **9,** 462-63; **10,** 128-29; **11,** 40-41, 303; **12,** 345; **15,** 289; **16,** 247-48, 356, 357-58; **17,** 325, 328-29, 508; **18,** 233-34, 417, 421; **21,** 171, 256, 320, 321, 323; **23,** 93, 201, 312, 363; **29,** 90-91, 93; **30,** 278; **31,** 29, 45-46; **33,** 104, 105, 294, 452; **34,** 42, 58-59

People, the—**8,** 284-88, 297-99; **9,** 56-57, 133, 135; **10,** 229-30, 259-60, 341-42, 369-70; **17,** 89-90; **18,** 48-49, 167-69, 315; **21,** 56-57; **24,** 67-68; **25,** 225; **27,** 262-63; **39,** 550

—and classes—**8,** 99-100, 203-05, 284-85, 290-91, 297-98; **9,** 56, 111-12, 133-36; **10,** 259-60; **11,** 254-55; **18,** 356-57; **19,** 329-30; **22,** 355-57; **23,** 111-14, 117-18, 310; **25,** 225-26

—as maker of history—**2,** 213-14, 523-24; **8,** 103-04, 112-13, 161-62, 349-50, 384-86, 425-26, 534, 562-65; **9,** 111-14, 133-36, 175-78; **10,** 242-49, 251-55, 256, 259-60, 283-85, 341-42, 506-07; **12,** 108-12; **13,** 34-37, 115-17; **15,** 268-69; **16,** 171-74; **17,** 90-91, 214-15, 238-39; **18,** 168-69, 356-57; **19,** 436; **23,** 22-23, 160, 268-69; **25,** 472-74; **26,** 402-03, 438, 474, 480-82; **27,** 51, 99-100, 104-06, 161-63, 187-88, 209-11, 241-43, 261-65, 376-78, 395-96, 409-15, 469-70, 509-10; **28,** 71-74, 140, 143, 167, 419, 425-26; **29,** 260-63; **30,** 152-54, 159-62, 311-12; **31,** 94-96, 349-55, 359-61, 419-20, 498; **32,** 275-76, 481-82; **33,** 69-71, 233-34, 304-05, 349-52, 477-79, 499-501

See also Masses, the

People's Bank of the RSFSR—*see* State Bank of the RSFSR, People's Bank of the RSFSR

People's Commissariats of the RSFSR—**33,** 198, 455-56; **35,** 433, 540; **45,** 80-81, 495, 548

—People's Commissariat of Agriculture—**27,** 524, 526-27; **28,**

45, 444; **29,** 35, 218; **30,** 196-97, 199-200, 329-30, 334, 482; **31,** 405, 481, 514, 526, 532; **32,** 138-39; **33,** 327-28; **35,** 464; **36,** 517, 531; **42,** 90, 103, 114, 125, 140-41, 222-23, 230, 268, 298; **44,** 78, 84, 119-20, 178, 209, 355, 377, 390-91; **45,** 78, 90-91, 222, 226-27, 247, 300-01, 322-23, 343, 380, 406, 411, 413, 417, 419, 472, 551, 561-62, 589-90

—People's Commissariat for Defence—**42,** 439; **45,** 432, 586, 587

—People's Commissariat for Education—**26,** 352; **27,** 404; **28,** 48, 443, 451-52; **29,** 195; **31,** 178, 217, 316-17, 363, 368; **32,** 120-22, 123-32; **33,** 73-74, 180-81, 463-64; **35,** 360, 368, 434, 447, 489, 494, 503, 515; **37,** 546; **42,** 96-97, 217, 223-24, 226, 237, 238, 388-89; **44,** 105, 177, 180, 325, 400, 419; **45,** 57-58, 70, 85, 128, 278-79, 284-85, 296, 401, 461-62, 475, 482, 484-85, 538, 585

—People's Commissariat for Finance—**28,** 45; **33,** 178-79, 197-98; **35,** 546, 547-48, 549-50, 555; **36,** 465; **42,** 38, 52, 342, 355, 391; **44,** 109, 116; **45,** 52, 159-60, 278-79, 288, 290, 331, 341-42, 350, 351, 401, 427, 444-46, 450, 465, 477-78, 495, 499, 519, 521-22, 550, 561, 562, 576, 577

—People's Commissariat for Food—**27,** 356-57, 434-35, 437, 438, 443, 454-56, 524, 531; **28,** 45, 47, 326, 392-97, 399, 400-02, 444; **29,** 258-59, 366-67, 458, 521, 568; **30,** 111, 135-36, 183, 306-07, 314, 332, 468; **31,** 455, 505-07; **32,** 221, 227, 384, 391, 421, 425, 433-34; **33,** 164; **35,** 346-47, 483, 546; **42,** 52, 93, 106-07, 113-14, 115-16, 118-19, 123, 149, 154-55, 162, 222, 298, 341; **44,** 86, 89, 90, 108, 125-26, 145, 176, 190, 206, 340-41, 355, 365, 377, 390-91, 439; **45,** 60-61, 155-56, 157, 225, 259, 280, 365, 440, 486-87, 509, 590-91

—People's Commissariat for Foreign Affairs—**27,** 358-59, 538-39; **30,** 191-92, 231; **33,** 152, 357, 481, 482, 495-96; **35,** 452; **36,** 609-10; **42,** 269, 434, 435, 437; **44,** 90-92, 98-99, 112, 113, 355, 362, 391-92, 396; **45,** 56-57, 94, 219, 230, 276, 277, 289-90, 301, 338, 434-35

—People's Commissariat for Foreign Trade—**32,** 397; **33,** 179, 198, 283, 292-93, 296, 337, 377-78, 404, 455-56, 458; **42,** 337; **44,** 433; **45,** 117, 136, 141, 170, 171, 175-76, 177-79, 192, 229, 362, 371, 373, 379, 401, 402, 420-21, 430, 431, 440, 441, 496-99, 514-15, 516, 577

—People's Commissariat of Health—**30,** 477; **35,** 528-29

—People's Commissariat of the Interior—**26,** 374-75; **29,** 218; **30,** 327, 477; **42,** 162; **44,** 180; **45,** 342-43

—People's Commissariat for Justice—**27,** 219-20; **28,** 350-52; **33,** 180, 202-03, 340, 365-66; **35,** 331, 521-22, 533-34; **36,** 517, 545, 556-58, 560-64, 576-77; **42,** 46-47, 55-56, 110-11, 144-45, 342, 387, 408; **44,** 54, 76-77; **45,** 252, 257, 277, 296, 319-20, 327, 342, 368-69, 389, 465-66, 470-71, 571

—People's Commissariat for Labour—**27,** 523-24; **28,** 350-52; **29,** 113; **31,** 406; **32,** 395; **36,** 465; **42,** 55, 56, 93, 136-37; **44,** 86, 355, 377; **45,** 114, 191, 237, 240

—People's Commissariat for Nationalities—**33,** 315; **35,** 501-02; **42,** 218-19; **45,** 56

—People's Commissariat for Post and Telegraph—**35,** 519; **42,** 54, 141-42, 155; **44,** 71-72, 324; **45,** 53, 169, 197, 291, 545-46

—People's Commissariat for Railways—**26,** 483; **27,** 356; **28,** 47, 326; **29,** 37, 258-59, 265, 404-05; **31,** 514-15, 532; **32,** 29, 139, 428-29; **33,** 293; **35,** 433, 464; **42,** 57-58, 127-28, 134, 141, 151, 222, 228; **44,** 198, 317, 319-20, 324, 355; **45,** 82, 108-09, 432-33, 436, 442

—People's Commissariat for Social Security—**42,** 129; **44,** 159

—People's Commissariat of State Control—**27,** 318; **28,** 326, 350-51; **29,** 265; **30,** 300-01, 351; **31,** 49

—People's Commissariat for War—**27,** 406; **30,** 314, 477; **35,** 330; **36,** 560; **45,** 81

—People's Commissariat for Workers' and Peasants' Inspection—**30,** 351, 415-16; **32,** 68, 98, 191, 388, 389; **33,** 42-48, 247-48, 315, 340, 353-54, 365, 481-86, 487-502; **35,** 504, 511-12; **36,** 545, 576, 580, 581, 597, 603; **42,** 181, 413, 433-34; **45,** 100, 209, 223-24, 253, 279, 292, 308-09, 355, 442, 461, 469, 470-71, 480, 487-88, 491, 493-94, 596-97

See also All-Russia Extraordinary Commission to Combat Counter-revolution, Sabotage and Profiteering (Vecheka)—State Political Board; Central Statistical Board and its local organs; Gosplan (State Planning Commission of the RSFSR); Supreme Economic Council

People's control—*see* Party and state control; People's Commissariats of the RSFSR—People's Commissariat of State Control,—People's Commissariat for Workers' and Peasants' Inspection; State control in Soviet Russia (before the formation of the People's Commissariat for Workers' and Peasants' Inspection)

People's income in Soviet Russia—*see* National income—in Soviet Russia

People's militia—*see* Arming of the people, universal arming of the people

Perception—14, 24-26, 34, 96, 109-10, 113, 120, 128, 137-38, 146-47, 161, 186, 259, 266-68, 360; **38,** 179, 292, 385-86

Period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—*see* October Socialist Revolution in Russia, 1917 (preparatory period, March-October)

Period of transition from capitalism to socialism

—general description and tasks—**23,** 79, 340-42; **24,** 84-86, 246; **25,** 411-12, 420-21, 433-35, 469, 473-74; **26,** 37-38, 400-03, 457-60, 471-72; **27,** 130-33, 209-10, 217-18, 232-33, 242-53, 256-63, 264-72, 275-77, 334-36, 340-41, 430-33, 465-66, 498-99; **28,** 96-98, 169-70, 201-03, 233, 252-54; **29,** 112-18, 135-38, 178-81, 184-85, 203-05, 337-38, 339-40, 357-59, 366-68, 388-91, 418-23, 427; **30,** 107-17, 241-42, 262-63, 285-88, 330-32, 507-08, 513-14; **31,** 51, 113-14, 160-61, 185-88, 392-93, 416-19; **32,** 130, 334-36; **33,** 57-59, 60-79, 87-89, 91-94, 97-101, 112-16, 184-86, 189, 192, 421-22, 499-502; **35,** 462-63; **36,** 302, 423-24; **39,** 654; **42,** 71, 74, 77-78, 375-77, 379, 382; **44,** 290

—struggle to overcome survivals of capitalism in people's consciousness—**25,** 474; **26,** 410-12, 468-70; **27,** 217-18, 232-

33, 250-51, 254, 260-61, 263-67, 293-95, 304, 310, 316-17, 352-53, 397-98, 412, 434, 470-71, 519-21; **28,** 97-98, 388, 395-96, 399-400, 424-27; **29,** 27-30, 112, 135-36, 335-38, 365-66, 388-91, 411-12, 427-28, 523-26; **30,** 149-50, 284-85, 304-05, 406-07, 498-501, 513-15; **31,** 44-45, 113-14, 115-16, 122, 123-25, 176, 187, 292-95, 365-68, 371-73; **32,** 89-90, 156-57, 217; **33,** 192-93

—possibility of the non-capitalist way of development towards socialism for backward countries—**22,** 337-39; **23,** 66-68; **31,** 241-45, 490-91; **42,** 361

—and the dictatorship of the proletariat—**21,** 342; **22,** 147, 323; **23,** 165, 325; **24,** 49, 68, 84-86, 119; **25,** 412-13, 432-36, 441, 459-64; **26,** 379, 400-03, 463-66, 470-72, 479-82; **27,** 153, 218, 232-33, 263-65, 268, 300, 316-17, 392-94, 476; **28,** 94, 170, 212, 233, 251-54, 322-23, 371-72, 416-17, 431-32, 463-65; **29,** 99-100, 102, 105, 121-22, 184-85, 355, 374, 388-91, 420-23, 523, 564; **30,** 107-17, 476; **31,** 23-24, 44-45, 50-51, 185-88, 293, 340-61, 392-93, 501; **32,** 20-21, 32, 251, 460, 469; **33,** 68-69, 184-85, 189, 192, 277-80, 403-05; **42,** 375-76, 379, 382

—class struggle and the abolition of exploiting classes—**23,** 79-80; **25,** 402-05, 412-13, 439-40, 461-64; **26,** 354, 400-03, 407-15, 439-41, 458-67, 476-77; **27,** 244-48, 257, 264-65, 296, 316, 336, 430-32, 464-65, 476, 520-21; **28,** 70-71, 94, 96-98, 169-70, 212, 251-53, 371-72, 431-32; **29,** 102, 121-22, 125, 184-85, 200-01, 205, 312, 354-56, 380-81, 388-90, 420-23, 511; **30,** 96-97, 107-17, 250, 273, 503-07, 521-22; **31,** 24, 44-45, 155-59, 185-87, 292-93, 392-95; **32,** 250-51, 404, 460; **33,** 186; **42,** 376

—socio-economic forms in the period of transition—**27,** 297-99, 334-42; **30,** 108-11, 284-86; **32,** 295-98, 329-33, 344, 349-50; **33,** 57-59, 110-11, 184-86, 277-80, 418-20, 472-73; **42,** 375-76

—special features of the origin of the socialist mode of production—**24,** 468; **27,** 89-91, 161, 237-41, 314-15; **28,** 171-73; **29,** 427; **30,** 109; **32,** 455-57, 458-59, 488-90; **33,** 61-63, 86-94, 469-71; **42,** 71-72

—development of the productive forces—**27,** 243-44, 257, 349, 382; **29,** 139, 179-80, 427; **32,** 492-93; **33,** 58-59, 68-69, 100-01, 112-15, 158-60, 188, 391-92, 403-05, 498; **42,** 378-79

—leading role of the proletarian party—**27,** 241-43, 350, 382; **29,** 338, 433; **30,** 145-46; **31,** 23-24, 44-45, 47-52, 113-14, 185-88, 367; **32,** 20-21, 218-19, 349, 418-19; **33,** 60-79, 115-16, 184-85, 188, 189, 192-93, 278-80, 392, 421-30, 500-02; **42,** 375, 378-79, 381-82

—socialist industrialisation—**27,** 208, 257, 298, 314-15, 382; **30,** 313, 334-36, 376-78; **31,** 161-62, 289, 419-21, 516-18; **32,** 186-87, 217, 250-51, 350, 407-09, 411-12, 444, 492-93; **33,** 26, 95-97, 100-01, 114-15, 169, 370, 403-04, 408, 425-27, 501-02

—socialist transformation of agriculture—**21,** 74; **27,** 153; **28,** 171-78, 202-03, 212-14, 308-10, 313-16, 341-43; **29,** 105, 139-40, 423; **30,** 109, 112-13, 143-44, 147-48, 195-97; **31,** 157, 159-61; **32,** 216-17, 287-89, 455-57; **33,** 59, 131-33, 467-75

—alliance of the proletariat and peasantry—**25,** 281-82; **26,** 331-32, 334-35, 457-59; **27,** 153; **28,** 94, 199, 212, 345-46; **29,** 74, 105, 116-18, 139-40, 373-74, 380-81, 389-91, 422-23, 433-34, 523-25; **30,** 112-14, 145-47, 178, 250, 262, 273-74, 334-35, 339-40, 506-07, 509-11, 514-15, 521-24; **31,** 153-57, 162, 291-94; **32,** 109-10, 214-17, 287-88, 322-24, 403-05, 418-20, 429, 455-57; **33,** 115, 156-60, 177, 189, 278-79, 392, 427, 468-69, 501

—elimination of the antithesis between town and country, between mental and physical labour—**29,** 136, 139-40, 421-22; **30,** 112-13, 257, 334-35; **31,** 49-50, 161, 405; **33,** 465-66

—economy in the period of transition—**26,** 457-58; **27,** 293-96, 333-42, 430-32; **29,** 166-70, 357-58; **30,** 107-17, 284-87; **32,** 188-90, 216-20, 224-27, 233, 250-51, 287-89, 295-98, 329-36, 343-44, 349-50; **33,** **57-59, 61-63, 112-16, 184-86,** 193, 278-79, 418-20; **42,** 375-77, 383

—electrification—**30,** 334-35; **31,** **161,** 419-20, 516-17; **32,** 350; **33,** 186, 501; **42,** 377

See also New Economic Policy (NEP); Socialist construction in Soviet Russia

Period of transition from war to peaceful building of socialism, the Party's struggle to restore the national economy, 1920-23 (general description of the period and the Party's tasks)—**31,** 487-518; **32,** 167-68, 171-80, 187-90, 208-09, 264, 287, 453-59, 482-91; **33,** 23-29, 66-75, 93-101, 110-16, 143-77, 261-62, 266-305, 325-26, 418-32, 435-43; **36,** 571-75; **42,** 224-25, 226, 272-75, 307-08, 319

Permanent revolution—*see* Growing-over of the bourgeois-democratic revolution into the socialist revolution (theory); Marx and Engels on revolution—the idea of permanent revolution

"Permanent revolution" (Menshevik-Trotskyite "theory")—*see* Trotsky and Trotskyism, the struggle against it

Persia (Iran)—**3,** 593; **5,** 280; **15,** 182-83, 191, 220-30, 463; **16,** 80; **17,** 281, 455, 466, 484-85, 507; **18,** 163, 414, 421, 584; **19,** 85; **20,** 406; **21,** 104, 119, 159, 219, 300, 302, 304, 306, 340, 367-68, 404, 440; **22,** 123, 151, 258, 296, 310-11; **23,** 64, 66-67, 78, 126, 129, 131, 198, 252, 336; **24,** 59, 101, 116, 161, 190, 204, 205, 233, 253, 259, 270, 354, 355, 381, 406-08, 412, 413; **25,** 22, 24, 26, 28, 40, 49, 52, 56, 86; **26,** 424; **28,** 23; **29,** 513; **30,** 160; **31,** 216, 218, 226, 240-41, 326, 403, 491; **32,** 454; **34,** 72, 438; **35,** 110, 200, 501; **39,** 78, 102, 286, 289, 300-01, 303, 306-08, 342, 367, 466, 468, 486, 489, 495, 514-15, 519, 539, 554, 619, 648, 687, 701, 703, 704, 709, 719-21, 722-26, 728, 736; **41,** 231, 264; **42,** 228, 351; **44,** 244; **45,** 202, 212, 254-55, 276

See also Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and Persia (Iran); Revolutionary movement in the East

Persian revolution, 1905-11—**15,** 182-83, 191, 220-30, 463; **16,** 80; **17,** 281, 455, 466, 484-85, 507; **18,** 163, 584; **19,** 85; **20,** 406; **23,** 252; **25,** 40, 86; **30,** 160; **32,** 454; **39,** 514-15, 723; **41,** 231

Personal property in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism—**1,** 169-71; **33,** 69-70

Personal responsibility—*see* Soviet construction, principles and methods of work of the Soviet state apparatus—workers' personal responsibility for assignments entrusted to them
Personality, its role in history—**1,** 159, 397-98, 405-15; **2,** 185-86; **4,** 290, 361, 370; **5,** 316-17, 392-93, 428, 447, 471-73; **7,** 117-18; **10,** 247-48, 253, 256; **11,** 412-13; **13,** 36-37; **21,** 110, 153, 250; **24,** 197; **27,** 267-69; **29,** 89-94, 341-42; **31,** 41-42, 353-55, 359-60; **33,** 287-88, 352; **39,** 550
Persuasion and compulsion—**25,** 461-62; **27,** 204-05, 217-18, 241-43, 246-47, 259, 263-72; **28,** 399-400; **29,** 24-25, 77, 175-76, 179-80, 210-12, 440; **30,** 146-47, 149-50, 165, 223, 239; **31,** 497, 502-05, 525-26, 529-30; **32,** 33, 59-60, 97-98, 212, 322, 421-22; **33,** 193
Peru—**39,** 78, 287, 288, 390, 485, 713
"Petition campaign" by the liquidators, 1910-11—**17,** 360-62, 479-80; **18,** 242, 520; **19,** 286
Petrashevsky circle—**7,** 41
Petrograd Soviet of Workers' and Soldiers' Deputies
—between February and September 1917—**23,** 299, 304, 313-17, 324, 337, 347, 353, 356-57; **24,** 29, 30-31, 33, 34, 40, 60-62, 66-67, 84, 90, 123, 125, 127-30, 135, 142-44, 152, 154-55, 156, 165, 183, 184, 187, 189-91, 197, 203, 211-12, 213, 215, 222, 254, 255-56, 260, 275, 314-15, 324, 332-33, 340-41, 343-45, 367-69, 385, 388, 395, 413, 424, 434, 436, 445-46, 516-17, 558, 563, 569; **25,** 29, 34, 137, 141, 149-50, 230-32, 237, 261-63, 294-95, 304, 369; **26,** 196; **29,** 19; **35,** 309-10, 317; **41,** 416
—its Bolshevisation—**25,** 365; **26,** 19, 23, 133, 134, 140-41, 143-44, 184, 196, 199; **28,** 301
—in September and October 1917—**26,** 19, 23, 69, 72, 133, 140-41, 144, 146, 147, 184, 199, 236; **28,** 301
—after the October Socialist Revolution—**26,** 239-41, 501-04, 510; **27,** 83, 490, 544; **29,** 19-37; **33,** 417
Petty-bourgeois element in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and the struggle against it—**27,** 232-33, 251-52, 254-55, 258, 264-67, 272-73, 275-77, 284-86, 293-95, 299, 301, 303-05, 307-08, 317, 328-29, 334-39, 344-45, 349, 351, 398, 401-02, 430-31; **28,** 395-96; **29,** 375-76, 388-89, 523-25; **30,** 108-10, 238-39, 285-86, 406-07, 412-13, 456-57, 500, 510-12, 522-24, 528; **31,** 24, 44-45, 423-24, 425, 483-84, 515-16, 523; **32,** 177, 179, 184-86, 188-91, 194-95, 197-99, 204, 206, 237-38, 245, 247-48, 252-53, 264, 279-84, 325, 326, 330, 331-34, 341, 344-47, 358-59, 360-62, 363-64; **33,** 21, 23-24, 25, 26-29, 39, 67, 95-96, 194-95; **42,** 384-85
Petty-bourgeois parties in the countries of Western Europe and America (general description)—**8,** 386-87, 466-68; **10,** 275-76; **17,** 60-61; **19,** 83, 268-79; **21,** 93, 126, 410; **25,** 60-61, 199, 268-69, 410-11; **28,** 186-87, 467; **30,** 272-73, 297, 339-40; **31,** 268, 273; **32,** 481-82; **33,** 55-56, 211, 235, 476-80; **45,** 507-08
Petty-bourgeois parties in Russia (general description)—**32,** 230
—between 1900 and 1904—**6,** 172-75, 186-207; **8,** 83-89
—during the 1905-07 revolution—

10, 158-59, 251-52, 412-13, 437-38, 455-57; **11,** 197-206, 210-11, 226-29, 230-31, 281-83, 294-95, 329-31, 445-47, 449-52, 453-55, 468-71; **12,** 24-25, 35-38, 45, 50-51, 74, 75, 100-01, 120-22, 130-31, 138, 165-69, 192, 203-04, 223-25, 339-40, 341-44, 352-56, 466-68, 469-70, 472-74, 477, 480-81, 503-05; **13,** 73-74, 245-47, 388-404; **15,** 52-53, 148-53, 331-34, 340-44, 366-68, 371-74; **16,** 244-47; **19,** 429-30; **20,** 269
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**3,** 33-34; **15,** 44, 148-57, 330; **19,** 429-30, 505-06, 541; **20,** 265-68, 269-70; **35,** 50-51
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**17,** 47-48, 369-70; **19,** 429-31, 548-50; **20,** 266-67, 269-70, 308-09, 388-91, 456-63; **21,** 403; **22,** 135-36; **35,** 50-51
—during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 32-33, 126, 163-64, 318, 320-21, 403; **22,** 135-36; **28,** 67, 68, 430; **33,** 55-56
—during the February 1917 bourgeois-democratic revolution—**23,** 313-14, 320-22; **26,** 53-54; **27,** 371-72; **35,** 306, 308-10, 312-13
—in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution—**24,** 22-23, 32, 33, 34-37, 39-41, 45, 62-63, 64, 96-106, 158, 159-60, 162-63, 184-85, 196, 205-06, 215, 229, 231-32, 235, 260-61, 286, 290-91, 292, 294, 329, 343-45, 346-47, 349, 350-52, 357-59, 361, 372, 382, 385-86, 391-92, 395-97, 433-35, 437-38, 509-11, 529-30, 533-34, 558-61; **25,** 43-45, 83, 86-87, 141-43, 148, 171-73, 176-78, 185, 197-201, 222, 251-56, 268-72, 325-26, 366-67; **26,** 34-35, 39, 41-42, 43-46, 53-54, 55-56, 59-60, 65, 77-79, 80-81, 98-100, 121-24, 134-35, 183-84, 205-06; **27,** 182-83, 224, 225, 263, 275-77, 282-87, 316-17, 346-49, 371-72, 426-28; **28,** 68-69, 89, 123, 186-87, 203-06, 270, 300-04, 372, 434, 469-71; **29,** 199, 313, 549-50; **30,** 233-35, 253-59, 293; **32,** 339-40; **33,** 51, 52-53, 54-55, 159-60; **35,** 319-20; **41,** 440-42
See also Bund (General Jewish Workers' Union of Lithuania, Poland and Russia); Left Socialist-Revolutionaries (S.R.s.); Menshevism and Mensheviks; Narodism and Narodniks (populism and populists) in Russia; Popular Socialists; Socialist-Revolutionaries (S.R.s); Trudoviks
Petty-bourgeois parties in Soviet Russia (general description)—**27,** 27, 282-83, 316-17, 450-51; **28,** 57, 68-69, 186-90, 197-98, 203-13, 218-19, 276-77, 329-30, 331, 332, 362-65, 388-89, 467; **29,** 148-49, 150-52, 181-82, 363, 453-54, 466-67, 490-91, 524-25; **30,** 55, 234-36, 253-54, 264-66, 285-86, 297, 445-46; **31,** 38-40; **32,** 183-85, 230, 409-10, 459-60; **33,** 21-26, 51-53, 55-56, 194-95, 231-32, 235, 282-83, 476-80; **42,** 384-86
See also Borotbists (Ukrainian Left Socialist-Revolutionaries); Bund (General Jewish Workers' Union of Lithuania, Poland and Russia); Left Socialist-Revolutionaries (S.R.s); Menshevism and Mensheviks; Socialist-Revolutionaries (S.R.s)
Petty-bourgeois revolutionism (its nature)—**6,** 172-73, 186-207, 263-70, 273-77, 433-37, 438, 455-56, 464-65; **11,** 469-70; **12,** 496-98, 502-03, 504; **13,** 361-

62; **15,** 148-49, 150-52, 300-01, 342-43, 358-59; **16,** 58-61; **17,** 80; **24,** 50; **27,** 275-77, 291-92, 293-94, 295-96, 316-17, 333-34, 352-53; **28,** 311, 498; **31,** 31-33, 67-68; **33,** 21-22, 111

See aslo Anarchism and anarchists; Anarcho-syndicalism; Imperialist Economism and imperialist Economists; "Left Communists"—an anti-Party group; "Left" opportunism and "Left" opportunists in communist parties, the struggle against them; Left Socialist-Revolutionaries (S.R.s); Otzovists and Ultimatumists; Socialist-Revolutionaries (S.R.s); Trotsky and Trotskyism, the struggle against it; Vperyod (Vperyod followers)—an anti-Party group; Workers' Opposition—an anti-Party group, 1920-22

Petty bourgeoisie (general description)—1, 347-48, 355, 369-70, 382, 386, 388, 396, 447; **2,** 220-22, 232, 247-48, 335-36, 503-04, 526; **3,** 176-77, 311; **4,** 121-22; **6,** 34, 48-53, 59, 66-67, 174, 190, 267, 434-35; **7,** 46-47, 235-37; **8,** 286-88, 319-20, 489-90; **10,** 42-43, 217-19, 264, 266, 280, 334-36, 394; **11,** 201-06, 227, 457; **12,** 101, 168, 181, 224, 310, 335-36, 340, 467-68; **13,** 67, 361-62; **15,** 38-39, 52-53, 129-31, 342-43; **17,** 80, 140-41, 230-31; **18,** 37-38; **19,** 206-08, 236, 242, 433; **20,** 301, 372; **21,** 58, 228, 309-22; **22,** 95-97; **23,** 313; **24,** 35, 61-62, 151, 214, 320, 393, 562-63; **25,** 95-96, 118-19, 238-39, 296, 365, 366; **26,** 59, 124-25; **27,** 264, 276-77, 293-94, 299, 303-04, 337-38; **28,** 188-89, 206-07, 254, 261, 300, 372, 467, 471-72; **29,** 148, 261-63, 380, 422; **30,** 98, 115-16, 266-68, 274-75, 340; **31,** 31-32, 94; **32,** 248, 251-52, 276, 281-82, 359, 361-62, 459-61, 484

See also Peasantry (as a whole)

Petty bourgeoisie in Russia

—its special features, dual nature and vacillation between the proletariat and the bourgeoisie—**1,** 233, 288-89, 354-55, 386-88, 401-03, 447, 502-03; **2,** 220-26, 335-36, 383-84, 458; **4,** 241-44; **5,** 342-43; **6,** 199-200, 434-35; **7,** 235-37; **8,** 500-02, 535-36; **10,** 42-43, 68-70, 91-92, 217-21, 280, 334-36, 394; **11,** 201-06, 226-31, 290-92, 294-95, 329-31, 416-18, 428-30, 445, 450-52, 469-71; **12,** 19-22, 24-26, 43-44, 101-03, 113-14, 121-26, 130-31, 137-38, 153-54, 166-69, 180-83, 204-05, 223-25, 253-54, 310, 335-36, 340, 341, 349-51, 407-08, 466-68, 472-73; **13,** 67; **15,** 52-53, 57-58, 65-66, 129, 131, 341-43, 441; **16,** 95; **17,** 230-31, 572-74; **18,** 36-41, 229, 374; **21,** 176, 380-81, 402-03, 418; **23,** 312-13; **24,** 34, 50-52, 61-63, 184-85, 393-94, 447, 562-63; **25,** 118-19, 185-87, 192, 193, 197-201, 236, 253, 254, 297-98, 365, 366-67; **26,** 23-25, 53-54, 59-60; **27,** 274-77; **28,** 300; **41,** 439-40

—and the hegemony of the proletariat—**4,** 213-14; **6,** 75-76, 124-26; **8,** 78-79, 280-89; **9,** 45-48, 58-61, 99-103; **10,** 42-43, 91-92, 311; **12,** 18-22, 25-26, 41-44, 58-60, 101-03, 128-29, 137-38, 168-69, 182-83, 202-04, 259, 262, 340, 356-57, 469-71; **13,** 116-17, 118-22, 272-73, 345-47; **15,** 50-51, 57-58, 66-67, 268-69, 366-67, 378-79; **16,** 379; **17,** 55-57, 80, 290-91, 418; **21,** 380; **23,** 306-08; **24,** 393-94; **25,** 200-02

—its part and place in the revolutionary movement—**2,** 322-26, 345-46; **4,** 213-14, 241-44; **6,** 120-22, 124-25, 199-200, 396-97; **7,** 41-42; **8,** 284-89, 371-72, 450-51, 535-36; **10,** 42-43, 91-92, 217-21, 268-70; **11,** 227-29, 359-61, 369-71; **12,** 179-83, 353, 407-08, 475-78; **13,** 73-74, 361-62; **15,** 288-89, 340-41; **17,** 230-31, 572-74; **21,** 379-80, 418; **24,** 393-94; **25,** 130, 131; **41,** 195

—before the 1905-07 revolution—**1,** 232-34, 236, 239, 245-46, 259, 274-75, 341, 381, 384-86, 406-08; **6,** 124-25, 199-200, 214, 221-22, 345-46, 396-98; **7,** 46-47; **9,** 46-48, 58-61, 129-31, 135-36, 150-52, 172-77, 184-85, 238-39, 307-12, 314-15; **10,** 91-92

—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 280-89, 319-21, 450-51, 500-03, 535-36; **9,** 46-47, 59-61, 129-30, 135-36, 150-51, 173-77, 185, 238, 307-12, 314-15; **10,** 199-201, 392, 424, 457; **11,** 227-28, 242-43, 294-95, 359-61, 369-71, 416-18, 444-47, 469-71, 472-74; **12,** 18-23, 24-28, 32-34, 41-44, 57-61, 101-03, 113-14, 119-26, 137-38, 153-55, 161-64, 165-69, 179-83, 201-07, 254-56, 260-62, 310, 337-40, 349-55, 407-08, 423, 466-68, 472-74, 475-78, 485-86, 501-02; **13,** 73-74, 361-62, 395-97, 401-02; **15,** 52-53, 268, 274-75, 288-89, 331-34, 340-44, 365-66, 373-74; **16,** 168-69; **17,** 41, 418; **18,** 229, 374; **41,** 195

—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**15,** 50-51, 53, 268, 342-44; **16,** 100, 148; **18,** 374-75, 454-55; **19,** 397

—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**17,** 572-75; **18,** 36-41, 72; **19,** 221-22, 304

—during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 40, 176, 184-85, 259, 319, 379-81, 402-03, 418; **22,** 135; **24,** 393-94

—during the February 1917 bourgeois-democratic revolution—**23,** 299-300, 306-08, 313-14; **26,** 53; **27,** 172

—in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution—**23,** 306-08; **24,** 40-41, 45, 50-52, 61-63, 64-65, 102, 110-11, 144, 148, 150, 152-53, 154-55, 156, 162-63, 184-85, 210-12, 213-16, 230-32, 234-36, 255, 256, 262-63, 271-72, 275, 294, 302, 315, 338, 352, 359, 361, 447, 560; **25,** 60-62, 82-83, 85-87, 94-96, 118-19, 131-32, 172-73, 176-78, 184-87, 191-93, 196, 197, 199-204, 236, 238-39, 251-54, 257-60, 296-98, 338-39, 364-65, 408-09; **26,** 19-20, 23-24, 53-54, 59-60, 80-81, 95-96, 97-99, 124-25; **27,** 172-73, 275-77, 430-31; **28,** 186-87, 203-04, 299-301; **32,** 276-79; **41,** 439, 440-42

See also Peasantry (as a whole) in Russia; Peasantry, middle, in Russia; Petty-bourgeois parties in Russia (general description)

Petty bourgeoisie in Soviet Russia—36, 460

—its dual nature and vacillation in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism—**27,** 232-33, 275-77, 284-86, 293-96, 307-12, 335-39, 351-52; **28,** 186-94, 210-16, 218-19, 222-24, 254, 267, 363-65, 471-72; **29,** 148-49, 150-51, 261-63; **30,** 115-17, 177, 266-71; **31,** 43-45, 515-16; **32,** 214-16, 237-38, 241, 248, 252, 276-78, 282-83, 358-59, 360-62, 363-64, 459-60

—and the Party's struggle against petty-bourgeois ideology—**27,** 232-33, 253-55, 258-59, 263-67, 272-73, 275-77, 284-86, 293-95, 298-99, 300-01, 303-05, 308, 316-17, 328-29, 333-39, 344-45, 348-49, 350-51, 398, 401-03, 430-32; **28,** 395-96; **29,** 336-38, 388-90, 522-26; **30,** 237-38, 406-07, 412-13, 509-11, 524; **31,** 44-45, 501-02, 515-16; **32,** 176-79, 183-86, 188-91, 194-95, 197-200, 204-06, 245-48, 252-53, 278-84, 326-27, 331-33, 358-59, 360-62, 459-60; **33,** 21-25, 39-41; **42,** 43
—and the hegemony of the proletariat—**28,** 198-200, 329-32, 535-36; **30,** 115-16, 266-71, 456-57; **31,** 43-45; **32,** 276-79, 282-83, 360-61, 418-20, 429-30, 459-60
—Party's tasks vis-à-vis it—**28,** 199-200, 201-16, 218-24, 267, 329-33, 363-65; **29,** 150-52, 261-63; **30,** 115-16, 412-14, 456-57, 500-01; **31,** 44-45, 393-94, 425; **32,** 178-79, 185-86, 188-90, 214-17, 232, 317-18, 340-45, 484-85; **42,** 43, 74-76
—its neutralisation, development towards alliance with the working class—**28,** 183-84, 185-94, 198-200, 201-03, 208-10, 211-16, 218-24, 329-37, 363-66, 409; **30,** 267-68
—its attitude to the Brest-Litovsk Peace Treaty—**27,** 74-75, 328-29, 330, 376; **28,** 184, 186-88, 204-05, 206, 211, 218, 362-63, 375-76; **29,** 148-49; **30,** 267-68
—in the early months of Soviet power—**26,** 400-03; **27,** 91-92, 232-33, 251, 252-55, 263-67, 284-86, 293-96, 298-99, 300-01, 303-05, 308, 312-13, 316-17, **340-41,** 349, **350-51,** 352-54, **361, 376,** 383, 399-400, 402-03, 428-29, 431-32; **28,** 114, 184, 186-87, 189, 204-08, 210, 211, 267; **31,** 255-56
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**28,** 183-84, 185-94, 201-03, 210-16, 223-24, 363-65; **29,** 148-52, 261-63, **454,** 527-28; **30,** 71, 177, 181-82, 237-38, 267-68; **31,** 423-25; **32,** 214, 233-34, 276-77, 278-79, 282, 351
—in the period of transition to and in the first years of the New Economic Policy—**32,** 214, 232-38, 241, 248, 252, 282-83, 340-42, 343-46, 350-52, 358, 360-62, 459-60; **33,** 95-96, 256-57, 401-03, 406-09, 458-59

See also Peasantry, middle, in Soviet Russia; Petty-bourgeois element in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and the struggle against it; Petty-bourgeois parties in Soviet Russia (general description)

Phenomenology—14, 97, 175, 193, 211, 263, 288, 294, 297-98; **38,** 272, 278, 338

Phenomenon—*see* Appearance (semblance); Essence and appearance

Philippines—22, 287, 298; **24,** 221; **28,** 63; **39,** 97, 103, 105, 209, 211, 287, 294, 390, 413, 486-87, 513, 687

Philistines and philistinism—1, 262; **5,** 76, 407, 413-15; **6,** 471; **7,** 105, 222-23, 346, 406-07, 515-16; **8,** 288, 299, 329, 385-86, 460, 464; **9,** 77, 95, 354; **10,** 255, 257, 259, 261, 274; **11,** 351; **12,** 99, 107-09, 180, 185-86, **215,** 368, 371-74, 377; **13,** 57, 85, 339, 343-44; **15,** 61, 66-67, 188, 223; **16,** 172; **17,** 309-10, 545; **19,** 412; **20,** 228, 268, 535, 539; **21,** 93, 131, 229-31, 252-53, 341, 358, 363, 379; **22,** 190; **24,** 396; **25,** 220-21, 234, 254-55, 387, 389, 412, 430, 438, 450, 488-89; **28,** 254-55, 260, 275-76, 282, 290, 298, 311, 323, 325, 371-72, 433-34; **29,** 302, 312, 380-81, 394-98, 422, 427-28, 499-500, 507, 511, 518; **30,** 30-31, 360; **31,** 355; **33,** 57, 349; **34,** 388; **35,** 123, 189

See also Philistinism

Philistinism
—philistinism as ideology of the petty bourgeoisie—**1,** 217, 233-34, 248, 258-59, 390-93, 396, 440-42; **2,** 383-84; **9,** 295; **10,** 243-50, 265-70, 388; **11,** 355-57; **12,** 180-81, 356, 371-72; **13,** 67, 73, **115,** 151-52, 281-82, 314, 358-62, 401-02; **14,** 265, 322, 355; **15,** 44, 51-53; **19,** 236, 506-07, 523-24, 541, 549; **20,** 28-29, 46, 427; **21,** 102, 105, 252, 341, 363; **25,** 342, 387; **28,** 69, 111-12, 282-92, 301, 325, 372, 433-34; **29,** 390, 394-99, 422-23; 30, 342-43; **31,** 141, 193, 195, 229-30, 355, 359-60; **34,** 387; **35,** 122-23; **39,** 194, 197, 222, 432
—*meshchanstvo* (social-estate)—**1,** 396; **2,** 247-48; **12,** 77, 179-81; **13,** 73; **19,** 145, 270, 328-30; **20,** 237-38, 245-47, 307, 427; **22,** 294

Philosophy—1, 418; **7,** 391; **13,** 449; **14,** 15-16, 108, 153, 218, 281; **21,** 50-53; **38,** 29, 87-88, 96, 104, 146, 162, 167, 170-72, 178, 236-38, 247-48, 265, 278, 478; **34,** 393
—basic question—**14,** 99-100, 113, 129-30, 145-47, 159, 166, 175-76, 178-79, 182, 217-18, 242-45, 260, 335-43; **21,** 50-52; **38,** 65, 67-68, 70-71, 285, 289, 293, 330
—partisanship—**1,** 401; **14,** 63, 98, 139, 161, 177, 204-05, 212-14, 218, 263, 280, 286, 299, 318, 330, 335-45, 348-50, 354-55, 358; **15,** 31-34, 406-07; **19,** 24-25; **20,** 121-24; **33,** 228-31; **34,** 381-82, 387, 393, 394; **38,** 282-83
—and religion—**10,** 85-87; **12,** 296; **14,** 28-30, 76-78, 117-19, 124-26, 130, 136-37, 139, 176, 181-82, 185, 211, 224-26, 228-30, 335-36, 339-41, 343-46, 349-50; **15,** 402-13; **19,** 24-25, 81; **21,** 50-52; **33,** 228-31; **38,** 248, 363, 368, 372-73

See also Dialectics; History of philosophy; Idealism; Materialism; Natural science—and philosophy

Phrase-mongering, revolutionary—*see* Revolutionary phrases, phrase-mongering

Physical and the psychic, the—14, 53-67, 88-89, 108, 126, 144-49, 226-32, 245, 260, 335-36, 345-46; **38,** 68, 75

Physics—14, 15, 40, 180, 250-52, 278-79, 285, 312-13; **38,** 42, 89, 145, 151, 210, 359, 484-85
—and dialectical materialism—**14,** 258-65, **277,** 281, 306, 308-13, 332, **358; 17,** 76; **19,** 24
—its crisis in the late 19th and early **20th cent.—14,** 250-73, 304-09, 358
—"physical idealism"—**14,** 64-65, 250-53, 266, 274-313, 343, 348, 351, **358; 38,** 162, 332
—and philosophy—**14,** 96-97, 171-72, 250-73, 277-78, 283-85, 299, **313,** 335, 358

See also Atom; Electricity; Electron

Physiocrats—2, 176; **4,** 75

Physiology—14, 89-90, 318; **38,** 55, 351-53
—"physiological idealism"—**14,** 304-05, 312, 343, 351, 358

Plan and planning of the economy in Soviet Russia—26, 327-28; **27,** 318, 319; **30,** 461-62; **31,**

292, 451, 452, 472, 506-07, 517-18; **32,** 408, 493, 499; **33,** 190; **35,** 477, 480, 495-96; **42,** 45, 224-25, 230-31, 271-72, 273, 280-81, 380-81; **45,** 131, 166, 172-73, 194-95, 198-201, 321, 570
—tasks and principles of planning in the building of socialism—**27,** 90-91, 320-21, 339-40; **28,** 36; **30,** 312-13; **31,** 374, 498-99, 510-11, 515-18; **32,** 137-45, 172-74, 307, 323, 352, 371-74, 386-87, 497-98; **33,** 163-68, 483; **35,** 435-36, 464-65, 467-68, 475, 486, 552; **36,** 598-602; **42,** 222-23, 224-25, 250, 271-72, 273, 280-81; **45,** 591
—scientific foundations of planning—**27,** 320-21; **30,** 334-35; **31,** 419; **32,** 137-45, 174, 306-07, 459
Plan for building socialism, work on it—*see* Socialist construction in Soviet Russia—plan of socialist construction and the fight for it
Plan of electrification and an over-all economic plan in Soviet Russia—27, 320-21; **30,** 334-35, 368-69, 376-79, 399, 461; **31,** 374, 419, 451, 454, 480, 498-99, 513-18, 532-33, 534; **32,** 137-45, 251, 307, 323, 350, 371-74, 379, 396, 408, 434, 459, 492-93; **33,** 49-50, 137, 165, 180-81, 246; **35,** 435-36, 440, 464-65, 467-68, 469-70, 480-81, 506; **42,** 195, 222-23, 224-25, 259-60, 272, 280-81, 291; **45,** 321, 385-86
See also Electrification in Soviet Russia; GOELRO (State Commission for the Electrification of Russia)
Plato—14, 130; **38,** 47, 90, 107, 146, 275, 276, 324, 362, 421
—and Heraclitus—**38,** 262-63, 348, 353-54
—his dialectics—**38,** 97, 223-24, 280-81, 323-24, 367-68
—his doctrine on ideas—**38,** 279, 282-83, 285, 303-04, 367-68, 372
Plebiscite—*see* Referendum
Plekhanov, G. V.—his ideological and political position—1, 290; **4,** 379; **7,** 450; **9,** 159, 329; **11,** 449; **13,** 158; **20,** 32, 458, 506; **21,** 100-01, 102, 259, 354, 363; **22,** 228, 257, 315; **34,** 334, 363-66; **35,** 198; **36,** 97; **43,** 357, 426
—his struggle against Narodism—**1,** 193-95, 220, 273; **2,** 190, 339, 529; **3,** 65, 306, 359, 565; **5,** 394; **9,** 441; **11,** 413; **13,** 449; **17,** 74; **20,** 312, 460
—his views on the agrarian question—**6,** 110; **7,** 109, 237; **10,** 114, 116, 170, 174-76, 180, 265, 279-86, 328, 331-44; **11,** 367-69; **13,** 258, 313, 325-36, 339, 340, 344-46, 348, 351-55, 386, 409; **15,** 162, 165, 172-76, 179, 189-90, 250, 281-85, 313, 314
—his views on the question of the state, the dictatorship of the proletariat, and bourgeois democracy—**6,** 51, 59; **7,** 227-28; **10,** 281, 369-70; **24,** 25-26, 39, 49, 68-69, 85, 120; **25,** 371, 428-29, 475-76, 489; **28,** 267, 279-80; **31,** 246-47; **36,** 454, 461; **42,** 47-48
—his views on the national and national-colonial questions—**18,** 412; **19,** 115, 481, 544-45, 549, 550; **20,** 57, 76, 101, 418, 442-43, 445-46; **21,** 37, 411, 412; **22,** 320, 360; **23,** 34, 208; **43,** 321, 323
—temporary block with him and the pro-Party Mensheviks against the liquidators—**15,** 433, 456, 457; **16,** 15-22, 57-58, 96-98, 100-02, 156-57, 186, 187-90, 192, 208, 238, 242, 251-58, 263, 291-92, 294, 337,

340-42, 344, 366, 372; **17,** 19, 21, 32, 35, 72, 80-81, 106-07, 108-09, 202, 217, 344, 345-46; **18,** 153, 486; **19,** 152; **20,** 279, 309, 470-71; **34,** 408, 414, 416, 420, 430, 432, 444, 447; **35,** 94, 99; **36,** 176, 177, 185; **41,** 224, 227, 275, 288, 309; **43,** 244, 263, 268, 271, 275, 294, 325-26, 338, 353, 354, 405
—and the Second International—**6,** 473; **9,** 142-44, 332-34; **13,** 78, 88, 163; **16,** 391-92; **17,** 545; **19,** 516; **21,** 115, 208-09, 250, 324; **24,** 85, 192-93, 220, 324; **34,** 312-13, 317-19, 320, 433; **36,** 177, 202-03, 213; **41,** 248, 299-300, 309; **43,** 159-60, 164, 307-08, 313, 355
—his defence of the opportunist slogan of trade union "neutrality"—**13,** 78, 87, 88, 163-64, 460-69; **41,** 202; **43,** 179
—and Kantianism—**13,** 448-49; **14,** 197; **34,** 26, 40; **37,** 267
—critique of his errors in philosophy—**3,** 32; **7,** 369-70, 374-75; **9,** 370-72; **11,** 336, 409; **13,** 27; **14,** 141, 151-53, 232-33, 238-39, 251; **21,** 118, 217-20, 311-12; **25,** 422; **28,** 229-30; **34,** 386
—and the liquidators—**15,** 433, 454, 456, 457, 477; **16,** 15-22, 58, 96-98, 105, 148, 156-63, 189, 192, 208, 238, 242, 251-58, 263, 294, 371; **17,** 19, 72, 80-81, 106-07, 131, 217, 218, 221, 267, 273-74, 494, 535-36, 540, 541, 542, 550; **18,** 23, 120, 121, 152-55, 205-06, 222, 241, 291, 387-90, 394, 486, 515; **19,** 114, 115, 152, 229, 516, 549, 550; **20,** 76, 101, 279, 309-12, 324, 358-59, 378-79, 462-63, 471-73, 483-86, 514, 520, 543; **21,** 115, 163-64, 238-39; **23,** 173; **34,** 408, 412, 414, 420, 428, 430, 432, 437; **35,** 52, 88, 99, 149; **36,** 176, 195, 277; **41,** 258, 261, 287-88, 299-300, 304, 309; **43,** 238, 241, 244, 253-54, 263, 353, 405
—and Machism—**8,** 389; **13,** 448-49; **14,** 23, 57, 98-99, 104-05, 111-12, 123, 141, 146, 151-53, 197, 232-33, 238, 251, 355; **15,** 33-34; **16,** 51-52, 269; **17,** 74; **20,** 93, 122, 311-12, 358, 489; **34,** 381, 389; **36,** 277; **43,** 161
—his Menshevik stand after the Second RSDLP Congress—**7,** 91, 114, 115-18, 123, 140, 150-53, 157, 159-65, 166-70, 172-74, 180, 188, 193-98, 363, 369-78, 385, 407, 410, 450-51, 469, 483, 487, 489, 521; **8,** 38, 127-28, 130, 184-85, 194-95, 223-24, 226, 240-43, 335-43, 470; **9,** 143, 164, 168, 291, 363; **10,** 360; **13,** 106-07, 110, 133-34, 463; **16,** 254-55; **20,** 279, 309, 358, 470-71; **28,** 280; **34,** 184-86, 188-89, 191, 194-97, 205, 208, 217, 227, 229, 241, 260-63, 269, 312-13, 317-19, 320; **36,** 134, 145; **43,** 139, 142, 145, 157
—his lack of understanding of the character and motive forces of the bourgeois-democratic and the socialist revolution—**8,** 383-90, 463-74; **10,** 279-85, 462, 471-73; **11,** 373-74, 401-05, 408-13; **12,** 182, 441; **13,** 152, 243, 351-54; **15,** 40-47, 55, 56-57, 375-77; **23,** 306; **24,** 192-95; **25,** 416
—his opportunism regarding tactics during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 181, 222, 383-92, 463-74; **9,** 139, 275, 278, 360, 370, 372; **10,** 113-16, 125, 139, 201-10, 231, 264, 266, 279-85, 290-91, 299-301, 324, 352, 360, 364-66, 370, 412, 444-49, 460-80; **11,** 80, 141, 143-44, 165, 174, 179-83, 206, 264-66, 271-73, 297, 308, 317-19, 332-40, 360, 361, 365-75,

379, 401-07, 419-25; **12,** 17, 57, 108-12, 127-28, 173-78, 210-11, 214, 215, 231-38, 387-88, 415-16, 418, 441, 443, 446-47, 471-72, 487, 492; **13,** 20, 28, **114-15,** 243, 325-36, 345-46, 352-55; **15,** 40-41, 46-47, 55, 57, 59, 60, 179, 313, 375, 376; **16,** 20-21, 57-58, 255-56; **20,** 358; **21,** 417; **25,** 413, 425, 475-76; **26,** 217; **41,** 188, 192; **43,** 405

—his opportunism in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—**23,** 313; **24,** 25-26, 39, 49-50, 74-76, 115-17, 118-21, 129, 192-95, 199-200, 206, 207-08, 307, 320, 324, 341-42, 527-28, 532, 534-35; **25,** 115, 117, 172, 359, 367, 475-76; **26,** 37, 40, 100, 127

—his attitude towards the anti-Party August bloc and Trotskyism—**16,** 285, 391-92; **17,** 536, 545; **18,** 23, 120, 121, 205-06, 412, 515; **19,** 114-15; **20,** 76, 101, 321, 337, 378, 379, 482-86, 514; **34,** 402, 430, 432; **36,** 166, 195; **43,** 219, 224, 353

—his attitude to Bernsteinism, "legal Marxism" and Economism—**4,** 211, 266, 334; **5,** 356, 388, 409-11, 447-48; **7,** 479, 487; **10,** 472; **11,** 317-18, 413, 421; **12,** 330-31; **13,**166; **20,** 249, 309; **21,** 222; **25,** 428-29; **31,** 33-34, 246-47; **34,** 26, 35, 39, 44-47, 51-52, 60, 63; **43,** 405

—his attitude to the liberal bourgeoisie—**7,** 330, 332-34, 500, 507; **8,** 74-75, 81; **10,** 204-05, 209, 231, 249, 264, 339, 342, 351-52, 412, 444-49, 460-80; **11,** 38-39, 179-82, 266, 271-72, 297, 317-19, 332-40, 380-81, 385-86, 401-07, 409, 411-12, 419; **12,** 16-17, 214, 234, 441, 446-47, 471-72; **13,** 63, 114, 132, 133-34, 140, 147, 152, 154, 166, 243, 353-54; **16,** 105, 255-56; **21,** 415; **34,** 104-05; **41,** 134-35

—his attitude to terrorism—**8,** 160-61; **31,** 33; **42,** 47-49

—his position at and after the Second RSDLP Congress (before siding with the Mensheviks)—**6,** 473, 501; **7,** 23, 26, 27, 31, 79, 120, 121, 136-37, 180, 188-90, 213, 218-19, 226-29, 237-40, 256-59, 267, 276, 285, 287, 308, 318-19, 330, 332-34, 349-67, 371-72, 375-77, 382, 407, 410, 422-23, 479, 481, 483, 500; **8,** 74, 127, 184, 194, 363, 446; **9,** 142, 158; **10,** 442, 467; **20,** 279, 443, 445; **28,** 279-80; **34,** 191, 193-95; **36,** 461; **42,** 47-48

—his work on the editorial board of the old *Iskra* and disagreements with him over the RSDLP Draft Programme—**4,** 333-49; **6,** 19-26, 37-57, 58-60, 73, 74-75; **7,** 31-33, 91; **8,** 126, 161, 222, 245; **11,** 338-39; **13,** 101, 106-07; **21,** 390; **31,** 340; **34,** 55-57, 74-75, 87, 88-89, 94-95, 96-98, 103, 104-05, 123-25, 150-51, 166, 196-97; **36,** 31, 46, 48-52, 56, 57, 61, 78, 84, 87-90, 91, 94-97, 102-03, 104, 107, 108; **43,** 55-56, 61, 67, 68, 70, 71, 74-75, 76-77, 78-79, 80, 96-97, 98-100, 103-05, 106-09, 110-12

—his role in disseminating Marxism in Russia and his theoretical works—**1,** 193-95, 220, 273; **2,** 206-07; **4,** 258, 264, 266, 271, 287, 361; **5,** 321; **9,** 441; **11,** 413; **13,** 448-09; **15,** 33-34; **16,** 269; **17,** 74; **20,** 122, 358; **21,** 86; **32,** 94; **33,** 228; **34,** 26, 39, 381; **42,** 417

—his social-chauvinism during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 32, 36, 37, 93, 106, 109, 112-13, 118-19, 127, 139, 145, 163-64, 165, 176-77, 182, 189, 190, 194, 201-02, 208-11, 214-21, 239, 245, 247, 264, 268, 281-86, 305, 308, 311-12, 314, 323, 324, 330, 335, 336-37, 347, 359, 361, 363-64, 385, 403, 411, 418, 422, 435, 441, 452; **22,** 113, 118, 129, 132, 141-42, 154, 162, 164, 257, 318, 320; **23,** 34-35, 83, 91, 93, 99, 118, 125, 129-31, 201, 203, 208, 214, 262, 265-66, 300, 307, 369, 373; **24,** 39, 74-76, 105, 115-17, 147, 193-94, 220, 238, 241, 267, 324, 341-42, 343-44, 393, 567; **25,** 46-47, 216, 266, 383; **35,** 158, 161, 171, 172, 176, 186-88, 193, 205; **36,** 314, 319, 321, 324, 334, 409, 444; **37,** 520; **41,** 339, 409, 410, 429; **43,** 436, 468, 493, 524

—as a materialist philosopher—**1,** 181; **4,** 81; **13,** 448-49; **14,** 22, 23, 25, 82-84, 86-87, 249; **15,** 33; **19,** 81; **20,** 122; **32,** 94; **33,** 228; **34,** 26, 39, 381, 386; **43,** 405

See also Osvobozhdeniye truda (Emancipation of Labour) group—the first Russian Marxist group, 1883-1903

Plenary meetings of the CC—*see* CPSU—Plenums of the CC

Poland—**12,** 64, 474; **13,** 249; **15,** 61, 81; **22,** 329-30; **36,** 279; **39,** 103, 480-81, 483, 501, 504, 505, 523, 742; **41,** 180, 186; **42,** 243; **43,** 407, 430-31; **44,** 118, 298-99; **45,** 55, 64, 382, 547

—and the Brest Peace Treaty—**27,** 27, 28, 71; **36,** 469

—war waged by bourgeois-landowner Poland against Soviet Russia—*see* Foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia—war of bourgeois-landowner Poland against Soviet Russia in 1920

—questions of its autonomy and independence—**4,** 248; **6,** 454-63; **8,** 420; **10,** 184; **15,** 265; **18,** 29-30, 417; **19,** 73, 244, 250; **20,** 46-48, 170-71, 403-04, 432-34, 435-36, 453; **21,** 294; **22,** 137-40, 154-56, 165, 320, 337, 340-43, 347-51, 358; **23,** 48, 53, 57, 65, 66, 67-68, 266; **24,** 252, 261, 297-301, 354-55; **30,** 294; **31,** 120, 127-28; **35,** 243-44

—uprising of 1863-64—**5,** 39; **6,** 457-59; **11,** 345; **20,** 433, 451; **21,** 104, 121; **28,** 159; **35,** 273; **39,** 505, 767; **41,** 319

—and the imperialist powers—**6,** 458-59; **19,** 73; **20,** 453; **21,** 17, 235-36, 294, 316; **22,** 138-40, 177, 350-51; **23,** 34, 48, 52, 129, 178, 208, 213, 264, 306, 337; **24,** 252, 261, 337, 340, 355, 409; **28,** 52, 121, 149; **30,** 78-79, 156, 158, 175, 213, 303, 323, 332, 365, 375, 394-95, 411, 451-52, 516, 519; **31,** 119-20, 131, 136-37, 141, 142, 169-70, 172, 203, 276, 301-06, 310, 319, 321-25, 331, 408-10, 413, 471, 485, 487-88; **32,** 114, 149, 152; **35,** 452; **36,** 381-82; **39,** 581-82, 619; **41,** 373; **42,** 175-76, 215

—and the peasantry—**12,** 64, 206; **13,** 269-70, 405-06; **20,** 453; **31,** 278; **41,** 285-86

—Polish bourgeois nationalism—**6,** 460-62; **12,** 63-64; **13,** 405-06; **19,** 91, 250, 335, 356; **20,** 21, 30-31, 170-71, 224, 412, 430, 433, 453; **22,** 148, 350; **23,** 89; **24,** 297-98; **30,** 78-79, 394; **31,** 173, 409; **41,** 318, 426-27

—after the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**28,** 429, 431; **29,** 174-76, 363, 492; **30,** 78-79, 156, 411, 451-52; **31,** 132, 136-37, 172-73, 201, 203, 205, 265, 266, 276, 278-79, 300-06, 310, 311, 319, 324-25, 409-

10, 413-14; **32,** 115; **35,** 439, 452; **42,** 175-76, 178, 215, 249-50, 272, 354-55; **44,** 298-99, 356, 373, 409, 415-16, 421, 434, 444; **45,** 67, 355, 409
—working-class movement under tsarism—**2,** 67, 68, 296; **5,** 458; **6,** 457-59; **8,** 71, 98, 348, 537-38, 541, 561, 568; **9,** 169, 336, 339, 352-53, 393, 429; **10,** 118, 140; **11,** 186; **12,** 142, 206; **13,** 25; **16,** 399-400; **19,** 127-28, 130, 311-12, 315-16, 320, 536; **20,** 438; **23,** 57, 240, 249; **41,** 171, 279
—development of capitalism in Poland under tsarism—**2,** 453; **3,** 143, 221-22, 488, 498, 508, 528, 534, 551; **12,** 206; **20,** 403-04, 433; **22,** 338; **39,** 339
—contacts between the Russian and Polish revolutionary movements—**5,** 39; **9,** 336, 352-53, 393; **10,** 25; **15,** 265; **19,** 496; **20,** 433-34; **22,** 350-51; **23,** 240; **28,** 38; **39,** 505; **41,** 318, 426-27
—and Soviet peace policy—**30,** 323-25, 345, 350, 394-95, 411, 451-52; **31,** 119-21, 127-28, 131-32, 136-37, 168-70, 173, 264, 275, 277-78, 300-03, 305-08, 318-21, 331-32, 408-10, 413, 414, 485, 488; **32,** 114, 148-49, 152, 171, 290; **33,** 139, 148; **35,** 452; **42,** 215
—its oppression by tsarism—**6,** 458-59; **8,** 258; **9,** 336, 450; **10,** 53; **12,** 63-64; **15,** 200, 461; **17,** 455, 466; **18,** 29-30, 371, 417, 421; **20,** 170-71, 452; **21,** 18, 20, 28, 104, 294; **22,** 134, 137-40, 164, 188; **23,** 66, 129, 131, 337; **24,** 113, 252, 261, 297-98, 337, 409; **25,** 56; **30,** 78, 388, 394; **31,** 324; **32,** 148; **35,** 274; **41,** 264, 340, 426-27

See also Communist Workers' Party of Poland; Cracow uprising of 1846; Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and Poland and the Polish question; Luxemburg, Rosa, her views; Polish Socialist Party (PSP)—Lewiça; Polish Socialist Party (Polska Partia Socjalistyczna, PSP, PPS); Proletariat—Polish Socialist Party, 1900; Social-Democracy of the Kingdom of Poland and Lithuania (SDKP and L)

Polemics in the Party—*see* Discussion and polemics in the Party

Police and gendarmes in tsarist Russia—2, 66, 123-26; **4,** 213, 214, 272-73, 316-18, 363, 387-402, 425; **5,** 25, 27-30, 39-40, 44-45, 81-88, 93-94, 232, 237, 245-49, 272, 286, 291-93, 323-25, 335-38, 340, 363, 376-77, 380, 382, 402, 413-14, 415-16, 428, 435, 438, 442-43, 450,455, 458, 460-61, 465, 472-73, 479, 485, 508; **6,** 191-92, 217-26, 253-54, 279, 281, 365, 370-71, 398-99, 406-07, 510-17; **7,** 516; **8,** 22, 44, 88, 90, 105-06, 108, 126, 133-35, 136-37, 147, 202-05, 315, 537, 542, 557-58; **9,** 97, 169-70, 193-95, 211, 269, 303, 349, 435, 448-53, 457; **10,** 27, 35-36, 85, 128-29, 386, 509, 511-12; **11,** 184, 186; **12,** 52, 137, 423; **15,** 417; **16,** 320, 357; **17,** 202, 325-30, 331, 349; **18,** 78, 237, 532-33; **19,** 48, 141, 142, 190, 289; **23,** 123, 343, 350; **30,** 277-78; **33,** 453; **34,** 63, 286, 348-49; **35,** 33

Policy of the Communist Party
—its character, scientific basis—**8,** 454; **10,** 190-91; **12,** 167; **13,** 108; **17,** 554-55; **19,** 436; **24,** 229; **25,** 275; **27,** 241-42, 365-66; **28,** 190-91; **30,** 331; **31,** 80, 371; **32,** 214-15, 272-73, 419; **33,** 147-49, 257; **36,** 194-95; **41,** 127-28, 194; **42,** 71, 163-64
—necessity for economic and political justification for measures taken, the inadmissibility of subjectivism and project-mongering—**30,** 331; **32,** 214-15, 273, 344, 436; **33,** 305, 392-93; **36,** 572, 594; **42,** 252-53, 259, 305-06; **45,** 496-97
—support for by the working people—**26,** 129-30; **27,** 481; **28,** 205; **30,** 387-90; **31,** 24-25; **32,** 62; **33,** 145, 274-75, 316
—its role and importance in strengthening the dictatorship of the proletariat and in building socialism—**27,** 135, 241-42; **28,** 190-94; **29,** 137-38, 144-45; **30,** 331, 406, 444, 476; **31,** 24-25, 370-73; **32,** 344, 436; **33,** 304-05, 442-43, 500-01

See also Strategy and tactics of Bolshevism

Policy regarding promotions in Soviet Russia—27, 261-63, 489-90; **28,** 35-36, 94, 402-04, 405-06, 425-26; **29,** 264-65; **30,** 64-65, 73-75, 130-32, 143-44, 230-31, 246-48, 311, 351, 404-06, 414-16; **31,** 48-49; **32,** 204-06, 319, 325, 356-57, 362-64, 365, 388-90, 435; **33,** 179-80, 188-91; **35,** 511-12

Polish Social-Democracy—*see* Social-Democracy of the Kingdom of Poland and Lithuania (SDKP and L)

Polish Socialist Party (Polska Partia Socjalistyczna, PSP, PPS)—6, 454-63; **7,** 74, 102, 437-39; **9,** 310-14; **10,** 133; **11,** 167, 194, 282, 301; **13,** 86, 88; **15,** 61, 372, 382; **16,** 144; **18,** 118-19, 208, 427; **19,** 529-30; **20,** 38, 63-64, 101, 235, 241, 426, 429-30, 432, 433, 445, 533; **22,** 320, 350; **23,** 57; **29,** 174-75; **30,** 79; **31,** 173, 278, 324; **34,** 156-57, 231, 304; **35,** 76, 147; **36,** 287; **41,** 122, 191, 304, 305, 426-27; **42,** 215, 354; **43,** 319, 334

Polish Socialist Party (PSP)—Lewiça—15, 62; **18,** 118, 156, 241, 460-61; **19,** 510, 529-30; **20,** 53, 63-64; **36,** 219-22

Political and economic struggle of the working class—1, 199, 330-32; **2,** 20, 22-23, 27, 96, 116-18, 332-33, 337-43; **4,** 175-77, 179, 180, 212-14, 215-19, 283, 285, 287-95, 310-19, 327-28, 357-58, 366-70; **5,** 21-22, 26-27, 79, 228, 318, 326, 341-42, 363-64, 370, 376, 380, 387, 390, 397-440, 444-67, 475-77, 490-92, 500, 519, 526; **6,** 97-98, 101, 106, 158, 166-67, 169-70, 279, 365-66, 470, 473; **7,** 199-202, 262-64, 479, 499; **8,** 33, 486, 511, 549-50; **9,** 40, 109-10; **10,** 20-22, 75, 79, 87, 160-61; **12,** 142; **13,** 108, 127-28, 130; **15,** 186-87, 278, 440; **16,** 81, 265, 356-57; **17,** 289, 422; **18,** 83-90, 104-06, 116-17, 270, 419, 422-23; **19,** 112, 121, 125-31, 223, 374, 400, 419-20, 426; **20,** 250; **21,** 71, 76, 126, 160-61, 331, 424, 427, 450; **23,** 241, 242; **28,** 196, 261, 418-19; **30,** 520-21; **31,** 26-27; **34,** 53, 355-59; **41,** 132-33; **43,** 47-48

Political army of the revolution—2, 342-43; **5,** 19-20, 23-24, 92, 498-510; **6,** 427-30; **7,** 415; **8,** 562-66; **9,** 18-19, 99-103, 147, 283-85, 340, 384; **10,** 20-22, 25-27; **12,** 117-18; **13,** 115-17; **15,** 351-52; **16,** 167-70, 259, 300-02; **17,** 94-95; **19,** 220-24; **21,** 257-58; **23,** 242, 290, 307-08, 330-31, 348; **24,** 40, 63, 215-16, 263; **25,** 82-83, 109-11, 249-50, 286, 289, 297, 364-65; **26,** 19-21, 22-25, 29-35, 59-60, 380-81; **27,** 87-89, 174; **28,** 261-62, 271, 300; **30,** 21-22, 258-63; **31,** 58-61, 73-74, 92-96, 166-

67, 270-72; **32,** 471-72; **33,** 351
See also Revolutionary army
Political Bureau of the CC RCP(B)—*see* CPSU—Politbureau of the CC RCP(B)
Political chicanery, intriguing—**4,** 380; **6,** 256-61; **7,** 43, 471; **9,** 274; **10,** 217; **11,** 354, 448, 463-64; **12,** 449; **13,** 150; **15,** 162; **17,** 500-01, 540-41; **18,** 294, 588-89; **19,** 436; **27,** 249; **30,** 85, 355; **31,** 442; **33,** 21
Political Commissars in the Red Army—*see* Red Army—role of the commissars
Political departments in the Red Army—**29,** 445; **30,** 245, 509; **44,** 267
Political departments in transport—*see* Glavpolitput; Politvod
Political economy
—definition, character—**3,** 62-63; **4,** 46-48; **14,** 342-43; **18,** 37; **21,** 59-71; **22,** 103; **28,** 413; **29,** 367-68
—bourgeois classical (Adam Smith and David Ricardo)—**1,** 498; **2,** 146-48, 150-54, 156-57, 162, 166-67, 174-76, 196, 199-201, 203-08, 260, 506; **3,** 47-51, 59-62, 68, 310, 589; **4,** 52, 60-62, 75-79; **5,** 117, 119; **6,** 344-46; **12,** 106; **13,** 273-75, 298; **14,** 316; **15,** 141-42; **19,** 23, 24, 25; **20,** 197, 199, 202, 204; **21,** 63-64, 66, 67; **39,** 374
—bourgeois and petty-bourgeois—**1,** 38, 161, 167, 217, 238-39, 312-13, 424-51, 471, 498-99; **2,** 133-265, 503, 504; **3,** 47-51, 59-63, 68, 616; **4,** 46-49, 60-64, 74-79, 83-84, 101-03, 112, 124, 131, 150, 162-65; **5,** 107-11, 152-53, 169-70, 178, 190-91, 206; **6,** 202, 264-65, 341, 345-46; **9,** 311; **12,** 106, 363-64: **13,** 181-82, 188, 196, 207, 209, 226, 272-75, 297-98, 302, 304-07, 401-04; **14,** 342-43; **15,** 141-42, 165, 169; **18,** 37-38, 56-57, 146, 167, 358-59, 366-67; **19,** 25-26, 81-82, 206, 209, 280, 283-84, 314-15, 344, 364-68, 432-33; **20,** 189-208, 376, 456; **21,** 63-64, 66, 67; **22,** 18-19, 31, 38, 43, 48, 59, 61, 63-66, 68, 70-71, 75, 86, 92, 95, 98-99, 190, 199-201, 205-09, 211, 215-16, 219, 225, 226-27, 231, 241, 252, 260-61, 269, 276, 285-98, 301; **23,** 50; **25,** 411, 466; **27,** 206; **33,** 401, 407-08; **43,** 332-33
—historical character of economic laws—**1,** 136-43, 165-67, 410-11; **2,** 203-04, 218; **20,** 197-98; **21,** 55-57, 64-65
—Marxist—**1,** 136, 143, 166, 266-67, 293, 296, 498; **2,** 24-25, 139, 147, 151-54, 157, 166-67, 179-80, 186-88, 190, 197, 199-200, 203-04, 214-15, 228-29, 251, 258-65, 531; **3,** 62; **4,** 163-64, 210; **12,** 105-06; **13,** 219-20, 302-03, 307, 314-16; **14,** 315-16; **18,** 37; **19,** 23-28, 554; **20,** 192-93, 197, 199; **21,** 48-49, 59-74; **22,** 59-60, 65, 70, 200; **28,** 413, 464; **29,** 533; **30,** 269; **31,** 286-87; **33,** 408
—objective character of economic laws—**1,** 135-42, 166, 167, 399, 410; **14,** 323, 325; **20,** 197, 199-202; **21,** 55-57; **24,** 459-60; **33,** 29, 58, 104-05, 155
—subject matter and method—**1,** 136, 165-67, 173, 266-67, 296; **2,** 201-02, 258-60, 262-65, 439, 531; **3,** 62-63, 599-600, 631; **4,** 46-48, 87; **13,** 207, 219-20; **19,** 554; **20,** 199-200
Political education of the masses—**2,** 115, 341-42; **4,** 263, 288-95, 314-19, 369, 423-28; **5,** 22, 326, 340-42, 400-01, 412-17, 421-25, 428, 430-34, 500-01; **7,** 117; **8,** 218, 453-55; **9,** 17-19, 29, 57, 181, 240, 341; **10,** 73-74, 223, 377, 404, 408, 412-13, 419-20, 480, 507; **11,** 178, 223, 279; **13,** 167; **16,** 60, 62-63; **17,** 239; **18,** 42-43, 460; **19,** 49, 232, 346-47, 409, 419; **23,** 120, 140-41, 143, 146, 160, 164, 238, 240-43, 328-29; **28,** 96-98, 383; **29,** 162, 183; **30,** 511; **31,** 59, 69, 93-94, 97-100, 116, 363-73, 500-01; **33,** 211, 312, 360-61, 465-66
See also Communist education
Political educational work in Soviet Russia—**27,** 445-46; **28,** 94, 382-84, 437-38; **29,** 163, 183; **30,** 334; **31,** 177-78, 316-17, 363-73; **32,** 65; **33,** 60, 64-65, 71, 73-79, 180-81, 195, 229-30, 245-46, 360-61, 412, 462-66; **35,** 469-70, 482; **42,** 122, 160-62, 223-24, 226, 237-38, 361-62, 371, 385; **44,** 221, 256; **45,** 51, 63, 73, 235-36, 256, 259-60
See also Chief Committee for Political Education of the Republic
Political parties in Russia (general description)—**8,** 354; **9,** 214, 281-82, 396-404; **10,** 157-59, 375, 455-59, 485-87, 507; **11,** 225-31, 304-06, 326-31; **12,** 50-51, 62-65, 98-100, 135-38, 196-207, 252, 255, 323-24, 475-77, 496-98; **13,** 70-72; **15,** 268, 274, 441; **16,** 62-64, 132-39, 314-15; **17,** 369-70, 374, 497-502, 510-11, 564-65, 569-71; **18,** 44-55, 78-82, 238, 495-518; **19,** 390-91; **21,** 380-81; **24,** 96-106, 158, 506-11; **25,** 127-29, 130-32, 148, 228-32; **28,** 81; **36,** 249-50; **41,** 209-16, 265, 267-70, 271-72, 292-94; **42,** 82
See also Bourgeois parties in Russia (general description); Communist Party of the Soviet Union (CPSU), RSDLP, RSDLP(B), RCP(B); National Social-Democratic parties in Russia (general description); Petty-bourgeois parties in Russia (general description)
Political training—*see* Party work among the masses; Political education al work in Soviet Russia
Political vigilance—*see* Vigilance, revolutionary
Politics (policy)
—definition, nature—**7,** 60; **8,** 218; **11,** 379; **12,** 22-23, 151, 489; **13,** 63-64; **17,** 154, 166; **19,** 28, 121-22; **20,** 275; **21,** 436; **24,** 574; **25,** 291; **27,** 100, 291; **28,** 185; **29,** 230, 349, 541-42; **30,** 354-55; **31,** 69, 81, 102, 371; **32,** 228; **33,** 78, 316; **41,** 382
—and war as a continuation of policy by other means—**21,** 219-21, 235-38, 267-68, 280, 304-05, 341; **22,** 163, 169-74, 310; **23,** 33-34, 36-37, 80, 125-31, 192-93, 196-98, 267; **24,** 33, 58-59, 64-66, 116-17, 150-51, 164, 258, 259, 266, 272, 398-407; **25,** 32-33, 362-63; **26,** 162; **27,** 106; **28,** 286-87; **29,** 345; **30,** 152, 179, 224, 340-41; **31,** 464; **33,** 55-56; **35,** 244-45, 264-65, 273, 277-78
—peace (imperialist) as a continuation of expansionist wartime policy by other means—**22,** 163, 169-74; **23,** 127-28, 132, 208, 268; **24,** 400-01
—home and foreign policy (relationship)—**23,** 43; **25,** 85-87, 360-63; **27,** 365-67, 507-08, 540-41; **28,** 151-52, 204-05
—and the economy (relationship)—**2,** 192-98; **5,** 401-02; **15,** 177-78, 277; **18,** 292-95; **22,** 270, 352; **23,** 42, 71-72, 107; **25,** 437-38, 452-53; **26,** 115-16; **27,** 365-68; **30,** 107-17; **31,** 371-72; **32,** 83-86, 91, 327; **33,** 316; **39,** 760; **42,** 71

Politvod (Chief Political Administration of Water Transport of the People's Commissariat for Communications)—**32,** 35, 37, 45, 78, 79
Polytechnic system and polytechnical education—**2,** 472; **21,** 72; **24,** 473; **29,** 111, 132-33; **31,** 405-06; **32,** 120, 121, 123-24; **33,** 464; **36,** 532-34; **42,** 237; **45,** 57
Poor peasantry—*see* Peasantry, poor
Poor Peasants' Committees—**27,** 455, 520-21, 523-26; **28,** 26-27, 59, 97, 142-43, 171-77, 181, 203, 302-03, 338-48, 361, 384, 391-92, 397, 473; **29,** 77-79, 116-17, 140, 157-58, 190, 203, 220; **31,** 314, 339; **32,** 294-95; **33,** 238, 277-79; **36,** 490; **42,** 94, 107, 109, 111, 228, 265, 266; **44,** 109, 127, 137, 138, 140, 141, 146, 149, 172, 173, 174, 188
Popular revolution—*see* Revolution, popular
Popular Socialists
—general description—**11,** 197-206, 226-27, 246-48, 260, 282-83, 287, 292-95, 305, 317, 329-31, 368, 417-18, 428, 446, 450-51, 453-55, 456-74; **12,** 19, 25, 26, 35-36, 42, 99-100, 137, 168-69, 192, 197, 198, 201, 206, 252, 310, 335-36, 340, 407, 480-81, 497; **13,** 73-74, 155-56, 270-71, 285, 318, 349-50, 387, 388, 473; **15,** 52, 65-67, 148, 274-75, 286-89; **17,** 163; **18,** 53, 393, 401, 433, 514, 526, 555-61; **20,** 119, 166-69; **21,** 381; **24,** 22-23, 162-63, 235, 262-63, 271-72, 509-11, 551; **30,** 254; **33,** 228; **41,** 208-09
—founding of the party—**11,** 197-98, 199, 227, 246-47, 469; **13,** 154-57; **15,** 52, 65-66; **16,** 245; **18,** 525-26
—critique of the agrarian programme of—**11,** 200-01, 227-28, 292, 330-31, 469-70; **13,** 156-57, 241, 246, 269, 285-87, 318-19, 350, 356-57, 388-94, 457-58; **15,** 43, 65-66, 401; **18,** 53, 147-48, 355-59; **19,** 206, 338, 376-77; **20,** 300, 460-61; **24,** 500, 510
—their liquidationism—**11,** 204; **12,** 330, 331; **16,** 245; **17,** 166, 188; **18,** 383, 392-93, 514; **19,** 162; **20,** 166-69; **21,** 430; **43,** 341
—attitude to Socialist-Revolutionaries and other parties—**11,** 227-28, 417-18, 445, 446, 450, 451, 453-54, 466-68; **12,** 20-22, 25-26, 67-68, 99, 433, 453; **13,** 155-57, 270, 285; **15,** 65-66, 148, 336, 344; **16,** 245-46; **17,** 166; **21,** 387; **43,** 494
—participation in the bourgeois Provisional Government in 1917—**23,** 312; **24,** 357-58, 558-59; **25,** 351; **36,** 438
—participation in the Second Duma and the election campaign—**11,** 300, 450, 451, 453-54, 456-57, 459-74; **12,** 19, 20-21, 24-28, 29, 32, 35-36, 40, 45, 50, 58-59, 68, 99-100, 113-14, 146-47, 168-69, 197-98, 205-06, 289, 310, 335-36, 337-40, 347, 407, 423, 433-34; **13,** 232, 350, 388-94; **15,** 332; **16,** 245; **41,** 190-91, 194-95
Population and its role in the development of society—**1,** 453-54; **2,** 177-83; **3,** 40-41, 67, 248-51, 496, 500, 520-22, 547-48, 556-80, 598; **4,** 88; **5,** 112-15, 217-22; **15,** 125, 145; **21,** 340-41; **22,** 190-91, 257-59, 294; **23,** 64, 135, 273-77; **31,** 216-18, 240-41; **33,** 233, 350, 351, 500; **39,** 97, 204, 251-56, 259, 261, 276, 294-99, 300-05, 307, 332, 401, 405-08, 457, 466, 538-39, 707-18, 748
See also Malthusianism, neo-Malthusianism; Overpopulation, capitalist

Population in Russia
—urban and rural—**1,** 274, 313-16; **2,** 100-01, 180-82, 225-26, 486-87; **3,** 248-51, 253-54, 270-71, 318-19, 499-500, 518-24, 533-34, 545-50, 556-64, 565-80, 590-93, 597-98; **5,** 112; **8,** 290-91, 317; **13,** 251-52; **15,** 80-82, 122-23, 145-46, 366; **19,** 292-93
—national composition—**1,** 16-17; **19,** 91-92, 307, 355, **531**-32, 544-45; **20,** 20-21, 110, 218-20, 237, 407-08; **21,** 291, 306; **22,** 154; **23,** 249; **25,** 99-100; **39,** 534-36, 707
—size—**1,** 458; **2,** 470, 477; **3,** 496-507, 556-63, 580-90; **5,** 336; **8,** 317; **13,** 248-49; **15,** 366; **19,** 36, 140; **20,** 408; **21,** 306; **22,** 154, 258, 272-74; **23,** 249, 328; **27,** 510; **39,** 204, 276, 279, 294, 297, 300, 303, 534, 539, 707, 709, 748
See also Censuses—in tsarist Russia; Overpopulation in Russia
Population in Soviet Russia, its social and class composition—**27,** 510; **28,** 201; **30,** 187; **31,** 217; **32,** 293; **35,** 411-12; **42,** 155-56
See also Censuses—in Soviet Russia
Portugal—**13,** 470-74; **18,** 183; **22,** 256, 263-64, 292, 348; **23,** 23, 44, 51, 178, 274; **25,** 416; **39,** 41, 99, 100-03, 144, 192, 193, 214, 252, 259, 287, 288, 289, 291, 293, 294, 297, 339, 342, 367, 390, 407, 408, 466, 474, 480-81, 484, 488-89, 493, 495, 512, 515, 518, 524, 529, 550, 554, 562, 570, 610, 611, 659-61, 687, 703, 705, 709, 710, 712, 716
See also Imperialism, Portuguese; Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and Portugal; Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa—in Portugal
Portuguese revolution, 1910—**25,** 416; **39,** 515
Positivism—**13,** 450; **14,** 205, 209, 218, 253-58, 263, 279, 290, 294, 301, 308, 330, 337-40, 361; **15,** 32; **19,** 80; **20,** 118-19, 193; **21,** 52; **38,** 58, 330, 409-75
—and agnosticism—**13,** 450; **14,** 33, 107, 164, 168, 205; **20,** 193; **21,** 52; **38,** 325-26
—Machism as "recent positivism"—**14,** 22, 27, 29, 38, 47, 57-60, 68, 85, 107, 116, 122, 129, 137, 141, 145, 159, 163, 165, 167, 168, 177, 219, 220, 339, 350
Possibilism and the Possibilists in France—**5,** 352; **12,** 368-69; **13,** 360
Possibility and reality—**5,** 123; **6,** 66, 67; **15,** 296, 297; **22,** 309, 310, 311, 325; **34,** 408, 409, 410; **35,** 268, 269; **38,** 156, 157, 158, 312, 313, 372, 373
Post-Reform period in Russia (general description)—**1,** 106-07, 108-10, **191,** 195, 206-10, 242-43, 244-46, 251, 259-60, 275-92, 295, 310-22, 328-29, 366, 374-81, 384-85, 390, 393, 396, 397, 399, 407, 413-15, 421-34, 439-40, 441, 444-47, 450, 461-67, 480-85, 490-93, 494-97; **2,** 95-96, 99-103, 181, 230, 231, 381-83, 495-503, 532-33; **3,** 26, 70-600; **4,** 23-29, 32-41, 67-68, 71-73, 92, 139, 232-35, 241-44, 255-60, 392-94, 403, 420-22; **5,** 36-62, 82-84, 89-94; **6,** 27-28, 83-84, 87-96, 130-34, 186; **8,** 139-42, 152-53; **10,** 331-32; **12,** 269-75; **13,** 238-42, 276-81, 295-97, 330, 345, 388-90, 421-23, 456-58; **15,** 71-147, 159-62, 165-66, 206, 337, 461; **16,** 125, 323-24, 330-32; **17,** 49-53, 68-69, 88-90, 110-18, 119-28, 145, 148, 152-54, 410; **18,** 70-71, 250, 282-83; **19,** 180-83, 325, 328-31, 488; **20,** 84, 117,

189, 245-50; **27,** 414; **29,** 424-25, 476
See also Agrarian policy of tsarism—before the 1905-07 revolution; Agrarian question in Russia—capitalist development of agriculture in Russia after the Reform and at the beginning of the 20th cent., up to the 1905-07 revolution; Capitalism in Russia—its development after the Peasant Reform of 1861, before the 1905-07 revolution; Peasant movement in Russia—in the period before and after the Peasant Reform of 1861, up to 1901; Peasant Reform of 1861; Remnants of serfdom in Russia; Working-class movement in Russia—before the 1890s,—between 1890 and 1900; Zemstvos and Zemstvo officials
Postal services in capitalist countries—22, 217; **25,** 426, 473; **39,** 77, 115, 140, 233, 292, 434, 460-61, 464-65, 498, 724-25
Postal, telephone and telegraph services in Soviet Russia—27, 208, 310; **42,** 71, 141, 154; **44,** 71-72; **45,** 204
See also People's Commissariats of the RSFSR—People's Commissariat for Post and Telegraph
Poverty—*see* Impoverishment of the working masses under capitalism
Power, executive and legislative—*see* Soviet socialist state; State, bourgeois
Practice—14, 106, 140, 170; **26,** 412-15; **29,** 155-57; **38,** 39, 90, 187-88, 213-14, 218-19, 345
—its role in the process of cognition—**1,** 432-33; **14,** 101, 103-07, 110, 113, 115-16, 138-43, 170-71, 182, 189-90, 291, 298; **32,** 93-94; **38,** 190, 195, 201-02, 211-13, 215-19, 280, 320
—and theory—**14,** 104-05, 109-10, 189-91; **38,** 39, 42, 45, 208, 212-13, 313, 530
See also Experience
Practice of economy measures—27, 156-57, 210, 243, 254, 397; **32,** 154, 372, 391, 449, 498; **33,** 226, 370-71, 426, 444, 464, 500-01; **45,** 429, 494, 555, 585
Pragmatism—14, 342, 345; **34,** 417-18; **38,** 58, 447-48, 476
Prague (Sixth) All-Russia Conference of the RSDLP, January 5-17 (18-30), 1912—43, 284, 329
—its role and significance—**17,** 503-05, 512, 535, 547; **18,** 24, 113, 156, 237, 238, 241; **19,** 109; **20,** 234, 329, 334, 336, 357, 462, 469, 498, 502, 503, 513, 526; **21,** 198, 245, 333; **22,** 154; **23,** 311; **35,** 23, 51, 150; **41,** 325; **43,** 286, 327, 364, 429
—its preparation, work of the Russian Organising Commission—**16,** 258-59; **17,** 219-20, 343, 347-53, 360, 366, 394-95, 396, 453-54, 462-63, 464, 503, 543; **18,** 121, 155-56; **20,** 502, 514; **34,** 448; **36,** 184; **41,** 240-41, 245, 246
—on relations with national Social-Democratic organisations—**17,** 464-65, 550; **18,** 411, 465; **35,** 151; **43,** 347-48
—on elections to the Fourth Duma—**17,** 468-71, 472, 504, 518, 530, 543, 569; **18,** 141, 156-57, 215, 237, 515; **35,** 34
—election of the Bolshevik Central Committee and the CC Bureau in Russia—**17,** 504, 543, 547; **18,** 156, 205, 276; **20,** 234, 502, 522; **21,** 333; **35,** 23; **43,** 286
—on the tasks of the Duma Social-Democratic group—**17,** 471-72

—on the tasks of Social-Democrats in the struggle against famine—**17,** 458-59, 474-75, 504; **41,** 249
—expulsion of Menshevik liquidators from the Party—**17,** 460-61, 480-81, 504, 535, 537, 539-40, 543, 548-50; **18,** 113-14, 156, 205, 241, 387, 406-07, 409-11, 463; **19,** 346, 467; **20,** 97, 233-34, 310, 328-29, 334, 335, 336, 469, 482-83, 498, 501-02, 526-27; **21,** 282, 333; **23,** 203; **35,** 23, 25-26, 31, 147
—on the Chinese revolution—**17,** 485
—on the growth of revolutionary sentiments among the masses and Party slogans—**17,** 453, 456-57, 462-63, 466-68, 472; **18,** 103, 104, 109, 110-15, 157, 234, 237; **19,** 111-12, 420-21, 422; **20,** 501; **21,** 418
—on organisational forms of Party work and changes in the Party Rules—**17,** 465-66, 473, 478, 482; **18,** 458; **19,** 109, 404; **35,** 138; **41,** 249-52
—attitude towards it of the opportunist leaders of the Second International—**17,** 535-36, 537; **18,** 22, 245; **41,** 276; **43,** 324
—on the Party's attitude to the workers' state insurance Duma Bill—**17,** 475-79
—on Party organisation abroad—**17,** 484, 504-05, 548; **18,** 155; **35,** 31
—on the liquidators' "petition campaign"—**17,** 479-80; **41,** 252-54
—on the tsarist policy in respect to Finland and Persia—**17,** 455-56, 466, 484-85
—exposure of the slanderous campaign by the liquidators and Trotsky against its decisions—**17,** 491-96, 535-36, 537-46; **18,** 22, 112, 114, 119-20, 156, 410-11; **20,** 158, 271-72, 334-35, 378, 503; **21,** 333, 335; **35,** 26, 31, 37, 51; **37,** 474; **43,** 347
—on the present situation and tasks of the Party—**17,** 455-57, 466-68; **19,** 112
—composition and constitution—**17,** 453-54, 462-63, 503, 538-39, 543, 547; **18,** 156, 205; **35,** 25; **41,** 246; **43,** 418
—solidarity of local Party organisations and the majority of class-conscious workers in the fight to have it convened and to implement its decisions—**17,** 394, 396, 453-54, 462-63, 543, 547, 549-50; **18,** 112-15, 156, 215, 237; **20,** 234, 311, 319-20, 334, 470, 483, 501, 503, 506, 526-27; **35,** 25-26, 33
—on the strengthening and re-establishment of illegal Party organisations—**17,** 453, 456, 461, 462-63, 465, 473, 550; **18,** 157, 458; **20,** 513
—on the Central Organ and *Rabochaya Gazeta*—**17,** 482, 504, 543
***Pravda* (*Rabochaya Pravda, Severnaya Pravda, Pravda Truda, Za Pravdu, Proletarskaya Pravda, Put Pravdy, Rabochy* (1914), *Trudovaya Pravda, Listok Pravdy, Proletary, Rabochy* (1917), *Rabochy Put*)—the legal daily newspaper of the Bolsheviks, from 1917 onwards the Party's Central Organ—18,** 254, 280, 288, 294, 307, 310, 321, 326, 328, 418, 474, 514; **19,** 89, 168-69, 239, 340, 399, 444, 480, 499, 525; **20,** 19, 23, 27, 40, 42, 54, 56, 67, 93-94, 123, 129, 177, 226, 351, 373, 417-20, 474, 476, 543; **24,** 43-44, 90, 118, 134, 191, 199, 211, 217, 237, 250, 257-58, 307, 319, 330, 339, 346, 375-76, 382,

405, 418-19, 424, 431, 433, 444, 494, 517; **25,** 42, 88, 166-67, 168, 169, 197, 240-41, 247, 289, 340, 376; **26,** 218, 314; **27,** 37, 56; **28,** 183, 185, 263; **30,** 28, 187; **32,** 48, 49, 70, 129-32, 193, 460, 508; **33,** 330, 397; **35,** 38, 52, 58, 74, 84, 88, 90, 98, 148, 303-04, 312, 315, 316-17, 362, 444; **36,** 194, 273, 325-26, 380, 438; **37,** 539; **41,** 305; **43,** 294, 300
—its role and significance in the history of Bolshevism—**18,** 187, 192, 217, 297, 299-301, 303, 486; **19,** 63-65, 446-47, 463-64, 483, 520; **20,** 75, 94, 123, 234, 273, 321, 357, 369, 379, 462, 469, 490, 498, 502-07, 510, 512; **21,** 164, 175, 176, 198, 245, 333; **23,** 347, 362-63, 371; **33,** 349-52; **35,** 115-16, 117-19, 175, 205; **36,** 192; **41,** 276, 326
—and the Pravdists—**18,** 516; **19,** 520, 549; **20,** 140, 279, 291, 308, 311, 320, 359, 368-69, 387, 390, 466, 484, 490, 498, 504-05, 506-09, 519, 550-51; **21,** 176, 333; **24,** 111, 119, 132; **35,** 205, 206
—persecution by the bourgeois Provisional Government—**24,** 110-11, 127, 570; **25,** 159, 160, 161, 162, 179, 180, 187, 193, 195, 202, 205-06, 209, 296, 338, 448; **26,** 34; **28,** 435; **35,** 323; **41,** 407
—persecution by tsarism—**18,** 295; **23,** 363; **35,** 105-06, 107, 119, 125, 140, 154; **37,** 502
—and workers' correspondents—**18,** 201-02, 300-01, 326, 553; **20,** 294
—its distribution and workers' money contributions for its publication—**18,** 187-202, 213, 223, 240, 290, 299, 517; **19,** 63-65, 115, 230, 343, 410, 446-47, 464-65, 477, 483, 493, 520-21; **20,** 81, 234, 311, 320, 329, 336, 357, 363-71, 379, 380, 383-85, 387, 389-90, 462, 465, 466-67, 469, 504-06, 510, 519, 548-55, 558-59; **21,** 176, 334; **26,** 32; **33,** 351; **35,** 56-57, 59, 67, 78, 93, 96, 97-98, 148; **36,** 211; **41,** 276
—its role in the struggle against liquidationism—**18,** 158, 211, 427-29, 445, 537, 553, 598; **19,** 76-78, 101-02, 108-09, 149, 153, 156, 159, 162, 168, 170, 175-76, 343, 373, 450, 461, 466; **20,** 212, 234, 273, 338, 490, 507; **21,** 198, 333, 334; **35,** 42-44, 45-46, 48-49, 52-53, 61-62, 78, 95-96, 100, 115, 118, 119, 149; **36,** 191; **41,** 306, 311; **43,** 309
—its role in winning over the majority of the working class to the side of Bolshevism—**18,** 158, 216, 299-301, 303, 444; **19,** 63-65, 230, 384, 399, 444, 446-47, 463-64, 465, 477, 478, 483, 493-94, 520-21; **20,** 231, 232, 234, 272, 273, 279-80, 286-88, 311, 320, 333, 357, 359, 363-71, 380, 382-87, 389, 390, 462, 466, 469, 490, 502-07, 508, 548-55; **21,** 175, 176, 334; **24,** 110-11; **33,** 351; **35,** 69-70, 78, 93, 96, 99-100, 148; **43,** 344, 439
—its role in the election campaign to the Fourth Duma—**18,** 138, 158-59, 196, 215, 231-32, 292, 300, 516-17; **35,** 41, 43, 45-46, 52-53, 61-62, 64
—its role in strengthening the mass workers' party—**18,** 303; **19,** 63-65, 446-47, 463-64, 520-21; **20,** 75, 272, 273, 279, 357, 359, 379, 380, 469, 490, 498, 502-07, 510; **21,** 164, 175-76, 198, 245, 334; **23,** 347, 362; **35,** 96, 205; **43,** 439
—and the Russian Social-Democratic Labour group in the Fourth Duma (RSDL group)—

19, 168; **20,** 508-09, 536-37; **21,** 175-77; **23,** 363; **35,** 115, 117, 118, 119, 120; **41,** 296-97; **43,** 365
—direction of its publication—**18,** 427-29; **19,** 173-74; **20,** 121-24; **23,** 362-64; **29,** 327; **32,** 193; **35,** 40-41, 42-44, 45-49, 52-53, 56-57, 59, 61-62, 64, 65-66, 67, 71-72, 78-80, 81, 82, 86-87, 99-100, 111, 113, 114, 119, 120, 125, 126, 135, 303-05, 490, 554; **36,** 211-13; **41,** 266-67; **43,** 297, 303-04, 315-16, 356, 357, 365
—as the Central Organ of the Party from 1917 onwards—**23,** 347, 354, 371; **24,** 110, 418-19, 443, 458, 486, 487, 552; **25,** 289, 338; **26,** 49, 53, 84, 97, 172, 176-77, 197, 218, 220, 314, 492; **27,** 40, 69; **29,** 162, 412-18; **31,** 404; **32,** 70, 156; **35,** 301, 323, 490
Pre-parliament in 1917 in Russia—*see* Democratic Conference and the Pre-parliament in 1917
Press and publishing houses, Menshevik—**12,** 463; **13,** 66, 140; **18,** 239-41, 242, 290-91, 457-58, 474-75; **19,** 115, 229-31, 343; **20,** 75, 251, 310, 363-71, 388-89, 466-68, 469, 499, 503-06, 512, 516, 519, 530, 548-52, 554-55, 558-59; **21,** 333-34, 430-32; **23,** 110-11; **24,** 115-17, 172, 196-97, 199-200, 248, 265, 346, 395, 531-32, 549-51; **25,** 43-44, 57-58, 63-64, 93, 97, 115, 117, 127, 128-29, 144-45, 149, 155-56, 211, 257-60, 295, 357, 374-75; **26,** 30-35, 90-93, 96, 131, 214-15, 217; **35,** 24-25; **36,** 157, 185-86, 195, 198, 200, 211-13, 277, 370; **37,** 392; **41,** 259, 261, 283-85, 287; **43,** 269-71, 290, 291, 309, 311, 314-15, 322-23, 326, 332, 333-34, 337, 342, 344, 351, 353, 518
Press, counter-revolutionary—**27,** 179, 197, 522-23; **28,** 67, 317, 447-48; **29,** 540; **30,** 42, 268, 304, 396, 421; **32,** 115, 148-49, 158-59, 280, 358, 403, 407, 428, 455, 460, 483; **33,** 53, 66, 125-26, 218, 219, 268, 303; **35,** 490
Press in the countries of Western Europe and America (general description)—**42,** 105; **43,** 629; **45,** 394
—bourgeois—**2,** 258; **5,** 107; **7,** 52, 402; **8,** 47, 103, 105, 116, 124, 139, 170, 269-72, 483, 484, 526, 569; **9,** 170, 176, 177, 394, 399, 430-31; **10,** 255; **12,** 309; **13,** 440-41, 468-69, 470-72, 487, 492-94; **15,** 184, 186, 210, 220, 221, 223-26, 229, 463; **16,** 106; **17,** 173; **19,** 93-95, 107, 273, 275, 383, 439, 514; **20,** 162; **21,** 35, 102, 110, 178, 181, 192, 216, 217, 243, 244, 248, 287, 313, 385; **22,** 182, 227, 237, 264; **23,** 250-51, 301, 309, 315, 320-21, 352, 357; **24,** 132, 142, 249, 404-05; **25,** 33, 82-83, 166, 346-47, 376-77; **26,** 492-93; **27,** 188; **28,** 71-72, 82-83, 116, 117, 121, 152, 161, 162, 354, 356, 359, 435, 460-61, 463, 484; **29,** 53, 62, 173, 305-06, 353, 375, 485, 503, 537; **30,** 77, 145, 173, 212, 384, 418-19, 488-89, 496; **31,** 168, 171, 224, 226, 277, 280, 302-03, 305, 307, 308, 320, 331, 392, 521-22; **32,** 117, 152, 168, 267-70, 276, 280, 505, 507, 511; **33,** 154, 218, 232, 263, 265-66, 301, 388, 448; **36,** 228-29, 527; **42,** 115, 318
—Communist—**28,** 368; **30,** 25, 35, 52-53, 172, 352-54; **31,** 109, 165-67, 196-97; **32,** 511; **33,** 210, 448; **35,** 362-63
—of petty-bourgeois parties—**21,** 93; **25,** 82-83
—workers'—**4,** 224; **6,** 305; **15,** 210-11; **18,** 201, 307, 335-36;

19, 57, 106, 216, 241, 459; **21**, 161, 181; **22**, 178-79; **23**, 147; **30**, 172, 422-23, 486-87; **31**, 196-97; **32**, 511; **42**, 105; **44**, 44
—revolutionary—**21**, 325-26; **23**, 143, 147; **27**, 546
Press in Russia
—its position under tsarism—**1**, 197; **2**, 122; **4**, 304, 375; **5**, 39, 48, 50-51, 70, 81, 84-85, 100, 147-48, 246, 254, 258, 262-63, 309, 361, 431, 436, 507; **6**, 400, 418; **7**, 517; **8**, 22, 133, 457; **10**, 44, 86, 110; **11**, 18, 187, 243, 383, 414; **12**, 194, 196, 406, 407; **13**, 156, 479; **18**, 216-17, 295, 312; **19**, 187, 190; **20**, 295-96; **21**, 119-20; **22**, 187, 189
—bourgeois and landowner—**1**, 285; **2**, 111-12, 289; **4**, 270, 372, 376, 392, 394, 407, 419; **5**, 35, 39, 81-88, 93, 99, 237, 246, 258, 262-63, 266, 280, 285-88, 290-91, 294, 309, 332, 337, 339, 431; **6**, 86-87; **7**, 515; **8**, 316-17, 425, 483, 514; **9**, 51, 120, 170, 240-41, 318-22; **10**, 44, 45, 64-65, 73, 94-95, 103, 110, 213, 224-25, 236, 241, 252-54, 270, 271-72, 351, 356-57, 383-84, 395, 418, 460, 461, 472-74, 476, 494, 499, 500-01; **11**, 185, 187, 207, 262-63, 281, 307, 317, 433, 446, 456; **12**, 16, 17, 19, 42, 52, 54, 58-60, 67, 75-77, 79, 148, 154, 256, 290-91, 373, 383, 434-35, 484, 507; **13**, 38, 50-57, 114, 140, 153, 268, 439, 440, 444, 479, 490-92; **15**, 22, 26-28, 202, 213-14, 218, 228, 268, 395, 418, 420-21; **16**, 25-28, 44-45, 106, 123-31, 207, 326, 327, 359, 381; **17**, 43, 96-105, 164, 168-69, 190, 548; **18**, 25, 30, 60, 112, 113, 133, 134, 173-74, 274-75, 295, 323-25, 328, 376-77, 458, 491, 501-02, 503, 532-33; **19**, 49, 52, 63, 65, 67, 74, 96-97, 135-36, 262-64, 306, 383, 464, 468-69, 534, 535; **20**, 162-65, 237-38, 313, 314, 517; **21**, 30, 32, 35, 110, 172, 367, 430; **24**, 30, 110-11, 115-17, 118, 120-21, 124-26, 127-30, 171, 172, 193, 201, 217, 264-65, 319, 330-31, 339, 346, 365, 378-79, 395, 410, 415, 439, 443, 444, 487, 489, 493, 536, 550-51; **25**, 85, 92, 94, 97, 98, 120-21, 127, 148, 149-50, 156, 158, 159, 160, 164, 166, 168, 176-77, 179, 188, 206, 213, 226, 228, 234, 255, 258-60, 284, 311, 330, 341, 344, 352, 356, 374-77; **26**, 28-29, 33, 36, 50-51, 66-67, 80, 90-92, 94, 95, 197-98, 211, 283, 284-86, 480, 484, 487-88; **27**, 41, 43, 260; **28**, 96-98; **29**, 62; **31**, 100, 346-47, 360; **34**, 434; **35**, 318-19; **36**, 232-33; **41**, 181-82, 201-02, 283, 441
—democratic—**6**, 475; **20**, 245, 252; **36**, 127; **43**, 107-08
—of petty-bourgeois parties—**5**, 311-12; **6**, 313, 316-17; **10**, 213; **11**, 115; **12**, 256, 290; **13**, 140, 153, 156, 268, 270; **15**, 332, 339-40; **18**, 112, 239-40, 241, 242, 290-91, 457-58, 474-75; **19**, 206; **20**, 75-76, 249-51, 266, 310, 311, 363-71, 388-91, 462-63, 465-68, 469-70, 499-500, 503-07, 511-13, 516-17, 519, 531, 548-55, 558-59; **21**, 207, 318, 430; **23**, 110-11; **24**, 66, 172, 196-97, 199-200, 346, 395-96, 531-32; **25**, 43, 54, 57, 63, 97, 115, 127, 128, 133, 257-60, 294-95, 357, 374-75; **26**, 30, 45, 90-93, 96, 131, 137, 197, 214-15, 217, 487-88; **34**, 434-35; **35**, 24, 54-55; **41**, 439
See also Press and publishing houses, Menshevik
—government—**2**, 123-24, 275-76; **4**, 408-09; **5**, 254; **6**, 86; **16**, 172; **18**, 532-33, 601; **19**, 219; **36**, 228-29

—publicism and publicists, liberal—**1**, 274-75, 326-27, 328, 504; **2**, 290, 316-22; **4**, 270, 394; **5**, 48-54, 150-51, 254, 258, 342, 436, 438; **6**, 86, 99; **7**, 334; **8**, 21-22, 428-29, 432; **9**, 117, 119-21; **10**, 66-70, 248-49, 495; **12**, 75, 81, 146, 461; **13**, 38-39, 50-57, 62-66, 114-15, 153, 490-94; **16**, 123-31, 326-27, 359, 371, 380-81, 411, 427-28; **17**, 65, 96-105, 168, 190, 301, 433, 458-59, 474; **18**, 138, 274-75, 318, 588; **19**, 74; **21**, 102; **24**, 400, 410, 411; **31**, 360; **36**, 228-29; **41**, 294-96; **43**, 39
—workers'—**2**, 329-30; **4**, 216, 229, 259, 320, 351, 357, 365; **5**, 345, 489-91; **6**, 86; **7**, 517; **9**, 138, 288-89; **12**, 194; **13**, 66; **15**, 394; **16**, 25; **18**, 136, 138, 187-202, 211-14, 216-17, 232, 239-40, 290-91, 292, 295, 299-301, 312, 450, 453, 474, 507, 516-17; **19**, 49, 63-65, 101-02, 115, 149, 228-29, 262, 324, 326, 343, 353, 382-83, 410, 413, 437-38, 443-44, 450, 463-65, 481, 483, 493-94, 520-21; **20**, 75, 245-53, 363-71, 385-86, 388-90, 466, 469, 502-13, 548-55; **21**, 30, 241, 320, 333-34; **23**, 248; **36**, 281-84
—revolutionary-democratic in the 1860s—**1**, 280-82; **5**, 38-40; **16**, 125; **18**, 27-31; **20**, 245-46, 252
See also Bolshevik press (before the October Socialist Revolution); Censorship—in Russia; Press and publishing houses, Menshevik
Press in Soviet Russia—**29**, 411-12, 418-19; **30**, 489; **33**, 62, 89, 263, 266, 278, 304, 346-47, 405, 442-43; **35**, 469-70, 490
—general description—**26**, 284-86; **27**, 203-06, 260-61; **28**, 96-98, 460-61; **29**, 428, 430, 534; **30**, 142; **31**, 415, 493, 503; **42**, 105, 122, 123-24, 248, 283-84, 296, 303-04, 342-43, 363-64, 386-87, 395, 396, 398, 399; **45**, 498
—newspapers and magazines—**28**, 221; **30**, 66, 298, 385; **31**, 404-05; **32**, 152, 279-80, 382, 397-98; **33**, 36-38, 89, 227-36, 249-50, 339; **35**, 490, 505, 543; **36**, 527, 576, 578-79; **42**, 205; **44**, 149, 241, 310, 371, 424, 435, 449; **45**, 47, 86, 140, 415-16, 461, 468, 472-73, 480, 485, 503, 517-18, 524-25, 545, 555, 561, 576, 584, 586-87
—publishing houses and printing works—**28**, 108, 248, 461; **29**, 163; **30**, 334, 391; **32**, 382, 439; **33**, 338, 344; **35**, 427-28, 466, 484, 506; **36**, 527, 528; **42**, 129-30; **44**, 195, 337, 414, 426, 449, 453; **45**, 56, 64, 162-63, 372, 374, 461, 552, 563
—decrees and decisions on the press—**26**, 283, 284-85; **28**, 447-48
—distribution of printed matter and the booktrade—**29**, 162-63; **32**, 121-22, 128-32; **33**, 75; **35**, 484-85; **44**, 178, 272; **45**, 47, 145, 372, 552
See also Atlas, geographical, preparation for publication in Soviet Russia; Dictionary of the Russian language—its preparation for publication in Soviet Russia
Press, Party—*see* Bolshevik press (before the October Socialist Revolution); Press in Soviet Russia
Press, Social-Democratic, in the countries of Western Europe and America (general description)—**8**, 526; **21**, 211-12, 314, 385; **24**, 87, 543-44; **30**, 269; **31**, 228-29, 391; **33**, 448; **41**, 206; **43**, 307, 432-33
—in Austria—**21**, 21; **29**, 397-400; **31**, 267; **43**, 293, 344

—in Belgium—**22,** 357; **43,** 295, 324
—in Britain—**15,** 184, 237-38; **24,** 240; **30,** 172; **31,** 247; **43,** 629
—in France—**21,** 21, 38, 112; **23,** 191, 262; **31,** 247; **43,** 629
—in Germany—**4,** 224; **8,** 532; **9,** 136-38; **15,** 232, 298; **19,** 285, 508-10, 530; **20,** 257; **21,** 16-17, 21, 31, 37, 38, 112, 129-30, 181, 210-11, 238, 241, 248, 270, 325-26, 369, 443; **22,** 133, 134, 178, 305, 319, 357; **23,** 206, 262; **24,** 132, 554; **25,** 82-83, 346; **28,** 115; **29,** 392-94; **30,** 340; **31,** 247; **34,** 439; **36,** 202, 312; **41,** 201-03; **43,** 156, 302, 306, 332-33, 397, 453
—in Italy—**21,** 20-23, 36-37; **28,** 116, 483
—in Sweden—**25,** 167; **43,** 620
—in Switzerland—**21,** 21, 38, 112, 130, 181, 248, 290, 375; **22,** 133, 134; **23,** 147, 191, 368; **35,** 280; **43,** 500-01, 611, 629
—in the USA—**18,** 201, 335-36; **23,** 200-01; **29,** 375; **36,** 409-10; **43,** 608
Press under capitalism—10, 44-47; **18,** 196; **19,** 53, 57-58; **20,** 162-65; **21,** 241, 385; **23,** 117, 209; **24,** 193; **25,** 344, 461; **26,** 283; **27,** 260; **28,** 71, 96, 152, 161-62, 354, 370-71, 415, 460-61; **29,** 163, 430, 534, 537, 561; **30,** 338; **31,** 142, 168; **32,** 130, 361, 511; **33,** 465; **39,** 433
Priboi—Bolshevik legal publishing house, 1913-14, 1917-18—19, 423; **24,** 432
Price and price formation (econ.)—**2,** 404-05; **3,** 47-48, 88-89, 236-37, 325-27, 352-53, 368; **4,** 78, 202; **5,** 121-22, 124, 125-26, 129, 173-74; **6,** 343, 344, 402; **13,** 180, 297-99, 307; **15,** 256; **19,** 34-35; **20,** 190-91, 194-95, 201-02, 206-07; **21,** 62, 66, 67; **22,** 202, 206, 276, 290; **23,** 44; **28,** 394-95; **31,** 221, 222; **33,** 409
Price of land (econ.)—**4,** 66, 137-38, 146-47, 157-58; **5,** 111, 162; **6,** 345; **12,** 298; **13,** 180, 306-07, 316, 389; **19,** 192-93, 487; **20,** 175, 350; **22,** 92, 94-95, 235-36, 241
Price of production (econ.)—**5,** 121-22, 124, 127; **13,** 297-99; **21,** 67-68; **33,** 409
Prices in Soviet Russia—27, 454; **28,** 45-46, 56-57, 394-95, 399; **32,** 384; **33,** 402-03, 409; **45,** 217
See also Grain prices—in Soviet Russia
Primitive accumulation of capital—1, 171-72, 311, 399; **3,** 67-68, 176; **13,** 125; **16,** 324-25; **21,** 63-65
Primitive communal, tribal (gentile) order—1, 153, 419; **5,** 111; **22,** 227; **25,** 388, 390, 391; **29,** 474-75, 478
Principle of material incentive—*see* Workers' personal incentive to develop socialist production
Principles and methods of management in the socialist economy—*see* New Economic Policy (NEP); Socialist construction in Soviet Russia
Principles of Party and state leadership—*see* Collective leadership; CPSU—its style of work; One-man management and collective management; Policy of the Communist Party; Soviet construction, principles and methods of work of the Soviet state apparatus
Printing industry in Soviet Russia—31, 429; **42,** 129-30
Priority and priority enterprises in Soviet Russia—31, 374; **32,** 27-28, 32, 104
Prison—*see* Penal servitude, prison and exile

Prisoners of war in Russia—26, 508; **29,** 161
Prisoners of war in Soviet Russia—26, 508; **44,** 123-24, 165, 244, 256, 258-59, 352
Private property—*see* Property—private
Probationary (candidate) Party members—33, 138, 254, 256-58
Procurator's office in Soviet Russia—*see* Court, court procedure and the procurator's office in Soviet Russia
Procurator's office in tsarist Russia—4, 391, 394, 397, 401
Product (econ.)—**1,** 79-84; **2,** 142, 148-56, 158-61, 162-64, 170; **3,** 37, 38-39, 43-56, 64, 68, 91, 191, 214, 317, 431, 597, 612-15, 618; **4,** 37, 61-64, 74-85, 160-65; **6,** 344; **21,** 60, 62
Production (econ.)—**1,** 100-02, 137-39, 153, 170-72, 176, 407, 437, 443; **2,** 146-50, 154-58, 163-64, 166-68, 170-71, 179-80, 202-04, 205, 208, 215-17, 251-52; **3,** 37-38, 48-58, 62-63, 66, 67-69, 184, 213-14, 246, 356-57, 361, 468-84, 495-96, 537-38, 595-98; **4,** 83-85, 101, 160-65, 184-88; **5,** 90-91, 92, 118; **6,** 264-65; **19,** 26; **20,** 202; **22,** 205, 303; **27,** 411; **29,** 100-02, 119-21, 423; **32,** 26, 27, 81
See also Capitalism—concentration and centralisation of capital and concentration of production; Mode of production; Production relations; Productive forces; Reproduction, capitalist; Reproduction in pre-capitalist economy; Reproduction, socialist
Production of consumer goods
—under capitalism—**1,** 80, 84-89, 104-07, 110; **2,** 152, 154-61; **3,** 44-47, 50-58, 68, 254-55, 268-70, 304-05, 312, 495, 524, 527, 590, 592, 597; **4,** 58-60, 84, 162-65, 187-88
—in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism—**25,** 464-65; **29,** 555; **30,** 335-36, 377, 435, 481-82, 500-01; **31,** 332, 416; **32,** 224, 237, 266, 294, 370, 373, 384, 434, 458, 459; **33,** 114, 178, 188, 408, 425, 426; **42,** 378-79
Production of the means of production
—under capitalism—**1,** 80, 84-89, 104-07, 110, 498; **2,** 152, 154-61, 162, 215-16; **3,** 44-47, 50-58, 68, 69, 232, 312-13, 475, 485-86, 487-92, 494-96, 508-09, 524-25, 527, 597; **4,** 58-60, 79, 84, 162-65, 187-88
—in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism—**27,** 269, 298; **31,** 161, 332, 419, 420, 516, 517; **32,** 235, 266, 408, 411, 444, 457-58, 459, 493; **33,** 49, 100-01, 114, 167, 188, 370, 408, 425, 426; **42,** 378-79
Production propaganda in Soviet Russia—31, 404-06, 500-03, 507-08; **32,** 30-31, 33, 36, 47-48, 59, 82-83, 85, 99, 130-32, 393; **33,** 191; **35,** 484, 505; **36,** 533-34, 550; **42,** 160-62, 238-39, 280, 380; **44,** 458; **45,** 256, 259-60, 341
Production relations—1, 137-42, 165-66, 327, 410-11, 442, 505; **2,** 21-22, 201-04; **4,** 46-47; **6,** 44-45, 264-65; **9,** 128; **10,** 186, 332; **13,** 37; **14,** 323; **21,** 55-57; **32,** 81
—and other social relations—**1,** 137-42, 176-77, 189, 366, 411, 444; **2,** 21-22; **4,** 51; **14,** 323; **32,** 81
—capitalist—**1,** 141, 189-90, 212-19, 238, 266, 296-97, 357, 380, 423, 442-45, 450, 456, 465-67, 484-86, 492, 494-96; **2,** 171-72, 214, 224-25, 235-37, 412, 434-35, 454-55; **3,** 246, 542,

556; **6,** 23, 74-75; **9,** 111; **10,** 332; **13,** 297; **15,** 77-78, 90, 94; **21,** 59-61; **22,** 302; **24,** 466-68; **29,** 100-02, 119-21
—in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism—**29,** 419; **32,** 295-98; **33,** 113
—socialist and communist—**24,** 468; **25,** 462; **29,** 101-02, 121, 419-20; **33,** 113
—feudal—**1,** 179, 189, 242, 455-56, 467, 490-92; **2,** 482, 521; **3,** 191-95, 492-96; **15,** 77-78, 84

See also Basis and superstructure; Productive forces—and production relations

Productive forces—2, 208, 263; **3,** 428, 589; **8,** 511; **13,** 243; **14,** 334; **33,** 274-75
—under capitalism—**2,** 147-48, 156, 160, 186-87, 263-64; **3,** 55-57, 314-18, 489, 595-96; **4,** 113-14, 165; **6,** 28, 346; **8,** 511; **10,** 137; **13,** 234, 240, 243, 252, 254, 280, 305-06; **15,** 139, 160-62, 167, 260; **16,** 348; **19,** 26; **21,** 149; **24,** 467; **25,** 468
—worker as the primary productive force—**29,** 364
—in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism—**25,** 402, 469; **27,** 243, 257, 320; **29,** 136, 179, 421; **31,** 432; **32,** 233-37, 341-42, 350, 493; **33,** 63-64, 69, 101, 112, 160-62, 171, 188, 498, 500-02; **42,** 378
—and production relations—**1,** 138, 140-41; **2,** 21-22, 263; **3,** 56-57, 214, 218, 228, 232, 236-37, 246, 259, 315-16, 317-18, 358; **5,** 91; **6,** 25, 29; **8,** 511; **13,** 234, 240, 243, 252, 254-55, 280, 288-91; **15,** 136-40, 143-44, 160-62, 167, 260; **16,** 348; **19,** 26, 221; **21,** 55-57; **22,** 302-03; **24,** 466-70; **25,** 394; **29,** 100-02, 119-21
—under socialism and communism—**25,** 468; **29,** 136, 421; **32,** 235, 408, 459; **33,** 49, 101, 162, 502
—under feudalism—**3,** 314; **4,** 113; **15,** 160, 167
—in the epoch of imperialism—**21,** 148-49, 159, 301-02, 306, 345; **22,** 196-210, 274-75, 338; **24,** 309; **28,** 63; **30,** 279; **31,** 147

Productive forces in Soviet Russia, their location and development—27, 243, 257; **29,** 136, 139, 179-80, 364-65; **31,** 432; **32,** 139, 233, 236, 341-42, 350, 375, 493; **33,** 101, 112, 161, 171, 188, 391, 408, 498, 501; **42,** 71, 124, 280, 287, 378; **44,** 313; **45,** 579

Productivity of labour
—its importance for the triumph of the new social system—**27,** 157, 241, 245, 248, 257-59, 303-04; **29,** 113, 114, 214, 426-27; **31,** 501
—under serfdom (feudalism)—**1,** 402-03; **20,** 299
—under capitalism—**1,** 35, 63, 71, 101, 104, 115, 212, 216, 356-57, 403-04, 436, 470-71; **2,** 95, 102, 190-91, 196, 406-12, 510-11, 533; **3,** 74-76, 204, 210, 214, 217, 231, 236-37, 253-55, 291, 352, 358, 375, 428-30, 477, 491, 492, 511-12, 595; **4,** 113-14, 152, 234; **6,** 373-74; **15,** 90; **18,** 597; **19,** 26, 367; **20,** 68, 69, 152-53, 298-99; **21,** 63, 66-67, 70-71; **22,** 77, 81-82, 196; **24,** 468; **29,** 101, 121, 427; **39,** 152-58
—in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism—**20,** 154; **26,** 415; **27,** 157, 241, 245, 255, 257-59, 299, 303-04, 316, 353; **28,** 347-48; **29,** 75, 113, 114, 214, 426-27; **31,** 161-62; **32,** 434, 448; **33,** 498; **36,** 504; **42,** 71, 79-81, 86-87, 91, 181-82, 183, 259-60, 308; **45,** 173
—under socialism—**27,** 248, 303-04, 353; **28,** 342; **29,** 427

Productivity of labour in agriculture
—under serfdom (feudalism)—**1,** 403; **3,** 204, 214, 216; **20,** 299
—under capitalism—**1,** 35, 63, 71, 102-03, 115, 403-04, 470-71; **2,** 196, 510-11, 533; **3,** 204, 214, 216-17, 231, 236-37, 253-55, 292; **4,** 113-14, 152; **6,** 374; **15,** 90; **19,** 367; **20,** 299; **21,** 70-71; **22,** 77, 81-82; **29,** 427
—in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism—**27,** 204, 205; **28,** 175, 342-43, 347; **29,** 40-41, 139, 214, 219, 426; **31,** 161-62; **33,** 59; **42,** 91

Productivity of labour in Soviet Russia—26, 394, 414; **27,** 157, 204, 205, 241, 245, 248, 255, 257-59, 299, 303-04, 316, 319, 386, 388-89, 399; **28,** 326, 342-44, 347, 351, 486; **29,** 75, 113, 114, 139, 214, 416, 424, 426-27, 431, 454-55; **30,** 404, 498, 500; **31,** 501; **32,** 291, 303, 356, 434, 448, 498; **33,** 39, 88, 114, 168, 186, 188, 191, 498; **36,** 504; **42,** 71, 79-81, 86-87, 91, 181-82, 183, 260, 305-06, 308, 329, 376, 378, 381; **45,** 173

See also Communist subbotniks; Labour discipline—in Soviet Russia; Labour, socialist and communist; Socialist emulation

Professional revolutionaries—2, 348-51; **4,** 222-23, 224, 273, 280-81, 324-25, 358, 361, 370-71; **5,** 19, 22, 24, 316-17, 321, 382, 440, 446, 447, 449-52, 459, 461-73, 480, 500, 508, 513, 515; **6,** 237, 248, 491, 500; **7,** 262-63; **8,** 58-59, 186; **9,** 436-37; **10,** 33; **12,** 381; **13,** 101-03; **15,** 290-91, 301; **16,** 290-91, 361-64; **17,** 92-95; **29,** 89-94, 234, 503; **30,** 433-34; **32,** 90; **34,** 108-09, 296, 379

See also Cadres, Party, before the October Socialist Revolution

Profintern (Red International of Trade Unions)—31, 210; **32,** 501; **45,** 218, 232, 599

Profit (econ.)—**2,** 100, 142, 166-67, 204, 205, 259; **3,** 60-62, 64, 217, 296, 308, 353-54, 361-62, 439; **4,** 77-79, 116-17, 311, 313-14; **5,** 91, 120, 121, 125, 128, 184; **6,** 74-75, 143, 344, 374; **12,** 309; **13,** 297, 298, 301-03; **14,** 138-39; **15,** 84, 250; **18,** 256-57, 273, 595; **19,** 26; **20,** 153; **21,** 62, 66-68, 69, 215, 227, 230, 232, 243, 292, 340, 359, 442; **22,** 75, 193-94, 208, 210, 232-36, 241-42, 247, 253, 261, 276, 279, 292-94; **23,** 106, 157-58; **24,** 36, 101, 108, 163, 186, 260, 271, 274-75, 309-10, 351, 375, 412, 441, 551; **25,** 69, 139-40, 325, 328; **28,** 155; **29,** 533; **33,** 135, 375

Programme of the Party
—concept, nature and significance—**1,** 297; **2,** 338; **4,** 180, 210-14, 216-17, 229-38, 239, 252, 253-54, 354; **6,** 37, 38, 39, 44, 48-49, 53, 57, 58-60, 100, 112-15, 117-19, 139, 148-49, 161-71, 207, 397-98, 430-32, 443, 480, 494; **7,** 94-97, 231-32, 386-88; **8,** 246, 248, 294, 427, 505; **9,** 27-30, 57; **10,** 31, 33-34, 47, 82, 86, 178, 384; **11,** 198; **13,** 255-56, 348, 413; **15,** 326, 327, 354; **17,** 216, 221, 279-80, 285, 398-400; **19,** 346; **20,** 43, 381; **21,** 332; **27,** 129-32, 134-36, 142-43, 147-48; **29,** 99, 167, 172, 190, 192, 222; **31,** 514-15; **33,** 272, 274
—on the agrarian question—*see* Agrarian programme of the Bolsheviks

—on the poorest strata of the peasantry—**6,** 408-23, 432, 446; **24,** 478; **25,** 32; **26,** 456; **27,** 153-54; **29,** 105, 107, 116, 119
—struggle against Bukharin and Pyatakov on basic questions in the Party Programme, 1915-19—**23,** 13-21, 22-27, 28-76; **24,** 299-301, 464-65; **26,** 151-78; **27,** 127-32, 143, 147-48; **29,** 165-75, 186-96; **35,** 215; **36,** 267, 400; **43,** 530
—on the struggle against bureaucracy—**29,** 109, 182-84; **30,** 73, 329; **31,** 421; **32,** 68, 191, 203, 205, 351; **42,** 251
—on the bourgeois-democratic revolution—**2,** 96-98, 118-20, 328-29; **4,** 180, 212-14, 232, 235-37, 253, 284-85, 327-28, 424-27; **6,** 29-31, 33, 105, 118-19, 122, 367-73, 426-27, 432; **8,** 287, 294, 379-80, 513-14; **9,** 141, 222; **10,** 62; **13,** 128, 348, 351-52, 362, 426; **15,** 331; **17,** 221, 285, 335-37; **18,** 382
—on bourgeois democracy and parliamentarianism—**4,** 238-39; **6,** 30, 122; **7,** 227-28; **19,** 112, 421, 422; **24,** 278, 280, 461, 471; **27,** 135-36, 140, 146, 153, 154; **28,** 265, 279-80; **29,** 106-11, 125, 126, 184, 351-52, 358, 487
—in the military sphere—**4,** 239; **6,** 30, 401-02; **8,** 286; **23,** 85, 101; **24,** 180-82, 461-62, 471, 473; **27,** 154; **29,** 129-30, 449-50; **35,** 195, 198; **41,** 87, 422, 423; **43,** 515
—on the Second International and the struggle against opportunism in the international working-class movement—**21,** 329; **24,** 460, 470; **26,** 169; **27,** 152, 157; **29,** 104, 123
—on the hegemony of the proletariat—**4,** 181, 210, 214; **6,** 29, 49-53, 59, 66-67, 75, 113-14, 422-23, 432; **13,** 292, 347; **29,** 102, 119, 184-85
—on the dictatorship of the proletariat—**2,** 95-96, 108; **4,** 211, 212, 232, 253, 327; **6,** 29, 51, 59, 67; **17,** 221; **24,** 24, 468; **26,** 155, 170; **27,** 138, 140, 153-54; **28,** 271-72; **29,** 102, 105-18, 119, 121, 125, 138, 184, 351-52; **31,** 246-47, 340; **42,** 50
—on pre-monopoly capitalism and imperialism—**2,** 95, 98-107; **4,** 233-35, 253; **6,** 27-28, 37-49, 53-54, 55, 58; **21,** 329; **23,** 49; **24,** 24, 277, 280, 459-60, 464-65, 466-68, 469; **26,** 151-55, 163-69; **27,** 128-32, 140, 147; **29,** 100-03, 119-23, 165-70, 186, 192-93, 482-83
—on the housing question—**6,** 30; **24,** 476
—on the tasks of the Party in leading the working-class struggle—**2,** 96-98, 112-18; **4,** 180-82, 210-14, 233, 237, 251-53, 327-28; **6,** 22, 24-25, 29, 50-51, 54, 106, 113-14, 149, 169, 405, 431-32; **17,** 285; **24,** 460, 468, 469-70, 471; **25,** 123; **29,** 101-02, 121-22
—on imperialist wars—**24,** 24, 277, 280, 459-60, 469; **26,** 161-63; **27,** 137; **29,** 103, 122, 129
—on the employment of bourgeois specialists—**29,** 113, 136, 153-54, 178-82, 232, 448; **30,** 98, 182, 405-06; **32,** 143-44
—on the Communist International—**29,** 104, 124
—on communism—**27,** 127; **29,** 114, 121, 191; **30,** 109
—on the co-operative movement—**27,** 156-57; **29,** 115, 116, 118, 137, 176-78; **32,** 220-21
—on kulaks—**2,** 100; **4,** 251; **24,** 478; **25,** 123; **29,** 107, 117, 205
—on the international character and importance of the Russian working-class movement—**2,** 96, 109; **4,** 235, 253; **6,** 29; **27,** 140; **29,** 225
—its international character—**17,** 285; **26,** 173-74; **27,** 129-35, 138-39, 142; **29,** 189, 193, 222
—on small-scale commodity producers (petty bourgeoisie)—**2,** 95, 98-102, 105; **4,** 241-47; **6,** 19-22, 34, 39-43, 44, 46, 47-48, 49-53, 59, 64, 66-67, 75, 113-16, 139, 201, 207; **8,** 245; **15,** 331, 333; **29,** 100-01, 120, 149, 175-76, 191; **34,** 97
—on the national question—*see* National programme of the Bolsheviks
—in the sphere of public education—**4,** 239; **6,** 30, 404, 406; **20,** 43, 290-91; **24,** 278, 280, 457, 473; **27,** 140; **29,** 111-12, 132-33; **32,** 120, 123-24; **36,** 532
—on the impoverishment of working people under capitalism—**2,** 95, 99-101, 116; **4,** 233-34, 253; **6,** 19-22, 27-28, 34, 44, 48, 53, 59, 65, 398, 431; **24,** 459-60, 467-68; **29,** 100-01, 103, 120-22
—on the protection of children's health and child labour—**2,** 97; **4,** 240; **6,** 31; **24,** 474
—on the period of transition from capitalism to socialism—**27,** 130-32, 153; **29,** 102, 105, 112-16, 121, 135-38, 184-85, 427; **32,** 128-30, 250; **33,** 186; **42,** 376-77
—on support for oppositional and revolutionary movements—**2,** 96, 119; **4,** 181, 214, 236-37, 241-48, 251-53; **6,** 33; **7,** 239-40; **24,** 478-79; **27,** 157-58
—maximum programme—**2,** 95-96, 107-08, 328; **4,** 210-12, 232, 235, 253, 265-66, 285; **6,** 23, 28-29, 118, 207, 398, 409, 413, 420, 423, 430, 432, 444, 446, 495, 497; **8,** 294, 427, 471, 511; **9,** 29, 86, 207; **11,** 198; **13,** 128; **17,** 221, 285; **21,** 408; **27,** 134-36; **29,** 170-71
—minimum programme—**2,** 96-98, 117-20, 328; **4,** 181, 212-13, 232, 235-37, 239-41, 245, 253, 265, 284-85, 426-28; **6,** 29-33, 111-12, 118-19, 134-35, 142-45, 207, 399-404, 405-08, 409-14, 419-21, 423, 426-27, 429, 432, 444-45, 446, 451-52, 454, 480-81, 495, 497; **7,** 110-11, 508-09; **8,** 92, 117, 187, 248-49, 286, 294, 396-97, 438-39, 471, 512-13, 536, 566; **9,** 23-25, 28-30, 31, 59-60, 80, 86, 141, 183, 207, 222, 372; **10,** 62-63, 77, 82, 182, 384; **11,** 27, 35, 198; **13,** 127-28, 145, 337, 398, 445; **15,** 440; **17,** 221, 285, 363, 459, 468, 472, 474-75; **18,** 382, 457; **19,** 420-21; **20,** 516; **21,** 404; **22,** 147; **23,** 13, 17, 24, 77, 94; **24,** 180, 278, 280, 394, 461; **26,** 169-73, 379; **27,** 134-36, 156; **29,** 170-71; **36,** 172; **41,** 384-87
—on labour productivity—**2,** 95, 102; **27,** 157; **29,** 113
—on trade unions—**27,** 156; **29,** 113, 115, 116, 117, 135-37; **32,** 49-50, 64-68, 100-02, 213, 246-47, 253-54; **42,** 256-57
—on the labour problem—**2,** 97-98; **4,** 239-41; **6,** 30-32, 112, 117-19, 169, 404-08; **24,** 474-77; **27,** 157; **41,** 98, 99, 101-02
—on the equality of women and the protection of female labour—**4,** 239; **6,** 30, 31; **24,** 472, 474-75; **29,** 131
—on revolutionary legality—**6,** 30, 142-43, 407, 416-17; **24,** 462, 473; **29,** 131
—on religion—**4,** 239; **6,** 30, 404; **8,** 286; **10,** 87; **24,** 473; **29,** 110-11, 134; **34,** 94; **42,** 302-03
—on revolutionary theory—**4,** 180; **6,** 59, 162, 472

—on the Soviets, Soviet power, proletarian democracy—**24,** 278, 280, 461, 472; **26,** 170-72; **27,** 132-38, 140, 153-56; **28,** 265; **29,** 105-10, 119, 125, 126, 172-73, 184-85
—on the socialist revolution and its motive forces—**2,** 95-96, 108, 112; **4,** 210-12, 232, 327-28; **6,** 23, 24, 28, 68, 413-14, 446; **24,** 277-78, 280, 459-60, 468, 469-70; **25,** 123; **27,** 128-32, 153; **29,** 101-02, 103, 105, 119, 121, 122-23, 515; **30,** 102, 159
—on the building of socialism—**27,** 136-39; **29,** 106-18, 131, 132-33, 135-38, 139-40; **30,** 109; **33,** 188; **42,** 378
—on social insurance—**2,** 98; **6,** 31, 406; **24,** 475
—on the alliance of the proletariat and working peasantry—**4,** 241-44, 247-48, 426-27; **6,** 53, 121-22, 124-25, 134, 139, 408-10, 413, 416-23, 429-30, 436, 489; **15,** 331; **27,** 153; **29,** 105, 107, 117, 119, 139-40, 176
—on the middle peasantry—**29,** 31-32, 117, 169, 175-76, 205
its theoretical basis—**1,** 297; **2,** 98-99, 331; **4,** 180, 210-12, 235-36, 326-28; **6,** 29, 37-57, 58-60, 61-73, 100-01, 109-10, 148-50, 445, 454-63, 489-90; **9,** 307-08; **24,** 277-79, 280, 459-60, 464-65, 466-70; **26,** 151-69; **27,** 127-28, 130-33; **29,** 165-70, 172, 188, 190-92
—demand in the Rules that Party members accept the Programme—**6,** 476; **7,** 27, 79, 244, 275
—on the Constituent Assembly—**2,** 97; **6,** 30, 33, 350, 371, 432; **8,** 513; **9,** 22; **10.** 62-63; **11,** 336
—in the economic sphere—**2,** 95-96, 97, 98, 108; **4,** 232, 239, 240; **6,** 23, 28, 32, 144, 401-03; **8,** 286; **24,** 278, 280, 457, 462, 474, 477-78; **26,** 170, 172-73; **27,** 136-39, 140-41, 156-57; **29,** 105, 112-16, 135-38, 155; **30,** 109; **31,** 515; **32,** 323; **33,** 64, 187; **42,** 378; **44,** 553
—draft programmes drawn up by the Emancipation of Labour group—**4,** 231-33, 235, 237-43, 246-47, 249, 252, 255, 265, 266-68, 284-85; **6,** 110, 126, 163; **10,** 40, 169-70; **13,** 255-56
—Lenin's draft programmes in the 1890s—**2,** 95-121; **4,** 210-14, 229-54, 427
—Lenin's draft programme of 1902—**6,** 27-33, 34, 103, 430-32; **34,** 94, 96-98; **41,** 38-39, 40-42, 43-47, 48, 49, 50-52, 53-69
—how the RSDLP Programme was drawn up and the struggle around programmatic questions in the *Iskra* Editorial Board—**4,** 324, 424-27; **6,** 19-26, 37-57, 58-60, 61-73, 74-76, 103, 171; **8,** 245; **10,** 169-72; **13,** 103, 107; **15,** 260; **19,** 108, 540; **20,** 249-50, 442-43; **31,** 246-47, 340; **34,** 74, 85, 87-89, 94, 96-98, 99, 103, 104; **36,** 102; **43,** 78-79
—critique of the Northern Labour League programme—**6,** 161-71
—critique of the drafts drawn up by Plekhanov and the committee for the Second RSDLP Congress—**6,** 19-26, 37-60, 61-76; **8,** 245; **13,** 107; **36,** 107, 108
—its discussion and adoption at the Second RSDLP Congress—**6,** 489-91, 493-95, 496-99; **7,** 24-26, 57, 77-78, 83, 180, 211, 212-13, 226-39, 240-41, 275, 276, 337-41, 381-82, 390, 481, 488; **8,** 126-27; **13,** 107-08, 109; **18,** 461; **19,** 540; **20,** 351-52, 442-48; **22,** 154, 325-26; **24,** 297; **28,** 279-80; **30,** 28; **41,** 81, 85, 86-88, 90
—RSDLP Programme adopted at the Second RSDLP Congress—**7,** 147-48; **8,** 117, 232, 245, 247-49, 286, 294, 297, 319, 403, 434, 504, 512-13; **9,** 20; **10,** 31, 62-63, 173, 182; **13,** 103; **17,** 221, 285, 398-400; **19,** 549; **20,** 351-52, 395, 442-50; **22,** 139, 154, 329; **24,** 466-79; **26,** 155-56; **29,** 99-102, 119-22, 167, 188, 192; **31,** 247; **39,** 42; **41,** 132-33, 274, 308-09; **43,** 172, 211, 220, 222
—question of revising the Party Programme and draft changes made in 1917—**24,** 24, 277-79, 280-81, 457-79; **25,** 301-02, 440-41; **26,** 151-78; **27,** 126-28; **28,** 265; **29,** 99, 170-71; **35,** 322; **36,** 432, 442; **41,** 394-95, 418-24
—question of revising the Programme and of changing the name of the Party at the Seventh RCP(B) Congress—**27,** 126-48, 152-58; **30,** 283-85; **36,** 475
—draft Party Programme drawn up for the Eighth RCP(B) Congress—**29,** 99-140
—its discussion and adoption at the Eighth RCP(B) Congress—**29,** 143-44, 165-96, 222; **30,** 109, 159; **36,** 505

Progress, historical—**1,** 138-39; **2,** 229-30; **4,** 87, 150; **18,** 492; **21,** 57, 149; **23,** 133, 267; **25,** 472; **27,** 51-52, 162-63; **28,** 69, 192; **30,** 159-60; **33,** 349

Progress, social—**1,** 138-39, 143-44; **2,** 187, 191, 213-14, 216, 230, 263-64; **3,** 37-38, 66, 230-31, 313-18, 325-26, 382, 595; **4,** 87, 99, 150; **6,** 346-47; **13,** 239, 243, 252, 289; **16,** 348; **18,** 492; **21,** 57, 149, 345-46; **22,** 310; **23,** 133, 267; **25,** 472; **27,** 51-52, 162; **28,** 69, 192; **30,** 159-60; **33,** 349; **38,** 32-34, 112

Progress, technical—*see* Technique

Progressists and the Progressist bloc—bloc of bourgeois and landowners' parties at elections to and in the Fourth Duma—**17,** 82-86, 317-19, 321-22, 551-55; **18,** 18-21, **41,** 52, 79-82, 122-23, 126, 132-33, 134, 135, 138, 279, 379, 433, 441-43, 461, 495-502, 508, 513, 567, 569, 570, 575-77; **20,** 218, 274-76, 292, 306-07; **36,** 249-50, 251-52; **41,** 270, 289, 292-94

"Progressists, independent" (at elections to and in the First, Second and Third Dumas)—**10,** 211; **13,** 61; **16,** 314; **17,** 192-94, 331, 499-500, 551-55

Proletarian democracy—*see* Democracy, proletarian, socialist

Proletarian dictatorship—*see* Dictatorship of the proletariat (theory)

Proletarian internationalism—*see* Internationalism, proletarian

Proletarian revolution—*see* Revolution, socialist (proletarian)

Proletarian state—*see* Democracy, proletarian, socialist; Dictatorship of the proletariat (theory); Soviet socialist state

Proletariat in the countries of Western Europe, America, Asia, Africa and Australia—*see* Trade unions and the trade union movement in different countries; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries

Proletariat in the period of transition—*see* Working class in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism

Proletariat in Russia—*see* Working class in Russia
Proletariat in Soviet Russia—*see* Working class in Soviet Russia
Proletariat—Polish Socialist Party, 1900—7, 438
Proletariat under capitalism
—its world historical role—**1**, 293, 300, 310, 327; **2**, 19, 22-23, 27, 95-96, 108, 336; **5**, 92, 288-89, 341-42; **6**, 22, 28, 376-77, 429-30, 432; **7**, 415, 503; **8**, 23-24, 89, 99-100, 425-26, 511; **9**, 260-61, 315, 433, 460-61, 465; **10**, 33, 43, 411; **11**, 63, 304; **12**, 111, 299, 354; **13**, 73-74, 77, 494; **15**, 31, 50, 229; **16**, 153, 301-02, 311; **17**, 95, 140, 143, 232, 304-05, 373, 379; **18**, 31, 84-85, 112-13, 332, 358, 414, 419, 492, 582; **19**, 28, 46, 73, 86, 237, 357, 377, 428, 553-54; **20**, 107, 210; **21**, 39, 47, 65, 71, 131, 149, 312, 342, 346-47, 408-09, 435-36; **22**, 316-17, 356; **23**, 59, 81, 96-97, 139, 252-53, 270, 325-26; **24**, 210, 215-16, 268-69, 460, 468, 469-70; **25**, 94, 121, 131-32, 395, 402-05, 413-17, 459-60, 472; **27**, 128-29, 264-65, 369, 463-64, 499; **28**, 71-72, 165-66, 182, 197, 230, 282, 319-20, 371-72, 460, 464, 466; **29**, 102, 121-22, 199, 208, 387, 390, 420-23, 458, 488, 511; **30**, 215-16, 266-67, 273, 341, 512; **31**, 70-71, 152-53, 185-87, 194; **33**, 352; **41**, 45-46, 263; **42**, 77
—its absolute and relative impoverishment—**1**, 99, 172, 439-40, 454-55; **2**, 22, 71, 95, 101, 116, 262-63; **4**, 161-63, 201, 233-34, 253, 311-12; **5**, 27, 90, 92-94, 410; **6**, 22, 27-28, 48-49, 283, 371-74, 431-32; **7**, 415; **10**, 83; **15**, 36; **18**, 224-26, 435-36; **19**, 26-27; **20**, 68-69, 153-54, 209; **21**, 64-65, 346; **24**, 459-60, 467-68; **25**, 460; **28**, 63; **29**, 101, 103, 120-22; **31**, 222-24; **41**, 131-32
—as the mouthpiece of the interests of all the people—**1**, 236, 408, 428, 446; **2**, 107; **4**, 177-78, 318-19; **6**, 53, 366, 429-30, 432; **8**, 173-74; **9**, 25, 27, 60, 111-14; **10**, 271; **11**, 304-06; **18**, 85, 473; **22**, 356; **23**, 242-43; **25**, 111; **28**, 270; **30**, 273-74, 339; **41**, 99
—importance of its organisation and class-consciousness—**1**, 106, 172, 298-300; **2**, 20, 22-23, 71, 92, 102-04, 108-10, 112-13, 116; **4**, 215-17, 266, 276, 312-19; **5**, 25-27, 372, 384, 400, 412-13; **6**, 28, 163, 222, 243, 371, 407-08, 429, 491, 511-12; **7**, 199-200, 389, 391-92, 394-95, 415; **8**, 23, 172, 186-87, 189, 207, 219, 320, 368, 371, 373, 453, 503, 511; **9**, 18-19, 29, 236-37; **10**, 60-61, 84, 411; **11**, 434-35; **12**, 238; **13**, 93, 104, 120-21, 494; **15**, 184, 196, 406, 462; **16**, 302; **17**, 58, 231-32, 305, 373; **18**, 335-36, 367; **19**, 28, 84, 236-37, 372-73, 519; **20**, 209, 282, 363, 373-74, 381; **21**, 29, 216; **23**, 252-53; **24**, 468; **25**, 85, 125-26; **27**, 264-65, 493; **28**, 32, 173, 371-72, 466; **29**, 102, 121, 390, 420, 423, 486; **30**, 397-98, 447, 454, 512, 520; **32**, 21, 58; **34**, 438
—its internationalism—**1**, 156; **2**, 108-09, 126; **6**, 431; **7**, 199-200; **8**, 273, 348, 495-96; **9**, 434; **15**, 184-85, 194-95, 210-12, 232-33, 463; **18**, 369, 420; **19**, 29, 91-92, 100, 116-17, 246, 308, 356-57, 380-81, 428, 505, 541, 548-50; **20**, 22, 26, 110, 223-24, 237-38, 289-90, 411, 424, 429, 434, 443, 453-54; **21**, 29, 34, 39, 72-73, 122, 160, 280, 342,

347-48, 361, 397; **22**, 129-30, 147-48, 149-50, 152, 343, 346-47, 352; **23**, 27, 57, 66-67, 82-83, 98, 137, 146-47, 259, 372-73; **24**, 82, 133, 164, 220-21, 302, 310, 318, 338, 394, 460, 462, 470-72, 519-20; **26**, 204, 470-72, 492, 513; **27**, 483-84; **30**, 173, 210-12, 384-85, 446-49, 496; **32**, 275-76, 281; **33**, 118-19; **35**, 205, 247, 257, 343, 527; **39**, 658; **41**, 46, 418-20
—as a class—**1**, 141, 190-91, 231, 236-37, 246, 247, 298-300, 481; **2**, 19-20, 22-24, 44-45, 69-71, 99-105, 107-08, 112-13, 334-37; **4**, 215-16, 232, 265-66, 316-17, 328-29, 427; **5**, 289, 341-42; **6**, 28, 50, 51, 59, 66, 67, 75-76, 114, 125, 197-98, 264-65, 272, 371, 376; **7**, 46, 199-200, 391-92, 414-15; **8**, 23-24, 93, 368, 426, 502, 536, 539-40, 560, 568; **9**, 49-51, 60-61; **10**, 32-33, 42-43, 60, 241-42, 271, 411; **11**, 28; **12**, 334, 457; **13**, 73, 77, 120-21, 128; **15**, 195, 462; **16**, 301-02, 332; **17**, 58, 120, 232; **18**, 31, 36-38, 332, 420, 557, 583; **19**, 237; **20**, 107, 409-12, 424; **21**, 58, 65, 130-31, 354, 409; **22**, 96, 309; **23**, 69; **24**, 468; **25**, 94; **26**, 96; **27**, 145, 369; **28**, 31-32, 165, 173, 463-64; **29**, 102, 121-22, 199, 208, 390-91, 420-22, 486; **30**, 115, 265-66, 454, 511-12, 519-21; **31**, 153, 185-86, 291-92, 349; **32**, 251; **35**, 189; **41**, 72, 99, 131, 133
—its position—**1**, 199, 299-300; **2**, 22-23, 34-35, 70-71, 100-07, 109, 116-17, 261-63, 280-81, 335-36, 434-35; **4**, 164-65, 233-34, 311-12; **5**, 25, 92, 111, 193-94, 402, 409; **6**, 21, 22, 27-28, 283, 365-66, 371-74, 431-32, 511-12; **7**, 199, 261-62, 415; **8**, 426, 431; **10**, 83, 87; **11**, 304, 306; **12**, 298; **15**, 35, 405-06; **16**, 445; **17**, 140, 475-76; **18**, 85, 224-26, 414, 420, 435-36, 438, 594-95; **19**, 25-26, 54, 62, 107, 260-61, 454; **20**, 68, 146, 152-54, 209, 373-74, 424-25; **21**, 33, 62, 64, 65, 70, 151, 304, 346; **22**, 96; **23**, 19, 73, 80, 96, 107, 116, 142, 150-51, 269; **24**, 306, 459-60, 466-69; **25**, 334, 355-56, 383, 407, 460, 486; **26**, 411; **27**, 463-65; **28**, 63, 246, 248, 274, 366, 370-71, 465; **29**, 29, 100-01, 119-22, 199, 476, 482-83, 533; **30**, 19, 115, 339, 520-21; **31**, 235; **32**, 502; **33**, 391, 465; **36**, 215, 223-24; **39**, 48, 155-59, 175, 228, 383, 414, 516, 593, 628, 635, 656-68, 745; **41**, 39-42, 43-45, 49-52, 98-100, 131-33, 351; **42**, 73, 79-80, 83
—rural proletariat—**1**, 464, 481, 497; **2**, 105, 262, 388; **3**, 311, 445-46; **4**, 53, 110-11, 133, 136-40, 143-44, 311; **5**, 163-64, 189, 193; **6**, 109, 112-13, 343, 386-89, 396, 444-46, 497; **8**, 97, 320; **9**, 315, 442; **13**, 196, 198, 209-10; **16**, 433-37; **18**, 271; **19**, 366, 456-57; **20**, 213-16; **21**, 68-70, 78; **22**, 33-37, 101; **25**, 122-26; **29**, 38; **30**, 91-92, 338; **31**, 58, 98, 153, 160-64, 184; **32**, 214; **41**, 221
—its composition—**4**, 279-84, 291-92; **6**, 405; **22**, 282-84; **31**, 74; **36**, 215
—formation of its class-consciousness—**1**, 106, 185, 191, 199, 236-37, 296-300, 320, 442-43, 446; **2**, 22-23, 39, 71-72, 103-05, 107, 112-17, 126-27, 332-33; **4**, 215-16, 257, 280-83, 288, 290, 310-19; **5**, 340-41, 374-75, 383-86, 399, 412-17, 421-22, 454; **6**, 28, 39, 163, 280-81, 283, 432; **7**, 260-61, 263-64, 391; **8**, 90-93, 112, 113, 139-42, 211, 368,

377, 453-54, 560; **12,** 356, 457, 468; **13,** 73, 121; **15,** 184-85, 236-37, 462; **16,** 301-02; **17,** 58, 141-43; **18,** 31, 84-85, 468, 585; **20,** 210, 299, 373, 381; **21,** 40, 65, 75-76, 257-58, 313, 347-48, 356, 369; **23,** 98, 241-42; **24,** 268-69, 318, 468; **28,** 165; **29,** 262-63, 486-88; **30,** 265-66, 397-98, 519-22; **31,** 50-51, 67, 132, 162, 184, 291; **32,** 409, 454-55; **33,** 156, 257; **36,** 207-08; **41,** 45, 221-22; **42,** 199

See also Alliance between the proletariat and the peasantry; Revolutionary movement; Strikes and the strike movement; Trade unions and the trade union movement under capitalism; Workers' insurance and the insurance movement; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries; Working-class movement, international

Proletarisation of the peasantry—*see* Class differentiation of the peasantry under capitalism; Peasantry (as a whole)—its differentiation, and proletarisation of the majority of peasants

Proletarskaya Pravda—*see Pravda*—the legal daily newspaper of the Bolsheviks, from 1917 onwards the Party's Central Organ

***Proletarsky Golos*, Petrograd, 1915-16**—**36,** 335

Proletary—*see Pravda*—the legal daily newspaper of the Bolsheviks, from 1917 onwards the Party's Central Organ

***Proletary*—the Bolshevik illegal newspaper, the Party's Central Organ, 1905**—**8,** 456, 495-98, 522, 531-33, 545, 553, 555; **9,** 17, 22, 37, 59, 75, 91, 93, 120, 122-24, 131, 143, 144, 149, 156, 158, 161-68, 183, 190, 191, 197, 199, 203, 206, 212-15, 218, 222, 228, 230, 244, 248, 249, 251, 255, 257, 262-64, 265-67, 270, 273, 275, 286, 288-89, 292, 295, 300-03, 305, 318, 329, 333, 335, 372, 380, 384, 389, 396, 397, 400, 402, 405-06, 414, 427, 458; **10,** 45, 145, 149, 337, 338, 463; **11,** 141, 372; **13,** 42; **18,** 486; **20,** 251; **34,** 312, 314, 322, 328, 335, 336, 337, 340, 342-43, 344, 350, 360-61, 368; **36,** 150, 354; **41,** 173; **43,** 158, 161-62, 163-64, 171

***Proletary*—the Bolshevik illegal newspaper, 1906-09**—**11,** 232, 233, 247, 250, 257, 258, 334, 337, 357, 376, 383, 386; **12,** 16, 57, 87, 93-94, 115-16, 143, 146, 208, 244, 395, 397-98, 411, 417, 419, 429, 433, 507; **13,** 42, 439, 447, 450, 453-54, 457, 460; **15,** 26, 49, 148, 149, 155, 156, 214, 235, 249, 251, 253, 281, 283-84, 286, 291, 310, 330, 335, 356-58, 373, 383, 392, 412, 427-35, 436-41, 442-51, 452-54, 456, 458, 460, 465, 468, 470, 471, 476; **16,** 15, 29, 33, 41, 43-46, 48-50, 53-58, 65-67, 69-70, 74-75, 87, 92, 95-96, 99, 100, 103, 106, 108, 227, 245, 249, 255; **17,** 225, 339-40, 363; **18,** 393, 486; **20,** 279; **34,** 371, 373-74, 377, 380-81, 383-87, 392, 394, 398, 401, 405-06, 425; **36,** 157, 159, 160, 166; **41,** 191, 192, 222-26, 227-30; **43,** 179-81, 185, 188, 201-02, 204-05, 216, 219-20, 224-25, 339-40, 341

Proletcult (proletarian culture), the Proletcultists, and the critique of their views—**14,** 21; **28,** 94; **29,** 336, 373; **30,** 378; **31,** 287, 316-17; **33,** 462, 487; **35,** 554; **42,** 217, 226;

44, 419, 445; **45,** 51, 392-93, 585

Propaganda, Party

—its tasks and importance—**1,** 298; **2,** 329, 331-32; **4,** 180, 217, 263, 324-25; **5,** 20-21, 410; **6,** 124, 167, 242-43, 474; **7,** 148; **8,** 560; **12,** 130; **15,** 302; **16,** 31, 32, 199-200; **17,** 467-68; **18,** 383; **20,** 371; **21,** 18; **24,** 54; **28,** 382-83; **29,** 112; **30,** 147, 196-97, 377, 450, 457; **31,** 94, 370, 372; **36,** 431, 450; **42,** 68-69, 138, 173, 299-300; **44,** 147-48; **45,** 56, 143

—and agitation (relationship)—**2,** 329, 332, 334; **4,** 279, 282, 326; **5,** 400, 409-10; **6,** 167; **42,** 224; **43,** 52

—anti-militarist (printed and verbal)—**15,** 196-97; **21,** 18, 122, 163, 368; **22,** 129-30, 167, 347; **23,** 87, 93; **33,** 450; **41,** 204-07, 382-84; **43,** 593, 611-12; **44,** 165

—use of parliamentary debates and election campaigns—**11,** 23, 428; **12,** 130, 141; **13,** 42-43, 129-31, 145; **15,** 224-25, 293-94, 316-17, 324, 352-53, 392-93, 418, 440; **16,** 25-26, 31, 110-12, 151-52, 180, 200; **17,** 224, 279, 283, 341, 459; **30,** 564; **31,** 86

—through lectures—**15,** 472-73; **29,** 470-71; **33,** 360-61; **34,** 129; **35,** 103, 105, 469-70

—in national languages—**6,** 297, 470; **19,** 50-51, 249; **20,** 184; **21,** 18; **30,** 161

—printed—**2,** 347; **4,** 225, 281, 323-26, 355-56; **5,** 20-21, 22, 152, 241, 326, 410, 502; **6,** 472; **8,** 104; **15,** 224, 288, 324; **16,** 111; **17,** 459; **19,** 429; **20,** 501; **28,** 386-87; **33,** 74-75, 79, 233-34, 245-46, 312; **34,** 314-15, 344, 380; **35,** 440, 469-70, 544; **39,** 271; **41,** 165; **42,** 316-17; **43,** 593, 611-12; **44,** 256, 272

—its content and its place in general Party work—**1,** 202, 320; **2,** 334; **4,** 216, 219-20, 236, 253, 263, 291, 325-26, 369; **5,** 20-21; **6,** 95, 149, 167, 170, 241-43, 296, 474; **8,** 113, 397, 405; **9,** 71; **10,** 86-87; **11,** 27; **12,** 163; **13,** 39-40, 49, 108, 129-31, 166, 458; **15,** 61-62, 174, 179, 302, 440; **16,** 31, 43, 218; **17,** 456-57, 459, 468, 475; **18,** 235, 383-84; **19,** 523-24; **20,** 501; **21,** 18, 368; **22,** 347; **24,** 54, 63, 242; **28,** 203; **29,** 112, 194-95, 222, 352, 504; **30,** 377-79; **31,** 94, 108, 251, 370-72; **32,** 215-16, 242-43; **34,** 134; **36,** 235, 244, 460; **41,** 98-156-57, 243-45, 429; **42,** 81, 82, 174, 388-89; **44,** 147-48

—verbal—**6,** 113, 241, 243, 296, 427-28; **8,** 113, 397, 424, 510; **13,** 42-43; **15,** 224, 290; **33,** 360-61; **34,** 129, 134; **35,** 105, 469-70, 473, 519-20; **41,** 131-32; **42,** 316-17; **43,** 614, 615

—its forms and methods—**4,** 282, 367; **6,** 124, 241-42, 245; **10,** 34; **13,** 130-31; **15,** 418; **16,** 31, 111; **17,** 279, 340-41, 473-74, 478-79; **18,** 235; **20,** 501; **21,** 18, 314; **29,** 208-09; **32,** 255; **35,** 519-20; **39,** 271; **41,** 137-38, 165, 204-07; **42,** 122, 138, 160-62, 335, 388-89; **43,** 493; **44,** 105, 377; **45,** 545

—between 1890 and 1900—**1,** 202, 298, 319; **2,** 329, 332, 333, 334, 346-47; **4,** 180, 252-53, 279, 291, 294-95, 324-26, 367, 369; **5,** 378-79, 441-42; **8,** 211; **9,** 150; **19,** 394; **41,** 137

—between 1901 and 1904—**5,** 20-23, 241, 393, 400-01, 422-23, 425, 429, 468-69; **6,** 59, 95, 110, 124, 149, 167, 169-70, 241-43, 245, 293-94, 295-97,

298-99, 300, 360, 470, 474, 515-16; **7,** 55, 126, 148, 390-91, 526-27, 541; **8,** 211, 560; **9,** 71; **19,** 395; **21,** 398; **23,** 123; **34,** 129, 134, 153; **41,** 84, 98, 131, 132; **43,** 51
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 178, 179, 216-17, 373-74, 397, 405, 424, 444, 510, 534, 550, 572; **9,** 18-19, 105, 150, 190, 234, 452-53; **10,** 20-21, 34, 82, 85-86, 117, 153, 155, 263, 275, 281-82, 287-88, 343-44, 374, 377-78, 390-91; **11,** 23, 428; **12,** 130, 141, 144, 329-30, 381; **13,** 42-43; **15,** 287-88; **34,** 357; **41,** 148, 156-57, 165
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**13,** 43, 49, 108, 129-31, 139, 413, 458; **15,** 17-18, 61-62, 179, 224-25, 290, 293, 302, 316-17, 324, 352-53, 418, 440; **16,** 25, 31-33, 43, 94, 111-12, 138, 199-200, 232-33, 292, 301; **41,** 204-07
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**17,** 224, 278, 283, 338, 341, 456-57, 459, 468, 473, 475, 478-79; **18,** 380, 383; **19,** 168, 374, 429, 431; **20,** 371, 414, 501; **35,** 103; **36,** 235; **41,** 243-45, 318
—during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 18, 23, 40, 107, 158-64, 191, 273, 290-91, 314, 368, 376, 381, 403, 423, 452; **22,** 167, 328, 347; **23,** 56, 57, 68, 82-83, 93, 99, 211, 330-31, 373; **24,** 236; **25,** 272; **30,** 260; **35,** 162-63, 197, 275-76; **41,** 382-84; **43,** 493, 592-93, 611-12
—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—**24,** 22, 49, 54, 63, 65-66, 70, 98, 173-75, 202, 211, 236-37, 242, 258, 265, 313; **25,** 105, 274, 280, 449; **26,** 72, 144; **31,** 87; **35,** 296; **36,** 431, 450-51; **43,** 614, 615
—in the early months of Soviet power—**26,** 397, 443-44; **27,** 24, 442-43, 464; **33,** 303-04; **36,** 460; **42,** 68-69, 81-82
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**28,** 24, 123, 192, 382-83, 438, 441; **29,** 162, 438-39; **30,** 147, 150, 197, 376-79, 396, 449, 457, 488; **31,** 174-75, 177-80, 371-73, 421; **32,** 485-86; **35,** 360, 440; **42,** 122, 138, 160-62, 173-74, 200, 223-24; **44,** 105, 147-48, 165, 202, 272, 377
—in the period of economic rehabilitation—**31,** 421, 500-06, 518; **32,** 118, 255, 435; **33,** 74-75, 77, 79, 96, 102, 127, 245-46; **35,** 470; **42,** 299-300, 316-17, 335, 388-89; **44,** 256; **45,** 56, 142-43, 526, 545
Pro-Party Mensheviks (Plekhanovites)—**15,** 432-34, 448, 453, 455-56; **16,** 15-18, 19-21, 58, 97, 100-02, 158-59, 160-61, 186-87, 189-90, 191-94, 208-09, 238, 240-42, 251-59, 263, 291, 294-95, 337, 339-44, 372-73; **17,** 19-20, 21-22, 34-36, 72-73, 80-81, 106-09, 202-03, 217, 221-22, 260, 275, 345-48, 393-94, 461, 462, 465, 480-81, 537, 543-45, 549-50; **18,** 67-71, 151-52, 155, 179, 208-09, 486; **19,** 152, 549; **20,** 324, 330-31, 336-37, 490; **34,** 407-08, 412, 414-15, 417, 430, 434-35, 443; **35,** 25-26, 94-95; **36,** 185, 188, 277; **41,** 222-23, 224, 227, 234-37, 275-76; **43,** 243-44, 246, 253-54, 260, 275, 285, 353, 379, 419-21
Property
—capitalist—**1,** 170, 173, 176-77; **2,** 22, 107-08, 116-17; **4,** 311; **5,** 84-85, 87-88, 89, 91-92, 120-23, 125, 126-27; **6,** 19, 27, 28, 373-75; **7,** 199; **8,** 511; **9,** 56; **12,** 283-84,

297-98; **13,** 225-26, 274-75; **15,** 79-80, 137, 139-40, 142, 165, 261-62; **18,** 293; **19,** 27-28, 203; **21,** 64-65; **22,** 190-91, 205-06, 230-31; **24,** 259, 309-10, 350, 440, 466; **25,** 329-31, 339, 344, 355-56, 377, 378; **27,** 410, 460; **28,** 25, 90, 91, 361, 369-71, 395-96, 413-20, 432; **29,** 106, 112, 135, 353-54, 357-58, 379-80, 421, 482-83, 484, 485, 487, 488, 516, 518, 559; **30,** 40-42, 120, 122, 249-50, 339, 393-94, 424, 447, 456-57, 504, 521; **31,** 186, 190, 221-22, 326, 393-94, 466, 479, 483; **33,** 137, 356, 370, 472-73
—feudal—**1,** 189; **3,** 191-93; **4,** 113-14; **5,** 120-22; **8,** 388; **12,** 274-77, 280, 281-83; **13,** 221-22, 224-25, 226, 233-37, 238-39, 272-76, 312-13, 321-22, 330, 362, 413; **15,** 73-74, 79-80, 137-41, 167, 177-79, 255-56, 260-64, 305; **18,** 357, 368; **22,** 21-22
—private—**1,** 153, 164, 170-73, 177-78, 247; **2,** 19, 22, 24, 107-08, 116-17; **4,** 118, 147-48; **5,** 82-83, 85, 86, 89, 91-92, 120-23, 125-26, 129, 192, 327; **6,** 19, 23, 27, 28, 96, 202, 358, 373-75, 377-82, 384, 396-97; **7,** 199; **8,** 511; **9,** 56, 98, 310-11; **10,** 42, 179-80; **12,** 274-80, 281-83, 300, 304-05, 457; **13,** 220-25, 226-27, 271, 272-76, 278-79, 287-88, 293, 297-99, 301-03, 311-16, 320-22, 323-25, 331, 337-38, 361, 362, 374-75, 387-88, 390-91, 397, 401, 413, 423-27; **15,** 72, 73, 79-80, 137-42, 165-66, 167, 170-71, 249, 257, 260, 263-64, 285, 305-06; **18,** 32-35, 366-67; **19,** 203; **21,** 64-65, 70; **22,** 86-88, 93, 190-91, 205-06, 226-27, 230, 302; **23,** 25, 80; **24,** 194, 259, 284, 290-91, 306-07, 309-10, 311, 350, 414, 440, 466-67, 468, 476, 483, 496, 497, 498, 500-01; **25,** 277, 330-31, 339, 355-56, 377, 378, 421, 429, 434, 465-67; **26,** 442-43; **27,** 153, 410, 460; **28,** 25-26, 91-92, 395-96; **29,** 106, 112, 135, 353-54, 357, 380, 421, 481-83, 487-88, 516, 518, 559; **30,** 41-42, 120, 122, 249-50, 339, 393-94, 396-97, 424, 447, 456-57, 504, 521; **31,** 123-24, 154-55, 186-87, 190-91, 222, 293, 325, 326, 329, 364, 393-94, 466, 479, 483; **33,** 54, 69, 89-90, 137, 356-57, 370, 472-73; **35,** 316

See also Agrarian question (theory)—private ownership of land; Personal property in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism; Socialist property; State ownership in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism
Property, socialist—*see* Socialist property
Prostitution—**4,** 234; **9,** 378; **19,** 260-61; **30,** 156; **35,** 349; **36,** 230-31; **41,** 133
Prosveshcheniye **(Enlightenment), St. Petersburg, 1911-14, 1917**—**17,** 544; **18,** 486; **19,** 119, 144, 158, 174, 255, 423, 443; **20,** 38, 40, 63, 94, 100, 327, 395, 403, 524; **23,** 16; **24,** 432; **27,** 127-28; **31,** 341; **35,** 76, 83, 84, 86-87, 90, 94, 97, 113, 142, 243; **36,** 212, 265, 268, 270, 274, 278; **37,** 496, 504, 511-12, 518, 520; **43,** 294, 297, 333, 338, 351, 354, 359, 362, 386-87, 411, 426
Protection of socialist property, fight against stealing (embezzlement)—**26,** 258, 297-98; **27,** 243-44, 250-52, 253-55; **32,** 358, 364-65, 384, 394; **35,** 327, 523; **36,** 461, 462, 546;

42, 47-49, 127-29, 196-97; **44,** 46, 263-64, 282, 322, 349; **45,** 146, 154, 159-60, 189-90, 193, 210, 211-12, 257, 275, 296, 317, 378, 383, 384, 420-21, 432-33, 444-46, 596-97

Protectionism and protectionist policy
—in capitalist countries—**2,** 189, 192-99, 264-65; **4,** 202; **21,** 225-26; **22,** 199, 241, 290, 299; **39,** 41, 96, 98, 108, 117, 264, 265, 337, 412, 413, 416, 423, 432, 533, 562, 690
—in Russia—**1,** 436; **2,** 189; **3,** 220, 337; **13,** 124-25

Proudhon and Proudhonism—1, 143, 417, 425; **2,** 145, 148, 184, 216-17, 531; **3,** 59-60; **4,** 49, 62, 162, 175; **5,** 159, 328, 371; **6,** 435; **8,** 207; **9,** 139, 438; **11,** 357; **12,** 105, 109, **111**; **13,** 476; **15,** 32; **19,** 557; **20,** 34, 436, 485; **21,** 47, 49, 81, 121, 341, 410, 412; **22,** 149-50, 339-47; **25,** 428-29, 434, 436, 440, 475, 477, 485; **26,** 167; **29,** 152; **34,** 150, 260; **35,** 273; **39,** 52, 116, 196, 504, 531, 736

Provisional Committee of the Duma, 1917—23, 309, 314-17, 358; **35,** 294-96

Provisional Government in Russia, 1917
—its description—**23,** 287-90, 302-08, 315-16, 321-23, 326-28, 331, 334, 335, 336-37, 342, 344-47, 351, 352, 355-56, 364, 368-70; **24,** 21, 22, 40, 45, 57-60, 64, 90-91, 95, 106, 122, 154-55, 159, 161, 163, 173, 174-75, 177-78, 184, 187, 189-91, 196-97, 201, 204, 214, 229-31, 235, 258, 270, 274-75, 294, 314-15, 322, 327-28, 330-31, 332-34, 340-41, 349, 361, 370-72, 384, 389, 391, 395, 408, 412-13, 425, 447, 461, 471, 522, 550-51, 558-59, 563-64; **25,** 17-18, 19-20, 21, 22-23, 26, 27-28, 30, 32-33, 36-37, 47, **51,** 60-62, 65-66, 77, 89-90, 94-95, 96, 97, 99-101, 104-06, 110-11, 117-19, 127-29, 130-32, 133-35, 136-38, 141-43, 145-46, 147-48, 149-50, 151, 153-54, 155, 158-59, 171, 174-75, 176-77, 181-82, 183-85, 187-88, 196-98, 203-20, 221-22, 226-27, 228, 230-38, 244-47, 248, 253, 254, 255-56, 264, 294-96, 325-26, 336-39, 348-49, 350-52, 365, 367, 369-71, 372, 375, 392-93; **26,** 61, 77-78, 121-23, 138-39; **27,** 62, 87, 166, 173-74, 295; **28,** 89, 90, 284-85, 302, 305, 310-11; **29,** 534-36; **30,** 20-21; **32,** 340-41; **35,** 310-12; **36,** 447, 452-53; **41,** 399-400, 421, 439-40; **42,** 325-26
—its anti-popular economic, finance and food policies—**23,** 288-89, 305-07, 323, 335, 344-47, 353-54; **24,** 58, 202-03, 274, 367-69, 395-97, 414-15, 424-28, 442, 522, 550-51, 556-57, 563-64; **25,** 19-20, 21, 43, 62, 66, 67, 107-08, 111, 127, 136-38, 139-40, 141-43, 154, 205-06, 211-12, 226-27, 232-34, 316, 325-27, 328-29, 333-34, 335-38, 340-41, 347-51, 352-53, 354, 355, 370-72, 392-93; **26,** 65, 207-08; **27,** 426-27; **28,** 139; **41,** 436-37
—its agrarian policy as serving the interests of the bourgeoisie and landowners—**23,** 289-90, 306-07, 344, 353-54, 356; **24,** 58, 103, 134, 144, 154, 167, 174, 209, 229-30, 274, 286, 292, 333, 346-48, 483, 488-89, 547-48; **25,** 61-62, 118, 133-35, 146, 151-52, 195-96, 225-26, 227, 234-35, 255-56, 316, 370-71; **26,** 78-79, 80, 81-82, 121-23, 136, 137-39, 228-33, 257, 260-61; **28,** 302, 305, 310-11; **30,** 20-21; **33,** 52-53; **41,** 402-03, 404-05, 425, 431-33, 439-40
—tasks and tactics of the Party and the proletariat with regard to it—**23,** 288, 292, 293, 302-07, 316, 321, 323-24, 334, 356, 359-60, 368-70; **24,** 22, 40-41, 59-60, 98, 101, 146, 154-55, 158, 159, 161-62, 184-85, 190-91, 210-11, 229-35, 244-46, 257, 259-60, 270-71, 274-76, 332-34, 335, 354; **25,** 19, 43-45, 80, 82-83, 89-90, 97, 109, 111, 113-14, 169, 177, 186, 188-89, 205-06, 211-12, 221-22, 231-32, 247-48, 285-86, 352-53; **26,** 20-21, 45-46, 47-50, 56-57, 60-62, 69-70, 138-39, 145-48, 183-87, 188-89, 190, 209-10; **29,** 21, 59; **31,** 30-31, 166; **35,** 294-96, 297-98, 303-04, 308-13; **36,** 446-47; **41,** 401, 403-04, 421, 439-40, 442-43; **42,** 325-26
—its dependence on foreign imperialist states (USA, Britain and France)—**23,** 301-06, 310, 314-17, 322, 335-37, 344, 351-53, 355-56, 364; **24,** 58-59, 63-64, 154, 162, 184, 189-90, 215, 229, 274, 314, 412-13; **25,** 77, 105-06, 112-13, 117, 130, 271-72, 341-42; **26,** 145-47; **28,** 89; **29,** 534-35; **30,** 20, 21; **35,** 310-11
—its imperialist foreign policy and the imperialist world war—**23,** 288, 304-07, 314-17, 322, 334-38, 344, 351-54, 355-58, 364, 368-70; **24,** 21-22, 35-36, 58-59, 63-64, 101-02, 108-09, 112-14, 123, 159, 161-62, 174-75, 176-78, 183, 184, 187, 189-91, 196-97, 201, 204-06, 213-15, 232-34, 258-61, 270-71, 294, 314-15, 333, 340-41, 344-45, 354, 372-73, 375, 380-81, 383, 409-13, 529-30, 546-48, 558-59, 563-64; **25,** 21-22, 23-24, 25-26, 27-28, 30-42, 48-50, 51-53, 61, 82, 105-06, 111, 112-14, 117-18, 119, 133, 145-46, 154, 196, 203, 204-05, 206-07, 211-12, 215, 218, 220, 221-22, 226, 227, 229, 230-31, 232-33, 234-35, 236-37, 255-56, 312, 313, 315, 327, 440; **26,** 45, 46-47, 61, 122-23, 137-39, 145-47, 200-01, 207-09, 439, 440, 486, 489-90, 491-92; **27,** 37-38, 88, 165, 166, 173-74, 194, 347-48, 427-28, 479; **28,** 152, 282, 355; **29,** 513-14; **30,** 20; **35,** 294-95, 306-07, 308-10; **36,** 438, 444-45, 446, 447, 452; **41,** 399; **42,** 48-49, 325-26; **43,** 630
—its counter-revolutionary home policy—**23,** 353-54; **24,** 152-53, 154, 159, 229-30, 275-76, 321-23, 383, 533-35, 547-48, 563-64; **25,** 51-53, 62, 93, 97-98, 105-06, 127, 185, 186, 187-88, 193, 196-98, 205-07, 208, 219-22, 225-26, 231-32, 237-38, 244, 252-53, 255-56, 295-96, 312, 313, 369-70, 371-72, 392, 448; **26,** 34-35, 43-50, 55-56, 60-61, 66, 69, 78-80, 136, 137-39, 140, 142, 145-47, 184-86, 190, 198-99, 201, 206, 207, 234, 257, 439-40; **28,** 302; **30,** 20-22; **41,** 440-42; **42,** 48-49
—its attitude towards the tsarist monarchy—**23,** 287, 289, 302-07, 310, 311, 315-16, 322, 325-27, 344-47, 352-53, 356, 369-70; **24,** 57, 322; **33,** 52; **35,** 297, 306-07
—petty-bourgeois parties' support for it—**23,** 314-18, 320-21, 358, 369-70; **24,** 33, 45, 48, 90-91, 98, 159-60, 176-78, 184, 203, 294, 345, 349, 357-59, 361, 368-69, 372, 375, 383, 384, 389, 391, 396-97, 409-10, 425, 446-47, 522, 529-30, 533, 546-47, 551, 558-61, 563-64, 574; **25,** 34-35, 36, 40, 51-53, 60-62, 66, 83, 89-90, 95-96, 97-98, 99-101, 104-06,

110-11, 112-14, 127-29, 133-35, 136-38, 145, 147-48, 149-50, 177, 187-88, 203-04, 205, 206-07, 216, 218-20, 230-32, 232-39, 244-48, 263, 278-79, 280, 294, 299-300, 325-27, 349-51, 353, 365, 375, 392-93, 424; **26,** 34-35, 39, 41-42, 44-46, 57, 59-60, 65, 77-81, 106, 121-23, 228-33; **27,** 88, 165, 173-74, 182, 243, 282, 286-87, 346-47, 348, 426-28, 479, 546; **28,** 68-69, 89, 110-11, 283, 284-85, 302, 311, 317; **29,** 535; **30,** 20-21, 130, 234, 295; **31,** 38-39, 46, 389; **32,** 277; **33,** 53, 139; **35,** 295-96, 309-10; **36,** 445, 452-53; **41,** 401-02, 432-33, 441-42

—its persecution of the Bolshevik Party—**23,** 364; **24,** 28, 30-31, 110-11, 124-25, 127-30, 132-33, 570; **25,** 70-72, 73-74, 75, 79-81, 82-83, 89-90, 98, 127, 129, 156-59, 160, 161-62, 164, 166-67, 168, 169, 174-75, 176-77, 179-80, 181-82, 186, 187-88, 191-92, 202-03, 204-07, 208, 225-26, 252, 255, 257-60, 263-64, 296, 312, 313, 455; **26,** 34, 69, 120; **28,** 246, 434; **29,** 62; **30,** 419; **31,** 100-01; **35,** 308, 312, 318-19; **36,** 444-45; **41,** 402-03, 407-08; **43,** 625; **45,** 413-14

—its reactionary national policy—**24,** 102, 162, 204, 233-34, 252-53, 260-62, 271, 299-301, 302, 335-38, 340, 574; **25,** 22-23, 37, 38, 40-41, 91-92, 99-101, 105-06, 118, 145; **26,** 78-80, 98-99; **32,** 148; **33,** 139; **35,** 310-12

—its overthrow—**26,** 236, 247, 252-53, 257, 261, 273, 456; **27,** 62; **30,** 130

—and Soviets of Workers' and Soldiers' Deputies—**23,** 304, 314-17, 320, 331, 337-39, 347-48, 351-52, 353, 356-57; **24,** 38-40, 59, 60-62, 90-91, 98-99, 142, 144, 146-47, 152, 154-55, 173, 189, 190-91, 203, 207-08, 215, 218, 230-31, 232, 260, 275, 314-75, 321-23, 332-33, 344-45, 367-68; **25,** 18-19, 51, 60, 62, 77, 80, 89-90, 105, 176-77, 183-84, 220, 229-32, 262-63, 294, 314-15, 334, 369-70; **26,** 104, 115-16, 126, 138, 439-40, 490; **30,** 20; **31,** 166, 277, 308; **35,** 298, 305; **41,** 399, 400-01, 402-04, 407-08; **42,** 325

—its retaining of the old state apparatus—**23,** 325-28; **24,** 57-58, 322, 323; **25,** 368, 370, 371-72, 407-09, 422-24

See also Constituent Assembly in Russia, 1917-18; Democratic Conference and the Pre-parliament in 1917; July events, 1917; June offensive at the front, 1917; Kornilov revolt and its defeat

Provisional revolutionary government in the bourgeois-democratic revolution

—its tasks and significance—8, 250, 293-94, 301-02, 350, 379-80, 396, 492, 515-17, 551, 562-68; **9,** 21, 23-32, 33, 42-43, 88, 121, 131-33, 153-55, 183-84, 190, 197, 207-08, 236, 306, 395, 463; **10,** 21-28, 155-56; **13,** 59; **15,** 364-65; **31,** 345-46; **41,** 153, 172

—as an organ of armed insurrection—8, 186-87, 302-03, 396-97, 517, 539-40, 562-64; **9,** 24, 26-28, 33, 42-43, 155, 183-85, 197, 208, 226, 249-50, 462-64; **10,** 25-27, 68-69; **41,** 154

—attitude of the party of the proletariat towards it and the question of participating in it—8, 278-92, 293-303, 379-80, 381, 382-95, 396-97, 398-99, 438, 447-49, 463-81, 550-53, 560-68, 571-73; **9,** 21, 22-32, 39-45, 74-75, 77-82, 103-04, 106-07, 108-09, 121-22, 128-29, 153-55, 183-85, 190, 208, 212-14, 216-18, 248-50, 263, 268-69, 305-06, 462-63; **10,** 23-24, 154-56; **11,** 128-29, 165-66; **12,** 140, 375-76, 456-57; **15,** 360-62, 373-74; **21,** 403-04; **23,** 312-13; **41,** 153-54, 168; **43,** 159, 171

—and the revolutionary army—**8,** 560-68; **9,** 121-22, 173, 182-83, 190, 196-97, 207, 208, 268-69, 305-06; **10,** 21-22, 24-27, 156-58; **34,** 334; **41,** 172

—as a revolutionary-democratic dictatorship of the proletariat and peasantry—8, 277-92, 293-303, 384-85, 392-93, 450-51, 463-65, 534; **9,** 106-07, 120-21, 128-30, 131-36, 141, 154-55, 207; **13,** 392-93; **15,** 360-63, 364-67; **31,** 343-46

—and the Constituent Assembly—**8,** 187, 278, 293-94, 350, 396, 516-18, 534, 550-51, 562-64, 566-67; **9,** 21, 22-24, 24-26, 27-28, 38, 44-46, 182-84, 190, 196-97, 248-50, 305-06, 359, 394-95, 460-64; **10,** 24-25, 67, 154-56; **11,** 128, 177-78, 180-82, 303, 304; **12,** 140-41; **13,** 58-59; **23,** 246-47; **41,** 153, 172, 189-90

Provocation and agents provocateurs in the working-class movement—**2,** 125, 349-50; **5,** 380, 443, 455-56; **6,** 238, 247; **8,** 134; **17,** 326-28; **18,** 104, 108, 425, 466, 532-33; **23,** 362-64; **24,** 531-32, 539; **25,** 102, 103, 116; **31,** 45-46, 101, 195; **34,** 286; **41,** 33-34; **43,** 66-67, 71-74, 91-93, 213-15, 218, 220, 402-04, 549

Prussia—**2,** 24, 486; **3,** 178, 485; **4,** 119, 133; **5,** 112, 148, 162, 167-81, 198; **8,** 393; **13,** 176; **16,** 310, 434-35; **17,** 103, 212, 234-36, 316, 320, 355, 413; **18,** 134, 436, 495; **19,** 178-79, 500, 506; **21,** 47, 78, 140, 220; **22,** 183-84; **24,** 220-21; **25,** 55; **27,** 51, 83, 162, 186, 494; **33,** 478; **39,** 93, 374, 462, 501, 504, 505, 523, 531, 538, 609, 610, 690, 761

See also Germany

Prussian way of capitalist development in agriculture—*see* Two forms of the development of capitalism in agriculture (Prussian and American)

Psychology—**1,** 139-40, 144, 416, 418; **14,** 138; **38,** 54, 175, 353

—social—**4,** 393-94; **7,** 381, 395; **10,** 369; **13,** 73; **19,** 235-36, 505; **27,** 269, 304, 328-29; **28,** 424, 427; **32,** 217

Public catering—**27,** 157; **29,** 429, 430; **30,** 45; **35,** 512

Public education

—in capitalist countries—**1,** 390; **2,** 77-78, 464-65; **4,** 127; **13,** 359; **18,** 543-44; **19,** 140, 143-44, 277-79; **22,** 25; **25,** 473; **28,** 87-88, 407-08, 461; **29,** 69-70; **30,** 376; **31,** 285-86, 287, 288, 364; **36,** 367; **39,** 433

—in tsarist Russia—**1,** 392-93; **2,** 73-80, 89-92, 402-03, 461, 463-65, 466-67, 480-81; **4,** 301, 376; **5,** 48, 61, 335-36, 340, 402; **6,** 404; **8,** 51; **18,** 543-44, 575-79; **19,** 137-46, 307-08, 379, 531-33; **26,** 352; **28,** 200, 426; **29,** 69-70; **31,** 285-87; **33,** 462; **36,** 258-59; **41,** 300-02, 323-24

See also Literacy in tsarist Russia; School; School and university students in Russia; Teachers

Public education in Soviet Russia—**26,** 352; **27,** 257-58, 445-46; **28,** 48, 87, 88, 407-09, 437-38; **29,** 110-12, 132-33, 183-84, 324, 335-38, 375-76, 532; **30,** 375-79; **31,** 178, 316,

363-73, 518; **32,** 120-22, 123-32; **33,** 180-81, 245-46, 428-29, 431, 445, 462-66; **35,** 482, 484; **36,** 530, 532-34; **42,** 70-71, 148, 237-38, 429; **44,** 79, 197, 320, 325, 348, 369, 413; **45,** 55, 57-58, 73, 77-78, 83, 142, 291-92, 296, 412, 428-29, 461-62, 538, 585

See also Extra-mural education in Soviet Russia; Higher educational establishments in Soviet Russia; Literacy in Soviet Russia and the elimination of illiteracy; Polytechnic system and polytechnical education; School—Soviet; Teachers—in Soviet Russia; Vocational training; Workers' departments

Public health service in Soviet Russia—30, 183, 185, 228-29, 244, 401-02; **35,** 528; **42,** 192; **44,** 79-80, 211-12, 293, 303-04, 306, 312-13, 333, 372, 443-44; **45,** 40, 120, 128-29, 155, 258-59, 298-99, 337

Public health under capitalism—3, 235, 246-48, 293; **5,** 58, 86, 284

Public opinion—5, 480-81; **7,** 191-92; **27,** 205-06, 322; **30,** 218-19

Public property—*see* Socialist property

Public teacher—*see* Teachers

Publicism and publicists—*see* Journalism and journalists; Press

Puerto Rico—39, 449, 485, 486, 713

Punic wars, 264-146 B.C.—5, 66-67; **26,** 162, 166; **35,** 273

Purge of Soviet apparatus—29, 32-33, 117, 232, 235, 245, 432-33; **32,** 355; **33,** 77-78, 225-26, 305, 307-08, 501-02; **35,** 493

Purge, Party—*see* Party purge

Put Pravdy—*see Pravda*—the legal daily newspaper of the Bolsheviks, from 1917 onwards the Party's Central Organ

Putsch and putschism—22, 355; **29,** 395-97

Q

Quality—38, 122, 222, 319

See also Law of the transition of quantity into quality (and vice versa)

Quit-rent—2, 502-03; **3,** 155-56, 175-76; **4,** 245, 424-25; **6,** 32, 112, 145, 408-09, 440-42; **15,** 109, 110; **22,** 59

268-69; **22,** 114-15; **24,** 87-88, 350; **34,** 289; **36,** 254; **41,** 208-09; **43,** 394

Radicalism and radicals—**1,** 234, 258, 264, 293-94, 330-46; **5,** 426; **6,** 109-10, 146-47, 356, 491; **8,** 22-23, 78, 80-81, 353-55, 522; **9,** 313-14, 352-54; **10,** 60, 69-70, 79-81, 86-87, 91, 106-07, 227-28, 412, 468-70; **11,** 70-71, 94, 203-04, 226-29, 277-78, 462-65; **12,** 45, 75, 197-99, 374; **15,** 184-86, 192, 405-06; **18,** 400-01, 487-88; **19,** 262, 264, 480-81; **20,** 300-01, 498-99; **21,** 46-47, 239-40; **23,** 112, 135-36; **24,** 506, 509; **28,** 217; **35,** 191-92, 197; **41,** 381-82

Radio and radio-engineering—**32,** 228; **33,** 360-62; **35,** 422, 437, 473; **42,** 177-78, 387-88; **44,** 156, 338; **45,** 53-54, 126-27, 169, 545, 554

Rationalisation of production and labour in Soviet Russia—**27,** 258-59, 316, 320-21; **28,** 342-43

See also Labour in Soviet Russia

Rationalisation of production and labour under capitalism—**1,** 446, 483; **2,** 101-03; **3,** 214-15, 326-28, 542; **4,** 155-57; **18,** 594-95; **20,** 152-54; **22,** 204-05; **27,** 258-59

See also Bourgeoisie—its methods of exploitation of the working class

Rationalism—**4,** 243; **14,** 199-200; **23,** 48; **38,** 472-73

Raw materials—*see* Natural resources and raw materials

Razin, Stepan—*see* Peasant wars in Russia

Raznochintsi in Russia—**1,** 413-14, 421-22; **3,** 488-89; **7,** 46-47; **18,** 28-29, 30-31, 522-23; **19,** 328, 329; **20,** 117-18, 245-47; **21,** 103

RCP(B)—*see* Communist Party of the Soviet Union (CPSU), RSDLP, RSDLP(B), RCP(B)

Reaction and reactionary periods (general description)—**4,** 392-94; **5,** 18-19, 38-40, 54-58, 75-76, 352, 360-61; **6,** 458-59; **7,** 45-46, 506; **8,** 527-28; **9,** 30-31; **10,** 115, 136, 138-39, 256; **13,** 37-39, 44-45, 114-22, 142-43, 332-33, 429, 475; **15,** 50-55, 187-88, 216-18, 417-18, 461-62; **16,** 24-25, 31-33, 355-56, 388; **17,** 40-42, 75-77, 247-56, 399-400; **20,** 265; **21,** 303-04, 346; **22,** 296-98, 340-42, 343; **27,** 45-46, 180-81; **28,** 408-10; **31,** 27-29, 535

See also Counter-revolution

Reaction of 1907-10 in Russia—*see* Stolypin reaction, 1907-10

Realisation in capitalist society—**1,** 79-125; **2,** 140-74, 253; **3,** 37-69, 590-91, 597-98, 613-16; **4,** 55-64, 74-93, 160-65, 183-88, 200-01; **5,** 90-91; **6,** 74-75; **19,** 283; **26,** 167-68; **34,** 34-35

See also Market under capitalism; Reproduction, capitalist

Realism (philos.)—**14,** 29, 60-61, 65, 67-74, 198-201, 219, 234, 235-36, 331-32, 350; **19,** 80; **20,** 192-93; **38,** 58

Reality (the real)—**14,** 128-30, 170-71, 175-76, 181-82, 186, 301, 344; **38,** 114, 168-71, 173, 217-18, 228, 280, 281

See also Being; Matter; World (philos.)

Rear—*see* Front and rear

Reason—**10,** 252-53; **14,** 155, 167-68, 227-28, 311-12; **31,** 359-61; **38,** 33-34, 110-11, 170-71, 172-73, 178-79, 186, 223, 289-90, 308, 367-69, 414-15, 420-21, 473

—and mind—**10,** 253-57; **38,** 87-88, 168-72, 180-82, 198-99, 261-62, 267-68, 286

R

Rabochaya Gazeta **(Workers' Gazette)—an illegal popular Bolshevik newspaper, Paris, 1910-12**—**16,** 289-95, 333, 341, 344; **17,** 19, 30-31, 220, 267, 270, 274, 345, 396, 482, 547; **34,** 423, 430-31, 432; **35,** 33, 34, 41; **36,** 176, 188, 211-12; **43,** 29, 297

Rabochaya Gazeta **(Workers' Gazette)—the Party's Central Organ (planned edition, 1899)**—**4,** 207-09, 212, 214, 226; **5,** 496-97, 498

Rabochaya Pravda **(Workers' Truth)**—*see Pravda*—the legal daily newspaper of the Bolsheviks, from 1917 onwards the Party's Central Organ

Rabochaya Volya (Workers' Will)—Odessa Social-Democratic Union, 1902-03—**34,** 172

Rabocheye Dyelo **(Workers' Cause)—newspaper of the Petersburg League of Struggle for the Emancipation of the Working Class (planned, 1895)**—**5,** 376-77, 382; **34,** 23-24

Rabocheye Dyelo**-ists**—*see* Economism and Economists

Rabocheye Znamya (Workers' Banner)—a Social-Democratic group, 1897-1901—**6,** 299-300; **34,** 79; **36,** 41-42, 63-64; **43,** 52

Rabochy**(Worker)**—**36,** 270; **43,** 426

Rabochy **(Worker), 1914**—*see Pravda*—the legal daily newspaper of the Bolsheviks, from 1917 onwards the Party's Central Organ

Rabochy **(Worker), 1917**—*see Pravda*—the legal daily newspaper of the Bolsheviks, from 1917 onwards the Party's Central Organ

Rabochy i Soldat **(Worker and Soldier)—organ of the Military Organisation at the CC RSDLP(B), which functioned as the Party's Central Organ, Petrograd, July-August 1917**—**35,** 323

Rabochy Put **(Workers' Path)**—*see Pravda*—the legal daily newspaper of the Bolsheviks, from 1917 onwards the Party's Central Organ

Rabotnitsa **(Woman Worker)—legal journal, organ of the RSDLP(B) Central Committee, Petersburg, February-June 1914, 1917-18**—**36,** 311

Racialism—**4,** 376-77; **6,** 470; **8,** 204-05; **20,** 36-38; **29,** 252-53; **39,** 516-19, 520-21

Rada, Ukrainian—*see* Ukrainian Central Rada

Radical Party and the Radical-Socialist Party of France—**11,** 203-04, 380-81; **12,** 197-99, 374; **16,** 24-25; **18,** 487-88, 572-73; **19,** 83, 216, 344; **20,**

—and sensations—**38,** 66, 142-43, 385-89
See also Senses (philos.)—and thinking, thought (knowledge, reason); Thought
Red Army
—its special features and difference from bourgeois armies—**26,** 420, 461-63; **27,** 377-79, 500; **28,** 37, 39-40, 83-84, 95, 100, 124-25, 144-45, 163, 176-78, 195, 283-84, 365-66, 465-66; **29,** 65-66, 152-54, 244, 304,386; **31,** 137; **33,** 120; **42,** 190-91
—leading role of the Communist Party in its formation and strengthening—**28,** 60-61, 83-84, 365, 441-42; **29,** 85, 130, 143-44, 151-53, 222, 276-79, 404-05, 407, 436-54, 552-54; **30,** 24, 47-49, 76-78, 80-83, 146-48, 245, 395-96, 498-99, 510; **31,** 133-34, 176-79, 407, 497-98; **33,** 200, 481-82; **35,** 391, 395, 397, 424-25; **36,** 588; **42,** 141-42, 147, 159-60, 173, 205-06, 206, 435; **44,** 216, 254, 271, 286, 287, 293, 296, 297-98, 301-02, 307-09, 421-22; **45,** 84-85, 164-65, 171-72
—struggle against desertion during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**29,** 440, 441, 442, 461-63; **30,** 48, 509-10; **33,** 70-71; **35,** 406; **42,** 170-72
—its arming and supply—**27,** 77; **29,** 278, 291-92, 404-05, 440-43, 452-54, 554-55, 567-68; **30,** 430-32; **31,** 311-12, 332-33; **32,** 289-90, 486-87, 497; **35,** 379, 391, 392, 407, 416-17, 420-21, 422, 424-25, 442, 459, 474; **42,** 112-14, 117-18, 135-36, 157, 205-06, 211-12, 215-16, 284, 387-88; **44,** 75, 133-34, 140-41, 157-58, 170-71, 173, 175, 194, 196, 199, 201-02, 236, 239, 240-41, 241-42, 243, 249-50, 252-53, 257-58, 260-61, 261-62, 263-64, 269, 273, 274, 278, 285, 287-88, 289, 291-92, 307-09, 407-08, 461
—and the question of the Red Army at the Eighth Party Congress—**29,** 143-44, 151-54, 156-57, 221-23
—fostering of conscious military discipline—**27,** 77, 104-06, 107-09, 508; **28,** 98, 126-27, 130, 144-45, 163, 365, 366; **29,** 244, 250, **411,** 446-47, 448-50, 553; **30,** 346; **33,** 70-71; **44,** 240
—world historical significance of its victory over the interventionists and internal counter-revolution—**28,** 82-83, 87, 93, 100, 145-46, 163-64; **29,** 23-24, 65-67, 268-69, 272-74; **30,** 60, 151-53, 154-55, 219-20, 349-50, 446-47; **31,** 276-77, 327-29, 429; **32,** 168-69; **33,** 22-24, 390-91; **42,** 171
—its demobilisation after the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**31,** 489-90; **32,** 32, 170-73, 177-79, 184-85, 209, 214, 245, 279, 291-92,372,443-44;**42,**420,425
—volunteers in it—**26,** 420; **28,** 87; **29,** 152-53; **30,** 76-77, 81-84, 199-200; **42,** 141-42
—its internationalist duties—**27,** 500-01; **28,** 87, 100; **29,** 65-67, 221-22; **35,** 364-65
—and the employment of military specialists—**29,** 24, 68-70, 153-54, 155-57, 250, 292, 439-40, 447-50, 553; **30,** 24, 146-48, 178-79, 182, 224-25, 244-45, 346, 351, 395-96, 401-02, 413-14, 429-31; **31,** 369-70; **32,** 362-63, 364-65; **42,** 208-09; **44,** 45, 122, 135-36, 284-85; **45,** 127-28, 163-64, 164-65
—its employment for the solution of economic tasks and in the struggle for grain—**27,** 406-08, 452-53; **30,** 304, 332-33, 453; **31,** 132-34; **32,** 394-95, 497-98; **35,** 346-47, 355; **42,** 159-60, 179; **44,** 95-96, 99, 124, 194, 328, 329, 332, 336, 339, 340, 342-43, 393, 406-08, 431-32; **45,** 138, 145-46, 166, 238-39, 245, 264-65, 298
—its class character and composition—**26,** 462-63; **27,** 380-81, 500; **28,** 37, 87, 95, 100, 103-04, 124-25, 144-45, 195, 365-66, 465-66; **29,** 64-67, 108, 153-54, 244-45, 250-51, 260, 278, 304-05, 386, 411; **30,** 48-49, 178-79, 224, 229-30, 397-98; **31,** 497-98, 521; **32,** 351-52; **42,** 190-91; **44,** 287-88
—its commanders—**28,** 95, 125-26, 195, 303, 361, 365; **29,** 153; **30,** 19, 81-83, 395-96; **33,** 200; **42,** 190-91, 205-06; **44,** 280-81, 284-85, 341; **45,** 164-65
—national units in it—**28,** 38-40, 367, 445; **30,** 370; **32,** 160; **33,** 200; **35,** 383, 385, 419, 426; **36,** 472; **42,** 142-43; **44,** 58-59, 134-35, 162-63, 196, 243, 266, 303, 449-50
—as an instrument of proletarian dictatorship—**27,** 500; **29,** 108, 221-22, 552-53; **31,** 121-22
—its formation and development—**26,** 420, 424, 426, 446-47, 463-64; **27,** 20-22, 40-41, 42, 57, 77, 103-04, 107-08, 118-19, 314-15, 379-81, 508, 531; **28,** 37, 39-40, 86-87, 93, 98, 103-04, 111-12, 124-26, 129-30, 138-39, 143-45, 146, 163-64, 176-78, 284, 302-03, 357-58, 361, 365-66, 397-98, 441-42; **29,** 23, 31, 51-52, 59-60, 63-64, 65-66, 68-69, 75-76, 108, 130, 143-44, 151-54, 221-23, 250-51, 277-79, 287-88, 290-93, 304, 404-05, 411, 420, 436, 438-43, 447-50, 457, 461-63, 552-54, 565-66; **30,** 24, 149-50, 177-79, 182-83, 280, 309-10, 330-32, 346, 347-49, 395-96, 398, 429-31, 523; **31,** 177-79, 439-41, 497; **32,** 170-72, 291-92, 478-80; **33,** 23, 70-71, 200; **35,** 364-65; **42,** 170-73; **44,** 135-36, 198, 216; **45,** 164-65
—Party political and cultural and educational work—**28,** 365-66, 441-42; **29,** 51-52, 277, 288-89, 438-40, 447-48, 449-50; **30,** 45-46, 82-84, 146-48, 245, 395-96; **31,** 176-78, 369-70; **35,** 393, 398, 403, 405, 424-25; **42,** 135, 136, 147-48, 415; **44,** 122, 203, 259, 301-02, 440-41
—patriotism and heroism of Red Army men—**28,** 93, 100, 124-25, 144-45, 366; **29,** 221, 411-12, 436; **30,** 68-69, 345-46, 351, 397-98, 405, 437, 498-99, 523-25; **31,** 137, 327, 332-33, 400-01, 488-89; **33,** 172-73, 390; **35,** 385, 400, 402, 404; **44,** 161, 204
—international proletariat's aid and support for the Red Army—**27,** 500-01; **28,** 39-40, 360-61; **30,** 349-50; **31,** 302-03, 328-29
—causes of its victories—**28,** 88, 124-25, 144-45, 195, 225, 365-66, 441-42; **29,** 51-52, 65-66, 85, 221-22, 244, 304, 319, 411; **30,** 70, 152-55, 330-32, 345-46, 349, 411, 437-38, 498-99; **31,** 121-22, 137, 327-28, 333, 400-01, 429, 497-99; **32,** 153-54, 289-90; **33,** 481; **36,** 588
—role of the working class in it—**27,** 544, 552; **28,** 83-84, 95, 303, 361-62, 365-66, 441-42; **29,** 85, 152-54, 250-51, 259-61, 276-77, 386, 406, 449-50, 553; **30,** 47-49, 66-67, 68-69, 81-83, 177-79, 224, 228-30, 280, 309-10, 351, 396-98,

401-02, 414-15, 498-99, 522-23; **31,** 121-22, 497-98; **33,** 25-26, 481; **35,** 379, 402, 403, 404; **42,** 138-39, 147; **44,** 68, 242, 287-88, 299-300, 301-03; **45,** 164-65
—role of the commissars—**28,** 404; **29,** 85, 445-46, 447-49, 553; **30,** 23-24, 245, 351, 414; **31,** 177, 178-79; **35,** 403, 420-21; **44,** 122, 138, 246-47, 266-67
—its ties with the working masses—**28,** 144-45, 195, 225; **29,** 64-66, 108, 244-45; **30,** 22-23, 45-46, 66-67, 82-84; **31,** 312-13, 332-33; **32,** 394-95; **33,** 200; **35,** 419; **44,** 122
—its strategy and tactics—**26,** 526; **27,** 30-31, 78, 110-12, 160-62, 226, 330-33, 540-41; **29,** 320-21, 404-05, 406, 407, 445-47; **30,** 47-48; **31,** 173-75, 488-89; **33,** 63-64, 69-70; **35,** 329, 358, 378, 395, 416-17, 442, 458; **42,** 268-69; **44,** 66, 69-71, 122, 181, 212-13, 215, 237, 242, 250, 271, 275, 280-81, 294-96, 299-300, 307-08, 314, 342, 342-43, 381, 444; **45,** 84-85
—improvement of its fighting efficiency during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**27,** 378-79; **28,** 98, 100, 103, 126-30, 163-64, 176-78, 361; **29,** 51-52, 244, 259-61, 276-79, 288-89, 291, 293, 404-05, 438-50, 553-54, 567; **31,** 312-13; **35,** 390, 393, 395, 402, 403, 404-05, 416-17, 420-21, 424-25, 438, 439-40, 459; **36,** 588; **44,** 130-31, 242, 287-88, 296, 341-42
—its strengthening in the period of peacetime construction—**31,** 489-90; **32,** 148-50, 478-80; **33,** 151, 178, 200-01, 217, 305; **45,** 266, 345-55
See also Foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia; Labour armies in Soviet Russia; Navy in Soviet Russia; Political departments in the Red Army; Red Guard, 1917-18; Universal military training
Red Guard, 1917-18—**26,** 447-48, 462-64, 483; **27,** 247-48, 304-05; **42,** 44; **44,** 43, 73-74
Red Navy—*see* Navy in Soviet Russia
Red Presnya—**11,** 172, 175; **30,** 277-78, 281-82; **31,** 535-36
Red tape—*see* Bureaucratism and the struggle against it in Soviet Russia
Redemption payments in tsarist Russia—**1,** 259-61, 289, 383, 426, 452-53, 455-56, 462-63; **2,** 98, 120, 496-97; **3,** 286-87; **4,** 245, 246-48, 404-05, 420-21, 424-25; **5,** 56-57; **6,** 32-33, 112, 125, 144, 146, 410-12; **8,** 321-22; **10,** 88, 172, 174; **11,** 305, 328; **12,** 271, 291-93; **15,** 109; **18,** 281, 284
Redivision of the world—*see* Division and redivision of the world
Referendum—**23,** 141-42; **26,** 497-98; **33,** 182; **39,** 247
Reflection—**1,** 167, 416; **14,** 15, 87, 100, 119, 155, 160-61, 178, 190, 230, 241, 256, 261-62, 294, 302, 303, 347; **38,** 70, 133, 180, 182-83, 188, 196, 212, 228, 457-58
—dialectical character of the reflection process—**14,** 155-57, 181-82, 187, 309-11; **21,** 53-54; **38,** 110, 146, 178, 182, 195-96, 285, 362-63, 372
—theory of reflection—**14,** 15, 25-27, 29, 41-42, 64-66, 79-80, 83-84, 90, 103-08, 109-10, 115-16, 121-22, 123, 126-27, 128-31, 137, 168-69, 170, 176, 232-38, 245-46, 265-68, 276, 278-79, 281-82, 297, 309-12, 323, 326, 346, 360-61; **19,** 25, 81; **21,** 50-52; **38,** 201-02

See also Knowledge (cognition); Thought
Reform—**36,** 189-90; **39,** 745, 756; **41,** 47-48, 97, 99; **42,** 392, 402-03
—and revolution (correlation)—**1,** 370, 439; **4,** 236-37; **5,** 73-74, 405-06; **6,** 32-33, 113-14, 117-19, 123-24, 169-70, 259, 351, 357-59, 447-48, 450-52, 453, 510-11, 515-17; **11,** 28, 71-72, 212, 216-18, 237-39, 357, 487; **13,** 67-68, 434-35; **15,** 440-41; **16,** 111-12, 169-70; **17,** 115-17, 125-27; **18,** 242-44, 517, 566-67; **19,** 27-28, 326-27, 349, 351-52, 372-75, 384-86; **20,** 307-08, 500-01, 507, 516-18; **21,** 423-24; **22,** 145-46, 170, 343-45; **23,** 84-85, 100-01, 141-42, 143, 158-60, 193-94, 212-13, 224-25, 246-47, 268-69, 270; **24,** 80; **25,** 131-32, 152; **26,** 325; **29,** 504, 515; **30,** 341-42, 424; **33,** 54, 109-12, 115-16; **36,** 326, 380-81, 386-87; **39,** 30-31, 270-71, 764; **41,** 89-90, 384-87; **42,** 396-98
Reform of 1861—*see* Peasant Reform of 1861
Reformation in Germany in the 16th century—**15,** 58, 377-78; **39,** 608
Reformism—**4,** 176, 177, 234-35, 261, 275-77, 358, 369-70; **5,** 73-74, 339, 353-55, 362-63, 405-06, 411; **6,** 434-36; **7,** 105; **8,** 297-98, 308; **9,** 76; **10,** 329-31, 351-52; **11,** 69-73; **12,** 372-73; **13,** 165-67, 413; **15,** 176-77, 244-45, 440-41; **16,** 280-81, 307-08, 347, 349, 351; **17,** 156-57, 163, 176, 221, 229-41, 285; **18,** 170-72, 185-86, 296, 378-86, 432-33, 435, 517; **19,** 169, 222-23, 225-26, 231-32, 285, 300, 342, 346, 350-53, 372-75, 383-85, 420-21; **20,** 307-08, 500-01, 505-07; **21,** 16-17, 21, 31-32, 319, 320-21, 360-61, 363-64; **22,** 112-13, 170, 192, 193, 194, 261, 270, 286-87, 288-89, 290, 344-45; **23,** 83-84, 107-08, 140-41, 142, 146, 154-55, 158-59, 185-86, 193-94, 212, 213, 215, 224-27, 234-35, 238, 241, 242, 247, 256-57, 258, 267, 269, 280; **24,** 80, 180, 351; **25,** 20, 152, 412, 442-43; **26,** 117; **28,** 70, 107, 278, 281, 283, 294, 319, 320, 429, 433, 458; **29,** 502, 504, 507-08, 545-46, 563-64; **30,** 37, 62, 100, 275, 342, 358, 424; **31,** 139-40, 189-90, 191, 194, 201, 207-08, 209, 231-32, 253, 281-82, 342-43, 379-89; **32,** 462-67; **33,** 21-22, 330, 332-34, 447, 476-77; **36,** 204-05, 214-15, 235, 326-27, 380-81, 386-87; **39,** 183, 196, 509, 510, 515, 624-25, 629, 635, 744-45, 753-54, 757-58; **41,** 248, 384-87, 391, 392; **42,** 43, 199-200, 415-17; **44,** 387-88, 445
See also Opportunism; Revisionism
Reforms of 1863-74 in Russia—**4,** 394, 416; **5,** 36-40, 43-45, 52-53, 70-71; **17,** 113-15, 121; **39,** 689
Regionalisation
—in Soviet Russia—**31,** 529-30; **33,** 307-08; **45,** 462
—in tsarist Russia—**19,** 245-46; **20,** 48-50
Relation (philos.)—**38,** 109, 113, 117-19, 138, 141-43, 146-50, 153-54, 161-63, 177, 194, 196-97, 208, 211, 221-22
See also Connection (philos.); Direct and the indirect, the; Production relations; Transition (philos.)
Relative, the—*see* Absolute and relative, the
Relative truth—*see* Truth (philos.)
Relativism—**14,** 47, 134-37, 177-79, 182, 262, 308-11, 330, 358; **38,** 272, 360, 466, 494

See also Absolute and relative, the; Dialectics—and relativism
Religion—**5**, 401; **10**, 83-87; **14**, 185-87, 310, 330; **15**, 402-23; **16**, 325; **28**, 181; **35**, 127-29; **38**, 24, 37-39, 63-83, 100, 237, 309, 348
—its gnosiological roots—**10**, 83-84; **14**, 125, 167, 185, 307-08; **15**, 405-07; **38**, 363, 371-73
—attitude of the state—**8**, 286; **10**, 84-86, 87; **15**, 403-04, 409, 412; **25**, 420, 450-51; **28**, 181
—attitude of the proletarian party—**6**, 404; **10**, 22-23, 83-87; **12**, 295-96; **15**, 33, 402-13, 422; **25**, 450-51; **28**, 181; **29**, 110, 134; **31**, 291; **33**, 52-54, 229-33, 463; **36**, 570; **39**, 574, 590; **42**, 105, 161, 302, 343, 374; **44**, 239, 351; **45**, 120
—its role in society—**5**, 290-94, 337-39; **6**, 424; **10**, 83-87; **14**, 229-30; **15**, 205-06, 402, 416, 419-21; **16**, 44-45; **17**, 77; **19**, 260, 332-33; **20**, 129, 456; **21**, 228-29, 230-32, 280; **23**, 128, 208; **25**, 450; **29**, 110-11, 134, 472, 541; **33**, 228-32; **35**, 121-23, 127-29; **39**, 112, 423, 446, 453, 523, 533-35, 543-44
—its social roots—**10**, 83-84, 87; **14**, 125, 185, 308; **15**, 405-06; **21**, 280; **28**, 181; **38**, 65, 73-75, 363; **39**, 431
—and superstitions and prejudices—**10**, 83-84, 86; **14**, 125; **15**, 406, 410; **28**, 181; **29**, 111, 134, 472; **33**, 230-32; **38**, 73, 78, 296
See also Atheism; Catholicism; Christianity; Church; Clergy; Clericalism; Fideism; God, gods; God-building and god-seeking; Idealism—and religion; Philosophy—and religion; Sectarianism—religious; Theology
Remnants of serfdom in Russia—**1**, 286; **2**, 120; **6**, 164; **8**, 257-58; **20**, 84-85; **29**, 476; **31**, 27-28; **40**, 51-52, 68
—their nature—**1**, 288-91, 426-27, 465-66, 467, 491-92; **2**, 120, 481-82, 483-84, 501-03, 520-22, 533; **3**, 191, 208, 313-14, 469-71; **4**, 67-68, 245-46, 248-50, 420-24; **5**, 97-98; **6**, 32, 55-56, 77-78, 112, 114-16, 119, 126-32, 133-34, 143-44, 148-49, 201, 207, 351, 367-68, 382, 389-90, 408-23, 440-50, 493-95, 498; **7**, 236; **8**, 494; **9**, 444-45; **10**, 194-95; **12**, 135-37, 153-54, 269-80, 282-84, 334; **13**, 222, 225, 277, 421-25; **15**, 73-80, 83-89, 92-98, 108-11, 131-32, 136-38, 158-60, 167, 178, 255; **16**, 330-31, 434-35; **17**, 112-14, 121-22, 248-49, 380-81, 528; **18**, 47-48, 73-77, 248-50, 489-90, 539-40, 592-93; **19**, 193-96, 256-57, 363, 489-91; **20**, 242-44, 313-18, 375; **22**, 25, 28-29, 58-60; **24**, 290; **26**, 324-25; **33**, 51, 52-53
and the peasant masses—**1**, 242-43, 244-46, 260-61, 289, 426-27, 482; **2**, 120, 318, 454-55, 481-82, 483-84, 495, 498-99, 509, 512-13, 518-21; **3**, 156-57, 186-87, 198-206, 208-10, 211, 228-31, 380-83, 624; **4**, 67-68, 241-42, 245-46, 248-50, 251, 420-26, 427-28; **5**, 96-100, 244-46, 271-72; **6**, 56, 114-16, 120-21, 127-32, 134-36, 142-45, 148-49, 175, 201, 204, 351, 367, 382, 400-01, 408-23, 424, 429-30, 440, 444-50; **7**, 110; **8**, 316; **9**, 444-46; **10**, 41-42, 171-73, 177, 192-93, 194-95, 275, 414; **12**, 64, 190-91, 206-07, 254-55, 269-80, 292-93, 295-96, 298, 335, 355, 356; **13**, 121-22, 225-26,

240-41, 248-51, 269-70, 277-80, 292, 295, 321-22, 386-88, 421-24; **15**, 75-79, 80-83, 83-92, 108, 110-11, 126-27, 139, 146-47, 159-60, 178-79, 206-07, 313-16, 401; **16**, 330-31; **17**, 88-90, 112-13, 116, 248-49, 284, 380-82, 527-28; **18**, 48, 75, 143, 248-53, 283, 326-27, 539-40; **19**, 89, 104, 190-96, 207-08, 256-57, 305-06, 309-10, 489-91; **20**, 102-03, 112, 242-44, 313-18, 375-76, 460; **22**, 26; **24**, 137, 283-84, 288-89, 290, 470-71, 497; **28**, 338-39; **30**, 160-61; **34**, 99
—as a brake on Russia's social and economic development—**1**, 238, 251-52, 256, 290-92, 299; **2**, 96, 317-18, 442, 449, 451-53, 454-58, 488-89, 498-502, 518-21; **3**, 33, 140, 168-69, 173, 186-87, 193-214, 215, 228, 230-61, 325, 380-83, 445-46, 484, 489, 495, 528-29, 543, 545-46, 583-84, 591, 595, 597-98, 599, 623-27; **4**, 67-68, 241-42, 248-49, 251; **6**, 25-26, 29-30, 40, 56, 112, 114-16, 117-18, 124-26, 131-32, 133-36, 137-39, 146-47, 149, 448, 494; **8**, 316; **9**, 49-50, 440; **10**, 76-77, 170; **12**, 276-78, 298; **13**, 121-22, 240-41, 248-50, 251-54, 277, 280-81, 288-89, 296, 321-22, 402-03, 421-25, 442-44, 456-57; **15**, 76-79, 80-83, 87-90, 131-32, 136, 139, 143, 146-47, 158-60, 161-62, 167, 315-16; **17**, 112-13, 125-26; **18**, 59, 73-77, 143, 248-49, 251-53, 597; **19**, 138-39, 193-96, 293, 309-10, 490-91; **20**, 48-50, 132-34, 243-44, 299-300, 301, 316-17, 372-74, 375-76; **24**, 290-91, 470-71; **29**, 190; **33**, 51
See also Agrarian question in Russia; Corvée and its survivals in Russia; Cut-off lands; Labour service in Russia; Métayage; Peasant Reform of 1861; Village community in Russia
Rent, ground
—genesis of capitalist rent—**3**, 174-76, 199; **4**, 53; **6**, 116; **13**, 316-18; **15**, 171; **21**, 68; **22**, 59
—money—**3**, 175-76, 199, 211-12; **6**, 116, 143; **13**, 316-18; **15**, 171; **21**, 68; **22**, 59
—pre-capitalist forms—**3**, 174-76, 199, 211-12; **4**, 53; **6**, 143, 441-42; **13**, 316-18; **15**, 171; **17**, 112-13; **21**, 68; **22**, 59
—and landownership—**2**, 175-76; **3**, 328-30; **4**, 96-97, 115-16, 146-48, 157-58; **5**, 111-12, 120-27; **6**, 140-41, 344-47; **13**, 271-72, 274-75, 297-300, 301-04, 311-19, 337-39, 361, 427; **15**, 141-42, 164-65, 169, 170, 171-72, 248-53, 256, 259-60, 261-62, 263-65, 285; **18**, 167-68, 366-67; **21**, 67-68; **25**, 434; **40**, 46
—capitalist—**1**, 429-30; **2**, 174-76, 205-06, 259, 260-62; **3**, 175-76, 308, 328-30; **4**, 52-53, 66, 82, 86-87, 116-17, 124-25, 146-47, 157-58; **5**, 110-12, 116-29, 148-49; **6**, 75, 115-16, 143, 343, 344-47; **13**, 180, 271-72, 294, 297-307, 311-14, 317-18, 319-20; **40**, 40, 45-48
—criticism of bourgeois and revisionist theories of capitalist rent—**5**, 115-29; **6**, 345-47; **13**, 180-82, 272-74, 291, 300-13, 418-19, 426-27; **14**, 147; **15**, 141-42, 169-71, 248-53, 256-57, 261, 263-64, 281-85; **19**, 82; **21**, 67; **22**, 59; **28**, 313
—in small peasant economy—**3**, 174-76; **10**, 183; **13**, 316-18; **22**, 95-97
—in kind—**3**, 174-76, 198-201, 210-12; **6**, 115-16; **13**, 317; **21**, 68; **22**, 59-60

—and nationalisation of land—**4**, 146-47; **6**, 140-41; **10**, 183, 282, 377-78; **13**, 271-72, 294, 298, 301-02, 311-12, 316-21, 363-64, 426-27; **15**, 141-42, 169, 170-72, 255-56, 259-60, 261-62, 263-65; **18**, 167; **20**, 376; **21**, 67-68
—labour rent—**3**, 174-75, 193, 198-202, 210-12; **6**, 115-16, 131-32, 440-42; **13**, 317; **15**, 84-87; **17**, 112-13; **21**, 68; **41**, 368
—as hindrance to a flow of capitals from industry to agriculture—**10**, 282-83; **13**, 297-99, 301-03, 315-16; **15**, 249-50, 255-56; **21**, 67-68
—tendency of capitalist rent to grow—**2**, 260-61; **3**, 308, 327-29; **4**, 51-53, 146-47, 157-59; **5**, 110-12; **6**, 346-47; **13**, 306-07; **18**, 366-67; **20**, 175-76, 349-50; **22**, 55-56, 94-95; **40**, 48
—and price of land—**4**, 65-66, 146-48, 157-59; **5**, 110-12; **7**, 346-47; **13**, 180, 306-07; **18**, 167; **20**, 175, 350; **22**, 93-95, 235-36; **40**, 46
—and grain prices—**2**, 258-59, 260-61; **3**, 212-13, 328-29; **4**, 52-53, 66, 139, 157-58; **5**, 121-22, 124, 125-26, 129; **6**, 342-45; **10**, 282; **13**, 180, 294, 297-99, 306-07; **15**, 256; **20**, 174-76; **21**, 66-67; **22**, 55-56, 96-97
See also Absolute rent; Differential rent

Rent in kind—*see* Rent, ground—in kind

Rentiers—**2**, 100-02, 263; **3**, 503-05; **5**, 219-20; **22**, 237-39, 276-79, 299-300; **23**, 105-06

Replies to letters from the working masses—*see* Concern for and attention to people—replies to letters and applications from working people and to local requests

Reproduction, capitalist
—its character—**1**, 80-83, 85-89, 497-99; **2**, 144-45, 150-54, 155-61, 161-64, 166-74, 178-83, 201-04, 207-08, 215-16; **3**, 37, 69, 613; **4**, 55-64, 74-93, 160-65, 183-88; **21**, 63-67; **34**, 34-35
—and foreign markets—**1**, 497-99; **2**, 145, 161-66; **3**, 42-47, 64-67, 590-95, 616-17; **4**, 55-57, 76-77, 85-86, 89-92, 162
—and the question of proportionality among different branches of production—**2**, 171, 214-17, 227-29; **3**, 47, 57, 65-66, 596, 617-18; **4**, 58-60, 77-78, 79-80, 86-87, 160-65; **22**, 94-95
—and the question of the relationship between the two departments of social production—**1**, 80-83, 84-89, 104-07, 108-11, 497-99; **2**, 151-54, 155-61, 163-64, 166-74; **3**, 43-47, 50-58, 67-68, 596-97; **4**, 58-60, 84-85, 86-87, 160-65, 184-88; **21**, 65-67
—significance of Marx's schemes of reproduction and circulation of capital—**1**, 80-83, 85-89; **2**, 152-54, 168-69; **3**, 50-58, 63-65, 68; **4**, 62-63, 81-83, 84-85, 86-87, 92, 160-65; **21**, 65
—critique of Narodnik views—**1**, 79-125, 497-99; **2**, 137-38, 139-40, 145, 147, 148-49, 157, 161-65, 166-74, 180-83, 201-04, 249-52; **3**, 37-69, 611-18; **4**, 77, 83-84, 85-86, 87, 88-90, 188
—critique of bourgeois theories of reproduction and realisation—**1**, 71-125, 497-99; **2**, 201-04, 249-52; **3**, 53-54, 57-58, 611-18, 630-32; **4**, 55-64, 74-93, 160-65, 183-88, 200; **34**, 33-35, 39-40
—critique of the theories of Adam Smith, Ricardo and Sismondi—**1**, 498-99; **2**, 134-74, 199-208; **3**, 47-51, 59-62; **4**, 60-62, 63, 75-76, 78-79, 83-84; **21**, 63-64, 65-66
—accumulation of capital—**1**, 81-83, 84, 85-89, 95, 104-06, 498-99; **2**, 147-48, 155-61, 166-67, 172, 181-83; **3**, 44-46, 48-49, 50-58; **4**, 58-60, 78-80; **21**, 63-66, 226
—and national income—**2**, 140-45, 150-55, 173-74, 204-06; **3**, 49-51, 58-64, 68; **4**, 57-58
—and circulation of the whole of social capital—**1**, 80-84, 85-89, 496-99; **2**, 150-62, 203-04; **3**, 44-47, 51-54; **4**, 55-64, 74-93
—and the organic composition of capital—**1**, 85-89, 104-05; **2**, 155-56, 157-59; **3**, 53-56; **4**, 79-80; **21**, 63-64, 65-67
—simple reproduction and the conditions for it—**1**, 80-82, 98; **3**, 52-54, 66, 67-68; **4**, 60-62; **21**, 65-66
—and the contradiction between production and consumption—**1**, 101-02; **2**, 146-50, 154-61, 166-72, 215-17; **3**, 44-48, 53-58, 596-98; **4**, 57-60, 74-75, 78-80, 82-85, 86-87, 160-65, 183-88
—and capitalist contradictions—**1**, 172; **2**, 146-47, 158-61, 166-74, 178-83, 213-17, 227-30; **3**, 46-48, 53-58, 64-66, 595-99, 617-18; **4**, 57-60, 74-75, 77, 82-85, 86-87, 88, 160-65, 183-88
—distribution of the social product by value and in kind—**1**, 80-84, 104-05; **2**, 144-45, 151-54, 155-56, 161-64; **3**, 50, 51-52, 68; **4**, 60-61, 62-63, 79-84; **21**, 65-66
—expanded reproduction, and the conditions for it—**1**, 81-83, 84-89, 104-05; **2**, 154-60, 163-64, 178-82, 215-17; **3**, 42-46, 48-49, 51-58, 64-67, 68-69; **4**, 79-80, 86-88, 160-65, 183-88; **21**, 65-66; **33**, 407-08
—and realisation of the product under capitalist production—**1**, 79-125; **2**, 151-54, 155-60, 161-74, 253; **3**, 37-69, 590-95, 596-98, 611-18; **4**, 55-64, 74-93, 160-65, 183-88, 200-01; **34**, 34-35
—role and significance of production of the means of production—**1**, 79-83, 84-89, 104-07, 108-11, 498-99; **2**, 151-54, 155-60, 161-62, 166-74, 185-91; **3**, 44-47, 51-58, 67-68, 596-98; **4**, 55, 58-60, 78-80, 83-85, 86-87, 160-65, 183-88; **21**, 63-70; **26**, 158-59
—and the growth of the domestic market—**1**, 79-125, 496-99; **2**, 139-40, 147-49, 154-74, 227-30; **3**, 37-69, 585-95, 596-99, 624-25; **4**, 55, 58-59, 89-92
—and the "theory of third persons"—**1**, 497-99; **4**, 89-91, 160, 162
See also Crises, economic

Reproduction in pre-capitalist economy—**2**, 164; **3**, 66, 67-68, 590

Reproduction, socialist—**25**, 464-68
See also Production of the means of production—in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism; Socialism—production and consumption; Socialist accumulation

Republic, democratic (bourgeois)
—its nature and significance—**6**, 29-30, 122-23, 368-69, 370-72, 516-17; **8**, 248-50, 280-82, 299-301, 384-85, 450-51, 475-77, 534-36, 557-59; **9**, 85-86, 112, 136, 153-55; **10**, 41-42, 289-90; **12**, 288-90, 334, 457; **13**, 327-28, 390-91, 473-74; **15**, 35-37, 72-73, 175-76, 259-60, 271-72, 337-38; **17**, 233-34; **18**, 160-61; **21**, 73-74; **23**, 45-47, 72-73, 80-81, 85, 96, 327-28; **24**, 67-69, 85, 97,

107, 321-22, 351-52, 427, 461, 470-72; **25,** 85, 131, 199, 200, 228, 325, 358-59, 368-69, 392-94, 397-**99,** 422-24, 443-48, 451, 453-54, 460-61; **26,** 53, 379, 464-65, 488-89; **28,** 73, 90, 107-08, 152, 188-90, 237-38, 243-44, 265-67, 302, 322, 360, 361, 369-71, 418-20, 431-33, 458-64; **29,** 64-65, 106, 107, 182, 183, 248, 298, 311-12, 357, 379, 484, 487-88, 497-98, 504-05; **30,** 40-41, 100, 113-14, 120-22, 125-26, 215-16, 262, 263-64, 272; **31,** 30-31; **33,** 235; **36,** 419-20, 505

—in bourgeois-democratic revolution in Russia (as a demand of the minimum programme)—**6,** 30, 56, 122-23, 164-65, 338-39, 350, 454, 517; **8,** 248-50, 534-35, 557-59; **9,** 23-24, 25-29, 39-43, 44-45, 86, 94-95, 97-98, 106, 114, 121-22, 129-30, 177-78, 440; **10,** 190-91, 194, 229, 279-80, 282-83, 287, 288, 329-31, 343-44; **11,** 306, 327; **13,** 327-28, 343, 443, 445, 473; **16,** 138, 198, 299; **17,** 128, 221, 281, 282-83, 284-86, 336, 337, 340-41, 363, 456-57, 459, 468, 470, 474-75, 509, 511; **18,** 109, 115, 117, 237, 243, 244, 378, 382, 418, 422-23, 427-28, 430, 457, 473, 477; **19,** 225-26, 248-49, 420-21, 422; **20,** 500-01, 516-17; **21,** 18-19, 29-30, 32-33, 160, 401, 408; **23,** 73, 238-39, 252-53, 290, 307-08, 310, 320-21, 347-48, 357; **24,** 461, 470-72; **26,** 379; **34,** 426-27; **41,** 55-56, 60

—parliamentarianism as disguise for bourgeois dictatorship—**11,** 278; **15,** 36-37; **24,** 68-69, 180-81; **25,** 147-48, 368-69, 422-24; **27,** 274; **28,** 246-49, 431-32, 458, 459, 465; **29,** 108-09, 110, 485-86, 558, 561; **30,** 55-56, 488

—subjugation of bourgeois state to capitalist monopolies under imperialism—**18,** 164-65, 403-04; **19,** 241-42; **23,** 137-38, 149; **25,** 292-93, 369; **28,** 188-90, 245-48; **29,** 486-87; **30,** 99-100

—in China—**18,** 163-69, 400-01; **19,** 29-30, 243-44; **39,** 555, 705

—in the USA—**13,** 390; **18,** 164, 166, 335, 402-04; **20,** 254-55; **22,** 191; **23,** 23, 46, 85, 101; **24,** 38, 352, 499, 503, 537; **25,** 354, 392, 410, 423, 447; **28,** 90, 144, 156, 184, 189, 209, 244-46, 334, 417, 461, 462; **29,** 29, 52, 64, 68, 355-56, 485-86, 487; **31,** 61; **32,** 162

—in West European countries—**6,** 370; **8,** 298-99, 476; **10,** 187, 188-89, 289-90; **13,** 472-73; **15,** 51-52, 185, 226, 276-77, 398, 462; **18,** 160-62, 164, 400; **19,** 91; **20,** 255; **23,** 23, 80, 85, 96, 101; **24,** 38, 263, 352, 400, 408, 499, 503, 537; **25,** 354, 369, 392, 405-06, 409-10, 423, 447-48; **28,** 91, 244, 417, 459-60, 461-63; **29,** 64, 298, 356, 484-87; **30,** 40-41; **31,** 60-62; **39,** 689, 707

—in the epoch of imperialism—**15,** 226-27; **18,** 164-65, 335, 403-04; **19,** 241-42; **23,** 17, 23-25, 42-44, 45, 46-47, 53-54; **25,** 369, 392-93; **28,** 152, 189-90, 209-10, 245-48, 334-35, 461-63; **29,** 28-30, 64-65, 99-100; **39,** 247-48

See also Democracy, bourgeois (a state form); State, bourgeois

Republic, Soviet—*see* Soviet socialist state

Republican Party of the USA—**18,** 402-03; **31,** 445, 464-65, 467; **39,** 413

Requisitions and confiscations in Soviet Russia—**26,** 393, 417, 503-04; **27,** 333-34, 452-53, 454-55, 543; **28,** 43, 45-47,

298; **29,** 40, 218; **30,** 114; **32,** 458, 488; **35,** 339, 346, 355, 367; **36,** 459, 490; **42,** 36, 44, 75, 92, 104-05, 107, 108, 109, 111, 234, 330; **44,** 93-94, 135, 141, 177, 187, 402

Reserve army of labour—*see* Unemployment under capitalism and the reserve army of labour

Resettlement policy in Soviet Russia—**35,** 390; **36,** 507; **44,** 220-21, 231

Resettlement problem in Russia—**1,** 226-27; **3,** 182-83, 257-58, 271, 562-64, 591, 593, 625-26; **5,** 97-100; **6,** 400-01; **12,** 275-76; **13,** 248-54, 423-24; **15,** 82-83; **18,** 91-101; **19,** 66-71, 89-90, 184-90, 289

Respite (breathing space)

—in 1918—**27,** 61, 70-71, 79, 102-09, 112-17, 118-19, 121, 124, 160-62, 166-68, 180-88, 196-98, 200, 237-38, 289-91, 327-29, 372-73, 378, 507-09, 511, 539, 541; **28,** 28-29, 31, 103, 143-45; **30,** 503, 516; **31,** 413, 417, 439-40, 496; **33,** 87, 115-16, 345

—in January-April 1920—**30,** 299, 311-13, 330-36, 345-46, 347-48, 350-51, 368-69, 374-79, 380, 398-400, 401-02, 403-07, 412-13, 431-32, 435-36, 437-38, 441, 445-46, 449-50, 454-55, 487-88, 502-03, 516-17, 519; **31,** 318-20, 417; **42,** 163-64, 166-74, 175-80, 181-82, 214-17

Restoration of capitalism (struggle against the danger of restoring capitalism in Soviet Russia)—**26,** 172; **27,** 253-55, 258, 271-72, 336-39, 394-95, 444, 450-53; **28,** 172-74, 253-54; **29,** 39; **31,** 185-87, 493-95, 515-16; **32,** 184-86, 215-16, 217-19, 247-48, 322-23, 418-20; **33,** 63-69, 98-99, 276-77, 286-88

Revisionism—**1,** 83-125, 417-21, 428-29, 436-37, 442-43, 471-72, 478-79, 493-98, 499-501; **2,** 172; **3,** 45-46, 53-54, 57-58, 631-32; **4,** 55-64, 74-93, 109-59, 160-65, 174-76, 177-78, 183-90, 195-203, 210-11, 233-34, 261, 274-76, 277, 287-88, 293-94, 326-27, 352-55, 367-68, 379; **5,** 92-93, 107-222, 342, 352-56, 359, 360, 362-63, 368-69, 390-91, 518-19; **6,** 93-96, 104-05, 123-25, 187-88, 202-04, 215, 282-83, 345, 347, 394-95, 433-37, 456, 489-91; **7,** 53-54, 106-08, 403-05, 479, 513; **8,** 33-34, 85-87; **9,** 76, 107-08, 290, 293-94, 439; **10,** 248-50, 255, 260, 291, 351-53, 400, 470-72; **11,** 70-71; **12,** 105-06, 448-49; **13,** 70-71, 171-216, 257-67, 280-84, 291-92, 299-316, 362-66, 417-19, 426-28, 449-53, 465-67; **14,** 19-20, 22, 202-03, 251-52, 329-31; **15,** 32-39, 169-73, 189-90, 247-54, 255-66, 281-85; **16,** 141, 306-08, 347-52, 439-40; **17,** 41-44, 60, 94-95, 232, 398-99; **18,** 435-36; **19,** 119-24, 480-81; **20,** 322-24; **21,** 16, 84-85, 88-90, 222, 311-12; **22,** 63-64; **25,** 387-88, 395-401, 402, 405-08, 411-13, 414-16, 420, 428-29, 434-39, 474-91; **28,** 106-08, 229-71, 279, 294-304, 311-15, 319-25; **31,** 355-57; **33,** 134-35; **34,** 25-27, 33-36, 39-43, 85-86, 438; **35,** 360-63, 369; **36,** 214-15; **37,** 254-55, 256-58, 260-61, 263, 267-68, 278, 281-82; **39,** 116, 317, 525-26, 595-96, 684-85, 743-45; **41,** 129, 353-54, 384-87; **44,** 160-61

See also Bernstein and Bernsteinism; Centrism and Centrists; Economism and Economists; Kautsky and Kautskyism, the struggle against it; "Left" opportun-

ism; "Legal Marxism" and "legal Marxists"; Machists, Russian; Menshevism and Mensheviks; Opportunism; Reformism; Right-wing opportunism; Social-chauvinism; Trotsky and Trotskyism, the struggle against it

Revisionism in philosophy—**1,** 417-21; **3,** 630-32; **4,** 79-82; **13,** 448-54; **14,** 19-20, 22, 251-52, 330-31; **15,** 33-34; **17,** 41-44; **25,** 399-400; **34,** 25-27, 39-42; **37,** 267-68

See also Machists, Russian

Revolt in the German Navy, 1917—**26,** 74, 143, 182, 190, 192, 204, 253, 256, 291, 345-46

Revolution

—nature—**1,** 138-39; **5,** 514; **6,** 148-49; **8,** 24, 103-04, 107, 218-19, 450-51, 464-66; **9,** 95-96, 127-29, 146-47, 201-02; **10,** 247-48, 257-58; **11,** 344; **13,** 36-37; **15,** 66; **18,** 566; **20,** 306-07; **21,** 55-57, 253-54, 339-40, 408; **23,** 60, 224-25, 269-70, 297, 350; **24,** 439; **25,** 130, 200-01, 292, 437-38; **26,** 36-37, 118-19, 490; **27,** 198, 264-65, 269, 412-13, 434, 497-98, 510, 534, 547; **28,** 69, 240, 262-63, 270; **29,** 67-68, 93, 357, 371-72, 396, 440-41, 515; **30,** 257-58, 341; **31,** 354; **33,** 110-11, 497; **36,** 436, 549; **41,** 45-46, 155, 243-44, 385, 405-06; **45,** 307

—and war—**8,** 28, 47-48, 50-51, 52-55, 258-59, 267-68, 348-50, 482-85; **13,** 79-81, 91-92; **21,** 39-40, 94-96, 97-99, 160-61, 185-87, 211-17, 257-58, 271-74, 299, 307-08, 309, 313, 328, 347-48, 355, 368-69, 390-91, 440-41; **22,** 123-26, 162-64, 169-73, 175-78, 191-92, 317-18, 353-56; **23,** 80-83, 84-85, 97, 100, 138-39, 161, 185-86, 190-91, 211-13, 223-25, 229-30, 253, 256-57, 258-59, 269-70, 282, 299, 311-12, 330-32, 350, 370-71; **24,** 66-67, 80, 146-47, 187, 240, 305, 309-10, 360-61, 398-421, 469; **25,** 315; **26,** 62, 386-87; **27,** 51-52, 128-30, 162-63, 422-24, 460-61, 462-63, 479-80, 494-99, 518, 542-43; **28,** 30-31, 68-69, 76, 79, 282, 289; **29,** 103, 119, 122-23, 129-30, 153, 342-43, 499-500; **30,** 154-56; **31,** 501; **33,** 55-56, 131-34, 144, 206, 477; **35,** 274; **41,** 262-63, 405-06

—question of power as its basic question—**4,** 276; **9,** 33-34, 448-49; **10,** 384-85; **11,** 27, 115-16; **15,** 360-79, 385, 398; **22,** 152-53; **23,** 340, 370-71; **24,** 38-41, 44, 239, 360-61, 445; **25,** 183, 187, 366-73; **26,** 234-35, 464-65, 479-80; **27,** 346; **28,** 27, 458; **29,** 67-68; **30,** 101; **31,** 340, 343-44; **39,** 271

—and violence—**4,** 276; **6,** 259-60; **8,** 393-95, 538-40, 562-65; **9,** 30-32, 57-59, 132, 176-77; **10,** 133-34, 243-48; **11,** 159, 172-76; **13,** 476-77, 478; **15,** 188, 261-62; **19,** 557-58; **21,** 390, 392; **23,** 23, 95, 123; **25,** 200-01, 292, 388, 398-400, 437-38, 461-62; **26,** 107-10, 207, 235, 341-42, 389, 401-03, 459; **27,** 130, 264-65, 296, 464-65, 497, 518-19; **28,** 71, 110, 170, 237-39, 240-42, 243, 251-52, 253, 256-57, 272-73, 280, 371-72, 458-59, 460-61; **29,** 58-59, 89, 374, 398; **30,** 28-29, 454; **31,** 186-87, 350-55

—its costs—**26,** 119; **27,** 262, 264, 414-15, 497-99; **28,** 71-72; **32,** 488-89

—peaceful and non-peaceful way—**4,** 276; **25,** 415; **26,** 36-37; **27,** 343-45; **28,** 239

—impossibility of exact prediction of its date—**5,** 514; **8,** 153; **15,** 153-54; **17,** 239; **19,** 231; **21,** 216, 257-58, 313, 397-98, 450; **22,** 117; **23,** 159, 270; **24,** 103, 267; **26,** 171-72, 291-92, 443-44, 492-93; **27,** 98-99, 102, 104, 327, 480-81, 511-12, 546-47; **28,** 74-75, 83, 123, 163, 288-89; **31,** 441-42; **32,** 180; **35,** 172

—its uneven development and diversity of paths in different countries—**15,** 56, 58-59, 186-88, 377-78, 400; **21,** 339-43, 408-09; **22,** 352, 358; **23,** 58-60, 69-70, 252-53; **24,** 227, 246, 267; **26,** 471-72; **27,** 93, 98-99, 100-01, 175-77, 275-76, 290, 291-93, 298, 372-73, 451-52, 464, 480-81; **28,** 68-69, 74-75, 83-84, 119, 123, 163, 255-56; **32,** 465; **33,** 350, 476-80

—objective conditions for its emergence and development—**1,** 138-39; **8,** 48, 153-54, 168-69; **9,** 28-29, 54-55, 201-02, 367-69; **11,** 25; **12,** 464-65; **13,** 33-34, 36-37, 90-92, 119-20; **15,** 54-55, 274-75, 276, 356-57, 372-73, 407-09; **16,** 324; **17,** 239-40; **18,** 472-73; **21,** 55-56, 213-14, 240-41, 257-58, 278, 450-51; **22,** 352-53; **23,** 59-60, 158-59, 370-71; **24,** 267, 460, 469-70, 503; **26,** 291-92, 345; **27,** 71-72, 130-32, 451, 480-81, 482, 518-19; **28,** 82-83, 123, 288-89; **31,** 63-64; **33,** 58; **42,** 354-55

—its preparation—**8,** 216-20; **9,** 17-19, 28-30, 31-32, 70-71, 112-13, 367-69; **10,** 137-38; **11,** 346-47; **12,** 107-08; **13,** 33-35, 119-20, 127-28; **15,** 153-55, 351-52; **16,** 300-01, 382-84; **17,** 239-40; **18,** 383-84; **21,** 240-41, 390, 392-93, 450-52; **22,** 116-17, 175-77; **23,** 119-20, 152-53, 157, 158-59, 193-94, 213, 269-70; **26,** 22-27; **27,** 371-72; **28,** 245-46, 280, 283; **30,** 257-58, 480; **31,** 93-94, 344; **32,** 473-74, 475-77, 480-82; **33,** 420-22; **35,** 284

—its political preconditions and conditions for its victory—**8,** 218-19; **9,** 28-29, 56-58, 127-29, 298-99, 367-69; **11,** 374-75; **12,** 404-05; **13,** 36-37, 79-81, 90-92, 119-20; **15,** 54-56, 188, 275-77, 351-52, 376-79, 462; **16,** 301-02; **18,** 383-84, 473; **19,** 27-28, 221-24; **21,** 213-14, 240-41, 257-58, 450-51, 452; **23,** 84-85, 213, 252-53, 257, 269-70, 330-31; **24,** 268-69, 502-03; **25,** 201-02; **26,** 22, 345, 472; **27,** 264-65, 451, 480-81, 494-99, 547; **28,** 71, 124-25, 153, 172-73, 240, 284; **30,** 177-78, 341-42, 454; **31,** 63-64, 84-85, 93-94, 95-96, 384-86, 494-95; **32,** 475-77; **33,** 227, 420-21, 476, 478-80; **36,** 440; **41,** 45-46

—and reform (relationship)—**1,** 439; **5,** 73-74, 405-06; **6,** 33, 117-19, 124, 259, 358-59, 452, 498, 510-11; **12,** 212, 237-39, 357, 487; **13,** 67-68; **15,** 440-41; **17,** 115-16, 125-27, 478, 509; **18,** 566-67; **19,** 28, 384-87; **20,** 307-08, 500-01; **22,** 145, 170, 344; **23,** 84, 100, 159, 193-94, 212-13, 224-25, 247, 268, 269, 270; **24,** 80; **25,** 132, 152; **26,** 325; **29,** 504, 515; **30,** 341-42, 424; **33,** 54, 110-11, 115-16; **36,** 326, 380; **39,** 31, 270-71; **41,** 372, 384-87; **42,** 396-98

—its role in social development—**7,** 412-13; **8,** 103-04; **9,** 112-13; **13,** 36-37, 219; **15,** 54-56, 274-75; **16,** 348-49; **21,** 55-56; **25,** 130, 225, 232, 311, 399, 418; **26,** 118-19; **28,** 371-72; **29,** 371-73; **36,** 462; **41,** 45-46

—role of the subjective factor—**8,** 470-71, 571-73; **9,** 28-29, 127-29, 367-69; **13,** 36-37, 120-21; **15,** 54-56, 352; **18,** 384; **19,** 27-28, 222-24; **21,** 214-15, 257-58; **23,** 213, 253, 330; **24,** 268-69, 502-03; **26,** 208-09; **27,** 264-65, 395, 480-81, 518; **30,** 454; **31,** 63, 84-85, 384-86; **32,** 475-77
—its development by leaps—**5,** 514; **8,** 208, 299, 465-67; **12,** 209, 332; **16,** 348-49; **27,** 181, 269, 273-74; **31,** 90; **33,** 421; **36,** 461
—and participation of the masses—**8,** 103-04, 107, 500-02, 561-63, 564-65; **9,** 17-19, 29, 57, 69-70, 113-14, 201-02, 367-69; **10,** 243-48, 252-55, 258-60, 274, 283-84, 342, 370, 384-85; **11,** 27, 176-78, 422-23; **12,** 109-10, 111-12, 135-36, 175-76, 217, 404-05; **13,** 36; **15,** 218-19; **16,** 172-73, 301-02; **17,** 120, 238-40; **21,** 214, 240, 253, 257-58; **22,** 175-78, 357-58; **23,** 120, 213, 240-42, 269; **24,** 61, 63-64, 502-03; **25,** 201, 225; **26,** 30; **27,** 45-46, 198, 264-65, 479-80, 510; **28,** 71-72, 124-25, 140-42, 151-53, 173, 246, 262, 275-76, 419, 478; **29,** 67-68, 89, 310, 396; **30,** 177-78; **31,** 84-85, 90, 92-96, 97, 344, 350-55, 359-61; **32,** 473-74, 475-77, 488; **36,** 462; **42,** 129
—and evolution (relationship)—**8,** 208; **9,** 114; **13,** 36, 219, 329-31; **15,** 33, 54-55; **16,** 349, 406; **17,** 39-41, 160

Revolution, bourgeois and bourgeois-democratic
—nature, tasks and significance—**1,** 251-52; **6,** 201-02, 371-73, 398-404; **8,** 278-89, 511-18; **9,** 39-41, 48-53, 87-88, 123-25, 135-36, 307; **10,** 76; **11,** 77; **12,** 106-07; **13,** 27-28, 72-73, 311-13, 318-22, 351-52, 361, 426; **15,** 55-57, 165, 171, 261-62; **16,** 202-03; **17,** 324, 501; **19,** 27-28; **20,** 405-06; **21,** 435-36; **27,** 21-22; **28,** 294-96, 338-39, 458; **29,** 357; **32,** 488-89; **33,** 51-54; **41,** 153-54, 199-200, 314, 317-18
—and armed insurrection—**8,** 229-30; **9,** 32-34, 176-77, 369-70; **10,** 136-38, 142-45, 152-53
—and the provisional revolutionary government—**8,** 275-92, 293-303, 382-95, 461-81, 492-93, 562-68; **9,** 40-41, 42-43, 74-75, 77-81, 131-41; **41,** 168
—and the hegemony of the proletariat—**1,** 298-300; **2,** 333-38, 346-47; **3,** 31; **4,** 180-82, 213-14, 328-29, 356, 426-28; **5,** 288-89; **6,** 444-47; **7,** 499-500, 515-16; **8,** 86-87, 231-36, 278-89, 290-92, 328-29, 368, 373, 529-30, 538-40; **9,** 18-19, 25, 27, 40-41, 48-53, 60, 82-88, 97-103, 112-14, 121-22, 136-37, 177-78, 400-02, 441-43, 448-49, 460-61; **10,** 69-70, 91, 268-72, 310-11, 348-49, 408-09, 424, 438, 457, 463; **11,** 63, 254-55, 269, 279, 303, 406, 458; **12,** 43, 60, 102-03, 129, 159, 182, 192, 257, 262, 298-99, 334-36, 356-57, 388, 457-59, 464, 474, 489-90, 499-500, 501-02, 506-07; **13,** 111, 115, 117, 119-22, 128, 292, 332, 346-47, 400, 428, 434, 458-59; **15,** 25, 44-45, 47, 50-51, 52-53, 57-58, 177, 178, 188, 264-66, 269, 277, 322, 323, 349, 351-52, 361-66, 367-70, 376-79, 397-401, 411, 440; **16,** 153, 172, 290, 303-04, 387; **17,** 89, 120, 124, 128, 215, 217-18, 231-33, 239, 256, 341, 356, 358, 370, 373-74, 381-82, 411-13, 417, 422-23, 467, 509; **18,** 28, 85, 105-06, 112-13, 333-34, 419, 422, 450, 476-77, 542; **19,** 218, 244-45, 419; **21,** 257-58, 380, 402-03, 413, 416-17; **23,** 240-48; **24,** 393-94; **26,** 53; **28,** 294-95; **31,** 27, 348-49; **34,** 428; **41,** 199-200; **43,** 174-75
—its motive forces—**2,** 334-36; **4,** 242-44; **8,** 383-85, 450, 464-66; **9,** 60-61, 86-88, 99-103, 123-25, 136, 439-40, 442-44; **10,** 267-70, 334-36; **12,** 182, 333-35, 405-06; **15,** 58-59, 377-79, 397-400; **17,** 412-13, 418-19; **18,** 331-32; **21,** 77, 148-49; **22,** 148-49; **28,** 294-95, 299-300, 309-10, 339
—tasks of the proletarian party—**1,** 298-300; **2,** 328; **4,** 242-43, 244, 319; **5,** 78-79, 301, 370-73; **6,** 136, 443-47; **8,** 24-25, 26-27, 216-20, 280-82, 286-88, 383-89, 393-95, 400-01, 463-81, 538-41, 564-68; **9,** 15-140, 230-39, 441-43; **10,** 52-53, 69-70, 82, 189-95; **11,** 223, 254-55, 279, 457-58; **12,** 211-12, 334, 448, 500-02; **13,** 73, 324-25, 346-48, 399-400, 425-26; **15,** 276-77, 379; **17,** 233-34, 334, 368; **18,** 73; **19,** 231-32; **20,** 501; **21,** 76-79; **28,** 294-95; **31,** 149-50, 241-42; **41,** 153-54, 168, 199-200
—isolation of the liberal bourgeoisie—**9,** 100-03; **10,** 268-69; **12,** 387-88; **17,** 214-15
—growing over of the bourgeois-democratic revolution into the socialist revolution—**1,** 300; **5,** 78-79; **8,** 23-87, 187-88, 233-36, 287-88, 293-301, 328-29, 383-85, 464-66, 568; **9,** 28-30, 56-57, 81-88, 99-103, 129-30, 177-78, 236-38, 307-10, 411-12, 442-43; **10,** 42-43, 52-53, 69-70, 92, 190-91; **12,** 281-83, 298-99, 334, 356-57, 465-66; **13,** 362, 425-26, 430-31; **15,** 43-44; **21,** 408-09, 419-20; **22,** 144; **23,** 306-07, 308, 322-23, 331-32, 340-41, 358-61, 370-72, 373; **24,** 22, 43-44, 149-50, 306-08, 548; **26,** 59-60, 67-68, 438, 473; **28,** 294-95, 299-300, 309-10; **33,** 22, 51-54; **36,** 431-32
—and the revolutionary-democratic dictatorship of the proletariat and peasantry—**8,** 284-85, 293-303, 384-85, 450, 463-65, 470-72; **15,** 378-79; **16,** 377; **21,** 419; **31,** 343-46
—bourgeois revolution and bourgeois-democratic revolution (distinction)—**13,** 351-52; **15,** 55-56, 377-78; **17,** 413
—and the role of the liberal bourgeoisie—**8,** 317-18; **9,** 94-95, 97-98, 175-77, 180-81; **10,** 267-70, 467-68; **11,** 63; **12,** 339, 387-88; **13,** 321-22; **15,** 377; **16,** 316, 376; **17,** 214-15, 334, 412-13, 489-90, 556-57; **21,** 392; **24,** 69-70; **41,** 199
—and the socialist revolution (distinction)—**6,** 118-19; **8,** 23-24, 268-88, 293-99, 328-29, 390-91, 464-66, 475-77; **9,** 40-41, 56-57, 83-88, 307-10, 313-15, 441-43; **10,** 42-43, 438-39; **12,** 333-35; **24,** 548; **27,** 52, 89-91, 238-41; **28,** 294-95, 299-300, 311; **29,** 338; **31,** 417; **33,** 51-54

See also Agrarian revolution; Revolution, popular

Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in Russia, 1905-07
—its nature and tasks—**3,** 31-34; **8,** 23-27, 99-100, 163-66, 231-36, 237, 248-51, 257-58, 277-92, 293-303, 328-29, 379-80, 382-85, 396-97, 425-26, 433, 437-39, 450-51, 463-66, 500-02, 511-18, 534, 538-43, 555-56, 561-65; **9,** 17-19, 21-24, 25-29, 37-41, 47-61, 81-88, 92-104, 110-14, 120-22, 123-30, 176-78, 180-81, 203-04, 207-08, 234-39, 307-09, 362-64, 369-71, 411-12, 431-34, 439-46; **10,** 25-27, 40-43, 52-53, 68-70, 75-78, 91-92, 169-71, 184-87, 189-92, 247-48, 262-64, 275-76,

410-11, 424-25, 438-39, 462-63, 506-07; **11,** 33-34, 117-18, 207-08, 252-55, 280-81, 294-95, 302-04, 366-73, 389-93, 410-12, 458; **12,** 106-07, 128-29, 140-41, 154-55, 181-82, 190-92, 202-05, 256-58, 333-36, 355-57, 456-59, 464-66, 503-05; **13,** 27-31, 111, 254-55, 258-59, 292, 320-22, 332-33, 345-55, 361-63, 421-29; **15,** 22-28, 50-62, 158-81, 206-08, 288-89, 364-67, 368-70, 374-78; **16,** 296-304, 324; **17,** 125-26; **19,** 399-400; **20,** 375-76; **21,** 378-79, 416-18, 450-51; **22,** 356; **23,** 236-53, 297-98; **25,** 278-79, 416; **32,** 517-18; **39,** 506, 701; **41,** 153-54, 171-72, 199-200, 262, 317-18, 335, 385; **43,** 174-75

—Party's leading role—**8,** 24-25, 26-28, 71, 98-100, 112-13, 160-62, 171-74, 175-76, 179-80, 187-89, 208-20, 231-36, 257-58, 277, 293-303, 328-29, 349-51, 368, 369, 370, 371-72, 373-74, 376, 377-78, 396-97, 400-04, 405-06, 437-39, 446-48, 496-98, 537-41, 548-50, 560-68; **9,** 15-140, 152-53, 155, 177-78, 179-87, 190, 201-04, 207, 212-23, 230-39, 262-64, 268-69, 305-06, 307-09, 344-46, 363-64, 383-87, 400-02, 411-12, 414, 431-34, 435, 441-43, 444-46, 452-54, 464-65; **10,** 19-28, 31-33, 35-37, 40-43, 52-53, 58-59, 68-70, 71-74, 80-82, 91, 93-94, 112-19, 135-45, 149-63, 169-71, 189-94, 195, 203-04, 237-39, 241-43, 273, 274-76, 292-93, 299-300, 310-11, 312-13, 314-15, 349, 390-91, 408, 416-17, 419-20, 457-58, 459, 480, 482, 501-02, 507; **11,** 16, 19, 22-23, 24-26, 27-28, 33-37, 91-93, 111, 116-17, 120-23, 132, 158-59, 160-62, 177-78, 180, 245, 277-81, 293-95, 306, 360-61, 394-95, 410-11, 424-25, 426-30; **12,** 42-44, 60, 101-03, 115-18, 126, 135-44, 162-64, 169, 180-83, 203, 217, 257, 298-99, 416-17, 457-59, 467-68, 469-70, 472-73, 487, 490-93, 500-01; **13,** 20-21, 27-29, 32, 115-16, 119-22, 128, 258-59, 292, 352-53, 354, 425-29, 477-78; **15,** 57-58, 62, 149, 153-55, 287-89, 292-93, 300-01, 323, 339, 351-52, 354-55, 360-62, 385, 458-60; **16,** 138-39, 263-64, 363-64, 384-87; **17,** 333; **18,** 28; **19,** 220, 400; **20,** 251-52, 501; **21,** 103, 332-33, 390, 392-93, 416-17, 450-51; **23,** 28, 123, 238, 247, 371; **28,** 293-95, 299; **29,** 310-11, 535; **30,** 277-78; **31,** 35-36, 62-63, 341-42, 348-50, 358-59; **32,** 431; **34,** 315, 353, 360-61, 365-66; **35,** 249; **36,** 149-50; **41,** 152, 153-54, 155, 156-57, 174-75, 186, 194-96, 199-200, 385; **43,** 174-75

—role of the Army and Navy—**8,** 98, 560-68, 569-73; **9,** 17, 147-49, 153-54, 169, 183-85, 196-97, 338-39, 340-41, 414, 428-29, 431-33, 450-51, 452-53, 464-65; **10,** 23-24, 50-51, 52-53, 54-57, 58-59, 66, 68-69, 94-95, 103, 133-34, 153, 254, 289, 351, 387, 485, 509; **11,** 17-18, 29, 85-87, 115, 121-22, 129-30, 132, 135, 137, 139, 157-59, 162, 174-76, 186, 215, 303, 345-47; **12,** 194-95; **13,** 19, 26, 35, 116, 333; **15,** 64, 207-08, 300, 333; **16,** 180-82, 318, 383-84, 386; **17,** 255, 326-27; **18,** 107; **22,** 358; **23,** 238, 243-46, 251, 348-49; **41,** 169-70, 171-72, 172-73

—Bolsheviks' struggle to win over the peasantry and isolate the liberal bourgeoisie—**8,** 25-26, 231-36, 246-51, 318-21, 328-29, 400-04, 405-06, 538-41; **9,** 17-18, 45-47, 51-61, 62-64, 89-90, 97-103, 129-30, 135-37, 177-78, 180-81, 234-39, 307-09, 342-43, 363-65, 411-12, 431-34; **10,** 40-43, 144-45, 268-70, 293, 297-98, 360-61, 409, 413, 416-17, 420, 438-39, 445-46, 447, 453-54, 456-57, 462-63, 486-87, 491-93; **11,** 19, 143, 145, 254-55, 371-73, 381-82, 393-95, 396-400, 403-04, 416-17, 418, 428, 457-59; **12,** 18-19, 42-44, 60, 102-03, 126, 129-30, 136-38, 141, 151, 155, 168-69, 180-82, 192, 203, 216-17, 257, 469-70, 472-73, 474, 482-83, 490, 492-94, 499-500, 503-05, 506-07, 508-09; **13,** 121-22; **16,** 135-37, 317-18, 378, 386-88; **17,** 61-62; **18,** 40-41, 485-86; **20,** 251-52; **21,** 331-33, 416-17; **25,** 248; **28,** 294-95; **31,** 71-72; **41,** 156-57, 199-200; **43,** 174-75

—armed insurrection and barricade fighting—**8,** 71, 112-13, 122-23, 136-37, 149-51, 368, 369, 370, 373-74, 424, 499-501, 537-43, 560-63, 574-75; **9,** 68-70, 72-73, 74-75, 76-77, 103-06, 147-53, 169, 176-77, 182-87, 190, 196-98, 200-04, 207-08, 212-13, 216-18, 219-20, 222-23, 271-74, 336-41, 383-87, 421-23, 429-30, 451-52, 460-62, 463-64; **10,** 58-59, 66, 67-69, 115-19, 136-45, 151-53, 229-30, 241-42, 283-85, 299-301; **11,** 118-23, 171-78, 214-16, 299-300, 344-47, 362-64; **13,** 25-26, 114-16, 477-78; **15,** 153, 268-69, 299-300; **16,** 300-01, 382-84; **20,** 500-01; **23,** 250-51; **30,** 277-78; **31,** 26-27, 90, 340-42, 349-50, 358-59; **34,** 426; **36,** 150, 154; **41,** 171-72, 172-73, 174-75, 175-76, 189-90, 385

—question of its growing over into the socialist revolution—**8,** 23-25, 28, 85-87, 98-100, 232-36, 286-89, 293-300, 302-03, 328-29, 383-85, 400-01, 433, 438-39, 464-66, 511-12, 539-42, 565-67, 568; **9,** 26-30, 38-40, 56-59, 81-88, 99-103, 112-14, 129-30, 177-78, 203-04, 207-08, 235-39, 307-10, 314-15, 411-12, 433-34, 441-44; **10,** 41-43, 52-53, 68-70, 81-82, 92, 189-92, 258-60, 410-11, 413; **11,** 254-55, 294-95, 328-29; **12,** 282-83, 298-99, 334-35, 468; **13,** 361-63, 424-26; **15,** 45, 176-77; **28,** 294-95; **41,** 199-200

—and the provisional revolutionary government—**8,** 187, 277-92, 293-303, 321-22, 379-80, 381, 382-95, 396-97, 437-38, 447-48, 463-81, 492-93, 516-17, 534-36, 538-40, 550-53, 562-68, 571-73; **9,** 21-22, 23-31, 32-35, 39-43, 44-45, 74-75, 78-82, 87-88, 105-06, 108-09, 121-22, 128-29, 141, 153, 154-55, 173, 182-87, 190, 196-98, 202-04, 207-08, 212-14, 217-18, 225-26, 248-51, 263, 268-69, 305-06, 337, 395, 462-63; **10,** 21, 67-68, 143, 154-56, 243-47; **11,** 21-22, 127-28, 147-48, 155-57, 165-66, 299-300; **12,** 140, 331-32; **15,** 360-62, 363-65; **31,** 350; **34,** 334; **36,** 150; **41,** 153-54, 166-67, 171-72, 172-73, 174-75, 189-90

—All-Russia general political strike, October 1905—*see* All-Russia general political strike, October 1905

—and the hegemony of the proletariat—**3,** 31; **8,** 26-27, 78-79, 82, 98-100, 220, 231-36, 277, 290-91, 329, 368, 371-72, 373-74, 383-84, 425-26, 433, 437-39, 446-49, 497-98, 511-12, 529-30, 538-41, 568; **9,** 18-20, 24-25, 26-28, 29-30, 48-53, 58-61, 72-74, 94-103, 107-09, 119-22, 176-78, 213-14, 234-35, 307-09, 378-79, 395, 397-

98, 400-02, 431-34, 447-49, 464-65; **10,** 24-26, 40-43, 50-51, 52-53, 68-70, 91-92, 93-96, 115-17, 129-30, 142-43, 144-45, 155-56, 229-30, 241-42, 265-68, 270-72, 276, 310-12, 348-50, 392-93, 408, 409, 411-12, 414-15, 416-17, 424, 434-35, 438-39, 446-47, 448, 457, 462-63, 491-92, 493; **11,** 28-30, 33-34, 35, 36, 53-54, 55-57, 59, 130, 136, 147, 254-56, 268-70, 279-80, 293, 302-04, 344, 372, 406, 458; **12,** 43, 60, 102-03, 128-29, 136, 140, 155, 181-82, 192, 203, 205, 225, 254, 257, 262-63, 334-35, 356-57, 456-59, 470-71, 474, 482, 490-91, 501; **13,** 44-45, 59, 111, 115-16, 117, 119-21, 128, 292, 352-55, 425-26, 428-29, 434, 477-78; **15,** 25, 27, 50-51, 57-58, 59-60, 207-08, 269, 322, 323, 351-52, 361-64, 365-70, 378-79, 400; **16,** 102, 151-52, 167-69, 261-62, 263-64, 296-304, 373-75, 378-79, 387-88; **17,** 41-42, 89-91, 120, 231-34, 509, 539; **18,** 28, 85, 485-86; **19,** 138, 146; **21,** 257-58, 416-17; **22,** 356; **23,** 238-43, 245-48, 250-51, 253, 329; **28,** 294-95, 373-74; **31,** 63, 89-90, 348-50; **34,** 427-28; **41,** 172; **43,** 174

—its motive forces—**3,** 31-32; **8,** 26-28, 231-36, 286-87, 290-92, 297-99, 302-03, 328-29, 354-55, 368, 383-85, 401-02, 405-06, 425-27, 433, 437-39, 446-49, 450-51, 464-66, 511-12, 534-35, 538-41; **9,** 45-48, 56, 82-85, 93-103, 119-22, 123-25, 135-36, 180-81, 207-08, 213-14, 259-61, 307-09, 350-52, 378-79, 383-87, 400-02, 403-04, 411-12, 431-34, 442-44, 459-62; **10,** 40-43, 52-53, 58-59, 65, 68-70, 91-92, 109-10, 115-16, 117-19, 129-30, 142-45, 154-56, 228-30, 237-38, 253-55, 258-61, 266-70, 274-75, 282-85, 310-12, 339-40, 348-50, 360-61, 370, 377-78, 392-93, 398-99, 410-11, 413, 416-17, 420, 428-29, 432-33, 434-35, 438-39, 447-48, 453-54, 456-57, 462-63, 482, 485-86, 487, 491-93; **11,** 16, 17, 29-30, 34-35, 54-57, 135-37, 228, 242-43, 251-55, 279-80, 303-04, 342-44, 372-73, 390-93, 409-12; **12,** 60, 102-03, 106-08, 130, 140, 151, 155, 181-82, 192, 202-05, 206-07, 253-55, 256-58, 298-99, 333-36, 355-57, 457-60, 490-91, 507; **13,** 68-69, 115-17, 332-33, 351-55, 399-400, 428, 456-57; **15,** 25, 50-51, 52-59, 206-09, 274-76, 288-89, 333-34, 335-36, 360-79, 399-400; **16,** 89-90, 167-69, 296-304, 374-76, 380-87; **17,** 89-91, 120-21; **18,** 28, 67-68; **19,** 329-30; **21,** 416-17; **23,** 238-41, 244-46, 247-48, 250-51; **24,** 148; **26,** 53; **28,** 294-95; **31,** 90, 349-50; **34,** 426; **41,** 156-57

—January 9, 1905, as its beginning—**8,** 71, 92-93, 97-100, 103-04, 105-06, 107-09, 110, 111-13, 114-17, 118-20, 121, 122-23, 132-35, 136-37, 138, 139, 141-42, 150, 154-56, 161-63, 167-68, 260, 348-50, 351, 539-40; **9,** 132, 147, 191, 285, 336-40, 352-53, 367, 433; **11,** 29, 114, 137; **12,** 114-15, 159; **13,** 25-26, 115; **15,** 153, 276, 293, 385, 417; **16,** 300, 357, 381, 383, 409; **21,** 392; **23,** 236-38; **27,** 481; **29,** 538; **31,** 346; **36,** 144, 416; **41,** 172-73, 175-76; **43,** 154, 376-77, 381

—December 1905 armed uprising in Moscow—*see* December 1905 armed uprising in Moscow

—and the seizure of political freedom by the revolutionary people—**8,** 140-42; **10,** 242-45, 246-48; **11,** 27-29; **12,** 195; **13,** 21, 24-26, 28-29, 38-39, 115-16, 117; **15,** 417; **16,** 296-300; **23,** 248; **31,** 349-51, 354-55

—its historical role and lessons—**8,** 97-98, 103-04, 138-42; **9,** 17-20, 146-55, 201-02, 241-42, 253-55, 257-59, 282-85, 432-34, 449; **10,** 389-91; **11,** 172-73, 303-04; **12,** 467-68, 472-73, 506-07; **13,** 38-39, 59, 60, 73-74, 97, 114-22, 167, 219, 425, 429, 444-46, 457-58, 473-74, 476-78; **15,** 21, 25, 36-37, 44-45, 50-62, 66-67, 152-55, 179, 208-09, 216-17, 267-69, 274-76, 290, 323, 331-32, 341-42, 346-49, 351-52, 362-63, 364-67, 371-74, 378-79, 399-400; **16,** 138-39, 290-91, 296-304, 353, 359-60, 387-88; **17,** 35, 40-41, 43-44, 48, 51-52, 75-76, 89-91, 115-16, 282-85, 296, 305, 415-16, 500-01; **18,** 39-40, 107, 109, 150-51, 315-16, 556; **19,** 47-48, 72-73, 159-60, 180-85, 220-22, 244-45, 325-36, 358-63; **20,** 118-20, 223-24, 375, 462; **21,** 103, 213-14, 217, 331-32, 333, 416-17, 440-41; **23,** 81, 85, 96-97, 213, 237-41, 245-46, 251-53, 297-99, 324, 326, 341, 359, 371-72; **25,** 492; **27,** 90, 292, 372; **28,** 81, 309, 373-74; **29,** 538-39; **30,** 57-58, 257-58, 277-78; **31,** 27-28, 34-36, 90, 341-42, 535-36; **35,** 272, 274; **36,** 422; **42,** 69

—counter-revolutionary role of the bourgeoisie and bourgeois parties—**8,** 169-71, 228-29, 268, 272-73, 396, 425-32, 433, 457-60, 487-94, 502-04, 506-08, 511-18, 519-25, 526-30, 538-43, 574-76; **9,** 17-18, 19, 21-22, 23-24, 29-31, 33-34, 45-46, 49-54, 55-59, 66-68, 94-103, 107-08, 112-13, 118-22, 125-29, 134-37, 152-53, 169-78, 179-82, 184-87, 197-99, 206, 213-17, 223, 225-26, 240-45, 253-61, 296-99, 301-06, 316-17, 342-43, 347, 350-52, 353-56, 359-60, 379-82, 383-87, 393-94, 398-401, 459-61; **10,** 28, 50-51, 52-53, 63-65, 66-70, 91-92, 107-11, 133-34, 150-51, 157-59, 216-19, 289, 311-12, 338-39, 342, 358-59, 392-93, 404, 408, 418-20, 434, 444-49, 455-56, 462-63, 472-75, 476-80, 481, 483, 485-88, 490-93, 501-02; **11,** 21-23, 25-26, 28-30, 34, 44-46, 79-80, 83-84, 85-87, 136-38, 208-09, 211, 228-29, 246, 253, 254-55, 278, 279-80, 294, 295, 299-300, 303-04, 305, 360-61, 363-64, 371-73, 380-82, 384-88, 393-95, 403-06, 409-12, 415-16, 424-25, 458-60; **12,** 59-60, 101-02, 129-30, 135-38, 140, 150-51, 154, 163-64, 168-69, 176, 179-80, 182, 202-04, 212-13, 222-23, 244-45, 251-52, 310-11, 312-15, 334-36, 339-40, 351-53, 444, 450-51, 457-58, 460-64, 465-67, 472-73, 486-87, 490-91, 492-93, 499-500, 501-03; **13,** 29-31, 37-39, 47, 51-53, 54-57, 61, 65-66, 71-74, 100-01, 110-13, 114-22, 125-27, 151-52, 167-68, 353-54, 374-75, 425, 482-84; **15,** 22-28, 36-37, 50-51, 52-53, 63-66, 207-08, 268, 300-01, 308-10, 399-400; **16,** 138-39, 166-67, 303-04, 316-17, 318, 375-77, 378-80, 381, 384-85, 399-401; **17,** 40-41, 61-65, 66, 124-25, 207-10, 250-56, 289-90, 292-96, 297-98, 415-16, 424-32, 551-52; **18,** 26-27, 28, 68, 315-16; **19,** 48-49, 72, 136, 159-60, 161-62, 231, 271, 303-04, 476; **20,** 420-21; **21,** 378, 417-18; **23,** 247, 351; **24,** 148; **25,** 48; **28,** 294-95; **34,**

352-54, 426-27; **41,** 174-75, 186, 188-90, 194-95, 199, 294-96, 385
—peasants and the peasant movement in—**3,** 31-32; **8,** 212-13, 231-36, 246-48, 294-97, 298-300, 318-21, 323-24, 328-29, 400-04, 405-06, 424, 447-48, 538-41, 572-73; **9,** 17-18, 52-53, 56-58, 67-68, 97-103, 176-78, 207-08, 230-39, 307-10, 314-15, 400-02, 432-34, 439-43, 446; **10,** 40-43, 50-51, 52-53, 68-70, 76-77, 88, 91-92, 95-96, 138, 140, 152-53, 175-81, 216-17, 229-30, 234-36, 254-55, 258-60, 282-85, 311, 312, 350-52, 386-88, 392-94, 410-13, 414-15, 420, 455-57, 462-63, 485-86, 487, 491-92, 508; **11,** 15-16, 17, 29, 34-35, 53-57, 86-87, 91-92, 115, 122-23, 137-38, 215, 303, 345-46, 393-95, 396; **12,** 140, 190-91, 193-94, 205-07, 253-55, 273-74, 458-59, 467-68, 472-73, 482-83; **13,** 68-69, 115-16, 118, 219, 225-26, 254-55, 291-92, 321-23, 330-31, 348-50, 351-55, 357, 398-400, 420-21, 424-25, 427-28, 456-57; **15,** 22-28, 52-53, 57-58, 153-54, 164, 171-72, 179, 206-08, 260-61, 274-75, 300, 316, 331-33, 336, 339, 341, 365-67, 371-74, 400; **16,** 92-94, 168, 296, 302-03, 318, 324-25, 353-54, 356-57, 359-60, 376, 378, 381-82, 384-86; **17,** 67-68, 120, 124-25, 248-49, 255, 380-81, 415-16, 418; **18,** 27-28, 107, 146-47, 525; **19,** 47-48, 72, 180-85, 329-30; **20,** 107-08, 119, 247, 375; **21,** 103, 416-17; **23,** 238, 241-43, 246, 248-49, 251; **24,** 148, 282-84, 487; **25,** 291-92; **28,** 313-14; **29,** 310; **30,** 278; **31,** 27-28, 63, 162-63, 276; **34,** 334; **36,** 232-33; **41,** 156-57, 171-72, 199-200; **43,** 174-75
—Manifesto of October 17, 1905—**9,** 427-34, 437, 447-49, 453-54, 462-63; **10,** 68, 93, 109, 129, 280-81, 333-34, 387-88; **11,** 29, 114, 207; **13,** 477; **16,** 296, 382-83, 384; **19,** 161, 326; **23,** 252
—mass political strikes—**8,** 71, 90-93, 141, 368, 373-74, 537-38; **9,** 290, 336-41, 347-56, 376, 392-95, 427-34, 453-54; **10,** 20, 21-22, 51, 58-59, 75, 93-94, 113-14, 150-52, 156-57, 241-42, 266-67, 283-85, 300, 392; **11,** 29, 91, 162-63, 214-15; **13,** 19, 24-26, 114-16; **15,** 268-69, 292-93; **16,** 260-61, 300-02, 378, 380-82, 383-86, 409-10, 411-15; **17,** 255; **18,** 83-86, 104-07, 471-77; **19,** 400; **23,** 239-41, 243-44, 246-49, 250-51; **29,** 538; **31,** 26-27, 63, 90, 162-64, 340-42, 348-50; **35,** 272
—international situation—**8,** 51-55, 99-100, 258, 267-69, 271-72, 483-85, 569-73; **9,** 56-58, 97-98, 433-34; **10,** 280-81; **21,** 417-18; **25,** 40
—its international significance—**8,** 99-100, 103, 287-89, 302-03, 437-39, 483-84, 540-42, 571-73; **9,** 56-57, 82-84, 412, 432-34; **10,** 73, 241-42, 280-81, 333-34; **13,** 81, 91-93, 164-65, 461; **15,** 59-61, 220; **17,** 51-52, 304-05, 415; **18,** 582, 584-85; **19,** 85-86, 456; **20,** 405-06; **21,** 202, 212-14, 217, 277, 307, 368, 379, 404, 441; **22,** 109-10, 342; **23,** 239-40, 251-53, 324-25, 326, 370-72; **24,** 267, 394; **25,** 40, 86-87; **26,** 471, 493; **27,** 271; **30,** 279-80; **31,** 90, 162-63, 341-42; **32,** 454-55; **36,** 322-23
—in the localities—**8,** 71, 98, 348-50, 424, 537-38; **9,** 169, 283-84, 336-41, 351-53, 393, 408-09, 421-23, 429, 451-52, 463-64; **10,** 95-96, 117-18,

154-55, 282-84, 392; **11,** 16, 216-18; **12,** 205-07; **16,** 260-62, 301, 397-401; **19,** 244-45; **23,** 239-41, 243-44, 247-49; **34,** 348; **41,** 171-72
—as a popular revolution—**8,** 150, 153-54, 203-04, 349-50, 355, 392, 425-26, 516-18, 574-76; **9,** 56-57, 83-85, 97-100, 105-06, 111-12, 119-22, 203-04, 307-08; **10,** 66-70, 75-78, 117-19, 243-49, 252-55, 392-93, 398-99, 485-86, 506-07; **11,** 15-16, 33-36, 121-22, 255, 458-59; **12,** 195, 404-06; **13,** 114-16; **17,** 89-91, 251, 255; **23,** 238-39, 244-46; **25,** 416; **31,** 349-55, 359-60
—and the national liberation movement—**9,** 451-52; **16,** 79-81, 172-75; **20,** 406; **22,** 152-53, 357-58; **23,** 249; **41,** 317-18
—Menshevik opportunist tactics—**3,** 32; **8,** 26-28, 32-34, 74-82, 140-41, 142, 148-57, 167-76, 187-89, 193-96, 211-14, 221-22, 232-34, 257-59, 278-92, 293-303, 312-14, 370, 381, 382-95, 452-53, 463-81, 538-39, 544-54; **9,** 17-140, 147-55, 183-87, 197-98, 201-04, 212-15, 224-26, 243-45, 246-51, 257-60, 263-64, 265-80, 317-18, 356-73, 381-84, 401-04, 405-07; **10,** 112-16, 139-40, 141-42, 187-88, 191-93, 231, 266-67, 270-71, 274-75, 280-85, 289-91, 294-98, 299-301, 312-14, 336-37, 339-43, 348-70, 377-81, 388-90, 392-95, 400, 404-05, 412, 444-49, 460-80, 483-84, 500-04; **11,** 50-51, 53-59, 64-68, 69-73, 90-93, 115-16, 119-20, 128, 129, 137, 150-66, 173, 179-83, 247-55, 262-63, 264-66, 277, 297, 307-19, 320-23, 332-40, 341-64, 371-75, 377-82, 385-88, 401-07, 410-12, 422-24, 433-55; **12,** 22-23, 24-28, 32-44, 57-61, 67-69, 86-90, 100-02, 106-10, 113, 115-16, 121-26, 127-28, 145-51, 161-64, 167-69, 170-72, 173-78, 182, 189-90, 203-05, 208-18, 221-42, 249-64, 349-57, 387-88, 409-18, 419-36, 439-41, 442-47, 448-52, 453-54, 456-68, 469-74, 475-78, 480-81, 482-83, 486-87, 490-507; **13,** 20, 26-29, 30-32, 41-44, 109-13, 258-67, 325-66, 411-13, 418-21, 427-28, 485; **15,** 40-47, 56-58, 59-61, 340-42, 360-79; **16,** 378-79, 384-85, 387-88, 410-11; **17,** 61-65; **20,** 250-52; **21,** 258-59, 331-33, 416-17; **28,** 293-96; **34,** 334-35, 352-54, 427-28; **36,** 552-54; **41,** 154, 167, 173, 174-75, 194-96
—organs of revolutionary power (Soviets of Workers' Deputies, revolutionary peasant committees, soldiers' committees, strike committees, railwaymen's committees, town revolutionary committees)—**8,** 246-48, 249-50, 401-04, 405-06, 566-67; **9,** 89-90, 128-29, 183-84, 233-34, 235-36, 432, 448, 452-53; **10,** 19-24, 25-26, 50-51, 52-53, 68-70, 71-74, 98-99, 154-57, 185-87, 203, 242-45, 251-53, 258, 283-84, 290-91, 340; **11,** 90-93, 124-27, 128, 155-56, 471; **12,** 142-44, 321, 331-32, 459, 463; **13,** 22, 477-78; **15,** 364-66, 371-72; **16,** 168; **23,** 248-49; **25,** 17-18; **26,** 143-44; **31,** 341-43, 350, 358-59; **41,** 154, 156-57, 172, 420
—its special features and its difference from bourgeois and bourgeois-democratic revolutions in the West—**8,** 257-58, 297-99, 388-90, 458-60; **9,** 58-60, 135-38, 198-99, 403-04; **10,** 76-77, 135-38, 139-42, 186-87, 241-43, 311-12, 424, 469-71, 479-80; **11,** 221-23, 345,

347; **13,** 321-22, 351-54, 443-44; **15,** 20-21, 51-53, 55-60, 206, 375-78; **16,** 324; **17,** 234-35, 412-13; **18,** 83-84; **19,** 399-400; **23,** 238-39; **31,** 348-50
—and guerrilla warfare—**9,** 339, 341; **10,** 117-18, 144, 153-54; **11,** 125-27, 167-69, 172-73, 176-78, 194, 213-23, 224, 345-47
—assistance to tsarism by international capital—**8,** 267-68, 272-73; **9,** 433-34; **10,** 72-73, 225-26; **11,** 105-07; **12,** 163, 215, 310-11; **13,** 434; **15,** 199-201, 461-62; **16,** 25, 79-80, 385-87; **21,** 418; **23,** 54, 250, 355
—its preconditions and the conditions necessary for victory—**7,** 446, 454-505; **8,** 26-28, 52-55, 98-100, 151-53, 257-58, 297-300, 384-85, 393, 447-48, 450, 497-98; **9,** 32-34, 48-61, 82-85, 86-87, 96-103, 105-06, 112-14, 120-22, 134, 135-36, 175-77, 185-87, 201-03, 219-20, 260-61, 286-87, 295-99, 307-09, 314-15, 339-41, 368-69, 394-95, 403-04, 412, 414, 431-34, 459-64; **10,** 40-43, 140-41, 150-51, 189-90, 259-61, 280-82, 311-12, 408, 411-13, 416-17; **11,** 18-19, 33-36, 54-57, 117-18, 121-22, 228, 252-55, 279-80, 342-47; **12,** 128-29, 180-81, 192, 458-59; **13,** 119-21, 421-29, 443-44, 477-78; **15,** 27-28, 55-57, 58-59, 365-67, 378-79; **16,** 87, 166-68, 382-84; **17,** 115-16, 125-26, 248-49; **19,** 399-400, 488; **41,** 199-200; **43,** 174-75
—causes of its defeat—**10,** 154-56; **13,** 65-66, 333, 434; **15,** 50-51, 173-74, 207-09, 351, 461-62; **16,** 303-04, 383-86, 397-401; **17,** 127-28; **18,** 41-42, 106-07, 473; **21,** 416-17; **23,** 248-49, 250-51, 355; **27,** 180-81; **28,** 373; **31,** 535; **39,** 310
—as a prologue to and a dress rehearsal for the February bourgeois-democratic revolution and the October Socialist Revolution of 1917—**23,** 297-98, 301, 324, 325-26, 338, 341, 355-56, 359-60, 370-72; **25,** 364; **27,** 87, 90, 164-65, 173, 175, 180-81; **28,** 373-74; **29,** 19-20, 310; **30,** 257, 418, 487; **31,** 26-28, 535-36; **35,** 422, 439
—exposure of Socialist-Revolutionaries' tactics—**8,** 158-62, 232-34, 289-91, 328-29, 383-84, 471; **9,** 18, 48-49, 234-38; **10,** 42-43; **11,** 329-31, 416-18, 450, 454, 467-68; **12,** 19-21, 24-28, 58-59, 65-69, **131,** 138, 165-69, 223-24, 335-36, 340, 343-44, 407-08, 422-23, 467-68; **13,** 154-60, 268-71, 346-47, 361-62; **15,** 52, 65-66, 148-49, 330-35, 342-43; **18,** 137, 525-26, 555-56; **19,** 429-30
—and the revolutionary-democratic dictatorship of the proletariat and peasantry—**8,** 277-92, 293-303, 383-85, 388-90, 392-93, 396-97, 450-51, 463-66, 471-72, 480-81, 534-36, 557-59; **9,** 53-54, 56-57, 59-61, 77-88, 98-100, 104, 106, 113-14, 120-21, 127-30, 132-37, 141, 154-55, 176-77, 207-08, 307-09; **10,** 91, 109-10, 190-91, 221-22, 243-48, 251-53, 283-85, 370, 453, 462-63; **11,** 279, 343, 374-75; **12,** 140, 203, 458-59, 490-91, 493; **13,** 111, 352-55, 392; **15,** 56-57, 171-72, 179-80, 360-79; **16,** 89-90; **29,** 310; **31,** 340-61; **41,** 154
—revolutionary education of the masses and classes in the course of it—**8,** 97-98, 103-04, 107-09, 112-13, 134-35, 141-42, 154-55, 204-05, 216-19, 286-87, 291-92, 303, 537-42, 560-61, 564-65; **9,** 7, 18-19, 57, 76-77, 147-48, 341, 348-49, 412, 432-34, 449; **10,** 22-23, 58-59, 73-74, 218-21, 262-63, 310, 384-85, 389-91, 395, 413, 474-75, 507; **11,** 16, 17, 102, 112-15, 136-37, 139, 185-86, 394-95, 451-52; **12,** 115-16, 152, 206-07, 405-06, 467-68; **13,** 39, 73-74, 114-16, 117, 118-21, 122; **15,** 208-09, 267-69; **17,** 89-91, 285, 509; **18,** 85-86, 105-06, 315; **19,** 47-48; **21,** 257; **23,** 237-39, 240-42, 243, 297-98; **28,** 373-74; **29,** 310
—and the Russo-Japanese war—**7,** 201-02, 446, 454, 516; **8,** 26-27, 28, 50-55, 121, 124, 138-39, 258, 267-68, 348-49, 393, 448, 482-85, 561; **9,** 98, 340-41, 351-52; **12,** 194; **15,** 461-62; **21,** 378-79; **23,** 243; **39,** 514-15
—Soviets as organs of insurrection and the rudiments of new, revolutionary power—*see* Soviets in Russia in 1905
—forms of class struggle and their development—**8,** 141-42, 368, 369, 373-74, 560-62; **9,** 339-40, 347-48, 350-53, 393-94; **10,** 93-96, 142-45, 151-53, 274, 282-84, 349-50, 389-91, 506-07; **11,** 87, 108, 122-23, 171-74, 215-23, 278, 344-47, 362-63; **12,** 114-15; **13,** 115-16, 477-78; **15,** 53-56, 59-60, 62, 268-69; **16,** 168-69, 356-58, 380-84; **18,** 106-07; **21,** 390; **29,** 34-36, 538-39; **34,** 334; **35,** 237-39, 272-73
—Black Hundred punitive policy of tsarist autocracy—**8,** 132-34, 136-37, 424; **9,** 35-37, 71, 132, 172, 200-04, 214, 337-38, 340-41, 349-50, 435, 447-49, 450-54, 457-58, 462-63, 464-65; **10,** 26-28, 50, 52, 53, 73, 74, 86-87, 93-95, 112, 117-19, 124, 128-29, 138, 140-41, 150-51, 179, 216-17, 263-64, 311, 386, 409, 481, 508-13; **11,** 17-18, 83, 185-87, 215, 216-17, 241, 346, 383-84, 389-90, 414; **12,** 116-17, 163, 184, 186-87, 311; **13,** 44-45, 56-57, 69-70, 116; **15,** 182; **16,** 362-63; **23,** 236, 249-50; **25,** 48; **27,** 164; **28,** 434; **29,** 503; **30,** 278; **31,** 101-02, 345-47; **41,** 185, 196
—stages of its development—**8,** 138-42, 562-63; **9,** 336-41, 347-48, 351-53, 376, 379, 414-15, 433-34, 447-54, 457, 460-61; **10,** 29, 44-45, 58-59, 66, 91-92, 93-96, 112-13, 118-19, 135-45, 150-54, 179-81, 242-44, 386-91, 480, 485-89, 506; **11,** 15-16, 17-19, 27-31, 33-34, 113-15, 135-40, 172-74, 215; **12,** 114-15, 450, 458-59, 462-63, 506-07; **13,** 18-23, 24-27, 28-36, 47-48, 59, 67-68, 111-12, 114-22; **15,** 51-54, 299-301, 339; **16,** 167-69, 296-30, 318, 356-57, 380-84, 396-406, 408-21; **18,** 106-07; **23,** 236-39, 242, 243-44, 246-48, 250-51; **28,** 373-74; **31,** 34-36, 346-61; **36,** 552-53

See also Bulygin Duma; First (Witte) Duma, 1906; Kronstadt uprising, October 1905; Kronstadt uprising, July 1906; Mutiny on the battleship *Potemkin*, June 1905; Second Duma, 1907; Sevastopol mutiny, November 1905; Sveaborg uprising, July 1906

Revolution, bourgeois-democratic, in Russia, February 1917
—its nature and significance—**23,** 287-89, 297-301, 302-03, 304-06, 350-54, 355-56; **24,** 32, 43-45, 49-52, 57-58, 60-63, 141-42, 145-47, 345, 411-12, 439-40, 548, 566-67; **25,** 32-

33, 117-18, 130-31, 151-52, 225-39, 278-80, 323-24, 347-48, 384; **26,** 52; **27,** 62, 164-66, 173-74, 480-81; **28,** 299-300, 313-14, 338-39; **30,** 57-58; **31,** 29-30, 306-07; **35,** 295-96, 306-07; **36,** 422-24; **41,** 399, 413-14, 431-32
—Party's leading role and its tasks—**23,** 288, 289-91, 292, 293, 311-14, 320, 323-25, 337-39, 340-41, 347-79, 353-54, 355-61, 368-70, 372-73; **24,** 141-42; **26,** 52-54; **31,** 29-31, 38; **35,** 295-96, 298-99, 310-12; **36,** 421, 423; **41,** 394-95, 414-15
—and the bourgeois Provisional Government—**23,** 290-91, 292, 293, 302-07, 315-17, 322-27, 335-37, 344-47, 351-54, 356-57, 363-64, 368-70; **24,** 38-39, 57-61, 161-62, 229-31, 232-34, 286-87, 345, 412-13; **25,** 82-83, 130-32, 228-29, 230-32, 278-79; **27,** 62, 173-74; **28,** 81, 90; **31,** 30-31; **35,** 295-96, 297-98, 306-07, 308-09; **36,** 434, 446-47; **41,** 424-26; **42,** 325-26
—hegemony of the proletariat—**23,** 287-88, 289-91, 302-03, 305-08, 310, 315-17, 318, 323-26, 327-32, 343, 350-54, 358-60, 370-72; **24,** 43-44, 51-54; **27,** 62, 174; **41,** 399, 429
—its motive forces—**23,** 299-304, 305-07, 310-11, 323-24, 328-30, 343-49, 350-51, 352; **24,** 107, 141-43, 315-16; **25,** 278-79; **26,** 53; **27,** 62, 87-88, 164-65, 173-74; **28,** 298-300; **29,** 310; **32,** 474-76; **36,** 422-23; **41,** 399, 429
—dual power—**23,** 303-05, 312-13, 314-15, 344-48, 350-54, 356-57; **24,** 22-23, 32, 38-41, 45-46, 49-52, 60-63, 90-91, 98-99, 142-45, 152, 154-55, 163, 190-91, 202-03, 228-33, 274-76, 332-34, 445-48, 569; **25,** 18-19, 25-26, 27-28, 32-33, 82-83, 89-90, 158-59, 183-88, 214-16, 228-32, 290-97; **26,** 77-78; **30,** 20-21; **31,** 277, 306-08; **41,** 400-01, 432
—and the imperialist war—**23,** 289-91, 299-300, 301-02, 305-07, 315-17, 318-19, 329-31, 344, 351-52, 353-54, 356, 368-71; **24,** 66-68, 310-11, 419-21; **25,** 25-27, 117-18, 228-30, 238-39, 364; **27,** 173; **30,** 178-79; **31,** 29-30; **35,** 295, 310-13
—its international significance—**23,** 298-99, 348-49, 350, 370-73; **24,** 107, 187, 227, 310-11; **26,** 40-41; **27,** 270-71; **31,** 162-63; **35,** 295-96; **41,** 399, 429
—its growing-over into the socialist revolution—**13,** 430-31; **23,** 288-91, 303-05, 306-08, 317-19, 321-22, 329-31, 337-39, 340-42, 356-57, 358-59, 370-72; **24,** 22-23, 32-33, 43-44, 47-54, 61-64, 66-68, 90-91, 107-09, 145-47, 149-50, 155, 210-12, 229-32, 255-56, 295-96, 306-08, 313, 412-13, 419-21, 548; **25,** 27-28, 222, 278-80, 296-97, 363-65; **26,** 36-42, 52-54, 67-68, 74-77, 79-81, 94-95, 126-27, 129-30, 142-44, 169-73, 437-39, 475-76; **27,** 173-74; **28,** 188, 298-300; **35,** 295-99, 306, 310-13; **36,** 422-24, 431-32, 437-38, 439-40; **41,** 429, 431-33, 439-40
—support by the imperialist powers for the Russian bourgeoisie—**23,** 299-300, 301-03, 304-05, 314-16, 322, 344, 351-52, 355-56, 358; **24,** 141; **25,** 27-28, 130; **26,** 52; **29,** 534-36; **30,** 20; **41,** 401
—its preconditions and the causes of its victory over tsarism—**23,** 297-304, 350-52, 355-56; **24,** 141-44, 314-16; **25,** 363-64; **27,** 87, 164-65, 173-74; **28,** 150; **29,** 310; **30,** 179; **31,** 29-30, 84-85
—its development in the localities—**23,** 331-32, 350; **24,** 62-64, 243, 255-56, 275, 295-96, 412-13, 536, 563; **25,** 93-94; **41,** 413-14, 415-16
—and the revolutions of the 18th and 19th cent. in Western Europe (comparison)—**23,** 315-16, 324, 325-26; **25,** 253, 254-55, 292-93; **26,** 29; **27,** 164-65, 173-74; **35,** 295; **41,** 413, 416
—revolutionary-democratic dictatorship of the proletariat and peasantry—**23,** 328-30, 340-41, 351-52; **24,** 38-39, 44-54, 60-61, 142-43, 145-46, 148-50, 329; **25,** 184-85
—role of the Army and Navy—**23,** 300-01, 343-44, 347-49, 350, 355-56, 358; **41,** 399
—role of the bourgeoisie—**23,** 300-02, 303-05, 310-11, 314-15, 322-23, 325-28, 335-37, 344-47, 350-51, 355-56, 358; **24,** 43-44, 57-58, 141-42, 360-61, 411-12; **25,** 93-95, 130-32, 228-29, 253, 254-55; **26,** 53-54, 489-90; **27,** 164-65, 173-74; **30,** 427; **41,** 401
—role of the peasantry—**23,** 299-300, 301-03, 310-11, 343-44, 351-52, 370-72; **24,** 46-48, 141-44, 148, 229-31; **26,** 52-54, 229-31; **27,** 62, 87, 164-65, 173; **28,** 298-99; **36,** 441; **41,** 401, 413-15, 424-25
—overthrow of autocracy—**23,** 287, 297-300, 301-03, 304-06, 350-52, 355-56; **24,** 43-44, 57-58, 60-61, 255-56, 439-40; **25,** 31-32, 130-31, 278-79; **26,** 324; **27,** 62, 164, 173, 480-81; **30,** 304; **31,** 29-30, 306-07; **35,** 294-95, 297; **41,** 413
—Soviets of Workers', Soldiers' and Peasants' Deputies—**23,** 290, 299-300, 303-06, 312-14, 315-16, 324-25, 331, 338-39, 340-41, 347-48, 351-52; **24,** 32, 38-41, 44-45, 60-61, 67-69, 119-20, 142-46, 187-88, 241-42, 255-56, 412-13; **25,** 82, 130-31, 183-84, 229-31, 294-95; **26,** 104, 357-58, 434, 437-40, 489-91; **27,** 87, 89-90, 164-65, 173-74, 372-73; **28,** 204, 269-71; **29,** 53; **30,** 19-20; **31,** 89-90; **35,** 306-07, 308-10; **36,** 423; **41,** 401, 413-16
—conciliatory policy of petty-bourgeois parties—**23,** 301-04, 305-06, 311-14, 315-18, 320-22, 358-59, 369-70; **24,** 32, 345; **25,** 82-83, 117-19, 206-07, 229-32, 237-39, 294-96; **26,** 53-54, 104; **27,** 62, 182-83, 282-83; **28,** 186-87, 204; **30,** 20-21; **31,** 29-31; **32,** 340; **33,** 22; **35,** 306-07, 309-13; **42,** 324-25
Revolution, bourgeois, in France, 1789-94—*see* French bourgeois revolution, 1789-94
Revolution in Germany, 1918-19—*see* German revolution, 1918-19
Revolution of 1830 in France—*see* French revolution, 1830
Revolution of 1848-49—2, 24-25; **4,** 175, 377; 5, 40, 79; **7,** 111; **8,** 257-58, 385-87; **9,** 414-15; **12,** 448-49, 462-63; **13,** 37-38; **15,** 32, 47, 275; **16,** 203, 377-78; **17,** 88, 234-35; **18,** 26-27, 582-83; **19,** 296, 476; **20,** 451; **21,** 48-49, 77, 148, 390; **22,** 149, 315, 340-43; **23,** 267; **25,** 201, 292, 400-01, 403-06; **28,** 233; **29,** 200, 309, 354; **32,** 359, 460-61, 494; **35,** 273; **43,** 635
See also French revolution, 1848; German revolution, 1848-49; Hungarian revolution, 1848-49
Revolution, popular—**6,** 428-30; **8,** 22-23, 152-54, 203-05, 237, 354-55, 384-85, 392, 426, 464-

66, 516-18; **9,** 19, 56-57, 84-85, 97-100, 105-06, 111-12, 120-22, 186-87, 203-04, 241-42, 307-08; **10,** 69-70, 75-76, 118-19, 243-48, 276, 398, 438-39, 507; **11,** 27, 252-55, 458; **12,** 404-05; **13,** 422-23; **15,** 153-55, 351-52; **17,** 89, 251; **18,** 109, 112-14, 472-73; **25,** 367, 415-16; **26,** 118-19, 126-28, 464-65; **27,** 52, 135; **28,** 300; **31,** 349-55, 359-61

See also Agrarian revolution

Revolution, socialist (proletarian)

—its nature and tasks—**1,** 170-71, 172, 173, 247-48, 438-39; **2,** 19-20, 95-96, 107-08, 328-29; **4,** 210-11, 212, 231-33, 235-36, 266, 267-68, 275-76, 284-85, 422-23; **5,** 92-93; **6,** 23, 25-26, 28-29, 118-19, 147-48, 174-75, 411-14, 418-20, 431-32; **7,** 199-201; **8,** 400-01; **9,** 31-32, 84-87, 129-30, 308-10; **10,** 42-43, 194-95; **11,** 304, 330-31; **12,** 354-55; **13,** 127-28; **15,** 38-39; **16,** 153-54, 307-08; **17,** 140-42; **21,** 71-72, 339-40, 342-43, 347, 368-69, 408-09; **22,** 144, 152-54, 355-57; **23,** 26-27, 97, 150-51, 154, 194, 223-25, 252-53, 256-57, 306-08, 322, 329-31; **24,** 206, 320, 468, 469; **25,** 238-39, 316, 363-64, 401-02, 485-87, 490-91; **26,** 104-05, 118-19, 239-40, 325, 331-32, 470-72; **27,** 89-92, 241-43, 253-56, 297, 299-300, 303-04, 433-34, 476, 498-99; **28,** 65-67, 68-74, 85, 93, 94, 95, 108-10, 111, 187, 280, 294-95, 299-300, 319, 323, 339-40, 341, 350-51, 371-72, 418-21, 460-61, 463-65; **29,** 522-24; **30,** 262-66, 397-400; **31,** 416-18; **32,** 186-87; **33,** 51-59, 174-75, 497-98; **35,** 198-99, 266-68, 283-84; **36,** 460-63; **39,** 270-71, 615; **41,** 45-46, 133, 386, 419; **42,** 43, 50-51, 189

—leading role of proletarian party, its strategy and tactics—**1,** 298-300; **2,** 112-13, 328-30; **4,** 176-78, 211-14, 260, 261, 284-85, 327; **5,** 341-42; **6,** 24-25, 29, 136, 366; **7,** 414-15; **8,** 328-29, 400-01; **9,** 39-40, 113, 114, 121-22, 129-30, 177-78, 237-38, 308, 441-43, 445-46; **10,** 23-24, 53, 69-70, 80-82; **11,** 329-31; **13,** 127-28, 412-13, 425-26; **15,** 440-41; **17,** 141, 217-18, 232, 240-41; **18,** 383-84; **19,** 50, 557-58; **21,** 33-34, 40, 160-61, 193-94, 213-17, 240-41, 257-58, 280, 285-86, 313, 347-48, 390, 398-99, 401, 402-04, 436, 440-41; **22,** 110-11, 129-30, 143-46, 150-51, 152-54, 158-60, 194, 209-12, 269-70; **23,** 314-17, 330-31, 369-71, 372-73; **24,** 461, 468-69, 470; **26,** 24-25, 90-94, 111-12, 129-30, 131-32, 182-87, 259-60, 381, 382; **27,** 241-43, 322, 323, 481-82; **28,** 65-66, 93, 170-73, 287, 291-93, 321-22, 369-70; **29,** 508; **30,** 28-29, 61-62, 158-59, 160-62, 258-59, 274-75, 341-42, 358-59; **31,** 24-26, 51, 91-92, 145-46, 152-55, 163-64, 185-97, 228, 233-34, 235-36, 237, 383-86, 390-91; **32,** 476-77, 480-81, 513; **33,** 174-75, 332-34, 420-21; **36,** 559; **41,** 373-75, 383; **42,** 68-69, 319-23, 325-26, 328; **43,** 47-48

—struggle for democracy as an indispensable condition for its victory—**1,** 291-92; **4,** 180-82, 265-66; **5,** 342-43; **7,** 200-01; **8,** 23-24, 291-92, 327-28, 511-12; **9,** 28-30, 40, 56-58, 84-86, 112, 129-30, 177-78, 442-43; **10,** 53, 92; **11,** 304, 351-52; **12,** 465-66; **13,** 127-28; **15,** 177; **16,** 153-54; **19,** 100; **21,** 339-40, 408-09; **22,** 144-46, 340-42; **23,**

24-27, 74-75, 158-60, 370-72; **24,** 181-82, 291; **25,** 444-46, 453-54; **35,** 266-68; **41,** 384-87

—possibility of the victory of socialism first in one single country and conditions for its final triumph—**21,** 342-43, 408-09; **22,** 316; **23,** 58-60, 68, 69, 70, 78-80, 95, 139, 141-42, 150-51, 156-59; **26,** 239, 241, 279, 442, 443-44, 445-47, 448-49, 464-65, 470-72; **27,** 19-20, 65-66, 94-95, 98-102, 159-61, 231-32, 315, 372, 412-13, 451-52, 466-67, 502-03; **28,** 24-26, 30-31, 38, 57-58, 71-75, 78, 82-83, 151-52, 166, 253, 291-94, 295-96, 323-24; **29,** 411-12; **30,** 109-11, 158-62, 207-08, 384-85, 446; **31,** 397-402, 410-11, 414-15, 430-31; **32,** 112-13, 214-16, 323-24, 360-62, 479-81; **33,** 56-59, 205-07, 477-80, 498-502; **35,** 256-58; **42,** 77-79, 101-03; **43,** 515

—and armed insurrection—**21,** 353-55; **23,** 81-82, 97-99, 123-24, 150; **25,** 178, 200-01, 366-67; **26,** 22-27, 82-85, 131-35, 143-44, 179-81, 182-85, 186-87, 188-89, 190, 191-92, 193-94, 206-08, 212-13, 234-35; **27,** 304-05; **28,** 252; **30,** 61-62; **31,** 341

—and question of the possibility of the proletariat assuming power in peaceful way—**23,** 69; **24,** 111, 120, 163, 235-36, 244-46; **25,** 23, 55, 177-78, 183-86, 211-12, 253, 306-08, 312-13, 314-15, 372-73; **26,** 36-38, 40-42, 54, 59-68, 140-41, 185; **27,** 310-11, 342-43; **28,** 107-08, 237-38, 343; **30,** 273, 361; **32,** 337-38; **42,** 392-93, 396-98, 402-03

—and violence—**4,** 276; **6,** 259-60; **19,** 556-58; **21,** 390; **23,** 25-27, 69, 95, 123-24, 268-69; **25,** 388, 398-400, 437-38; **26,** 29-30, 342, 401-03, 459-60; **27,** 129-31, 263-65, 296-97, 464-65; **28,** 52-53, 59, 68-69, 70-71, 85, 169-70, 236-38, 240-43, 256-57, 280, 353-54, 373-74; **30,** 28-30, 391-92, 429-30, 454; **31,** 186-87; **36,** 498; **42,** 47-49, 50-51, 169-70, 410; **43,** 581

—as escape from imperialist wars—**21,** 33-34, 193-94, 280, 285-86, 292-93, 294-95, 315-16, 329, 347-48, 368-69, 374-75; **22,** 167-68, 175-77; **23,** 132-33, 139, 150-51, 156-57, 161, 209, 210-11, 229-30, 231, 256-57, 258-59, 267-69, 270, 282, 312, 323, 331-32, 340, 369, 370-71; **24,** 36-37, 66-67, 80, 87, 88, 108-09, 146, 164, 174-75, 185, 188, 206, 210, 211, 215, 243, 272-73, 320, 360-61, 372, 373, 374, 394, 415-16, 417-21, 434-35, 460, 469-70, 516-18; **25,** 27-28, 31-32, 33-34, 37, 55, 86-87, 121, 238-39, 278-80, 306, 315, 363-64; **26,** 41, 99-100, 239, 241, 249-53, 293; **27,** 462-64, 480-81; **28,** 24-25, 38, 65-66, 75, 94, 109-11, 144, 282, 287, 362; **30,** 341-42; **31,** 163, 208-09, 390-91; **33,** 55-57, 132-34, 144, 155-56, 300-02; **35,** 267-68, 283-84, 310-11; **36,** 446; **41,** 369-70, 383-84, 417, 431-32, 433, 436

—and civil war—**8,** 564-66; **21,** 309, 340; **22,** 316-18; **23,** 25-27, 60, 69, 78-81, 82-83, 95, 97, 98, 131-32, 133, 210-12, 252-53; **25,** 201-02; **26,** 29-30, 31-34, 35-41, 68, 119, 372-73, 400-01, 432, 439, 442-43; **27,** 88-89, 129-31, 264, 298, 378-79, 441, 462-64, 496, 497; **28,** 68-71, 76-77, 109-10, 116-17, 272-73, 343, 350, 359-60, 377; **29,** 510-12, 543-44, 545; **30,** 28-29, 32-33, 59-60, 159, 340-

41, 391-92; **33,** 132-34; **35,** 189, 197-99; **41,** 393; **42,** 309-10
—winning of proletarian dictatorship and building of socialism as its main task—**2,** 95-96, 107-08; **4,** 177-78, 210-11, 232-33, 265-66, 267, 275-76, 284-85, 327; **5,** 390-91; **6,** 28-29, 54-55, 67, 147-48, 428-30, 440-41; **8,** 279-80; **9,** 129-30, 370-72, 194-95; **11,** 198, 304, 330-31; **13,** 127-28; **17,** 140-41, 229-30; **21,** 71-72, 280, 342-43, 347-48, 368-69; **22,** 144, 152-53, 323, 356-57; **23,** 25-26, 69, 70, 95, 139, 150-51, 153-55, 194, 210-12, 252-53, 312, 331-32, 371-72; **24,** 38, 67-68, 69, 146, 239, 241-42, 361-62, 468, 469; **25,** 27-28, 276-77, 306, 363-64, 366-68, 371-72, 396-98, 400, 401-02, 403, 404, 435-38, 490-91; **26,** 94-95, 155, 156, 239, 241, 331, 389-90, 480; **27,** 128-29, 160, 241-42, 256-57, 263-65, 299-300, 431-32, 476-77, 492-93; **28,** 90-91, 93, 107, 108-10, 132, 182-87, 231-41, 251-52, 349-53, 360-61, 370-72, 373, 415-16, 463-69; **29,** 419-21, 423-24; **30,** 103-04, 113-16, 262-66, 273-74; **31,** 91-92, 103-04, 146-49, 159-62, 185-89, 291-92, 340, 343-44; **32,** 214-16, 469; **33,** 54-55, 112-13, 467-69, 472-75, 477-79; **36,** 498; **41,** 39-40, 45-46, 366, 373-75, 393-94, 433; **42,** 120
—winning over by proletarian party of the majority of proletariat supported by working people majority—**9,** 29-30; **19,** 50; **24,** 40, 185, 210-11, 307-08, 311-12; **25,** 199-202, 222, 292-93, 367; **26,** 19, 34-35, 41, 59, 67-68, 77, 79-81, 82-85, 95-100, 134-35, 140-41, 179, 183-84, 185, 188, 190, 191, 212-13, 488-90, 494; **27,** 88-89, 241-42, 270-71, 307-08, 311-12, 344-45, 372; **29,** 510-11; **30,** 58-62, 178-79, 256-66, 273-74, 337, 339-40; **31,** 92-96, 152-57, 185-86, 187-89; **32,** 109, 454, 469-71, 475-77, 480-81, 573; **33,** 333-34; **36,** 438-39; **42,** 68, 319, 320-21, 325-26
—tasks and role of proletariat, motive forces of revolution—**1,** 290-91, 292-94, 298-300; **4,** 176-78, 210-14, 231-33, 265-66, 319, 327, 422-23; **5,** 341-43; **6,** 28, 52-53, 376-77, 412-14, 418-20, 421-23, 444-45; **8,** 86-87, 371, 400-01, 464-66; **9,** 29, 40, 84-87, 100, 113, 114, 121-22, 177-78, 308-10, 441-44; **10,** 32-33, 41-43, 80-82, 92, 190-92; **11,** 304, 330; **12,** 465-66; **13,** 77, 127-28; **15,** 38-39; **16,** 153-54, 326-27, 348-49; **17,** 140-41, 217-18, 229-30, 232; **21,** 33-34, 70-71, 105-06, 160, 176, 280, 315, 402-04, 436; **22,** 124, 125-26, 143-44, 145-46, 147-48, 149-52, 153-54, 155, 335-37, 355-58; **23,** 25-26, 60, 139, 241-42, 252-53, 269, 306-07, 310, 323-26, 329-31, 360, 369-70, 371, 372, 373; **24,** 36-37, 291, 306, 311; **25,** 222, 238-39, 278-82, 313-14, 315-16, 317, 363-64, 401-05, 416-17, 431; **26,** 36-38, 52-54, 67-68, 103, 192-93, 328, 364-66, 447-48, 457-58, 489-91; **27,** 215-17, 241, 264-65, 307-08, 397-98, 475-76; **28,** 26-28, 33-34, 81, 91-92, 165, 185-87, 270-71, 294-95, 299-300, 303-04, 309-10, 340-42, 351, 371-72, 373-74, 391-92, 460-61, 465-66; **29,** 420, 422-23, 523-25; **30,** 58-61, 101, 114-15, 116-17, 158-62, 262, 264-65, 273-75, 339-40; **31,** 51, 92-93, 98-99, 152-57, 185-88, 208-09, 233-34, 291-92; **32,** 453, 454-55, 478-79, 480-81; **33,** 56, 117, 350-52, 478-79, 497-98, 499, 500; **36,** 500-01; **41,** 41-46; **42,** 49-51, 71-72
—and significance of the experience of international revolutionary movement—**22,** 357-58; **23,** 213, 322; **25,** 201-02, 235, 238-39, 490-91; **26,** 491; **27,** 98, 264-65, 303-04, 371-72, 412-13; **28,** 72-74, 82-83, 84, 186; **29,** 522-23; **31,** 25-26, 93, 390-91; **32,** 477; **33,** 51, 56, 419-21; **41,** 420
—and imperialist war and revolutionary crisis—**13,** 79-81, 90-93; **21,** 33-34, 38-41, 160-61, 213-17, 240, 257, 305-06, 307-09, 313-14, 347, 368-69, 378-79, 390-91, 398-99, 440-41; **22,** 98-101, 110-11, 124, 125-26, 163-64, 170-73, 175-77, 191-92, 316-18; **23,** 150-51, 194, 210-12, 230, 252-53, 256-57, 267-70, 330-31, 370-71, 372; **24,** 146, 206, 210-11, 240, 305-06, 309-10, 361, 459-60, 468-69; **25,** 315, 359, 363-64; **26,** 170, 252-53, 386-87; **27,** 92-93, 128-29, 422-23, 460-64, 494-97, 518-19, 542-43; **28,** 68-69, 75, 91, 94, 107, 109-11, 118-19, 165-66, 342-43, 358-60; **29,** 422-23, 518; **30,** 28-29, 341-42, 360, 417-18; **31,** 98-100, 103-04, 220-22, 478, 498-99, 500; **35,** 256-58
—critique of anti-Marxist views on a socialist revolution—*see* Kautsky and Kautskyism, the struggle against it—critique of his anti-Marxist views on the socialist revolution, the state, the dictatorship of the proletariat and bourgeois democracy; Revisionism
—and the national-colonial question—**11,** 304; **13,** 77; **15,** 187-88; **19,** 73, 91-92, 100, 244-45, 246-47, 250-51, 357, 380-81, 427-29, 548-50; **20,** 222-24; **21,** 38-39, 105-06, 160, 292, 293-94, 305-06, 316-17, 342-43, 347-48, 408-09; **22,** 143-56, 163-65, 324-25, 331-33, 335-37, 338-40, 341, 342-44, 352-53, 355-59; **23,** 26-27, 53-54, 58-61, 66-70, 74-76, 79-81, 331-32, 360, 369-71; **24,** 300-01, 394, 434-35, 516-18; **25,** 36-37, 49-50, 55-56, 86-87, 446-47; **26,** 98-100, 423, 425, 479, 480-81; **27,** 28, 52, 129-31; **28,** 114; **29,** 505; **30,** 32-33, 102-03, 153-54, 158-62; **31,** 91-92, 146-51, 231-33, 271-72; **32,** 454-55, 478-79, 481; **33,** 350, 351, 480, 498-500; **35,** 198-99; **36,** 461; **41,** 366, 370, 373-75, 385-86, 436
—uneven development of capitalism and the possibility of snapping the imperialist chain at its weakest link—**21,** 340-41, 342-43; **22,** 299-301, 357-59; **23,** 58-60, 69, 78-79; **24,** 66-68; **27,** 283-85, 289-92, 451-52; **28,** 74-75, 119-20, 137-38, 292-94; **30,** 158-62, 207-08, 441; **33,** 477-80 JI
—objective conditions for its emergence and development—**1,** 170-71, 172, 173, 247-48; **2,** 21-23, 95-96; **4,** 164-65, 210-11; **6,** 28, 54-55, 68; **8,** 470-72; **9,** 29; **11,** 330; **13,** 120-21, 318-20; **16,** 309-13, 348-49; **17,** 140-41, 238-40; **19,** 220-21, 222, 223; **21,** 55-59, 63-66, 71-72, 105-06, 118, 159, 212-17, 240-41, 257-58, 285-86, 302, 309, 313, 347-48; **22,** 110-11, 142, 143, 187-88, 191-92, 193-94, 299-300, 316, 317, 352-53; **23,** 58-60, 80-81, 97-98, 100-01, 150-51, 152-54, 156-59, 209-10, 252-53, 256-57, 268, 269-70, 371-73;

24, 240, 267, 300, 305-06, 309-10, 394, 408-09, 417-18, 459-60, 465, 468, 469; **25,** 359; **26,** 54, 55, 182-83, 190, 191-92, 443-44, 445-47, 479; **27,** 52, 65, 92-94, 98-101, 128-30, 338-41, 400-01, 403, 451-52, 480-81, 518-19, 547; **28,** 74-75, 82-84, 92-95, 108-09, 153-54; **30,** 265-66; **31,** 220-22; **33,** 476-80, 498-500; **36,** 326-27, 502-03; **39,** 636-37, 656-57; **41,** 45-46, 131-32, 133, 370, 393, 394, 419, 421; **42,** 102-03, 354-55

—its specific features in countries with numerous vestiges of feudal relations and the predominance of the peasantry—**23,** 370-72; **24,** 73-74, 306; **26,** 36-37; **27,** 89-91, 291, 292, 298, 299, 302-04, 336-38, 344-45; **28,** 201-04, 294-96, 304-05, 341-43, 472-74; **30,** 159-62; **31,** 149-50, 242-45; **32,** 186-87, 214-16, 287-89; **33,** 477-80; **42,** 202

—its difference from bourgeois and bourgeois-democratic revolutions—**6,** 117-20, 444-45; **8,** 23-25, 85-86, 294-97, 327-28, 464-66; **9,** 40-41, 56-57, 84-88, 307-15, 442-44; **10,** 42-43, 438-39; **11,** 351-52; **24,** 548; **26,** 52-54; **27,** 52; **28,** 293-96, 299-300, 310-11, 319, 339-40, 418-20; **31,** 416-18; **32,** 488-89; **33,** 22-23, 51-55; **35,** 306-07; **41,** 384-87; **42,** 43

—its political preconditions and the conditions for its victory—**2,** 19-20, 21-23, 26-27, 95-96, 107-08, 112-13; **4,** 164-65, 197-98, 210-12, 265-66, 268-69; **7,** 414-15; **8,** 470-72, 511-12; **9,** 29; **11,** 330; **13,** 120-21; **15,** 38-39; **16,** 309-13, 348-49; **17,** 140-42, 229-30, 238-40; **18,** 383-84; **21,** 55-56, 64-66, 71-72, 118, 213-17, 257-58, 285-86, 307-09, 314-17, 347-48, **22,** 143; **23,** 79-81, 100-01, 150-51, 152-54, 210-12, 213-15, 269-70, 306-07, 323-24, 340-42, 370-73; **24,** 268-69, 272-73, 309-10, 314-15, 318-19, 416-17, 418, 459-61, 468-69; **25,** 129, 317, 364-65; **26,** 40, 77, 182-84, 187-88, 191-92, 193-94, 207-08, 209-10, 345-46, 495; **27,** 52, 65-66, 92-95, 98-100, 135, 292-93, 299-300, 368-69, 403, 451-52, 480-82, 518-19; **28,** 68-69, 74-75, 94, 165-66, 182, 419-20; **29,** 99-100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 119, 121-22, 123, 518-19; **30,** 58-62, 118, 158-62, 258-59, 265-75; **31,** 23-25, 70-71, 84-85, 100-02, 103-04, 187-89, 220-21, 233-34, 271-72, 385-86, 395-96; **33,** 106-07, 145-46, 352, 474-75, 476-80, 498-500; **35,** 266-68; **36,** 559; **41,** 39-40, 132, 414, 431-33; **42,** 199-201, 320-21, 325-26, 354-55

—simultaneous solution of the tasks of the bourgeois-democratic revolution—**23,** 340-41, 372; **26,** 327-28; **27,** 430-31; **28,** 302-05, 309-10, 312-15, 338-42, 391-92; **32,** 489; **33,** 22-23, 51-55, 206, 300-01; **35,** 198

—transformation of the imperialist war into a civil war—**21,** 34, 38-41, 160-61, 176, 253-54, 258, 276-77, 278, 280, 285-86, 307-09, 313, 315-16, 347-48, 381-82; **22,** 125, 142, 176-77, 179, 316-18; **23,** 24-26, 132-33, 138-39, 211, 225, 268-69, 350, 373; **24,** 67; **25,** 360, 363; **27,** 88-89, 463; **28,** 58-59, 76-77, 85; **29,** 399, 545; **30,** 32; **33,** 55-56; **41,** 393

—as a way to eliminate all exploitation of man by man—**6,** 28-29; **7,** 200; **8,** 235, 400-01; **10,** 42, 43, 195, 438-39; **11,** 304; **12,** 279, 297-99; **16,** 327; **17,** 142; **24,** 309-10, 468, 478; **26,** 127, 479-80; **27,** 396, 397, 465-66, 476; **29,** 102, 121-22, 488; **31,** 187-88; **41,** 45-46

—destruction of the old bourgeois state machine and the creation of a new state apparatus—**12,** 109; **16,** 307-08, 311-12; **17,** 142; **23,** 325-26, 340, 359-60; **24,** 69, 181-82, 239, 292; **25,** 368, 388, 397-98, 399-400, 404-06, 409, 410, 413-21, 423-32, 433, 441, 451-54, 472-73, 476, 477-79, 481-82, 484-85, 486, 488-90; **26,** 102-04, 108-09, 112-15, 116, 239-40, 341-42, 400-01, 464-66, 479-81; **27,** 175, 217, 302-03, 514; **28,** 107, 233, 237, 240-41, 260-61, 274, 284, 320-21, 323, 368-69, 416, 459-60, 464-65, 466; **29,** 109, 131, 182, 338, 510-11; **30,** 263-64, 265, 273, 274, 341; **31,** 186-87; **33,** 25-26, 54-55; **39,** 271; **41,** 393, 420

—its creative role—**25,** 402; **27,** 241, 242-43, 257, 261-62, 265, 271, 298-300, 301-02, 303, 305; **29,** 338, 523; **30,** 263; **31,** 417-18; **36,** 460, 461; **42,** 72, 193

—conditions for its development, forms and methods of transition to socialism in different countries—**15,** 186-88; **22,** 146, 352-53, 358; **23,** 58-60, 69-70, 139, 150-51, 156-59, 252-53, 370-71, 372; **24,** 227, 246, 306, 394, 470; **26,** 182-83, 345, 457-58, 471-72, 480, 492-94; **27,** 93-95, 98-102, 176-77, 284, 298, 339-40, 451, 463-64; **29,** 19-20, 67-68, 169, 189, 270, 310, 387-88; **30,** 208, 417-18, 423; **31,** 64, 90-92, 97-100, 158, 309, 441; **32,** 116, 186, 214-15, 334, 337-39, 466; **33,** 133-34, 476-80, 499; **36,** 462, 469; **39,** 506, 635-37, 655, 657, 672; **41,** 420; **42,** 78, 120, 410; **44,** 97-98, 383

—expropriation of the bourgeoisie and landowners, and socialisation of the means of production—**1,** 169-71, 172, 173, 247-48; **2,** 95-96, 107-08; **4,** 232-33, 275-76, 285, 327; **6,** 23, 28-29, 54, 140-41, 205, 375-76, 413, 419; **7,** 200; **11,** 330, 331; **16,** 265, 280; **17,** 142; **19,** 558; **21,** 65, 71, 74, 342, 347-48, 408; **22,** 143-44, 145-46, 153, 356; **23,** 14, 24, 26, 79-80, 97, 151, 154, 158, 161, 209, 210, 224-25, 230, 253; **24,** 440, 468, 478; **25,** 276-77, 280-81, 397-98, 433-34, 469, 470; **26,** 108; **27,** 136, 153, 216, 244-47, 257, 260, 295, 296, 297, 301, 307, 314-15, 333, 409-10; **28,** 169, 171-72, 199, 252, 343-45, 372; **29,** 102, 121, 198-99, 205, 353-54, 518-19; **30,** 109, 263, 265, 273-74, 337, 360, 456-57; **31,** 187; **32,** 162, 288, 482, 484; **33,** 136-37, 474; **35,** 256, 267-68; **39,** 271, 635; **41,** 45-46, 133; **42,** 73-74, 75, 200

See also Alliance between the proletariat and the peasantry; General political crisis; Growing-over of the bourgeois-democratic revolution into the socialist revolution (theory); October Socialist Revolution in Russia, 1917

Revolution, world—42, 77-79

—its nature, character and tasks—**15,** 227; **21,** 342-43; **22,** 356-59; **23,** 59-60, 165; **24,** 227, 320; **26,** 471-72; **27,** 65, 171, 422-23, 451-52, 494-95; **28,** 24-25, 119-20, 163, 165-66, 347-48, 436; **29,** 383; **30, 159; 31,** 233-34; **33,** 111-12

—Russian proletariat as vanguard of—**1,** 299-300; **8,** 99-

100, 287-88, 303, 438-39, 541-42; **9,** 412, 433-34; **10,** 92; **21,** 105-06, 280, 368-69, 403-04; **23,** 242, 350, 370-73; **24,** 227; **25,** 56, 222; **26,** 420, 472, 492-93; **27,** 181, 188-89, 377-78, 400-01, 423-25, 480-81, 498-99, 545-46; **28,** 75, 82, 87, 102-03, 116-17, 138, 303-04, 333-34; **29,** 383; **30,** 118, 162, 207-08; **31,** 21-23, 292, 535-36; **33,** 300-02
—historical role of the October Socialist Revolution as beginning of and preconditions for—**26,** 239-40, 291-92, 386-87, 420, 426, 443-46, 492-95, 512-13; **27,** 62-66, 71-73, 87, 91-93, 130-32, 133-34, 153, 164, 175-78, 181, 187-88, 201, 221, 230-31, 327, 372, 377-78, 424-25, 451-52, 460-61, 480-82, 498-99, 502-03, 511-12, 527-28, 543, 545-46; **28,** 24-25, 30-31, 38, 44, 52-53, 54, 65-66, 72, 74-75, 77-78, 85, 87, 111-12, 114-17, 137-38, 146-47, 150, 154, 155, 160-61, 181-82, 206-07, 211, 215-16, 291-93, 333-34, 336-37, 358-59, 360-62, 415-16, 422-24; **29,** 119, 152, 224-25, 270-71, 300-01, 371-73; **30,** 160-62, 207-09, 212-13, 280, 383, 386-87, 418, 448-49, 504-06; **31,** 21-23, 30-31, 99-100, 321-23, 397-98; **32,** 479-81
—as escape from imperialist wars—**21,** 33-34, 40-41, 280; **23,** 157-58, 252-53, 268-69, 323, 370-71; **24,** 66-68, 206, 210, 215, 221, 222, 242-43, 320, 372, 416-17; **25,** 55-56, 151-52; **27,** 400, 422-23, 460-61, 480, 502; **28,** 24-25, 30-31, 38, 42-43, 52, 75, 87, 137, 287, 358-60, 436; **29,** 60-61, 103, 122-23, 383; **33,** 55-57, 112, 131, 132, 133-34; **39,** 384-85
—and hegemony of the proletariat—**21,** 342-43; **23,** 242, 252-53; **28,** 165; **31,** 292; **33,** 155-56; **41,** 39-40, 45-47
—and dictatorship of the proletariat—**21,** 341-43; **26,** 471; **28,** 414-16, 476; **29,** 57-58, 99-100, 119, 145, 147-48, 224-25, 270-71, 307, 388-89, 549-50, 551, 565-66; **31,** 103-04, 146, 188-97; **33,** 54-55, 112-13
—tasks of communist parties—**15,** 227; **21,** 216-17, 347-48, 368-69; **22,** 129-30; **23,** 119-20, 269-70; **24,** 268-69, 468-69; **26,** 182-83; **27,** 327; **28,** 65-66, 123-24, 287; **30,** 61-62; **31,** 70-71, 91-104, 233-34; **42,** 327
—and national liberation movements in colonies and dependent countries—**15,** 187-88; **19,** 100; **20,** 222-24; **21,** 274, 316-17; **22,** 352-53, 355-59; **23,** 27, 59-60, 67-68, 69-70; **25,** 86-87; **27,** 52, 129-31; **30,** 32, 102-03, 153-54, 158-62; **31,** 146-47, 231-32; **32,** 436-37, 454-55, 478-79, 481; **33,** 350, 498-99
—necessity of determined struggle against opportunism for development and victory of—**21,** 32-33, 110-11, 130-31, 249-50, 252-53, 256-58, 329, 346-47, 443-44; **22,** 112-14; **23,** 111, 118-19, 120, 201, 213, 290-91; **24,** 460, 469-70; **27,** 483-84; **28,** 65-66, 113, 123, 229-30, 290-92, 429; **29,** 104, 122-24, 383-84, 387-88, 396-97, 507-08, 544-46; **30,** 34, 61-62, 85, 258-59, 274-75, 342-43, 358, 422-23; **31,** 42-43, 93-94, 148-49, 193-94, 281-82, 384-96; **35,** 295-96
—uneven development of capitalism and diverse ways of revolution in different countries—**15,** 186-88; **21,** 342-43; **22,** 352-53, 355-59; **23,** 58-60, 69-70; **24,** 227, 246, 267; **25,** 56; **26,** 291-92, 345-46, 472, 492-95; **27,** 93-95, 98-99, 100-02, 167, 176-77, 289-92, 298-99, 327-28, 372, 377-78, 400-01, 451-52, 463-64, 480-81; **28,** 68-69, 74-75, 82, 83-84, 119-20, 123-24, 153, 163, 216, 255-56, 347-48, 360-61; **29,** 19, 168-70, 174-75, 189-90, 223, 270-71, 294-95, 308-09, 310-11, 387, 538-39; **30,** 207-08, 384-85, 418, 422-23, 486-87; **31,** 63-64, 75-77, 91-92, 97-98, 262, 386-88, 432-33, 441-42; **32,** 115-16, 180, 214-15, 334-35, 360-62, 464-65, 479-81; **33,** 350, 476-80, 498-500; **42,** 327, 354-55
—its preconditions and inevitability of victory—**9,** 261; **15,** 187-88; **21,** 33-34, 123, 131, 313, 339-43, 347, 368-69; **22,** 110-12, 125, 192-93, 194, 355-57; **23,** 59-60, 70, 269-70, 370-71, 372-73; **24,** 87, 215-16, 228, 310-11, 377, 416-17; **25,** 315-16, 317; **26,** 40, 59, 180, 192-93; **27,** 94-95, 128-32, 199, 201, 327-28, 368-69, 377-79, 422-25, 440-41, 451-52, 463-64, 494-99, 502-03, 547, 551; **28,** 30-31, 54, 74-75, 85-86, 90, 91-92, 94, 95, 102-04, 110, 111-13, 114-17, 126-27, 150, 153, 163-64, 165-66, 167-68, 206-07, 222-23, 227, 238, 286-87, 362, 376, 429-36, 440, 455-56, 472-73, 476, 484-85; **29,** 513-14, 518-19, 551, 565-66; **30,** 33, 73, 74-75, 88, 118, 122-23, 125-26, 153-54, 158-62, 173-74, 212-13, 366-67, 393-94, 417-19, 422-23, 446-47, 448-49; **31,** 75-77, 99-100, 101-02, 103-04, 149-51, 224-25, 232-34, 272, 282, 321-22; **32,** 180, 323-24, 454-55, 478-81; **33,** 145-47, 176-77, 352, 430-32, 498-500; **35,** 451, 456; **36,** 502-03; **39,** 384-85, 506, 671-72; **42,** 110-11, 204-05, 307-08, 327, 501; **43,** 233; **44,** 82, 291-92
—Soviet republic as basis and bulwark of world revolution, significance of its success in building socialism for the development of international liberation movement—**26,** 239-40, 464-65, 470-72, 479-82; **27,** 401, 412-15; **28,** 21-22, 77, 82-84, 90-91, 96, 291-94, 347-48, 362, 430-32, 478-80, 483-85; **29,** 537-58; **30,** 118, 122-23, 136-37, 151, 158-59, 404, 522; **31,** 233-34; **32,** 436-37; **33,** 24, 55-58, 112-13, 171-72, 205-07, 325-26, 430-32, 498-500; **42,** 189, 236-37, 241, 244-45, 327, 355
—stages of its development—**8,** 48, 99-100, 267, 287-88, 302, 438-39, 541-42; **9,** 57, 82-86, 412, 433-34; **10,** 92, 311-12; **17,** 304-05; **21,** 131, 342-43; **22,** 152-54, 351-53, 355-57; **23,** 297, 360-61, 370-73; **24,** 227; **26,** 74-77, 182-83, 192, 471, 479-82, 492-95; **27,** 27, 52, 62-63, 64-66, 84, 94-95, 98-99, 119, 130-32, 176-77, 181-83, 275-76, 289-90, 291-92, 327-28, 329-30, 400-01, 412-13, 440-41, 463-65, 511-12, 545-47; **28,** 57-58, 74-75, 85-86, 90-92, 103-04, 107, 114-17, 118-20, 123-24, 126-27, 133-34, 137-38, 149-50, 154-55, 160-61, 163, 249-50, 252, 290-91, 330-31, 334, 347-48, 360-61, 362-63, 376, 398, 414-17, 429-32, 478-80, 484-85; **29,** 456; **30,** 158-62, 380-81, 392-93, 417-18; **31,** 92-94; **32,** 179-80, 479-81, 484; **33,** 55-57, 144-46, 350-52, 498-500; **35,** 364-65, 371
Revolutionary, the (general description)—**2,** 348-51; **4,** 270, 418; **5,** 74, 316-17, 321, 377-78, 447, 472-73, 476, 495, 508; **6,** 122-23; **7,** 148-49;

9, 111, 423-24, 436-37; **10,** 33-34; **11,** 351; **12,** 107-12; **13,** 40, 53, 399-400; **16,** 361-64; **17,** 92-95, 127; **18,** 26-27; **19,** 231-32; **21,** 46-50, 221, 392-93; **23,** 199; **25,** 333; **27,** 49, 100-01, 102, 107-08, 213-14, 274, 322, 473, 518-19; **28,** 68-69, 167-68, 251, 290-91, 321, 432; **29,** 67-68, 89-94, 239, 341-42; **31,** 58, 96-97; **33,** 111, 112-13, 227, 452-53; **35,** 238-39

See also Professional revolutionaries

Revolutionary adventurism—**6,** 175, 186-207, 213, 261, 263, 271-72, 273-77, 285-86, 435, 464-65; **7,** 39, 515-16; **8,** 234, 567; **9,** 70-71; **11,** 355-56, 357-58; **12,** 66; **15,** 339-44, 385-93, 430; **16,** 30-31; **20,** 94, 123-24, 356-59; **24,** 48, 210, 217, 244-45, 263; **26,** 446-49, 451-52, 522-23; **27,** 19-29, 36-39, 40-41, 57, 59-60, 62-63, 68-75, 79-84, 94-105, 161-62, 178-81, 185-86, 196-97, 299-300, 327-29, 345-51, 363-64; **31,** 32-34; **32,** 339-40; **33,** 21-29; **36,** 498; **42,** 325-26

Revolutionary army—**8,** 393-94, 560-66, 572-73; **9,** 122, 128, 146, 147, 155, 173, 183-84, 186-87, 190, 197, 203-04, 207-08, 212-13, 214, 217, 220-23, 250-51, 263, 266, 269, 283-85, 306, 340-41, 344-46, 366-70, 378-79, 420-24, 432, 465; **10,** 21-27, 52-53, 66, 70, 152-53, 154, 155, 156-57, 408; **11,** 176-78; **12,** 117-18; **15,** 351-52; **16,** 169-70; **24,** 180, 181, 275-76; **26,** 27; **27,** 21; **28,** 283, 284; **34,** 334; **41,** 171-72, 172-73, 175

Revolutionary committees—**30,** 164, 294, 484; **35,** 419, 479

Revolutionary crisis—*see* Revolutionary situation and the revolutionary crisis

"Revolutionary defencism"—*see* Defencism—honest defencism of the masses in Russia in 1917

Revolutionary-democratic dictatorship of the proletariat and peasantry (nature and significance)—**8,** 284-85, 290-92, 293-303, 384, 389-90, 392, 450-51, 463-65, 466-70, 471-72, 488-91, 494, 495-98; **9,** 56, 77-88, 97-103, 126-30, 131-38, 141, 177, 308-09; **10,** 91, 190-91, 243-48, 283-85, 370, 453-54; **12,** 202-04, 458-59; **13,** 110-12, 352-55, 392-93; **15,** 56, 171-72, 179-80, 188, 309-10, 361-63, 365-68, 377-79; **16,** 87-90, 93-94, 377-78; **21,** 402, 419-20; **23,** 329-30, 340; **24,** 44, 51-52, 60, 145-46; **31,** 344-46, 349-55; **41,** 400-02

Revolutionary democrats—**1,** 263-66, 272, 280-82; **4,** 270-71, 421; **5,** 38-43, **46,** 70, 323, 370; **12,** 292; **13,** 55-56; **14,** 359-61; **16,** 124-26; **17,** 114, 116-17, 122-23; **18,** 25-31, 163-69, 314; **19,** 75; **20,** 118-19, 245-47; **21,** 103, 330; **23,** 186; **25,** 342, 357, 358, 361-62; **27,** 274; **28,** 68; **29,** 342; **31,** 25-26, 71; **33,** 228

Revolutionary emigration—*see* Emigration, revolutionary

Revolutionary experience—**2,** 114; **4,** 261-62, 329-30, 355-56, 357, 361, 368-69; **5,** 289, 369-71, 377, 461-62, 484-85, 505-07; **6,** 271-72; **8,** 69, 97, 104, 142, 154-55, 158-59, 161, 207-08, 217-19, 237, 369, 370, 392-95, 467-69, 504-06, 509-10, 538-39, 563-65; **9,** 17-18, 19-20, 57, 135-36, 138, 141, 146-55, 201-02, 242, 307-08, 351-53, 374, 438; **10,** 33-34, 42-43, 47-48, 49, 63, 94, 95, 113, 117, 143-45, 150-51, 152-53, 274, 299-301, 313-14, 383-84, 387-88, 390-91, 394-95, 492; **11,** 113-15, 120, 124,

128, 142, 155, **156,** 171-78, 180, 192-93, 210-11, 212, 215, 222-23, 279, 344, 349, 412-13; **12,** 106-12, 114-16, 192, 361-78, 439-40, 448, 467-68; **13,** 18-27, 39, 58, 60, 67-69, 73-74, 92-93, 119-20, 121-22, 165, 166-68, 219, 256-57, 333, 427, 429, 444-45, 473-74, 475-78; **15,** 52-62, 179, 216-17, 268-71, 274-76, 290-93, 323, 351, 364-65, 366, 371, 378, 430, 435; **16,** 35-36, 150-51, 168, 296-304, 352; **17,** 42, 214, 281, 285-86, 304-05, 370, 415-17; **18,** 88, 333, 380, 449-50, 512, 525; **19,** 426-27, 539; **20,** 294, 387; **21,** 75-76, 193, 354, 388; **22,** 159, 358; **23,** 213, 297-98, 324-26, 338-39, 341, 371; **24,** 25-26, 32, 49, 181-82, 374, 391, 477, 502-03, 551, 563; **25,** 189, 201, 292, 364, 384, 405-07, 409-10, 413-21, 425-26, 431, 432, 439, 449, 461, **491**; **26,** 24, 29-30, 39, 52, 54, 55, 124-25, 132-34, 143, 172, 175, 199, 235, 252-53, 435, 440, 455, 459, 464, 471-72, 491, 497; **27,** 87-88, 90, 153-54, 172-74, 181, 247, 263-65, 267, 292, 365-66, 372, 377, 410, 413, 465, 480; **28,** 25-26, 27-28, 36, 71, 82, 118, 125, 145, 146, 153, 163, 172-73, 181, 205-06, 233, 253, 254, 256, 269-70, 293, 320, 426, 458, 464, 466, 472, 476, 479-80; **29,** 19, 271, 564; **30,** 58, 98, 120, 136-37, 177-80, 182-83, 210, 223-25, 228, 229, 230, 257-58, 263, 291, 294, 309, 419, 420, 422, 448, 449, 455, 504-05, 508-09; **31,** 21-118, 132, 155, 162-63, 166, 200-01, 215, 233, 253-56, 261-62, 268-69, 317, 340-42, 348-50, 384, 390-91, 472, 497, 523; **32,** 215, 242-43, 246-48, 264, 281, 284, 318, 360, 455-56, 459, 461, 480, 481, 485, 514, 520, 522; **33,** 51, 62-63, 69, 73, 93-94, 132-34, 326, 386, 421, 430-32, 481; **34,** 408-10; **36,** 282; **39,** 248; **42,** 167, 193, 318; **45,** 307

Revolutionary legality in Soviet Russia—*see* Legality, revolutionary, socialist

Revolutionary Military Council of the Soviet Republic—*see* Revolutionary Military Council of the Soviet Republic, the Supreme Command, the strategic plans of the Red Army

Revolutionary Military Council of the Soviet Republic, the Supreme Command, the strategic plans of the Red Army—**27,** 226; **28,** 225; **29,** 275, 276-79, 318-19, 404-05, 407, 436-37, 458-59, 464-66, 552-53; **30,** 47-48, 78-84, 291-92, 494; **31,** 173-75, 264, 265, 407, 488-89; **32,** 357; **35,** 366-67, 381-82, 383, 384, 393, 415, 416-17, 418, 420-21, 424-25, 442, 443, 446, 458, 474; **42,** 141-43, 159-60; **44,** 176, 181, 185, 198, 213, 215, 216-17, 220-21, 271, 275, 280-81, 282, 286, 294-95, 297-98, 299-300, 367, 373, 374-75, 378, 379, 381-82, 383, 406-10, 439-41, 444, 459; **45,** 166

Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa

—in Austria—**4,** 175; **15,** 186-87; **17,** 235-36; **19,** 166; **21,** 277; **23,** 252; **25,** 40; **26,** 204, 493, 510; **27,** 442, 461, 462, 480-81; **28,** 25, 42, 85, 105, 112, 128, 147, 150, 153, 155, 359; **35,** 237-39; **39,** 715, 718; **41,** 204-05, 206

—in the Balkans—**18,** 349-50, 368-69, 398-99; **21,** 328; **28,** 115, 128, 155-56

—in Belgium—**28,** 334; **36,** 234-35; **41,** 204-05, 206, 207

—in Britain—**1,** 317-18; **4,** 175; **13,** 38; **15,** 463; **17,** 173-77; **18,** 468; **19,** 351; **20,** 252; **22,** 119, 178; **24,** 187, 240, 310; **25,** 24-25, 38; **26,** 74; **27,** 292; **28,** 85-86, 105, 126, 356-57, 359, 398, 415, 478; **29,** 22, 62, 86, 309, 354, 538, 563; **30,** 77; **31,** 85-86, 96-100, 227-28, 258-59, 276-77, 305-09, 328-29; **35,** 321; **36,** 214-15; **39,** 635-36; **41,** 132, 358-59, 360-62, 363, 364-65; **42,** 147-48
—in Bulgaria—**15,** 239-40; **21,** 155-56, 244-45, 246, 257, 309-10, 328, 442-43; **28,** 112-13, 115, 155-56, 157-59; **41,** 362-63
—in Denmark—**28,** 181-82; **35,** 291-92
—in Finland—**27,** 62, 92-93; **28,** 478; **29,** 174-75, 188-89
—in France—**1,** 317; **4,** 175; **5,** 354; **8,** 206-08, 297-99; **13,** 38; **15,** 185-87, 277, 398, 463; **16,** 203, 395; **17,** 139-43, 173, 234, 304-05, 320, 334, 412-13, 490; **18,** 331, 487-88, 492; **19,** 351; **20,** 252; **22,** 127-30, 175-76, 178; **23,** 196-97; **24,** 400-01; **25,** 93-94, 96, 121, 409-10, 413-14, 432; **26,** 74; **27,** 292; **28,** 82, 86, 105, 109-10, 357, 359; **29,** 22, 28, 52, 61, 302-03, 309, 354, 372, 514, 537-38; **31,** 98, 400; **35,** 292, 321; **36,** 255, 384; **39,** 603; **41,** 113-20, 121, 205, 206, 355, 358-59, 362-63, 397; **42,** 148 JI
—in Germany—**1,** 317-18; **2,** 24-25; **4,** 175-76; **5,** 392, 438-39; **8,** 466-73, 480; **9,** 130-40, 199; **10,** 92; **13,** 37; **15,** 21, 187, 397-98; **16,** 203, 310-12, 313, 395; **17,** 94-95, 173-74, 234-38; **18,** 585; **19,** 351, 556-57; **21,** 369, 453; **22,** 119, 120, 149; **24,** 78, 83, 131-32, 187, 202, 210, 215-16, 227, 241, 253, 310; **26,** 74-77, 140, 182-83, 190, 192, 204, 256, 291-92, 345, 450, 468, 469, 482, 510; **27,** 22-25, 63, 168, 400-01, 479-82, 547; **28,** 25, 42, 83, 86, 105, 112, 115-16, 123-24, 126, 128-29, 146, 148-49, 153-54, 155-56, 181-82, 334, 376, 455-56; **29,** 19, 26-27, 50, 60, 325-26, 328, 395-96, 493; **30,** 24, 53-55, 384, 452; **31,** 75-77, 276, 306, 400, 439-40, 453; **32,** 473, 477, 512-13; **35,** 343, 364, 369, 371; **36,** 384, 479; **42,** 102, 126, 319, 322-23, 326; **45,** 124
—in Hungary—**22,** 339-41; **28,** 155-56, 358-59, 478; **29,** 99-100, 119, 176-77, 197, 200-01, 202-03, 222-24, 226, 227, 242-43, 245, 268-71, 304, 317, 322-23, 328-29, 387-91, 547-48, 549-50; **30,** 121-22, 354-55, 421-22, 448-49; **31,** 111, 207, 228, 249-50, 383-84, 388-91; **32,** 111; **36,** 509, 512; **39,** 715, 718; **42,** 133; **44,** 208, 215, 271
—in Ireland—**19,** 332-36, 348-49; **31,** 147-48; **33,** 331, 350
—in Italy—**8,** 473; **9,** 87; **15,** 187, 463; **18,** 170-72; **21,** 139, 364-65; **22,** 119; **23,** 196; **26,** 74, 182, 204, 239, 256; **27,** 442; **28,** 25, 42, 85, 105; **29,** 53, 514, 538; **31,** 282, 308, 380-81, 384, 388, 390; **32,** 462-63, 521; **39,** 653-54; **42,** 236, 326, 328; **45,** 251
—in the Netherlands—**28,** 181-82, 205-07, 334, 358-59, 415-16; **30,** 35-37, 417-18; **35,** 295-96; **39,** 715
—in Poland—*see* Poland
—in Portugal—**13,** 470-73; **39,** 703
—in Rumania—**2,** 26-27; **27,** 62, 118-19; **28,** 197-98; **36,** 477; **39,** 98, 680-81
—in the Scandinavian countries (Sweden and Norway)—**9,** 220-21; **15,** 186-87; **35,** 290-93; **41,** 204-06
—in South Africa—**33,** 331, 351
—in Spain—**2,** 26-27; **8,** 391, 475-81
—in Switzerland—**18,** 160-62, 307-09; **26,** 493-94; **28,** 181-82, 205-07, 334, 358-59, 415-16, 478; **35,** 257-58; **43,** 610-11
—in the USA—**15,** 186-87; **16,** 395; **18,** 83; **22,** 124-26, 128-29, 178-79; **23,** 147-48, 200-01; **28,** 43, 62-63, 69-71, 125-26; **29,** 20, 85-87; **30,** 155-56; **31,** 147-48; **35,** 291-92, 295-96, 320-21; **39,** 590-91, 592, 622, 627; **41,** 362-63, 377-78; **42,** 338; **45,** 210, 230
See also Communist parties (in different countries); Peasant movement in Western Europe, America and Asia; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries
Revolutionary movement in the East
—its importance for the complete triumph of socialism—**15,** 187-88; **19,** 86; **30,** 159-62; **33,** 351, 498-500; **42,** 369
—influence of the 1905-07 revolution in Russia on its development—**15,** 220; **17,** 50-52, 305; **18,** 584-85; **19,** 85-86; **20,** 406; **23,** 252; **25,** 40, 86-87; **30,** 160; **32,** 454-55
—before the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**4,** 372-77; **15,** 182-85, 187-88, 191, 220-30, 323, 463; **16,** 80; **17,** 305, 455, 466, 484-85; **18,** 163-69, 400-01, 584-85; **19,** 29-30, 57-58, 85-86, 99-100; **20,** 406, 408, 419, 434; **34,** 439; **41,** 262, 315, 317, 318
—during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**22,** 354; **30,** 160, 365; **32,** 162-63; **33,** 478, 498-500
—its growth and development after the October Socialist Revolution—**30,** 151, 153-54, 158-62, 390-91; **31,** 138, 233; **32,** 453-55; **33,** 350-51, 499-500; **42,** 146, 202; **45,** 298
—in Afghanistan—**42,** 146
—in China—**4,** 372-77; **15,** 185; **17,** 466, 485, 489-90; **18,** 163-69, 400-01, 584-85; **19,** 29-30, 85; **20,** 406; **22,** 151; **23,** 252; **25,** 40, 86, **27,** 362; **30,** 160; **31,** 453; **32,** 454; **33,** 233, 350, 499-500; **39,** 427, 496, 511, 513, 515, 536-37, 555-56, 635-36, 705; **41,** 281-83, 317
—in India—**15,** 182, 184, 221; **19,** 57-58, 85; **22,** 286; **30,** 160, 390; **31,** 138, 453; **32,** 455; **33,** 350, 499-500; **39,** 572; **44,** 244; **45,** 270, 376
—in Indonesia (Dutch Indies)—**19,** 85-86; **22,** 286
—in Japan—**33,** 233; **39,** 689
—in Korea—**39,** 511, 515
—in Persia (Iran)—**15,** 182-83, 191, 220-30; **16,** 80; **17,** 455, 466, 484; **18,** 163, 584; **19,** 85; **20,** 406; **22,** 151; **23,** 252; **25,** 40, 86; **30,** 160; **32,** 454-55; **41,** 231
—in Turkey—**15,** 183-84, 191, 220-22, 228; **18,** 163, 584; **19,** 85; **20,** 406; **22,** 151; **23,** 252; **25,** 40, 86; **30,** 160; **32,** 454
See also Chinese revolution, 1911; National liberation movements and revolutions; National liberation wars; Persian revolution, 1905-11; Turkish revolution, 1908
Revolutionary movement in Russia
—Party's leading role—**1,** 296-300, 320-22; **2,** 96-98, 112-21, 331-36; **4,** 175, 179-81, 212-14, 215-20, 221-26, 229-30, 235-37, 242-51, 253, 255, 256-62, 273, 287, 323,

325-26, 327-30, 351-56, 357-65, 366-71, 423-28; **5,** 22-24, 288-89, 301, 317-19, 341-42, 396, 427, 432, 462-65, 507-08, 511-16; **6,** 76, 114-15, 262, 366-67, 427-30, 469; **7,** 147-48, 202, 446, 454; **8,** 26-28, 138-42, 211-20, 234-35, 368, 373-74, 400-04, 405-06, 424, 447-48, 511-14, 537-42, 568; **9,** 70-73, 88-90, 120-22, 177, 200-04, 222, 230-39, 283-85, 314-15, 336-41, 344-46, 366-68, 379-80, 383-84, 401-02, 414, 420-24, 432, 435, 442, 445-46, 453, 455-56, 464-65; **10,** 156; **11,** 16, 19, 27-28, 33-36, 81-82, 87, 90-93, 116-22, 124-30, 148-49, 177-78, 180, 212, 222-23, 245, 384-85, 416-17, 424-25; **13,** 101-04, 115-16; **15,** 62, 217-19, 275-79, 351-52, 355, 452; **16,** 31-33, 138, 360, 363, 386-87; **18,** 17, 109, 110-15, 117, 450, 453-55, 456-58, 475-77; **19,** 419-21; **20,** 248, 250-51, 343, 500-01; **21,** 332-33, 390; **23,** 28-29, 123-24, 238-39, 246, 370-71; **24,** 21-26; **25,** 70-71, 79-80, 109-11, 169-73, 178, 209-11, 222, 236-37, 249-50, 277-78, 311-17; **26,** 30-35, 77-81; **27,** 284-85, 371; **29,** 506, 535; **30,** 403; **31,** 26-31; **34,** 360-61; **41,** 77, 156-57, 265-66

—and the hegemony of the proletariat—**1,** 190-91, 290-93, 294, 298-300; **2,** 118-19, 332-37, 345-46; **4,** 180-81, 214, 265-66, 328-29, 355, 361-62, 365, 426-28; **5,** 21-22, 93, 288-89, 324-25, 341-43, 373, 425-33, 449-51, 518; **6,** 59-60, 76, 365-67, 376, 390, 418-23, 425-26, 429-30, 445-47, 510-11, 516-17; **7,** 147-48, 202, 499-500, 515-17; **8,** 26-28, 29, 79, 97-100, 231-36, 286-92, 355, 368, 373-74, 433, 438-39, 448, 530, 539-41, 566, 568; **9,** 18-19, 25, 27, 39-40, 48-53, 59-61, 73, 82-83, 98-100, 111-14, 119-22, 136, 177, 214, 235-38, 308-09, 351-52, 379, 393-95, 398, 401-02, 432-34, 442-43, 448-49, 461-62, 465; **10,** 21-26, 32-33, 40-43, 45-47, 50-51, 52-53, 59, 69-70, 91-92, 93-96, 143-44, 151, 152, 191-92, 228-29, 242, 259-60, 266-71, 276, 310-12, 315, 349, 360-61, 378, 390, 392-93, 408, 409, 411-13, 424, 434-35, 438-39, 457, 459, 462-63, 487, 491-93; **11,** 18-19, 33-34, 36, 59, 130-31, 135-40, 228, 254-55, 269, 278, 279-80, 292, 293, 302-04, 306, 360-61, 394-95, 411-12, 457-58; **12,** 18, 20-21, 25, 42-44, 60, 99-100, 102-03, 129-30, 136, 155, 182-83, 192, 203-05, 225, 254, 258-59, 262-63, 334-35, 340, 356-57, 457-59, 465-66, 470, 474, 490, 500-02; **13,** 44-45, 58-59, 94, 112, 114-17, 128, 137, 292, 336, 346, 347, 362, 399-400, 404, 428, 434, 443-44, 458-59, 477-78; **15,** 25, 28, 44-45, 50-51, 53-54, 57-59, 154, 174, 177-80, 188, 207-08, 218-19, 264-65, 269, 322, 323, 324, 349, 351-52, 361-79, 397-400, 401, 412, 422; **16,** 94, 138, 167-69, 263, 290-91, 296, 301-04, 317, 326, 327, 358, 360, 374-75, 377-78, 379, 387-88, 409-10; **17,** 55-58, 78-81, 120-21, 127-28, 232-33, 341, 356-57, 370, 373-74, 381, 384, 411-12, 416-17, 540, 552; **18,** 31, 105-06, 112-13, 242-44, 418-19, 422-23, 424-26, 450, 453, 475-77, 485-86, 519-21, 523, 541-42; **19,** 103-04, 191, 223-24, 225-26, 231, 265, 338, 419-21, 490-91; **20,** 31, 307-08; **21,** 30-32, 176, 380-81, 402-04, 420; **23,** 237-53, 288, 290, 297-98, 301, 304-05, 306-07, 310-11, 318, 323-24, 329-30, 343, 347, 350-52, 353, 370, 372; **24,** 195, 210-11, 306, 311, 393-94; **25,** 109-11, 119, 120-21, 129, 151-52, 173, 178, 186-87, 222, 277-80, 313-17; **26,** 52-54; **28,** 91, 294-95; **29,** 74; **30,** 59-60, 64; **31,** 89-90, 349-50; **33,** 56; **34,** 427-28

—periodisation—**5,** 517-20; **8,** 203, 211-13; **13,** 94-113; **15,** 292-93; **16,** 355; **18,** 30-31, 302-03; **19,** 328-30; **20,** 245-53; **31,** 25-31

—role of Moscow workers—**2,** 36, 122, 273; **4,** 215; **8,** 71, 98; **9,** 336-41, 347-51, 355-56, 376-78, 393, 401-02; **11,** 171-78; **13,** 45, 59, 60; **16,** 261, 301; **18,** 473; **19,** 127-29, 315-16, 319-21, 422-23, 536; **20,** 365-67, 385-86, 387, 508; **21,** 320; **23,** 250, 343, 350; **25,** 249-50, 363; **28,** 373-74; **30,** 277-78; **31,** 535-36

—role of Petersburg workers—**2,** 123-27, 271-74, 276-77, 284, 302-03, 341-42, 348; **4,** 213, 215, 259; **5,** 25-30, 246-48, 325, 374; **8,** 71, 90-93, 97-98, 107-09, 114-17, 118-20, 133, 136-37, 141-42, 154-55, 351; **9,** 191, 336, 338-39, 350-51, 376, 393, 432-33, 448, 452-53; **10,** 50-51, 52-53; **11,** 119; **13,** 94; **16,** 99, 261, 301, 320, 322; **18,** 110-15, 136-42, 187, 202, 232, 243, 300-01, 303, 347-48, 424, 473; **19,** 126-29, 218, 219-20, 224-25, 229-30, 262, 315-16, 319-22, 347, 350, 352-53, 422-23, 465, 536; **20,** 246, 248, 296, 363, 365-67, 390, 457, 466-67, 498, 508, 519-20, 538, 549-51, 552-55; **21,** 30, 319-20, 401; **23,** 303, 343, 350; **24,** 391; **25,** 83, 109, 249-50, 363; **26,** 236, 241; **27,** 395-96, 481; **28,** 141; **30,** 118, 278-79; **35,** 140, 166, 167, 214

—role of various classes and groups—**2,** 332-37; **4,** 180-81, 251-53, 270-72, 324-26, 328-29, 414-18, 427-28; **5,** 78-79, 101-02, 288-89, 318-19, 322-25, 396, 427-37, 467-68; **6,** 81-83, 156-57; **7,** 46-48; **8,** 21-28, 29, 93, 139-42, 164-65, 219-20, 232-34, 285-88, 290-92, 349-50, 425-27, 448, 450, 486-94, 511-13, 534-36, 537-43; **9,** 17-19, 21-22; 97-103, 123-25, 128-29, 169-78, 314-15, 342-43, 347-56, 366-67, 376-87, 397-402, 408-09, 432-34; **10,** 54-57, 58-59, 66-70, 91-92, 93-96, 157-60, 211-12, 228-30, 310-11, 360-61; **11,** 114-15, 158, 241-45; **12,** 404-06, 457-59; **13,** 114-17; **15,** 50-59, 267-69, 287-90, 376-78; **16,** 166-68, 300-04, 355-58; **17,** 89-91, 119-28, 415-16; **18,** 17-21, 27-31, 41-43, 112-14, 472-73, 522-23; **19,** 328-30; **20,** 117-18, 245-53, 343-44; **21,** 416-18; **23,** 242-46, 249-50, 297-98, 302-08, 310, 323-24, 325-32, 343-49, 355-56; **24,** 255-56; **25,** 109-10; **27,** 62; **41,** 36-37, 171; **42,** 193-94

—character and trend—**1,** 263-64, 298-300; **2,** 26-27; **4,** 181, 235, 256-63, 277-80, 287-89, 326-30, 368-71; **5,** 49-50, 54-55; **6,** 148-49, 186-88, 278-83, 287-88, 365-67, 423-26; **8,** 29, 71, 97-100, 103-04, 138-42, 211-20, 277, 368, 400-04, 405; **9,** 21-22, 54-59, 70-71, 111-14, 308-10, 348, 352-56, 392, 414, 441-43, 445-46, 453-54, 461; **10,** 58-59, 75, 91-92, 211, 274, 283-84, 384-85, 386-91, 506-07; **11,** 215, 362-64; **13,** 21, 29-30, 351-55, 473; **15,** 50-62; **16,** 117-22, 355-58; **17,** 124-28; **18,** 31; **21,** 331-38, 401-04, 415-20; **23,** 238-39, 241-46, 250-53, 297-308, 343-

44; **25,** 277-80; **27,** 24-25; **28,** 294-96, 299-300; **41,** 71
—stages and conditions of its development—**1,** 290-300; **2,** 327-28; **3,** 31; **4,** 277-89, 324-26, 366-71; **5,** 83-84, 370-71, 474-75, 517-20; **7,** 515; **8,** 21-23, 29, 97-100, 139-42, 161-62, 202-03, 211, 433-34; **9,** 307-09, 336-37, 347-53; **10,** 91-92; **11,** 17-19, 114-15, 214-15, 361-64; **13,** 21, 25-26, 28-31, 33-35, 44-49, 94-113, 114-16, 477-78; **15,** 267-69, 278-80, 292-93, 350-52, 384-85; **16,** 355-58; **17,** 89-91, 114-16, 119-28, 370; **18,** 30-31, 102-07, 450, 456-57, 471-77, 519-21; **19,** 328-31; **20,** 251-53; **23,** 28-29, 297-99, 330-32, 355; **27,** 371-73; **28,** 167, 373-74; **29,** 90-91, 309-11, 321; **30,** 256-65; **31,** 70-73; **33,** 349-51, 452; **35,** 70-71
—in the first half of the 19th cent.—**18,** 25-31; **19,** 328-29; **20,** 245-47; **21,** 103; **23,** 242, 244-45
—between 1860 and 1894—**1,** 275-80; **2,** 26-27, 35-39, 41-42, 44-46, 62, 67, 71-72, 117-18, 122, 273-74; **4,** 177-78, 181-82, 232-33, 258, 259, 278, 290-91, 392-93; **5,** 38-43, 46, 49, 53-55, 65-66, 260-61, 322, 373, 395, 446-48, 474-75, 517; **6,** 169, 348; **8,** 72-73, 139, 202-03; **10,** 228-29, 376-77; **17,** 88-89, 112-16, 120, 122-23, 127; **18,** 302-03; **19,** 328-29; **20,** 245-47, 343-44; **21,** 103; **23,** 28, 242; **31,** 24-26, 400; **33,** 452; **39,** 691
—between 1895 and 1900—**2,** 81-85, 116-18, 122-27, 271-74, 276-77, 283-85, 296, 302-03, 327-28, 348; **3,** 31; **4,** 177-82, 221-22, 229-31, 256, 259-60, 273-80, 320-26, 327-30, 351-56, 357-65, 366-71, 402-03, 414-19; **5,** 260, 316-18, 377-78, 382, 396-97, 429, 441-43, 517-18; **8,** 29, 73, 139-40, 203; **10,** 91; **11,** 215; **13,** 94-97, 105-06; **16,** 356-57, 395-97, 398-99, 400-08, 411-12, 415-16, 417-19; **17,** 124; **18,** 85-86, 102; **20,** 245-50, 342-43; **23,** 28; **34,** 20; **36,** 327-28
—between 1901 and 1904—**3,** 31; **4,** 427-28; **5,** 25-30, 78-79, 101-02, 288-89, 316-20, 322-25, 326, 342-43, 368-71, 373, 429-30, 434-35, 437-38, 446-51, 456, 475-79, 499-501, 513-14; **6,** 79-82, 98-100, 149-50, 156-59, 186-87, 192-93, 223-24, 271-72, 278-83, 287-88, 326-27, 348-49, 353, 366-67, 424-26, 491, 510-11; **7,** 43-56, 147, 200-02, 380, 445-46, 454, 503-04, 512-17; **8,** 29-30, 73-74, 140, 203, 214-17; **9,** 70-71; **10,** 91; **11,** 215; **15,** 384; **16,** 36-37, 356-57, 395-97, 398-99, 400-01, 410-11, 412, 415-16, 417-19; **18,** 85-86, 102, 302-03; **19,** 328-30; **20,** 247, 343-44; **21,** 397-99, 450; **23,** 123-24; **31,** 26-27; **34,** 58-59
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 71, 90-93, 97-100, 103-04, 106, 107-09, 111-13, 118-19, 136-37, 138-42, 153-57, 161-62, 203-05, 211-20, 234-36, 267, 277, 349-50, 377, 400-04, 405-06, 424, 425-26, 448-49, 537-42, 560-62, 568, 572-73; **9,** 17-20, 21-22, 70-74, 97-103, 126-29, 146-48, 152, 169, 222-23, 260-61, 307-08, 314-15, 336-41, 347-56, 366-69, 376-87, 392-95, 397, 401-02, 408-09, 410, 412, 414, 427-34, 435, 451-54, 457, 460-64; **10,** 40-43, 54-57, 58-59, 66, 75-76, 91-92, 93-96, 118-19, 135, 150-53, 229-30, 257-58, 273-74, 282-85, 310-12, 384-85, 387-92, 485-86, 506-07, 508-09; **11,** 16, 17, 28-30, 33-35, 85-87, 114-15, 118-19, 122-23, 135, 137, 171-78, 214-15, 241-43; **12,** 109-10, 114-15, 135-36, 195, 216, 458-59; **13,** 19-21, 24-26, 33-35, 39, 44-46, 64-66, 114-22, 291-92, 351-55, 476-78; **15,** 50-51, 52-55, 206-08, 267-69, 287-89, 335-36, 339-40, 416-18; **16,** 36-37, 166-69, 260-61, 296-304, 318, 356-57, 359-60, 378, 380-87, 395-421; **17,** 89-91, 122-28, 255, 415-16, 509; **18,** 27-28, 30-31, 83-86, 102, 105, 232, 288-89, 302-03, 519-20; **19,** 180-83, 328-31; **20,** 118-20, 247, 250-51, 405-06; **21,** 103, 331-32, 420; **22,** 355-56; **23,** 236-51, 298-99; **28,** 373-74; **29,** 309-10, 538-39; **30,** 277-78; **31,** 26-28, 62-63, 340-41, 348-50, 535-36; **34,** 360-61; **36,** 327-28; **39,** 701
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**13,** 45-46, 59, 60-61, 119-22; **15,** 213-19, 452; **16,** 338-40, 355-57, 395-97, 398-99, 400-03, 404-08, 415-16; **17,** 90-91, 328-30, 331; **18,** 85-86, 102-03, 519-20; **31,** 27-29; **35,** 70-71; **39,** 701
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**16,** 320-22, 338-40, 356-58; **17,** 90-91, 278, 329-30, 331-32, 453, 456, 462-63, 467; **18,** 17, 30-31, 36, 85-90, 102-09, 110-15, 191-93, 232, 233-36, 237, 243-44, 299, 303, 378-79, 383-86, 418-19, 424-26, 449-53, 465-66, 471-77, 517-18, 519-21, 536-38, 541-42; **19,** 110, 340, 419-21, 424; **20,** 329-31; **21,** 29-30, 319; **30,** 278-79; **31,** 28-29; **35,** 50-51, 68, 70, 93-94, 97-98, 140; **41,** 265-66
—during the imperialist world war and the second Russian revolution, 1914-March 1917—**21,** 175-77, 297, 306, 367-69, 378-82, 399-400, 449-51; **22,** 118-19; **23,** 287, 301-03, 306-08, 310, 343-44, 350; **24,** 141, 332; **27,** 283-85; **31,** 28-31; **35,** 167, 208-09, 259-60, 294; **43,** 620, 634
—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—**24,** 201-03, 213-16, 244-45, 255-56, 314-15, 332; **25,** 109-10, 169-73, 203-06, 222, 232-33, 236-37, 249-50, 295, 311-14; **26,** 19, 23-24, 29-35, 39, 46, 52-53, 55, 59-60, 77-82, 133, 140-41, 142-43, 182-84, 208-12, 236, 239-40, 241; **27,** 62, 87, 173-76; **28,** 167, 373

Revolutionary movement, international
—importance of its experience—**4,** 217; **5,** 288-89, 369-70; **6,** 271-72; **8,** 159, 208, 237, 287, 504-06, 509; **9,** 438; **10,** 42-43; **11,** 412-13; **12,** 104, 111-12, 448; **15,** 58-59, 290, 292-93; **19,** 351-52, 539; **21,** 354; **22,** 357-58; **24,** 25-26, 32, 49, 181-82; **25,** 200-01, 291-92, 405-07, 413-14; **26,** 251-52, 471-72; **27,** 264-65, 412-13; **28,** 172, 479-80; **29,** 20; **31,** 25-26, 31-32, 163, 200-01, 261-62, 269, 390-91
—and the shifting of the centre of the world revolutionary movement to Russia—**5,** 373; **24,** 227; **26,** 472; **29,** 309-10; **30,** 157-59; **31,** 21-23, 452-54
—role of the proletarian parties—**1,** 319-20; **2,** 25-27, 108; **4,** 174-76, 177-78, 217-18, 290-92; **5,** 463-65; **6,** 494; **9,** 438; **11,** 33; **13,** 82-85; **21,** 257-58, 347-48, 372-73, 424; **23,** 111, 143-46, 147-48, 269-70; **28,** 112-13, 291-94; **29,** 306-07, 562-64; **31,** 184-201
—and the role of revolutionary theory—**1,** 184-85, 327-28; **2,** 19-20, 25-26, 27, 343; **4,** 174-76, 210-12; **5,** 321, 369-

70; **7,** 41-42; **9,** 438; **18,** 582-83; **19,** 552-54; **23,** 329-30; **28,** 479-80; **30,** 161; **31,** 24-25, 70-71
—role of the Russian proletariat, influence of the October Socialist Revolution on its growth and development—**5,** 289, 373; **8,** 287-88; **10,** 241, 333-34; **12,** 377-78; **17,** 51; **21,** 173-74, 277, 280, 369, 387-88, 403-04; **22,** 307; **23,** 234-35, 252, 331-32, 350, 370-71; **24,** 66-67, 107, 215, 227, 246, 267-68, 272-73, 419-20; **26,** 38, 40-42, 62-63, 77, 140, 203-04, **239-41,** 251-52, 291-92, 451-52, 470-72, 482, 492-94; **27,** 59-60, 93-94, 119, 131-32, 133-34, 157-58, 168, 289-92, 377-78, 400-01, 413, 423-24, 440, 460-61, 480-82, 500-01, 527-28, 543, 545-46; **28,** 24-25, 33, 38, 42-43, 54-55, 65-67, 75, 78, 82, 85-86, 92, 101-04, **111-13,** 115-17, 146-47, 149-50, 151-52, 154, 155, 160-61, 181-82, 205-06, 215-16, 218, 278, 292-94, 356-57, 358-59, 361-62, 414-15, 427, 429-31, 478-80, 483-85; **29,** 52-53, 99-100, 119, 161-62, 222, 270-71, 307, 322, 374-75, 565-66; **30,** 118, 136-37, 151, 158-59, 162, 207-09, 386-87, 403, 486-87, 490; **31,** 21-23, 47, 101-02, 215, 330, 452-53; **32,** 179-80, 270-71, 479-80; **33,** 24, 54-57, 325-26; **35,** 364-65; **36,** 519; **42,** 102, 189, 241
—conditions of its development—**1,** 319-20; **4,** 287-88, 289-90, 368; **5,** 368-71; **7,** 200; **9,** 30-31; **13,** 466-67; **15,** 50-53, 183-87; **17,** 230; **20,** 251-53; **23,** 118-19; **26,** 470-72; **27,** 264-65; **28,** 112-13; **29,** 52-53, 99-100, 119, 122-24, 144-45, 148-50, 240-41, 305-10, 328, 383, 538-39; **30,** 118
—during the bourgeois and bourgeois-democratic revolutions—**2,** 23-24, 26-27, 175-77, 257-58, 368; **5,** 38-39; **8,** 257-58, 464-67; **9,** 84-85; **10,** 92; **12,** 448; **13,** 36-38, 475-77; **15,** 51-52, 58-59; **16,** 202-03, 376; **17,** 212-13, 233-34, 320-21, 412-13; **18,** 26, 331-32, 397, 582-85; **19,** 399-400; **20,** 251-52, 405-07, 432-33; **21,** 48-49, 76-79, 145-48; **22,** 340-42; **25,** 200-02; **28,** 622-23; **29,** 308-09; **34,** 408-09; **39,** 671, 715
—from the Paris Commune to 1905—**6,** 458-59; **9,** 30-31; **17,** 143; **18,** 583-84; **22,** 110-11; **24,** 86, 146-47; **25,** 200-01; **34,** 408-09; **39,** 621, 689-91
—from 1905 to the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**9,** 30-31; **10,** 333-34; **11,** 33; **15,** 182-88, 191-201, 220-30, 463; **17,** 51-52, 230, 284-85, 304-05; **18,** 164-65, 584-85; **19,** 85-86; **20,** 405-06; **21,** 150-51, 185-86; **23,** 256-57; **25,** 39-40, 86-87; **34,** 439; **36,** 234-35; **39,** 551-53, 680-81, 701-06
—during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**21,** 214, 258, 285, 297, 369, 450-51, 452-53; **22,** 119-20, 124-25, 127-30, 143, 173, 175-77, 178-79, 357-58; **23,** 121-22, 229-30, 270, 368, 371; **24,** 75, 77-79, 87, 188, 210, 215-16, 227, 228, 238-40, 252, 267, 268-69, 272-73, 310, 418-21; **25,** 266-68; **26,** 63, 74-77, 140, 182, 204, 256; **27,** 93-94, 291-93, 424, 464; **28,** 289-90, 356-57; **29,** 241, 302; **30,** 279; **35,** 196-97, 283-84
—after the October Socialist Revolution—**27,** 118-19; **28,** 103, 105, 114-17, 160-61, 355-57, 414-17, 455-56, 457, 472-73; **29,** 20, 85-87, 99-100, 119, 144-45, 148-50, 176-77, 188-90, 241, 305-08, 328, 514, 537-39, 565-66; **30,** 66, 390-91, 485-87; **31,** 145-46, 270-72, 399-400, 441-42; **32,** 115-17, 162-63, 453, 478-79, 480-82; **33,** 209-10; **35,** 364

See also Communist International; Communist movement, international; Communist parties (in different countries); First International; National liberation movements and revolutions; National liberation wars; Peasant movement (in different countries); Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa; Revolutionary movement in the East; Revolutionary movement in Russia; Working-class movement, international

Revolutionary peasant committees—**4,** 249, 425; **6,** 32, 77, 112, 126, 127, 138, 140, 142, 350-51, 411, 412, 416-23, 427, 440, 450; **8,** 165, 236, 246-47, 248, 249-51, 322, 402-04, 406, 553, 566-67; **9,** 89-90, 128, 183, 234-39, 311-13, 314-15, 364; **10,** 25, 172, 186, 190, 192, 194, 281, 284, 329-30, 336, 340, 378; **11,** 91-92, 156; **13,** 356-58, 392; **24,** 71-72, 108, 286, 291, 463, 478, 484; **26,** 64, 247

Revolutionary epochs—*see* Epochs, revolutionary

Revolutionary phrases, phrase-mongering
—before the October Socialist Revolution—**5,** 76-77, 153-54; **6,** 172, 186-87, 204, 205, 288, 456, 464, 471; **7,** 39-40, 244, 245-46, 251, 256, 259, 261-62, 268, 323, 356, 357-58, 367-68, 386-87, 392-93, 394; **8,** 57-58, 59-60, 61-62, 86-87, 158, 168-69, 170, 289-90, 291-92, 324, 327-28, 429, 540, 553; **9,** 69, 80, 96-97, 365-66; **10,** 37-38; **13,** 35-36; **15,** 149-50, 193-95, 215-16, 292-93, 336-37, 343-44, 390-91, 404-05, 410-11, 444-45; **16,** 49-51, 210-11, 216-18, 237-39, 260-61, 274, 292, 335-36, 337-38, 339, 341-42, 368, 374, 379, 390-91; **17,** 32-34, 42-44, 47, 216, 243, 269-70, 273-74, 357, 361, 402, 403-05, 496, 538-39; **18,** 24, 170-71, 381, 383, 553; **19,** 553-54; **20,** 328-29, 331-32, 333-34, 344-45, 346; **21,** 178-79, 194, 195-96, 197-98, 202-03, 249, 275, 399, 419, 429-37, 446, 449-50, 452; **22,** 114-15, 116, 119-20, 135-36, 161-62, 166-67; **23,** 24-25, 53-54, 56-57, 61-63, 75-77, 85-86, 101-02, 152, 155, 193, 214, 215, 218-19, 226-27, 233-34, 321, 357; **24,** 32, 38-39, 57, 62-64, 66-67, **71,** 74-76, 77-78, 80, 149, 207-08, 210, 213, 228-29, 230, 231, 237-38, 283, 307-08, 327-28, 329,343, 349, 360, 385, 426-27, 536, 546-48, 558-59, 560-61, 562-63, 566-67, 573-74; **25,** 65-66, 117, 136-38, 423-24; **34,** 342-43; **35,** 175-76, 191, 193-94, 197, 285; **36,** 439; **41,** 355
—after the October Socialist Revolution—**27,** 19-29, 36-39, 40-41, 48-49, 57, 59-60, 63, 74-75, 77, 79, 81-83, 94-98, 101, 110, 112, 114-15, 159, 161, 176-77, 181-82, 183, 185, 187, 195-98, 303-04, 325-26, 329-31, 333-34, 337-38, 345-47, 364, 508, 534; **28,** 32-33; **29,** 73-74, 363, 368-69, 377-79, 388-90, 427-29, 505-06; **30,** 36-37, 257-58, 356-57; **31,** 27-29, 46-47, 55-56, 59-60, 172-73, 371-72; **32,** 339-40, 358-59; **33,** 21, 24-28, 447-49, 476-77; **36,** 462, 479; **42,** 104

Revolutionary situation and the revolutionary crisis
—main features of the revolutionary situation—**6,** 280-81; **9,** 414; **15,** 295-96; **19,** 220-23, 258-59; **21,** 213-16; **24,** 502-04; **28,** 289-90; **31,** 84-85, 93-94, 223-24; **36,** 326-27
—and war—**8,** 28, 50, 52; **13,** 79-80, 91; **21,** 160, 213-16, 232, 257-58, 303, 313, 347, 355, 378-79, 390-91, 440-41; **22,** 118-19, 170, 191-92, 317-18, 353-54; **23,** 193, 269-70, 300-01, 330; **25,** 363-64; **26,** 438; **28,** 288-90; **31,** 100; **32,** 113; **33,** 477-78; **35,** 450-51; **36,** 322-28
—and the national crisis—**15,** 55, 153; **18,** 45, 455; **19,** 222, 240, 258; **26,** 79, 134; **31,** 84-85, 385-86
—and revolution—**8,** 103-04; **9,** 69-70, 127-29, 367-69; **12,** 106-07, 135-36, 216; **13,** 79-81, 90-92, 119-21; **15,** 152-54, 272-73, 275-77; **16,** 301-02, 309-11; **19,** 221-23; **21,** 212-17, 354-55, 440-41, 450-51; **22,** 117, 190-92; **23,** 193-94, 269-70; **24,** 502-03; **26,** 438; **29,** 223-24, 242-43; **30,** 340-42; **31,** 84-85, 93-94, 96-98, 188-89, 226-28; **33,** 78-79, 477-78
—tactics of the proletarian party—**5,** 18-19; **8,** 24; **9,** 69-70, 76-77, 368-69, 414; **10,** 263; **11,** 173-78; **12,** 106-07, 128-31, 135-36; **13,** 79-80, 91-93, 120, 128; **15,** 55, 153-54, 293, 351-52; **16,** 301-02, 310; **17,** 363-64; **21,** 212-17, 253-54, 257-58, 307-08, 313, 347-48, 355, 365, 390-91, 398-99, 440-41, 450-52; **22,** 110, 117, 119, 317-19; **23,** 193-94, 246-47, 269-70, 330-31; **24,** 213-16; **26,** 22-23; **27,** 481; **28,** 288-91; **30,** 37, 341-42; **31,** 94, 226-28, 253; **32,** 521-22; **33,** 421, 477-78

Revolutionary situation and the revolutionary crisis in Russia
—between 1859 and 1861—**4,** 421; **5,** 39-40; **21,** 213-14
—between 1879 and 1880—**5,** 49, 53-54, 55; **21,** 213-14
—in the early 20th cent.—**4,** 361-62; **6,** 279-83, 510-11; **8,** 139-40; **15,** 292-93, 384-85; **16,** 34-35, 356-57; **19,** 555-56; **21,** 399, 450-51; **31,** 26-27
—in 1904—**7,** 202, 446, 454, 501-03, 515-16, 541; **8,** 27-28, 50-51, 54-55; **41,** 113
—in 1905-07—**8,** 92-93, 97-100, 103-04, 136-37, 138-39, 141-42, 349-51, 393, 447-49, 483-85, 537-42, 560-63; **9,** 17-20, 127-29, 260-61, 351-56, 368-69, 394-95, 412, 414-15, 427-29, 447-48, 453-54; **10,** 21-22, 58-59, 66, 93-96, 106-08, 110-11, 150-53, 221-23, 249-51, 262-63, 267-68, 273-74, 292, 293, 387-89, 390-91, 417, 424, 428, 479-80; **11,** 172-73, 212; **12,** 105-06, 114-15, 116-17, 128-29, 135-36, 142, 184-85, 216, 260-61, 486; **13,** 25-26; **15,** 152-53, 292-93, 350-51, 384-85, 399-400; **16,** 300-01, 384-86; **17,** 248-49; **18,** 44-45; **19,** 488; **21,** 214, 233, 450-51; **23,** 238-39; **29,** 538-39; **31,** 25-28, 357; **41,** 137
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**17,** 282-83, 285-86; **18,** 17, 20-21, 455, 471-73; **19,** 110, 218-24, 238-39, 240, 258-59, 421-22, 489; **21,** 319, 450-51
—during the imperialist world war and the second Russian revolution, 1914-March 1917—**21,** 119, 160-61, 297, 313, 378-82, 418, 451; **23,** 169-70, 298-301, 330; **25,** 364; **27,** 284; **28,** 358; **31,** 29; **33,** 477-78; **35,** 274
—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution-

of 1917—**23,** 331; **24,** 206, 210-11, 213-16, 275-76, 314, 332-34, 357-58; **25,** 109-11, 129, 154, 155, 169-73, 178, 202-03, 213-14, 220-22, 235, 236-39, 249-50, 295, 297-98, 306, 311-14, 363-64, 492; **26,** 19, 23-26, 47-48, 52-53, 59-60, 74, 77-82, 129-30, 133-35, 137, 140, 142, 146-48, 182-84, 188-89, 190, 191-94, 195-98, 204, 209-10, 212-13, 214-15, 234-35, 438; **27,** 25-26, 87-89; **28,** 270, 299, 358; **29,** 310-11; **31,** 63-64, 349-50

Revolutionary situation and the revolutionary crisis in Western Europe and the USA
—in France—**16,** 203
—in Germany in the 1840s—**19,** 556
—in Germany in the 1860s—**12,** 104, 107; **16,** 203; **17,** 93, 233-38; **18,** 45; **21,** 214
—in Germany in 1910—**16,** 308-12
—in Germany during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**21,** 450; **22,** 119, 142, 317-18; **23,** 300-01; **24,** 202, 210, 215; **26,** 74, 77, 182, 190, 192, 345; **27,** 480-81, 546-47; **28,** 101, 115-16, 128, 148-49, 153-54, 157-58; **35,** 364-65, 369, 371
—in Italy after the October Socialist Revolution in Russia—**31,** 380-81, 383-87
—in Western Europe during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**21,** 212-16, 232, 253, 256-58, 309, 313, 347, 354, 365, 378-79, 382, 390-91, 398-99, 450-51; **22,** 116-17, 119, 125, 191-92, 317-18, 354; **23,** 150, 193-94, 269-70, 300-01; **24,** 210; **25,** 363-64; **26,** 74, 77, 182, 190, 192; **27,** 424-25, 499, 518; **28,** 114-18, 148-49, 283, 289-91, 321, 458; **30,** 420-21; **31,** 223-24
—in Western Europe and the USA after the October Socialist Revolution in Russia—**26,** 481-82; **27,** 196-97, 289-90, 327, 330, 479-82, 498-99; **28,** 74-75, 85-86, 114-18, 155-56, 162-63, 205-06, 216, 289-91, 292-94, 356-57, 358-59, 362, 413; **30,** 36-37, 417-18; **31,** 85, 188-89, 223-28; **32,** 113, 479-81, 512; **42,** 354-55

Revolutionary Socialist League (Netherlands)—**43,** 513-16, 520-21

Revolutionary traditions—**4,** 181; **6,** 122, 458; **10,** 33-34; **11,** 412-13; **12,** 107, 331-32; **13,** 34, 36-40, 167, 324, 328; **15,** 51-52, 53, 61, 186; **16,** 205, 259, 261; **17,** 401; **18,** 518; **23,** 300-01, 338-39; **25,** 364; **26,** 471-72; **27,** 292; **28,** 69, 109-10; **31,** 33; **36,** 281-82; **42,** 189, 190, 204-05

Revolutionary tribunals—**26,** 351; **27,** 219, 220; **33,** 202-03; **35,** 339, 366-67, 371, 522

Revolutionary upsurge in Russia, 1910-14
—general description—**16,** 320-22; **17,** 231-32, 278, 467; **18,** 17, 21, 102-09, 113, 157, 191-92, 233-35, 243-44, 378, 386, 450-53, 454-55, 456, 465-66, 471-73, 519-20, 541, 569; **19,** 110, 218-27, 419-20; **20,** 292-93; **21,** 319, 333-34, 336; **30,** 278; **31,** 28-29; **35,** 51, 68, 93-94, 140; **41,** 243-45, 278, 293-94; **43,** 367-70
—hegemony of the proletariat—**17,** 331; **18,** 106, 112-13, 243-44, 380, 418, 422-23, 450, 519-20, 541-42; **19,** 223, 226-27, 232, 265, 419; **21,** 30; **36,** 282; **41,** 253, 280-81
—leading role of the St. Petersburg proletariat—**17,** 331; **18,** 106, 110-15, 136-42, 187, 202, 232, 243, 300-01, 378, 424, 473; **19,** 128-29, 224-26, 321-22, 352-53, 536; **20,** 553-54;

21, 319; **35**, 140; **41**, 279, 280; **43**, 401, 430
—growth of the peasant movement—**18**, 243, 456; **19**, 193-94
—growth of the revolutionary movement in the Army and Navy—**18**, 233-36, 237, 243, 378, 380, 381-84, 456, 473; **35**, 55, 94; **41**, 266; **43**, 422
—Party's leadership in the working-class movement—**18**, 17, 21, 109, 111-12, 113, 114-15, 157, 378-86, 450-55, 457, 458-59; **19**, 49-50, 226-27, 409-10, 422-23; **20**, 500-01, 503-04, 539; **21**, 324; **31**, 28-29; **41**, 266, 329
—stages in the development of the strike movement—**18**, 102-03, 105, 106, 234-35, 243, 378-79, 383-84, 418-19, 424, 456, 457, 471-77, 519-20, 541-42; **19**, 49, 125-31, 219-21, 226; **20**, 210, 501, 509; **21**, 319; **30**, 278; **41**, 254, 266, 297-98, 335
Revolutionary vigilance—*see* Vigilance, revolutionary
Revolutionary wars—*see* Civil war; National liberation wars; War (study of war)
Rhodezia—**39**, 97, 305, 425, 451, 475, 512-13
Right (law)—**1**, 138; **15**, 172, 337; **17**, 445; **19**, 526; **25**, 90, 465-68, 471; **27**, 135; **29**, 479-81; **36**, 562-63; **45**, 274
Right (law), bourgeois—**16**, 306, 311; **17**, 445; **18**, 343, 543; **19**, 306; **25**, 377, 465-68, 469, 471; **28**, 274; **29**, 482-83; **36**, 562; **39**, 683; **41**, 89
See also Laws and legislation, bourgeois; Legality, bourgeois
Right of nations to self-determination (programme demand of Bolsheviks)
—as formulated before 1913—**6**, 30, 328, 454-63, 488; **8**, 403, 567; **10**, 182; **13**, 337; **15**, 228; **19**, 540, 541-42; **24**, 297; **34**, 157; **39**, 420-21, 573, 657, 757; **41**, 83
—as formulated in 1913 and 1914 (before the 1914-18 imperialist world war)—**19**, 50-51, 116, 243-45, 267, 356-57, 428-29, 500, 525-27, 540, 542-45; **20**, 22, 27, 56-58, 110, 222-24, 290, 393-454; **22**, 164-65; **23**, 16, 88-89; **35**, 197, 216, 240; **36**, 265; **37**, 511; **41**, 313, 314, 316-19; **43**, 411
—during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21**, 18, 83, 102-06, 273-74, 291-94, 316-17, 374-75, 407-14; **22**, 140, 143-56, 164-68, 175-76, 320-60; **23**, 13-21, 22-27, 28-76, 88-89; **35**, 198, 200, 215, 240, 242-45; **36**, 370, 376, 382, 391; **39**, 42, 575, 580, 681, 735-37, 738-42; **41**, 349, 366, 374, 380-81, 386, 387-88, 390; **43**, 475, 476, 514, 529-30, 556, 562, 572, 632
—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—**24**, 73, 261, 271, 297-301, 302-03, 335-38, 462, 472-73, 517; **25**, 37, 91-92, 99-101; **26**, 175-76; **41**, 395, 406, 426-27
—under the dictatorship of the proletariat—**22**, 143-44, 146-47, 352; **23**, 67-70; **24**, 73, 261, 338, 362, 399; **26**, 247, 344, 349-50, 361, 419, 423, 425, 449, 479, 494-95; **29**, 110, 127, 128, 170-74, 193-96; **30**, 163, 165-66, 270-71, 292-95, 319-20, 388-90; **31**, 138; **33**, 139, 149; **41**, 422
See also National and national-colonial questions
Right-wing opportunism in communist parties and the struggle against it—**31**, 184-85, 206, 207-08, 209, 212, 271, 281-82; **32**, 488, 515-19, 521; **33**, 25, 207-11; **42**, 327-28, 428; **45**, 124

Right-wing opportunism in the Party and the struggle against it—*see* Economism and Economists; Liquidators and liquidationism; Menshevism and Mensheviks; October Socialist Revolution in Russia, 1917—struggle against the opportunist position of Kamenev, Zinoviev, Rykov and others on the question of a "homogeneous socialist government"; October Socialist Revolution in Russia, 1917 (preparatory period, March-October)—struggle against Right-opportunist capitulatory elements in the Party; Socialist construction in Soviet Russia—struggle against opportunist elements and groups on this question
Right-wing opportunism in the working-class movement—*see* Bernstein and Bernsteinism; Centrism and Centrists; Kautsky and Kautskyism, the struggle against it; Reformism; Revisionism
Road building in Soviet Russia—**36**, 545; **42**, 58; **45**, 337
Role of personality in history—*see* Personality, its role in history
Rome (state)—**5**, 66-67; **22**, 260-61; **26**, 162, 480; **29**, 371, 481; **36**, 323; **39**, 257-58, 261, 419, 435, 436, 531, 561, 572, 607
Rostov strike, 1902—**6**, 279-83; **7**, 513; **8**, 27, 32, 93, 140; **12**, 322; **13**, 110
RSDLP, RSDLP(B), RCP(B)—*see* Communist Party of the Soviet Union (CPSU), RSDLP, RSDLP(B), RCP(B)
RSFSR—Russian Soviet Federative Socialist Republic—**26**, 423, 479; **27**, 201, 207, 366, 551; **28**, 30; **29**, 404-05; **30**, 138, 152, 191, 209, 231, 239, 271, 292, 326; **31**, 146-47, 490-91; **33**, 112, 114, 356-57, 382, 384-85, 391, 437
Rules, Party—*see* Party Rules
Rumania—**8**, 571; **16**, 141; **18**, 372; **21**, 305; **22**, 240, 249, 250, 291-92; **23**, 131, 178, 179, 180, 207, 211, 260-61, 264, 276, 335, 351; **24**, 264-65, 340, 410, 411; **27**, 62, 93; **28**, 150, 160; **29**, 492; **30**, 354, 365, 449; **31**, 172; **32**, 115, 307; **33**, 139, 148; **39**, 85, 98, 148, 178, 192, 193, 288, 289, 304, 339, 342, 355, 357, 388, 475, 494, 518, 539, 555, 567, 610, 680, 707, 733; **42**, 121, 176; **43**, 558; **45**, 64, 100, 409, 547
See also Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and Rumania; Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa—in Rumania; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries—in Rumania
Rural proletariat—*see* Farm labour; Labour in tsarist Russia—hired (wage), in agriculture; Peasantry, poor (semi-proletarian), in Russia; Peasantry, poor (semi-proletarian), under capitalism; Proletariat under capitalism—rural proletariat; Working class in Russia—rural proletariat
Russia—*see* History of the USSR
Russian Bureau of the CC RSDLP(B), 1912-17—*see* CPSU—Russian Bureau of the CC RSDLP(B), 1912-17
Russian Collegium of the CC RSDLP, 1908-11—*see* CC RSDLP—Russian Collegium of the CC RSDLP, 1908-11
Russian Liberation Union in 1905—non-party organisation supporting RSDLP—8, 499-500, 553-54; 9, 92

Russian Organising Commission (ROC), autumn 1911—17, 343, 347-48, 349-52, 353, 360, 366, 394-95, 396, 453-54, 462, 463, 464, 486, 503, 542-43; **18,** 121, 155-56; **20,** 502, 513-14

Russian people

—general description—**8,** 53-54; **9,** 183; **16,** 299-304, 364; **17,** 283-84; **21,** 103-05; **23,** 240-41, 242-43, 298, 339, 343; **24,** 354, 503; **27,** 104-05, 106, 173, 187-89, 191; **31,** 535-36; **32,** 487; **33,** 301

—historical role of—**21,** 103-04; **23,** 339; **25,** 41-42, 56; **26,** 438-39, 472, 491-92; **27,** 181-82, 188-89; **28,** 333-34; **30,** 387; **31,** 535-36; **33,** 300-01

See also History of the USSR

Russian Social-Democratic Labour group (RSDL group) in the Fourth Duma—21, 245; **36,** 308, 373-74; **41,** 269-71; **43,** 311, 316, 375, 383-84, 411

—its struggle against the Menshevik "seven"—**19,** 449-50, 452-53, 483-84, 492-94, 496, 517, 519, 551; **20,** 160-61, 339-40, 351-55, 472-73, 503-04, 536-43; **21,** 172-73, 320-23, 333-34; **35,** 120, 144; **36,** 212, 219-22; **41,** 275-77, 277, 297-98, 305-07, 311-13; **43,** 314-15, 316, 322-23, 326, 328, 362-63, 367, 459

—its activity outside Duma—**21,** 171, 277, 320-23, 368, 389; **22,** 124, 177-78; **23,** 93, 201, 362-63; **36,** 288, 384; **43,** 317-19, 320, 321-22, 335, 356-57, 416-17, 420-21

—speeches by deputies against imperialist world war; their arrest, trial and exile—**21,** 30-31, 108, 127, 171-77, 256, 277, 285-86, 321-23, 368, 386-87, 389; **22,** 124, 177-78; **23,** 93, 136, 201, 203, 312, 362-63; **24,** 419-20; **31,** 29, 38; **35,** 175, 196; **36,** 307, 310, 319, 383-84; **43,** 438-39, 441, 450-51, 459, 531, 537, 551-52

—support given it by working-class majority—**19,** 446-48, 483-84, 493-94; **20,** 78-81, 177-81, 355, 382, 383, 503-04, 508-09, 536-43; **21,** 175-76, 320-21, 322-23, 368; **22,** 124-25; **23,** 136; **36,** 212, 270, 335; **41,** 275-76, 296-97, 297-98, 311-13, 325; **43,** 365, 367-70

—Party's guidance of its activity—**19,** 483-84; **20,** 518; **21,** 171, 174-76, 197-98, 322; **23,** 363; **28,** 246; **35,** 142-43, 165; **41,** 309, 326-27; **43,** 342, 386-87

—content of its activity in the Duma—**18,** 460-61; **19,** 490-91, 511-12, 532-33; **20,** 172-73, 237-38, 503-04, 508-09, 541-43; **21,** 30-31, 127, 256, 277, 320-23; **22,** 124-25, 177-78; **23,** 362-63; **35,** 142-43; **36,** 383-84

Russian Social-Democratic Society in New-York—36, 40, 46-47

Russo-Japanese war, 1904-05—7, 201-02, 446, 454, 516; **8,** 26, 28-29, 41, 47-55, 121, 124, 138, 258, 267-69, 271-72, 348-49, 393, 448, 482-85, 560; **9,** 99, 284, 340-41, 347, 352; **11,** 177; **12,** 194; **15,** 220, 461-62; **21,** 363-64; **23,** 106, 128, 243, 348; **33,** 84-86; **39,** 102, 121, 513, 516, 546, 548, 686, 700; **41,** 111-13, 170, 211, 263

Russo-Turkish war, 1877-78—12, 376; **21,** 147, 308; **23,** 127; **39,** 511, 576, 688, 689; **41,** 264

RYCL—*see* YCL (All-Union Leninist Young Communist League)—Russian Young Communist League

S

Sabotage and the struggle against it in Soviet Russia—26, 294, 296, 297-98, 319, 330, 341-42, 355, 365, 374-76, 385, 388-90, 391-94, 401-02, 414-15, 439, 440, 460, 465-66, 476-77, 483, 488, 495-96, 499-500, 514-15; **27,** 225, 247-49, 267, 295, 301-02, 304-05, 334, 350, 447; **28,** 88, 133, 140, 177, 192, 207-08, 326, 365, 408-09; **29,** 24, 51, 70-71, 230, 299-300, 441, 454, 556; **30,** 74, 83-84, 96-97, 130, 259, 404-05; **31,** 48, 367-68, 484; **32,** 278, 427-28; **33,** 90-91, 288, 296-97, 394-95, 428-29; **35,** 361, 533, 535; **36,** 459, 460, 466; **42,** 38, 41, 48-49, 52-53, 58, 69-71, 73, 75-76, 102, 118; **44,** 50-51, 56-57, 169, 173-74

Salvador—39, 485, 714

Samara Constituent Assembly—28, 189, 363; **30,** 153, 177, 233-34, 240-41; **32,** 185, 277; **36,** 459, 466; **42,** 38; **44,** 50-51, 56-57, 169, 173-74

Sapropelite—*see* Natural resources and raw materials

Savings banks

—in capitalist countries—**3,** 555-56; **5,** 148-50; **19,** 199-200; **22,** 217; **39,** 60, 77-78, 92-93, 134, 143, 181, 182, 187, 191, 233, 362, 399, 402, 538

—in Soviet Russia—**26,** 393; **27,** 386; **29,** 115, 137-38; **36,** 464-65; **45,** 375

—in tsarist Russia—**3,** 555-56; **5,** 333; **6,** 88-96, 384; **11,** 188; **39,** 134

Savinkov movement, its liquidation—28, 50, 109, 276, 301; **29,** 457; **31,** 485; **32,** 115, 204; **33,** 139

***Sbornik Sotsial-Demokrata*, 1916—23,** 37, 59; **35,** 214, 216, 218, 221, 222, 223-25, 240, 255, 260, 264, 286, 288-89, 310; **36,** 391, 395, 399-400, 401-02, 403-07, 411, 414; **41,** 368; **43,** 522, 523, 525, 537-38, 541-42, 542-43, 544, 545, 546-47, 548, 551, 553, 561, 562-63, 565, 566-67, 568-69, 569, 570-71, 572, 583

Scandinavia—14, 338; **23,** 77, 293; **39,** 291

Scepticism—14, 33-34, 66-67, 131, 137, 152, 254, 298, 337; **18,** 26-27; **20,** 197, 199; **33,** 232; **38,** 116, 130-31, 298-99, 324, 494

—ancient—**14,** 140; **38,** 116, 224, 254, 272, 297-302, 324, 489

—and dialectics—**38,** 224, 226, 298, 360

—in recent philosophy—**14,** 140-41, 195-98; **38,** 43, 258, 277, 298, 327, 448, 457-58

See also Hume and Humeans; Kant and Kantianism
Scholasticism—**5,** 128; **8,** 301-02, 443; **14,** 47, 93, 104, 129, 138, 140, 142, 161, 188, 322, 325-28, 334-36; **20,** 190-91, 199; **38,** 368; **42,** 296
School—**2,** 486; **19,** 428, 503-07, 549; **20,** 224, 282, 283
—bourgeois—**2,** 461-82, 485; **20,** 36-37; **28,** 87-88, 407-08; **29,** 110-11, 132, 324; **30,** 376, 458; **31,** 285-86, 287, 288-89, 295; **33,** 74; **36,** 367; **39,** 526, 689, 693, 701, 703
—separation of school from church—**24,** 473; **29,** 110-11, 134
—Soviet—**28,** 87, 407-10, 437; **29,** 111-12, 132-33, 324; **30,** 375-77; **31,** 295, 518; **33,** 180, 245-46, 445; **35,** 482, 484; **36,** 532-34; **42,** 237-38, 429; **44,** 320, 325; **45,** 57-58, 73, 77-78, 142, 291-92, 296, 297, 538, 585-86
—in tsarist Russia—**2,** 73-80, 89-92, 461-82; **4,** 301; **5,** 39, 48; **19,** 138-39, 239-40, 307-08, 531-33; **20,** 43-44, 71; **29,** 324; **31,** 285-86, 287, 288-89, 295, 298; **39,** 534-35, 536; **41,** 300-02, 310-11, 323-24
See also Polytechnic system and polytechnical education; Public education; Teachers
School and university students in Russia—**4,** 414-19; **5,** 20, 23, 29, 260, 288, 318, 323-25, 341, 374, 379, 396, 402, 415, 435, 441-42, 462, 468, 481, 518; **6,** 79-84, 157, 195, 242-43, 284, 298, 352, 471, 509; **7,** 41, 43-56; **8,** 35, 44, 136, 140, 146-47; **9,** 337-38, 344-45, 348, 353, 375, 376-77, 384, 394, 408-09, 412; **10,** 66; **15,** 213-19, 276, 278, 320-22, 357; **17,** 90, 278, 456, 467; **18,** 103, 493; **19,** 329-30; **22,** 117; **23,** 249; **36,** 71, 209-10; **37,** 68, 251; **43,** 53
See also Students and the student movement in Russia
Science—**1,** 140; **14,** 129, 133, 135, 170-71, 186-87, 230, 291, 294, 310; **20,** 199-204; **21,** 212, 244; **27,** 411; **29,** 473; **31,** 80-81, 286-88; **32,** 144; **38,** 98-100, 182, 188, 201, 209-10, 226-27, 233
—bourgeois social science—**1,** 160-61, 390-91; **5,** 110, 152; **10,** 196-97, 215; **13,** 490-94; **14,** 139, 263, 317, 329, 342-43, 348-50; **15,** 31-34; **19,** 23, 514; **20,** 146-47, 189-208; **22,** 190, 216, 218-19, 226-27, 286, 302; **23,** 250-51; **28,** 418-19; **29,** 470-73, 474-75, 476-77; **31,** 155, 285-88, 347, 355, 360; **33,** 228-36; **34,** 33-34
—history of science—**14,** 103, 304-05, 310; **19,** 23; **20,** 200; **31,** 285-88; **38,** 146, 251-52, 294, 318, 353, 359-60
—under capitalism—**19,** 61-62; **27,** 412; **28,** 409, 420; **29,** 70-71, 74-75; **31,** 285-89
—partisanship in science—**1,** 186-87, 326-28, 400-01; **2,** 220-23, 531-32; **4,** 217, 257; **10,** 215-18, 230; **14,** 139, 318, 335, 340-43, 348-50, 352-55, 358; **15,** 31-32; **19,** 23, 24; **20,** 199-201; **28,** 140-41, 409-10, 419; **31,** 80-81, 285-88, 347, 359-61; **32,** 33; **33,** 227-36
—in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism—**2,** 108; **19,** 62; **26,** 495; **27,** 310-11, 339-40, 349-50, 410-12; **28,** 140, 143, 409-10; **29,** 69-70, 74-75; **30,** 458; **31,** 285-90; **32,** 142-45, 334; **33,** 488-89
—and practice—**1,** 172; **8,** 218-19; **14,** 101-04, 139, 143, 189-90; **19,** 61-62; **20,** 199; **32,** 141-45; **33,** 165, 488-89; **38,** 191

—and religion—**10,** 83-84; **14,** 125-26, 130, 136, 139, 181, 186-87, 291, 340-41, 349; **15,** 402-06; **19,** 80-81; **20,** 192, 202-04, 208; **28,** 181; **29,** 134; **33,** 228-31; **38,** 251, 294
See also Knowledge; Natural science; Theory
Science and technology in Soviet Russia
—role of scientific and technological progress in the building of socialism and communism—**26,** 481-82, 495; **27,** 250, 310-11, 339-40, 411-12; **28,** 143, 409-10; **29,** 41, 69-71; **30,** 333-35, 401-02; **31,** 284-86, 288-90, 419-20, 514; **32,** 137-45, 217, 349-50, 459, 491-93; **33,** 49-50, 165-66, 245-46, 360-61, 488-90, 491; **36,** 598-602; **42,** 112
—natural and social sciences—**32,** 121; **33,** 232-33, 245-46, 360-61; **35,** 444, 557-58; **36,** 530, 570; **42,** 237, 337-39; **44,** 366; **45,** 307, 309, 504, 526-29
—concern for the development of science and for scientists—**32,** 69, 140-45; **33,** 360-62; **35,** 434, 437, 445, 447, 460, 473, 494, 503, 519-20, 547-48, 555-56; **44,** 168, 218-19, 260, 359, 366, 372, 375-76, 384-85, 392, 415, 430, 457-58; **45,** 69, 77, 117-18, 129-30, 180-82, 226-27, 267, 281-82, 361, 370, 378, 476, 526-27, 545, 554-55, 557, 595
—science and production, necessity for the widespread and rapid practical application of scientific and technological achievements—**30,** 401-02; **31,** 284-85, 288-90, 510-11; **32,** 137-45, 266, 364-65, 459, 492-93; **33,** 129, 130, 360-61, 489-90, 491-94; **35,** 505, 519-20, 555; **44,** 264, 278, 279, 315, 372, 384, 395, 456-58; **45,** 149-51, 217, 222, 267, 273-74, 280, 291, 336-37, 422, 454-55, 494
—organisation of scientific research—**27,** 320-21; **31,** 532-33; **32,** 69, 365; **33,** 360-62; **35,** 434, 460, 494, 503, 519-20, 555-56; **36,** 526, 543-45, 567, 576-77; **42,** 112, 439-40; **44,** 156, 159, 164, 264, 338, 384, 394-95, 399, 428, 456-58, 460, 473; **45,** 50-51, 76, 86, 126-27, 179-80, 181-82, 243, 281-82, 287, 291, 324, 387-88, 389, 400, 405, 408, 454-55, 456, 475, 476, 486, 494, 501, 545-46, 583-84, 585, 589-90, 595
—organisation of scientific and technical information, use of advanced foreign expertise—**30,** 334; **31,** 510, 532-33; **32,** 141, 307-08; **33,** 245-46, 361, 368-69, 492; **35,** 519-20; **36,** 545, 581-82; **42,** 86, 96-97, 340, 350-51, 439; **45,** 64, 116-17, 129-30, 180, 181-82, 217, 222, 264-65, 273-74, 318-19, 336-37, 360, 393, 415-16, 422, 534, 545, 589
See also Agriculture in Soviet Russia—mechanisation; Congresses of scientific, public and other organisations in Soviet Russia; Cultural development and cultural revolution in Soviet Russia; Electrification in Soviet Russia; Gidrotorf; COELRO (State Commission for the Electrification of Russia); Industry in Soviet Russia—and science, technology, inventions; Inventions and inventing in Soviet Russia; Radio and radio-engineering
Scientific forecasting—*see* Marxism—and the possibility of scientific forecasting
Scientific organisation of work and production—**33,** 368, 482,

483-84, 492; **36,** 581-82; **39,** 152-60; **42,** 77-81, 86-87, 174, 258-59, 308, 316, 439-40, 563
Scientific socialism—*see* Communism; Marx, Engels, Marxism; Socialism
Scotland—**22,** 282; **28,** 356; **31,** 258; **39,** 182, 454, 655
Scottish Workers' Council—**31,** 78-79
Scroungers, struggle against, in Soviet Russia—**30,** 437, 499-500, 510, 513; **31,** 122; **33,** 225
Second Duma, 1907
—general description and activities—**12,** 156, 159-60, 184, 196, 222, 226-29, 244-48, 293-94, 300-05, 306-11, 312-14, 335-36, 337-40, 345-48, 492, 506; **13,** 30, 32, 38-39, 41, 42-43, 58-59, 65, 67-68, 70-71, 116-17, 118-19, 261-62, 366-421, 455; **15,** 25-27, 300-01, 335, 336, 389; **16,** 172, 201, 204, 378, 412; **17,** 170, 172, 292-93, 327-28, 418, 553; **19,** 48; **21,** 416; **23,** 371; **24,** 283, 487; **36,** 190; **41,** 194-96, 209, 425
—election campaign and results of the elections—**11,** 146-47, 211-12, 257-60, 277, 279-98, 299-301, 302-06, 307-19, 320-23, 326-31, 383-88, 389-95, 396-400, 401-07, 414-18, 426-30, 431-52, 453-55, 456-74; **12,** 15-23, 24-28, 33-44, 45-56, 57-61, 62-69, 70-74, 75-80, 81-82, 86-92, 93-94, 95-97, 98-103, 113-14, 119-26, 127-28, 129, 145-51, 152-55, 156-60, 167-69, 179-81, 196-207, 222, 255-56, 259, 262, 311, 350-51, 381, 406-07, 425-26, 427-29, 435-36, 445-46, 453-54, 459, 491-92; **13,** 32-33, 66, 103, 111, 134, 157, 367; **15,** 66, 148-49, 287-88, 300-01, 332, 373; **17,** 68, 508; **18,** 137; **19,** 115, 230, 399, 447, 460-61, 477, 483-84; **20,** 78, 81, 97, 234, 241, 335, 336, 382; **37,** 446; **41,** 194-96
—its dissolution—**12,** 184-88, 244, 247, 313-14; **13,** 35, 62; **15,** 17, 25; **16,** 296, 300; **17,** 281-82, 325-27, 338, 508; **41,** 213
—composition and political groupings—**12,** 113-14, 129-31, 156-60, 167-69, 184, 196-207, 218, 227-29, 267, 305, 334, 335-36, 337-40, 347-48, 380-81; **13,** 41, 68, 70-71, 72-73, 100, 116-17, 131, 148-49, 244, 246, 366-421, 455, 456; **15,** 374, 387-88; **16,** 166, 173, 303, 378, 386-87; **17,** 169, 292-93, 325-27, 418, 501, 552-54; **18,** 51; **19,** 115, 230, 399, 460-61; **20,** 119, 234, 335, 382; **21,** 416; **23,** 371; **24,** 283; **36,** 190, 212; **41,** 208, 212-13, 215, 425; **43,** 368

See also Social-Democratic group in the Second Duma
Second International
—its founding, description, historical role and stages of development—**13,** 82-85; **15,** 32; **18,** 583-84; **21,** 40-41, 93, 98-99, 161-62, 256-58, 375, 442-43; **22,** 110-11, 120, 306-07; **23,** 134, 201; **25,** 46; **28,** 292, 319-20, 429; **29,** 240, 306, 307, 311, 503-04, 562; **30,** 52, 265-66, 357-58, 497; **31,** 90, 91, 93, 155, 161-62, 187, 193-94, 241-43, 244-45, 257, 270, 420; **32,** 116-17, 358-59, 454; **33,** 208-09, 264, 330-34, 349-50, 417, 476-80; **42,** 393-94, 415-16; **45,** 506-07
—on the agrarian question—**31,** 152, 153-54, 155-56, 161-62, 163; **33,** 133-35
—and anarchism—**10,** 73; **13,** 79-81, 91-93; **15,** 193-97; **25,** 438-39; **29,** 562; **30,** 420; **31,** 201
—Engels' struggle against opportunism and conciliation in the Second International—**12,**

367-70, 371-74; **15,** 404, 411-12; **25,** 442-48, 450
—hostile policy of its leaders towards Soviet power—**27,** 274-75; **28,** 114, 257-79, 315-18, 466-68, 469-70; **29,** 26-27, 387-88, 392-95, 497-99; **30,** 7-34, 103, 232, 241-42, 256-57, 327, 337, 354, 448-49, 509-10; **31,** 22, 29-31, 69-70, 341-42; **32,** 494; **33,** 21, 54-55, 56, 243-44, 282-83, 429, 478-79
—withdrawal of proletarian elements after the October Socialist Revolution—**28,** 75, 116-17; **30,** 35, 38, 52-62, 154-56, 354-55, 418-19, 420-21, 422; **31,** 22, 197, 267, 270; **32,** 513, 522-23
—distortion by its opportunist leaders of Marxist teaching on the state and the dictatorship of the proletariat—**23,** 359-60; **24,** 84-85, 180-81; **25,** 402-03, 406-08, 427-30, 431-32, 438-40, 441-46, 474-91; **27,** 132-33; **28,** 105-13, 229-30, 231-52, 254-57, 319-25, 368-72, 414-16, 457, 463-64, 466-69; **29,** 188-200, 311-13, 350-52, 387-88, 392-95, 420-21, 509-11, 562; **30,** 107-08, 262-63, 265-66, 267, 269, 272-74, 339; **31,** 34-35, 247
—on co-operatives and the co-operative movement—**16,** 275-83
—collapse of the Second International, the adoption by its parties of social-chauvinist and Centrist positions and the split among them during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**21,** 15-18, 20-23, 28-33, 35-40, 92-93, 96-101, 107, 109-12, 131, 161-63, 179, 186-87, 200-03, 205-59, 283, 284-86, 298, 306-12, 315, 323-30, 346-47, 361-65, 396, 421, 423, 427, 438-53; **22,** 108-20, 124, 127-30, 141-42, 161-64, 178-79, 180-81, 191-92, 306-07; **23,** 83-85, 90-91, 99-101, 121-22, 134-36, 144-46, 153-54, 163-64, 198-202, 205-06, 230-31, 254; **24,** 87, 419-20, 460, 470, 558; **25,** 35-37, 38, 46-47, 265-68, 384, 474-76; **26,** 474; **27,** 127, 482-84; **28,** 229, 288, 292-93, 319-20, 429; **29,** 123-24, 240-41, 306, 311, 312, 392, 498-504, 544-46; **30,** 34, 38, 211-12, 258, 260, 284, 357-58, 420, 422-25, 497; **31,** 29, 37-38, 69, 91, 101-03, 206; **32,** 134-35, 462; **35,** 168, 170, 172, 187, 234-35; **36,** 292, 294-96, 300-02, 307-09, 322-28, 377-87, 442-43; **41,** 337-44, 346, 351-52, 355-56, 356-57, 358-66
—on the national and the national-colonial questions—**13,** 75-77, 86-87; **15,** 242-43, 244-46; **19,** 117-18, 496-97; **20,** 430-31; **22,** 155-56, 163-68, 173-74, 175-76, 320-24; **28,** 285-87; **29,** 400, 505; **31,** 146-49, 150-51, 240, 244-45, 454-55; **32,** 481; **33,** 349-50
—opportunist leaders of the Second International as a social bulwark of the imperialist bourgeoisie—**21,** 246-48, 256-57, 310, 444-45; **22,** 113-14, 173, 192-93, 194; **28,** 236-37, 432-33; **29,** 122, 500-03, 508; **30,** 34, 418; **31,** 91, 140, 184, 193-94, 270; **32,** 116-17, 454, 460-61, 480-81, 520-21, 522
—opportunist leaders of the Second International as accomplices in the crimes and atrocities of the imperialist bourgeoisie—**28,** 433-34; **29,** 123-24, 383-84, 508-10, 530, 545-46; **30,** 497; **31,** 37-38, 39; **32,** 512-13; **33,** 243-44; **42,** 394
—its leaders' abandonment of the struggle for the victory of socialist revolution—**21,** 35, 310, 311-12; **22,** 191-92;

23, 153-54, 210-11, 268-70; **25,** 438-39, 474-75; **28,** 103, 229-30, 263-64, 281, 283, 319-25, 371-72, 433, 457-59; **29,** 503-08; **30,** 55-57, 115, 261-66, 272-73; **31,** 161-62, 343-44; **33,** 54, 115-16, 133-35, 476-80
—its attitude towards war and militarism before the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**13,** 79-81, 90-93; **15,** 191-201, 233, 239-41; **17,** 173-76; **21,** 31, 130, 184-85, 186-87, 202, 207-12, 213, 307-08, 309, 367-68, 438-42; **22,** 124, 191-93; **23,** 210-11; **24,** 418-19; **25,** 274-75; **27,** 422; **28,** 283, 288-89, 321; **29,** 499-500, 544-45; **30,** 53; **33,** 57, 206, 448-49; **36,** 297-98, 301-02; **41,** 200-01, 202-03, 204-07, 346-48
—its attitude towards a general strike, armed insurrection and barricade fighting—**5,** 29-30; **11,** 213-15; **29,** 505-06; **30,** 61-62
—on trade unions—**13,** 78-79, 87-90, 161-66, 460-69; **19,** 497; **41,** 201-03, 207
—its leaders' attitude towards the split in the RSDLP after the Party's Second Congress, their support of the Menshevik liquidators and Trotskyites—**8,** 125-26, 178, 443-44, 531-33; **9,** 142-45, 252, 390-91; **13,** 352-53; **15,** 380-93; **16,** 58-59; **17,** 45, 535, 537, 545-46; **18,** 203-04, 207-10, 215; **19,** 516-18, 528-30, 546-47; **20,** 512-15, 529-30, 534-35; **21,** 335-37; **34,** 295, 424-25, 432; **35,** 29-30, 31, 34-35, 133-34, 146-49; **36,** 180, 202, 211-12; **41,** 274-77, 299-300, 302-05, 308-10, 329-30; **43,** 156-57, 163-64, 221-22, 253-54, 285, 293-94, 306-07, 332-33, 344-45, 366-67, 374-76, 377-79, 390-91, 405-08, 409-10, 411, 412, 413-15, 418-20, 423-25, 426
—isolation of its opportunist leaders from the masses—**21,** 18, 22, 181-82, 236-37, 257, 284-86; **22,** 119-20, 124; **23,** 136, 214; **25,** 265-67; **28,** 102, 290-92; **31,** 41-42
—its parties (general description)—**19,** 296; **20,** 498-99, 503-04; **21,** 109-11, 247-48, 250-51, 308, 309-10, 386, 441-43, 446; **23,** 154-55, 193, 218; **27,** 127; **28,** 112-13, 254, 429; **29,** 122-24, 503-06; **30,** 254, 284; **31,** 42, 44, 152-53, 184, 211, 231-32, 244-45; **32,** 358, 460-61; **33,** 208-10; **35,** 193; **42,** 317-18
—betrayal of working-class interests by the opportunist leaders of the Second International during the post-war revolutionary crisis—**28,** 368-72, 432-34; **29,** 122-24, 310-12, 383-84, 499-501, 505-06, 545-46; **30,** 418; **31,** 37-38, 211, 270
—exaggeration of the importance of parliamentary forms of struggle—**10,** 255-56; **11,** 213-15; **15,** 256-58; **21,** 172-74, 323; **23,** 154-55; **25,** 422, 489-90; **30,** 420-22; **31,** 63-64
—revolutionary phrase-mongering and opportunist practices—**21,** 162, 178-79, 203, 249, 311-12, 429, 445; **22,** 110-11; **23,** 86-87, 101-02, 117-19, 137, 155-56, 193, 206, 209, 215, 233-34; **28,** 229-30, 319, 324-25; **29,** 499-01, 505-06; **30,** 85, 258, 272, 337, 342, 353-54, 355-56, 358; **33,** 476-77; **36,** 294; **41,** 399-400
—role of the Bolshevik Party in the struggle against opportunism in the Second International and in rallying the Left elements—**13,** 77-79, 91-93; **15,** 232-40; **21,** 108-09, 165-68, 178-80, 188-91, 199-203, 326-28, 372-77, 383-84, 387-88, 389-93, 424-28; **22,** 118-20, 121, 122, 123-26, 127-30, 157-60, 161-68, 169-79, 180-81, 305-06, 317-19, 320-21; **23,** 90-93, 94-104, 121-24, 195-204, 205-16, 217-19, 229-35, 367-73; **24,** 324-25; **27,** 127-28; **28,** 283, 291-94; **29,** 544-46; **35,** 169, 195-97; **36,** 202-03, 263, 294, 324, 415; **41,** 200-01, 202-03, 248, 341; **43,** 195-96, 296, 305-06, 307
—growth of opportunism before the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**13,** 75-81, 82-93; **15,** 31-39, 207-16, 244-46; **16,** 141-44; **17,** 174-78; **21,** 16-17, 31-33, 35-36, 109-10, 151-56, 161-62, 185-87, 237-39, 242-44, 245-51, 256-57, 309-10, 346, 442-44; **22,** 110-11, 112-14, 307; **25,** 443, 474-76; **28,** 254; **29,** 544-46; **30,** 258, 342; **36,** 294, 323-24, 449; **39,** 595-96, 758-59; **41,** 200-01, 202-03, 339, 340, 341; **43,** 432
—three trends (opportunist, Centrist and revolutionary)—**21,** 99-100, 326, 396; **23,** 122, 144-45; **24,** 75-80; **25,** 265-68; **28,** 432-33; **36,** 449; **39,** 613-14, 758-59; **41,** 358-61
—its Rules—**15,** 233-36, 242-43
—fetishism of bourgeois legality—**21,** 31-32, 33-34, 35, 173-74, 251-53, 255-56, 310; **23,** 154-55
See also Two-and-a-Half (Vienna) International
Second International—congresses—*see* Amsterdam Congress, 1904; Basle Congress, 1912; Brussels Congress, 1891; Copenhagen Congress, 1910; London Congress, 1896; Paris Congress, 1889; Paris Congress, 1900; Stuttgart Congress, 1907; Vienna Congress, 1914 (planned); Zurich Congress, 1893
Second International—international conferences—*see* Conferences of the Second International
Second International—International Socialist Bureau (ISB)—*see* International Socialist Bureau (ISB) of the Second International
Secrecy, state—*see* State secrecy, its protection
Secret diplomacy—*see* Diplomacy, bourgeois
Secret treaties—*see* Treaties, international; Treaties, secret, of the tsarist government
Sectarianism—**2,** 333-36
—political—**1,** 298; **7,** 116, 130-31, 147-49; **8,** 508-10; **12,** 363-64, 372-73; **15,** 236; **19,** 370; **30,** 512; **39,** 595, 597-98, 622
—religious—**4,** 214, 243; **5,** 281, 291-94, 341, 402, 406, 413, 428; **6,** 404, 475; **7,** 444; **34,** 21
See also Dogmatism—and sectarianism
Selection of people and checking on fulfilment—*see* Cadres, Party and Soviet—their selection and placing; Socialist construction in Soviet Russia—checking of work by practical success; Soviet construction, principles and methods of work of the Soviet state apparatus—checking on fulfilment
Self-criticism—*see* Criticism and self-criticism
Self-determination of nations—*see* Right of nations to self-determination (programme demand of Bolsheviks)
Self-emancipation of the Working Class—Economist group, 1898-99—**4,** 352-53; **5,** 387-88, 398, 403
Self-government, local—**5,** 31-80, 101-02, 243, 246, 254, 266-68, 282-83, 464-65, 470-

71, 482, 485, 487, 493, 498-505; **9,** 286-87; **10,** 182, 186-89, 329-31, 337; **13,** 125, 264-67, 332-44, 358-63, 390; **15,** 173, 176; **19,** 142-44, 246-47, 427; **20,** 46-50, 281-83, 284-85; **23,** 354; **24,** 150, 254, 275, 282, 291-92, 321-23, 350-53, 426-27, 462, 463, 472, 473, 476-78, 483, 491-92, 536-38, 548; **25,** 21, 62, 99-101, 118, 275, 430-31, 447-49; **26,** 44, 230-31
See also Zemstvos and Zemstvo officials

Semblance—*see* Appearance (semblance)

Senegal—**39,** 253

Sensationalism (philos.)—**14,** 35-36, 126-31, 198, 201, 340; **38,** 43

Sense perception—**14,** 34-35, 40-47, 51-52, 53-59, 88-90, 103-04, 107-09, 113, 119-20, 126-28, 146, 150, 177-79, 227, 232-33, 302-04, 326, 346-47, 350, 352; **38,** 267, 278-79, 281, 289-92, 319, 419

—in idealist philosophy—**14,** 24-25, 29-30, 34-35, 40-67, 69-70, 74-78, 86-90, 94, 102-04, 107-09, 112, 119-20, 126-30, 140-42, 150, 158, 169-72, 223, 227-28, 287, 290, 304, 330, 346-47, 352

—as a source of knowledge—**14,** 35-36, 41-42, 107, 113, 126-31, 198, 311

—criticism of the "theory of symbols" (hieroglyphs)—**14,** 41-42, 232-38, 291, 311

—and matter—**14,** 23-26, 36-37, 44-47, 52, 55-57, 63, 75, 88-90, 92-93, 115, 126-31, 145-47, 158, 169, 174, 181, 262, 267-68, 302, 326, 335-36; **38,** 288, 520-21

—and thought—**38,** 260, 281, 283-92, 368, 519

—as an image of the external world—**14,** 26, 34, 40-46, 50-51, 65, 69, 90, 111-12, 128-30, 178, 182, 185, 196, 232-33, 267, 301-02
See also Perception; Sensationalism (philos.)

Senses (philos.)—**14,** 107-08, 112-13, 275; **38,** 274, 385

—and thinking, thought (knowledge, reason)—**14,** 103, 107-08; **27,** 180-81; **38,** 66, 71, 81, 142-43, 168, 284-85

—sense organs—**14,** 23, 55, 56-57, 103, 113, 119, 128, 129, 131, 133, 304
See also Idea, conception (philos.); Perception; Sense perception

Separate, the—*see* Particular, specific and general, the (philos.)

Separate peace treaty

—question of one between Austria and France in 1916—**30,** 386

—question of one between Russia and Germany in 1916-17—**23,** 125-33, 177-80, 207-08, 264-65, 287, 301; **24,** 272-73, 375-77, 415-16; **25,** 34-35, 38-39, 85-87, 157; **35,** 259

—question of one between Britain and Germany in 1917—**26,** 20, 21, 147

—dispute over the Brest Peace Treaty in 1918—**26,** 442-50, 451-52, 522-24, 525, 526; **27,** 19-29, 30-33, 36-66, 68-75, 78, 79-84; **36,** 467-70, 479-81; **42,** 58-59, 60; **44,** 67

Separation of town from country—*see* Town and country under capitalism

Separatism—**6,** 319-25, 330-35, 462, 470, 479, 486-89, 518-21; **7,** 30, 58, 59-65, 92-103, 214-16, 250-51, 252, 337, 342-43, 480-81; **8,** 496-98; **17,** 464-65; **18,** 411-12, 465-66; **19,** 87-88, 115-18, 175-76, 246-51, 497; **20,** 76, 77, 125, 184-85, 517-18; **34,** 152-53, 156-57; **35,** 84-85, 94, 135-36, 137, 139, 150-52; **36,** 262; **41,** 304, 313; **43,** 329-31, 342-43
See also Bund

Serbia—**8,** 430; **18,** 368, 397-99; **21,** 17, 20, 28, 210, 235-36, 440; **22,** 164, 244-45, 308, 332; **23,** 132, 180, 335, 351; **24,** 340, 344; **25,** 265; **26,** 449; **27,** 26, 28, 82; **28,** 66, 115, 155, 158-59; **32,** 444; **35,** 200; **36,** 295; **39,** 41, 99, 276, 288, 289, 303, 304, 312, 342, 480-81, 484, 494, 497, 511, 514, 539, 578, 610, 704, 733; **41,** 335, 338, 339, 374-75; **42,** 179, 323

Serfdom in tsarist Russia—**1,** 242-43, 294-95, 328-29, 384, 415, 426-27, 450-51, 459-60, 490-91; **2,** 98-99, 481-82, 517; **3,** 191-93, 238, 336, 485, 627; **4,** 405-06; **5,** 36, 87; **6,** 55, 129-30, 131-32, 367-68, 399-401, 415-16, 424; **12,** 269-79; **13,** 238-39, 240-41, 251-53, 398-99, 421-22; **15,** 83-85, 120, 206-07; **16,** 330; **17,** 87-91, 112-13; **18,** 592-93; **19,** 190-91; **20,** 242-44, 245-46, 374, 415-16; **29,** 475-77, 481-82, 483-84

Serfdom in Western Europe—*see* Feudalism

Sevastopol mutiny, November 1905—**10,** 54-57, 59, 66; **11,** 16; **23,** 243-45

Seven Years' War, 1756-63—**22,** 310; **39,** 609

Severnaya Pravda **(Northern Truth)**—*see* *Pravda*—the legal daily newspaper of the Bolsheviks, from 1917 onwards the Party's Central Organ

Shales and the shale industry in Soviet Russia—**30,** 140; **32,** 391; **35,** 429, 430, 555; **44,** 264, 316, 321

Shatura power station—*see* Electric power stations

Shidlovsky Commission—**8,** 375; **9,** 306; **10,** 205-06; **34,** 299

Shop Stewards Committees in Britain—**28,** 455-56, 464-65, 479; **29,** 193-94, 563; **30,** 35; **31,** 199-200, 202, 236, 237-38, 262; **42,** 202

Siam—**23,** 78; **39,** 298, 447, 486, 489, 528, 709

Siberia—**31,** 507; **35,** 334; **36,** 384; **37,** 91-92, 95, 99-100, 101-02; **39,** 103, 299, 306, 486, 539; **41,** 145; **42,** 67, 169, 235-36, 272-74; **44,** 55-56, 75, 85, 96-97, 102-03, 147, 152, 191, 268, 272, 296, 315, 342, 353, 382, 385, 408, 436-37; **45,** 49, 88, 102, 183, 272, 287, 304-06, 359, 502

Sismondi and Sismondism, its critique

—nature and class character of his views on political economy—**2,** 133-34, 137-39, 146-48, 156, 172, 174-79, 182-83, 185-86, 189, 193, 196-97, 199-200, 206-17, 220-25, 227-28, 232-52, 255, 256-57; **3,** 137; **4,** 49, 112

—on domestic and foreign markets—**2,** 134-40, 145, 148-50, 155, 156-57, 158-66, 179, 253, 255-56

—on capitalism, its development, contradictions and crises—**2,** 134-74, 177-79, 183, 185-91, 193-97, 199-202, 204-05, 207-17, 221, 225-30, 232-39, 242, 244-46, 248, 253-57; **3,** 41, 315; **23,** 106-07

—and the classics of bourgeois political economy—**2,** 135, 139-40, 142, 146-48, 150-53, 154-56, 159, 162, 166, 174-76, 196-97, 199-201, 204-06, 207-08, 235

—on small-scale production and small producers—**2,** 135, 137-38, 166, 175-76, 177-79, 182-84, 188-89, 196-97, 200, 210-13, 220, 225, 230, 237, 241, 243, 248, 252; **4,** 112-13

—on national income—**2,** 124, 140-46, 150-54, 173-74, 177-78, 249-50
—his misunderstanding of the role and significance of constant capital—**2,** 139-40, 142-45, 150-59, 161-62, 174
—on production, consumption and distribution—**2,** 134-37, 139-68, 169-70, 177-78, 201-03, 215-16, 248, 256-57
SJLP (Socialist Jewish Labour Party)—a petty-bourgeois nationalist organisation—15, 242-43; **20,** 36, 101
Skoropadsky regime, its liquidation—27, 374, 375, 379, 433, 450, 451, 454, 468, 522-23; **28,** 207; **44,** 84
Slander and rebuff to it—20, 524; **42,** 41, 55-56, 115, 363, 386-87; **43,** 362-63, 633; **44,** 47, 414; **45,** 93-94, 225
Slave-owning society—*see* Slavery and slave-owning society
Slave revolts in the ancient world—28, 79, 235; **29,** 480-81, 486
Slavery and slave-owning society—1, 139; **6,** 114-15; **18,** 543-44; **19,** 139-40; **21,** 56-58, 72-74, 299; **22,** 21-31, 259-60; **23,** 64-65, 106-07; **25,** 391-93, 395, 419, 460, 462-63; **28,** 69-70, 79, 234-36; **29,** 473-77, 478-82, 485-86; **39,** 425-26, 516-17, 561-62
Slavophilism—1, 404; **5,** 39-43, 276; **8,** 354; **19,** 220
Slogans of the Party
—as a call to action—**5,** 24; **6,** 370; **8,** 154-55, 171-73, 517-18, 538-40, 560; **9,** 43, 140, 153-54, 155, 250, 367-68; **15,** 339; **20,** 516-17; **26,** 184-85, 187; **29,** 130; **33,** 55-56
—their revolutionary significance in mobilising the masses—**8,** 495; **9,** 59-60, 92, 106-07, 113, 224; **11,** 72, 424-25; **15,** 458; **16,** 153-54, 169-70; **18,** 109, 111-15, 237, 517, 520-21; **19,** 225-26, 248-49; **21,** 176, 257-58; **23,** 64-65; **28,** 42
—change of slogans depending on the concrete historical situation—**1,** 328; **5,** 20, 322; **8,** 172-73, 249-50, 539-40; **9,** 70-71, 84-85, 127-28, 129-30, 141, 150-54, 272-74, 367-69; **10,** 142-45; **11,** 116-18; **13,** 22-26, 33-36, 39-40, 43, 44-49, 59; **15,** 153-54, 215-17, 273-74, 287-88, 292-93, 299-301, 339-40, 385, 387-90, 442, 457-58; **16,** 93-94, 95, 137; **17,** 336-40; **23,** 64-65, 71-72, 79-80; **24,** 210-12, 236-38; **25,** 177-78, 183-90, 249-50, 251-53; **26,** 54-55, 142-44, 184-85, 199-200; **27,** 19-21, 25-26, 213-14, 243-44; **28,** 190-91, 204-12, 219-21; **35,** 164; **41,** 442-43, 446-48
—as a means of agitation and propaganda—**4,** 427-28; **6,** 494-95; **8,** 236, 263-64, 405-06; **9,** 70-71, 150, 181-83, 250, 289; **10,** 40; **12,** 238-39; **15,** 218, 276-77, 287-88; **16,** 138; **17,** 456-57, 467-68; **18,** 430-31; **19,** 419; **20,** 500-01, 516-17; **21,** 290-91, 381; **26,** 72; **35,** 171-72
—in the period between 1890 and 1900—**4,** 220, 326-27, 355-56; **5,** 19-20; **8,** 277
—between 1901 and 1904—**5,** 322, 463; **6,** 366, 370-71; **8,** 154-55, 219-20, 249-50, 512-13; **9,** 70-71, 152-53; **16,** 138-39
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**7,** 503-04; **8,** 86-87, 97-99, 113, 154-55, 165-66, 172-73, 189, 219-20, 236, 246-47, 249-50, 277-78, 312, 400-01, 403, 405-06, 492-93, 512-14, 517, 538-39, 552-53, 560, 567-68; **9,** 18-20, 25-27, 40-41, 42-43, 44-46, 47, 52-53, 59-60, 67-68, 71, 83-86, 87, 92, 104, 105-07, 114, 123-24, 127, 128-30, 141, 147-48, 149-55, 181-85, 196-98, 212-13, 216-18, 220-23, 250-51, 263-64, 269, 272-73, 289, 305-06, 367-69, 422-23, 432-33, 453; **10,** 32, 36, 40, 62, 82, 113-15, 186, 193, 251-52, 266-67, 280, 281-82; **11,** 178, 180-82, 188, 300, 305-06, 360-61, 424-25; **12,** 238-39, 485; **13,** 18-26, 34-36; **15,** 153, 287-88, 292-93, 300-01, 339, 388, 458-59; **16,** 203-04, 380, 381-82; **17,** 509; **23,** 28, 247-48; **26,** 54; **34,** 360-61, 427; **41,** 190
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**13,** 55, 443, 444-46, 458; **15,** 439; **16,** 24, 93, 138, 153, 169; **34,** 409
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**17,** 22, 281-83, 335-41, 353, 361, 456-57, 468, 509-10, 512; **18,** 19, 104, 109, 110-15, 117, 237, 242-44, 278, 418, 422-23, 430, 457, 473, 506-07, 510, 536-37; **19,** 168-69, 219-20, 372-73, 419, 430; **20,** 211, 232, 280, 501, 509-10, 516; **21,** 418
—during the imperialist world war and the second Russian revolution, 1914-March 1917—**21,** 18-19, 33-34, 39, 109, 160-61, 163, 176, 181-82, 257-58, 275-80, 292, 313, 315-16, 381, 401-02, 403, 450-51; **22,** 140, 167, 176; **23,** 26-27, 61, 81, 96, 139, 306, 313, 323, 348, 357, 360, 373; **24,** 393; **33,** 55-56; **35,** 162, 164, 169, 171, 191, 257; **43,** 459, 588
—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—**23,** 323, 327, 369, 371, 373; **24,** 43, 45, 188, 211, 216, 244, 294, 344, 429; **25,** 109, 110, 170, 177-78, 183-90, 210-11, 236, 249-50, 252, 312-13; **26,** 30-31, 32, 72, 83-84, 92, 141, 142-44, 170, 185-87, 189, 199-200; **27,** 88, 108; **28,** 139, 259; **41,** 447-48
—in the early months of Soviet power—**27,** 213-14, 243-44, 275, 305, 317, 433-37; **28,** 190, 204-05, 211; **42,** 41
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**28,** 40, 103-04, 168, 190-93, 202-03, 205, 210-11, 220, 404, 442; **29,** 436-37; **30,** 142, 474; **31,** 137, 174-75, 312, 314-15
—in the period of economic rehabilitation—**32,** 168, 362-65; **33,** 167-68, 225-26, 285, 312, 442; **35,** 541
Small-commodity production as one of the economic systems of the period of transition—*see* Period of transition from capitalism to socialism; Socio-economic formations in Soviet Russia
Small producer—*see* Artisans and handicrafts; Handicraft production; Peasantry, middle and small; Peasantry, poor; Peasantry, working; Petty bourgeoisie
***Smena Vekh* (Change of Landmarks) people—33,** 205, 251, 256, 286; **36,** 571; **42,** 394-95
Smuggling and the struggle against it—45, 371, 374
Social and personal interests, their combination under socialism—33, 58-59, 69, 194, 468
Social being and social consciousness—*see* Being—social, and social consciousness
Social-chauvinism
—nature and social roots—**21,** 20-23, 29-31, 32, 35-37, 99, 102, 109-10, 113, 120, 154-55, 161-62, 179, 180, 181-82, 183-

84, 200, 202-03, 217-19, 221-22, 223-27, 232, 236-37, 241-47, 249, 252-53, 260, 291-92, 306-07, 308, 310, 315, 325, 334-35, 337, 346, 403, 442, 443; **22,** 109-10, 112, 120, 157, 161-62, 173-74, 177, 182-84, 187-88, 285, 306; **23,** 83-84, 90-91, 99-100, 105, 144-45, 163, 182, 192-93, 205-06, 258, 266, 313, 357, 367; **24,** 24, 39, 74-76, 180, 249, 324, 393, 460, 470, 561; **25,** 36, 256-66, 383-84, 385, 391, 400; **26,** 474; **28,** 63-64, 230, 286, 421, 430; **29,** 104, 123-24, 240, 387, 500-03; **30,** 34, 260, 275, 284, 420, 497; **31,** 29, 31, 37, 42-43, 52-53, 69, 150; **35,** 186-87, 309-10; **36,** 292, 354, 381-82, 442, 444-45; **39,** 456, 531, 741; **41,** 350, 355-56, 360-61, 373-74, 411-12, 429; **43,** 432-33, 494, 514

—denunciation of the "class truce" slogan—**21,** 35, 108-10, 126, 161, 240-41, 278-80, 282, 346, 434, 451-52; **22,** 112, 118, 173, 318; **23,** 150, 153, 281, 282; **28,** 86, 372; **30,** 108; **36,** 294-96, 308-09, 325, 377-80; **41,** 342, 344, 369-72, 409-11

—denunciation of the "defence of the fatherland" slogan in the imperialist world war—**21,** 17, 20, 37, 38-39, 96, 100, 102, 104, 120, 123, 159-60, 174-75, 184-85, 186, 211, 219-20, 242, 278-79, 305, 307, 308-09, 337, 346-47, 368-69, 374-75, 384-85, 424, 435-36, 438-42, 444, 447; **22,** 109, 113-14, 123-24, 129-30, 148-49, 152, 161-62, 170, 177, 313, 331-32; **23,** 29-35, 39-40, 79-80, 90, 101, 120, 127, 131-32, 138-39, 144-45, 149-50, 152-53, 161-62, 171, 195-98, 200, 203, 206, 217-19, 220-28, 232, 254-59, 265-66, 290; **24,** 75-76, 116, 142, 419, 460, 470; **25,** 35-36, 265, 391, 407-08; **26,** 169, 474; **28,** 63-64, 281-82, 285-87, 356-57; **29,** 104, 123; **30,** 260, 353, 357, 395, 420, 497; **31,** 38, 69, 139-40, 142, 150, 470; **33,** 447-48; **35,** 165-66, 167, 171, 194, 196, 229, 264, 270, 273, 274, 280, 295-96; **36,** 301; **37,** 520; **39,** 284, 313, 315, 631; **41,** 337-39, 344-45, 347, 349-50, 382-84, 394

—Centrism as latent social-chauvinism—*see* Centrism and Centrists—as latent social-chauvinism

Social-Democracy in the Lettish Area (SDLA)—*see* Lettish Social-Democratic Party (Social-Democracy in the Lettish Area)

Social-Democracy of Kingdom of Poland and Lithuania (SDKP and L)—**5,** 458; **7,** 438; **8,** 416, 417; **13,** 88; **15,** 158; **17,** 538; **18,** 437; **20,** 429-30; **34,** 121; **41,** 277, 368, 398; **43,** 56, 187-88, 197-98, 326, 334, 633

—Polish Social-Democrats' views on the national question, their critique—**4,** 248; **6,** 123; **19,** 249-50, 500-01, 540, 544; **20,** 46-49, 395-454; **21,** 407-14; **22,** 154-56, 308-13, 320-60; **23,** 20; **24,** 297-98; **25,** 446-47; **35,** 152, 216, 221, 225, 228-29, 243, 253-55, 274; **36,** 395, 399, 401, 404; **41,** 318-19, 380-81, 426-27; **43,** 514

—and the Second International—**13,** 75-76, 80, 91-92; **16,** 143, 280, 383; **19,** 495-98, 528-30; **20,** 430-32; **21,** 336; **35,** 221; **36,** 264; **43,** 312-13, 339, 407

—attitude towards bourgeois and petty-bourgeois parties—**12,** 16, 34, 145, 469-70, 474, 475-76, 489, 494-95, 505; **18,** 118; **20,** 63-64, 77, 241, 426, 429-30, 433-34, 517; **22,** 350

—attitude towards the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**21,** 37; **22,** 328-36; **24,** 79, 298; **35,** 210, 215, 322; **36,** 358; **41,** 343; **43,** 467-68, 573-74

—attitude towards liquidationism, Trotskyism and otzovism—**15,** 381, 453; **16,** 40, 219, 226-31, 391-92; **17,** 18-19, 37, 107, 262-63, 347, 349-50, 366, 464, 539, 542-43; **18,** 23, 24, 119, 121, 151-52, 154-57, 205, 405-12; **19,** 153-54, 495-98, 509-10, 528-30; **20,** 354-55, 514, 556; **21,** 115; **34,** 397; **35,** 147-48, 150, 151, 152, 221-22, 223; **36,** 180, 183; **41,** 334; **43,** 286, 421, 423

—its position at RSDLP congresses, conferences and CC plenary meetings—**6,** 485; **9,** 396; **10,** 310, 327, 352, 362; **11,** 299-301, 322-23, 332; **12,** 16, 34, 145, 469-70, 473-74, 475-78, 484, 489, 495, 505; **15,** 381; **16,** 219, 224-25, 226, 228-29, 231; **18,** 118, 154-55; **19,** 153, 249, 540; **20,** 443-47; **24,** 297; **25,** 158; **36,** 183; **41,** 86, 181, 188-91, 319, 426-27; **43,** 347

—split—**18,** 276-77, 405, 412, 466, 479-84; **19,** 495-98, 509-10, 528-29; **20,** 63-64, 76-79, 556-57; **35,** 94, 147-48, 150-52; **36,** 287; **43,** 303, 329-30, 372, 407, 421, 423

—and the RSDLP—**6,** 485; **9,** 145, 396, 406-07; **10,** 310, 327, 362, 371; **11,** 64, 234-35, 264-65, 299-301, 319, 322-23, 332; **12,** 16, 34, 145, 442, 469-70, 475-78, 484, 489, 494-95, 505; **15,** 368-70, 381; **16,** 187-88; **17,** 538-39; **18,** 118-19, 150, 153, 156-57, 204-05, 276, 405-08, 411-12; **19,** 87, 249-50; **20,** 77, 430, 446-47, 556-57; **21,** 336; **22,** 157-60; **34,** 152, 412; **35,** 210, 213, 223, 252-55; **36,** 167-69 171, 219-22, 395, 403-07; **41,** 86, 181, 186, 188-91, 223-24, 368; **43,** 235-42, 244-45, 266-68, 272, 275, 276, 278, 286, 297, 312, 314, 329-30, 347, 465-66, 509

—congresses—**11,** 64; **15,** 368; **16,** 40

Social-Democratic Federation of Britain—**12,** 363, 369-70; **13,** 88; **15,** 38, 211, 233, 237, 299; **16,** 256; **18,** 468; **19,** 93, 369-71; **39,** 321, 622

Social-Democratic group in the First Duma—**10,** 292-93, 298, 302, 303-04, 313, 361, 362, 380, 394, 402-04, 409, 410, 422, 423-24, 429, 434-35, 448, 481; **11,** 20, 23, 24-25, 32-37, 43-44, 46-47, 61-62, 81-82, 83-84, 159, 200, 288, 312-13; **12,** 127, 130, 231, 444; **15,** 259, 372, 378; **17,** 293, 418; **19,** 48

Social-Democratic group in the Second Duma—**12,** 140-41, 161-64, 167, 170-71, 182-83, 186, 187-88, 193-95, 207, 248, 267-99, 300-01, 305, 310, 345-48, 448-52; **13,** 58-59, 103, 129, 139, 146, 228, 235, 283, 414-21, 429; **15,** 155, 258; **16,** 363, 378; **17,** 293, 325-30, 331, 418, 472, 508; **18,** 413, 420, 437-38, 515; **19,** 48, 115, 230, 399, 460, 483; **20,** 78, 241, 353, 382; **36,** 212; **41,** 325; **43,** 368

Social-Democratic group in the Third Duma—**13,** 123, 128-32, 135-37, 138-39, 141-43, 144-46, 152, 432-38, 439, 483-84; **15,** 19, 155-56, 214, 224, 227-28, 293-302, 316-17, 325, 326-27, 328, 352-53, 390-91, 402, 410, 411-13, 416, 420, 422-23, 429-30, 438-41, 444-45, 476; **16,** 24, 28, 37, 38-39, 81, 110-16, 144, 176-78, 180, 183, 330, 338, 363, 390-91; **17,** 137, 200, 299, 331-32, 338-41, 342, 434, 435-36, 447, 459, 471-72, 475, 478-80, 499, 511-12, 521-26,

544; **18**, 92-99, 101, 173-74, 208-09, 242, 246-47, 346, 393-94, 437, 515, 599; **19**, 115, 230, 399, 460-61, 483; **20**, 78, 382, 503; **34**, 433, 445, 446; **35**, 26, 84, 93; **36**, 177, 179, 212, 216-18, 221-22; **41**, 209-10, 214-16, 218, 227-28, 230, 249, 250-51, 254, 269-70, 325; **43**, 198, 209-10, 211-12, 223, 255, 256, 260-61, 271, 275, 277-78, 368

Social-Democratic group in the Fourth Duma
—declaration issued by it—**18**, 413-19, 420-23, 460, 600; **19**, 481; **35**, 102; **36**, 212; **43**, 323
—its activity before splitting—**18**, 424-26, 427-29, 430-31, 460-61, 463, 474, 578-79, 598-600; **19**, 43-46, 166-69, 239-40, 266, 374, 425-26, 443-45, 458-74, 481-83; **20**, 78-81, 382; **21**, 174-75; **28**, 246; **35**, 64, 65-66, 74, 81, 82, 83-84, 92, 95-96, 101-02, 103-06, 115-16, 118-19, 131, 147-48; **36**, 197-98, 219-22; **41**, 326-27; **43**, 313, 314, 316-23, 326, 328, 333-34, 341-42, 345-46, 357
—its splitting—**19**, 446-48, 469-74, 480-84, 492-94, 496-97, 517; **20**, 177-81, 240-41; **21**, 174, 320-21; **35**, 115-16, 119, 213; **41**, 298, 304, 305-07, 309; **43**, 365, 367, 375
—its composition—**18**, 516; **19**, 115, 230, 399, 460-61, 483; **20**, 78-81, 382, 503; **21**, 320; **35**, 68; **36**, 212; **41**, 269-71, 275-76, 277, 325; **43**, 368
See also Russian Social-Democratic Labour group (RSDL group) in the Fourth Duma

Social-Democratic Labour group in Germany—Centrist organisation, 1916-17—**23**, 83, 99, 137, 145, 181, 188, 189, 192, 368; **24**, 77

Social-Democratic Labour Party of Holland—**13**, 75-76; **15**, 244-46; **16**, 78, 140-44; **17**, 173; **21**, 155, 199, 244-46, 309-10, 328, 443; **22**, 113, 151, 166; **23**, 163; **24**, 76; **30**, 36-37, 417-18; **35**, 168-69, 170; **43**, 444

Social-Democratic Party of Chile—**15**, 242

Social-Democratic Party of Germany—*see* German Social-Democratic Party

Social-Democratic Party of Holland—**16**, 78, 141-44, 279, 282-83; **19**, 85; **21**, 155, 245-46, 309-10, 312, 328, 389, 443; **22**, 113, 151, 166, 313, 347-49; **23**, 14-15, 21, 68, 77, 94, 154, 204; **24**, 79; **35**, 133-34, 168-69, 170-71, 191-92, 195-97, 216, 244, 254, 296, 321; **43**, 452, 453-54, 460-61, 465-66, 467-68, 481-82, 506, 513-16, 520

Social-Democratic Party of Sweden—**8**, 416; **15**, 244, 462-63; **21**, 108, 155, 246, 328, 443; **22**, 113; **23**, 94, 163, 227; **24**, 76, 251; **31**, 65; **35**, 169, 189, 193, 196-97, 286, 290-93; **36**, 307; **41**, 396, 398; **43**, 209, 442, 443, 620

Social-Democratic Party of Switzerland—**8**, 125; **18**, 161-62, 307-09; **19**, 83; **21**, 37-38, 155, 246, 377, 443; **22**, 113; **23**, 77, 86-87, 94, 102-03, 121, 137-48, 149-51, 152-60, 161, 163, 215, 217-19, 220-28, 232-35, 254-59, 260-61, 278-81, 282, 283-86, 367-68; **24**, 77, 79, 81; **28**, 281; **30**, 35; **31**, 197; **34**, 295; **35**, 247, 252, 255, 256-58, 270, 275-76, 280, 282-84, 287, 290, 319-20; **36**, 318, 361, 418; **39**, 248, 620, 628-29, 630-33; **41**, 382-84, 391-92, 438; **42**, 121, 201; **43**, 499-501, 547, 580, 581-82, 583-84, 587-88, 590-93, 595, 597, 598, 599-601, 603-04, 607, 609-11, 614; **44**, 121, 201

Social-estates and social-estate system—**1**, 421-23; **2**, 96, 97, 219, 241, 247, 317, 360, 455, 456, 463-68, 484, 519-20; **4**, 395, 403-05, 416, 420-21, 423; **5**, 50, 61, 74, 182, 281-83; **6**, 115, 134, 169, 408, 434, 440; **8**, 250, 353; **9**, 442; **10**, 192; **13**, 356, 387; **15**, 73; **18**, 62; **19**, 328-31; **20**, 145, 245-47; **21**, 58-59; **33**, 52-53; **39**, 581

Social-imperialism—**21**, 243, 291, 294; **22**, 285-86, 334, 342, 359-60; **23**, 83, 99, 114, 117, 210, 211; **24**, 561; **25**, 115, 241-42; **28**, 236, 279; **29**, 502; **31**, 29; **39**, 113, 202, 530, 531, 583-84, 592, 599, 613, 747

Social insurance
—programme demands—**2**, 98; **4**, 240; **6**, 30-32, 405-06; **24**, 475
—under socialism—**25**, 464-65; **42**, 37-38

Social-pacifism—*see* Pacifism and pacifists

Social-patriotism—*see* Defencism; Social-chauvinism

Socialisation of labour and production in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism—**2**, 95-96, 107-08; **4**, 235-36, 275-76, 284-85; **12**, 354-55; **23**, 25; **26**, 423, 515; **27**, 153, 244-47, 295, 314-15, 333-34; **28**, 171-72; **29**, 102, 105, 518-19; **30**, 108-09, 263, 264-65; **32**, 109, 162, 287-88, 482-84; **33**, 87-88, 474

Socialisation of labour and production under capitalism—*see* Capitalism—and the socialisation of labour and production

Socialisation of land—**6**, 174, 204-07, 213, 433, 435-36, 450; **8**, 249-50, 280, 567; **9**, 17, 136, 235-36, 314, 441-42, 443-44, 446; **10**, 42, 80, 437-38; **13**, 237-38, 261-62, 270, 282, 283, 285, 286, 296, 388, 404, 413; **15**, 44, 65, 138-39, 160, 168, 263, 316, 400; **18**, 52, 147, 525, 527, 559; **19**, 344; **20**, 376; **24**, 283-84; **25**, 278-79; **40**, 54, 58, 62-63; **41**, 75

Socialisation of land—Basic Law on the Socialisation of the Land, February 1918—**26**, 481; **27**, 22, 92, 138, 153, 526; **28**, 50, 57, 59, 142, 175, 213, 308-10, 340-42, 344-47; **29**, 105, 116; **31**, 528-29; **42**, 56-57, 75, 107-08, 204

Socialism
—definition and principles—**1**, 171, 272-73; **2**, 96, 108, 480; **4**, 235, 275; **6**, 23, 28, 54, 206-07, 366, 375-76, 413, 416, 419; **7**, 199-200; **8**, 511, 559; **9**, 371, 455; **10**, 43, 53, 438-39; **11**, 304, 330; **12**, 297, 299, 354, 464-65; **15**, 138; **16**, 327; **18**, 327, 420; **19**, 357; **20**, 146, 154; **21**, 71-74, 299, 342; **22**, 143, 144, 146, 324-25, 339; **23**, 25, 308, 348; **24**, 84-85, 309-10, 398-99, 440, 468; **25**, 365-60, 464-68, 471; **26**, 288, 294, 334, 407; **27**, 206, 216, 243-44, 244-45, 259, 296, 297, 305, 339-40, **353**, 391-92, 411, 503, 525; **28**, 171-72, 181, 333, 461; **29**, 102, 121, 321, 355, 420, 421, 423, 427; **30**, 42, 112, 114, 284-85, 516-17; **31**, 44, 66-67, 185-86; **32**, 109, 289, 296, 321, 334, 392-93; **33**, 470-71; **35**, 552; **36**, 503; **41**, 45, 177; **42**, 100-01, 189
—fight against the survivals of capitalism in people's consciousness in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism—**25**, 474; **26**, 410-12,

468-70; **27,** 217-18, 232-33, 251, 253, 260-61, 263-67, 293-95, 303-04, 309-10, 316-17, 352-54, 397-98, 412, 433-35, 437-38, 470-72, 515, 517-18, 519-21, 525-26; **28,** 71-74, 97-98, 388-89, 395-96, 399-400, 424-25, 441; **29,** 27-29, 112-13, 335-38, 366-67, 388-90, 411-12, 421, 427-28, 522-26, 532-33; **30,** 149-50, 187, 225-26, 237-39, 284-85, 304-05, 406-07, 415-16, 499-511, 513; **31,** 113-14, 115-17, 123-25, 293-94, 365-66, 367-68, 372, 401-02; **32,** 89, 157, 216-17; **33,** 191, 192, 193
—possibility of socialism winning first in one single capitalist country and the conditions for its final victory—**21,** 342, 408-09; **23,** 79, 95, 150-51, 338, 341; **24,** 305-08; **25,** 356-60; **26,** 94, 170-72, 239, 279, 334-35, 442-46, 448-49, 464-65, 470-72, 481-82; **27,** 19, 65, 95, 134, 137-39, 160-61, 162-63, 200-01, 208-09, 231-32, 233, 242-45, 304-05, 314-15, 339-41, 346, 372-73, 392-93, 398, 409-13, 439, 451-52, 502-03; **28,** 24-25, 30-31, 71-75, 78, 139-40, 151, 165-66, 252-53, 291-94, 402-03, 419-21, 425-28; **29,** 58, 112-14, 156, 235-36, 247, 310-11, 342-43, 375-76, 411-12, 418-24; **30,** 109-11, 112-13, 162, 207-08, 285-87, 368, 521-22; **31,** 123-24, 161-62, 291-92, 397-99, 410-11, 414-15, 417, 419-20, 430-31, 516-18; **32,** 112-13, 214-16, 322-24, 339, 349-51, 360-62, 436-37, 458-60; **33,** 49-50, 56-59, 111-13, 114-16, 160, 176-77, 187-88, 206-07, 285, 287-88, 290-92, 442-43, 467-75, 478-80, 498-502
—question of possibility for backward countries to follow a non-capitalist path of development on the way to socialism—**22,** 338-40; **23,** 66-68; **31,** 241-45, 490-91; **42,** 360-61
—and the state, democracy—**21,** 73-74, 341-43, 408; **22,** 143-44, 323-25, 339-40; **23,** 24-27, 58, 67, 69-70, 74-76, 165-66, 256-57, 325-26; **24,** 52-54, 67-69, 119, 145-47, 241-42, 488-90; **25,** 394-95, 396, 400-05, 420-22, 424-27, 431-32, 436-42, 452-54, 455-56, 467-68, 470-72, 487-88; **26,** 401, 463-64; **27,** 138, 148, 155-56, 268, 303-04, 316-17, 339-43, 352-54, 392-93; **28,** 73-74, 94, 213-15; **29,** 125, 354-55; **30,** 42-43, 116-17, 261-63; **31,** 161-62; **32,** 333-35, 336; **33,** 285, 467-68, 472-74; **41,** 381-82; **42,** 70-73, 100, 119-20
—two forms of socialist property—**33,** 472-73
—and communist education of the working people—**28,** 96-98, 421-22; **29,** 110-11, 112-14, 132-33, 135-36; **31,** 50, 283-99, 365-66
—its material and production base—**6,** 22-23, 206; **7,** 199-200; **9,** 455; **20,** 154; **22,** 325; **23,** 165; **25,** 121, 358-59, 425-26, 464-65; **26,** 448-49; **27,** 207-08, 212, 257-58, 268-69, 298-99, 305, 308-11, 314-15, 339, 341-43, 344-46, 410-12; **28,** 421-22; **29,** 69-71, 105, 111-12, 135, 139, 419-20, 421-22, 429; **30,** 285-86, 334-35, 475, 506-07, 508-09; **31,** 161-62, 289, 298-99, 365, 420, 515-18; **32,** 216-18, 233-34, 235, 250-51, 264-65, 287-88, 295-96, 321-22, 325-26, 332-35, 342-43, 349-51, 407-08, 409-11, 412, 421-22, 444, 458-60, 490-91, 492; **33,** 49-50, 95-96, 101, 166-67, 187-88, 297-98, 370, 425-28, 467-75, 501-02; **35,** 552; **41,** 177; **42,** 70-72, 73-74
—and nations—**11,** 303-04; **19,** 92, 250-51, 357; **21,** 71-72, 305-06, 341-43; **22,** 143-44, 146-47, 321-25, 339-40; **23,** 66-67, 68-70, 75-76; **24,** 302-03, 398-99; **27,** 26-28, 378-79; **31,** 146-48
—as the first phase of communism—**21,** 341-42; **22,** 144; **24,** 85-86; **25,** 456, 464-68, 469-72, 473-74; **27,** 127, 303-04, 352-53; **29,** 113-14, 136, 359, 420; **30,** 202, 284-85, 286-87, 517; **31,** 44, 403-04
—planned economic development, accounting and control—**1,** 170-71; **2,** 480-81; **4,** 275-76; **6,** 54; **9,** 370-71; **10,** 438; **20,** 154; **23,** 210-11, 230, 269-70; **24,** 467-68; **25,** 452, 469-70, 473-74; **26,** 105-07, 288, 292, 294, 410-12, 413-14; **27,** 90-91, 161, 163, 208, 212-13, 244-46, 248-49, 250-56, 297, 298-300, 303-05, 308-10, 315-16, 339-41, 353, 396; **28,** 36-37, 139-40, 399; **29,** 102, 121; **30,** 284; **31,** 147; **32,** 333-36; **33,** 62-63; **35,** 552; **36,** 461; **41,** 177-78; **42,** 71, 72-73, 75-76, 79, 81, 86-87
—political preconditions, socialist revolution and proletarian dictatorship—**1,** 191, 247; **2,** 19-20, 22-23, 95-96, 107-08; **4,** 177-78, 210-11, 212, 232, 253, 261, 266-67, 275-76, 284, 327; **5,** 327, 353; **6,** 23-26, 28-29, 55, 148, 366, 375-76, 413-14, 419, 429; **7,** 199-200; **8,** 159, 511-12; **9,** 84-86, 443-44; **12,** 299, 466; **17,** 221; **18,** 413-14, 420; **19,** 46, 300, 558; **20,** 374; **21,** 71, 342; **22,** 324; **23,** 95, 139, 154, 229-31, 251-53, 268-70; **24,** 53-54, 97, 145-46, 241-42, 306-07, 468-70; **25,** 357-58, 404, 420-21; **26,** 94, 109-10, 155-56, 170-71, 239, 241-42, 332, 334-35, 400-02, 449-50, 458-59, 475; **27,**

138, 242-45, 263-64, 269-70, 296-97, 316-17, 338-42, 350, 392-94, 464-65; **28,** 74-75, 94, 139-40, 214-15, 409, 418-21, 423-25, 427-28, 431; **29,** 99-100, 121-22, 248-49, 354-55, 375, 388-90, 419-21, 423-24, 518-19; **30,** 116-17, 262-66, 475-76; **31,** 159-62, 185-88, 291-92, 365-66; **32,** 109, 214-15, 334, 469; **33,** 57-59, 112-13, 188; **42,** 285, 288, 379, 467-68, 471, 472-73, 474-75, 477-80, 497-99, 500-01
—position and role of women—**19,** 61-62; **21,** 72; **28,** 180-82; **29,** 428-30; **30,** 40-46; **42,** 129
—and the principle of personal material incentive—**31,** 508-09; **33,** 58, 69-70, 194; **42,** 384, 468-69
—production and consumption—**1,** 171-72; **2,** 95-96, 107-08; **6,** 22-23, 28, 54; **7,** 199-200; **9,** 370-71; **26,** 106; **27,** 156, 205-06, 245, 260, 339, 340, 353, 411; **28,** 171-72; **32,** 489-90
—and equality—**2,** 108; **12,** 298, 354-56, 464, 485-87; **20,** 144-47; **22,** 143; **25,** 465-67, 471-72; **28,** 74, 460-61; **29,** 113, 136, 357-58; **30,** 42-43, 99-100, 116, 273; **31,** 392-93
—various forms of transition by different countries to it—**26,** 334; **27,** 207-09; **28,** 255-56; **29,** 169, 174-75, 227, 270-71, 302, 310; **30,** 331; **31,** 91-92; **32,** 214-15, 334-35; **33,** 135, 476-80
—role of science and technology—**19,** 61-62; **20,** 154; **26,** 481-82, 496; **27,** 310-11, 339, 349-50, 410-11, 412; **28,** 139, 143, 410; **29,** 24-25, 40-41, 70, 71-72, 74-75, 427; **30,** 334-35, 458; **31,** 161, 285-90; **32,** 143-45, 217-18, 334-35; **33,** 483; **42,** 79-81, 87
—role of the working masses and

their creative initiative—**25,** 282; **26,** 288, 292, 404, 409-10, 412-15, 459-62, 475-76; **27,** 135-37, 209-10, 211-13, 262-63, 298, 410, 517; **28,** 72-74, 139-41, 293, 403-04, 419-20, 425-28; **29,** 411-12, 422-23, 425-27; **30,** 286-88; **31,** 123-26; **33,** 442
—socialist principle of remuneration according to work done—**25,** 465-67; **27,** 261-62; **32,** 28, 448; **33,** 88
—and socialist emulation—**26,** 404-15; **27,** 157, 206-07, 208-09, 259-63, 316; **28,** 451-52; **31,** 299; **35,** 467
—combination of personal and social interests—**33,** 58-59, 69, 468
—improvement of people's living standards—**2,** 95, 107-08; **6,** 23, 28, 54, 366, 375-77, 413-14; **7,** 199-200; **11,** 304; **19,** 62; **20,** 153; **24,** 468; **27,** 206, 411, 516; **29,** 102, 121; **32,** 265; **35,** 552
—elimination of antithesis between town and country—**2,** 229-30, 481; **4,** 102, 149; **5,** 153-56; **21,** 72; **25,** 433; **29,** 114, 139-40, 421; **30,** 112, 335; **31,** 161, 405; **32,** 350; **33,** 465-66
—elimination of antithesis between mental and physical labour—**2,** 472-73; **21,** 72-73; **25,** 468; **29,** 53, 421; **31,** 50
—abolition of exploitation and exploiting classes—**1,** 272-73; **2,** 108; **6,** 54, 366, 375, 413, 415, 419; **7,** 199-200; **8,** 511, 559; **9,** 455; **10,** 53, 88, 438; **11,** 304; **12,** 297, 298-99; **16,** 327; **18,** 420; **19,** 357; **21,** 74, 342; **23,** 348; **24,** 310, 399, 468; **25,** 245-47, 259, 264-66, 296-97, 461-62, 465-68, 471, 505; **26,** 407, 411, 459-61; **27,** 245-47, 259, 264-66, 296-97, 465-66, 505; **28,** 94, 139-40, 165; **29,** 102, 121, 330, 388-89, 390, 420-21; **30,** 42, 112, 116-17, 250; **31,** 44-45, 185-87, 283; **32,** 109; **36,** 502; **41,** 177; **42,** 72
—conditions for the transition from socialism to communism—**22,** 146, 323; **24,** 84-85; **25,** 434, 457-74; **26,** 466; **27,** 353; **28,** 215-16; **29,** 111-12, 113-14, 116, 132-33, 136-38, 208, 320-21, 411-12, 420-21, 426-27, 430-31; **30,** 284-85, 286; **31,** 124, 503-04; **32,** 233-34, 342-43; **33,** 58, 62, 288, 404
—character and productivity of labour, and the establishment of a new labour discipline—**2,** 472-73; **6,** 366, 375-76, 413-14; **7,** 199; **19,** 62; **20,** 146, 153; **21,** 71-72; **25,** 359-60, 426-27, 464-67, 488; **26,** 110, 407-15, 496; **27,** 157, 206, 211-14, 245, 248, 257-59, 260-62, 266-71, 316-17, 353, 409-10, 515; **28,** 73, 342-43; **29,** 390, 418-19, 423-24, 426-28; **30,** 112-14, 476, 507, 517-18; **31,** 123-24, 288
—aims of production—**2,** 96, 107-08; **6,** 23, 28; **7,** 199-200; **18,** 327; **21,** 71-72; **29,** 102, 121
—economic preconditions—**1,** 141, 170-72, 173, 176-77, 191, 247, 488; **2,** 19, 21-22; **4,** 165, 210; **5,** 327; **6,** 28; **8,** 433; **13,** 430-31; **17,** 123; **20,** 27, 46, 154, 205, 372-73; **21,** 64-65, 71, 118, 158-59, 301-02, 345; **22,** 143, 205-06, 265, 302-03; **23,** 106-07, 153, 210, 230, 269, 341; **24,** 53, 193-95, 240, 242-43, 305-08, 309-10, 311-12, 459, 468, 469-70; **25,** 121, 335-36, 357-60, 421, 425-26, 442-43, 458; **26,** 106-07, 130, 155-56, 170, 172, 332, 386; **27,** 208, 212, 245, 252, 254-56, 257-58, 259, 294-95, 297-98, 301-02, 310-11, 339-42, 345, 349-50, 410-12; **28,** 213, 214-15, 402, 421; **29,** 101-03, 121, 122-23, 518; **30,** 107-17, 285-86, 328-29, 333-35, 376-78, 430, 517-18; **31,** 147, 365; **32,** 334; **33,** 57-58, 88-89, 94, 114-15, 160, 186, 188, 207, 288, 298, 419-20, 427-28, 475, 478-79, 499, 501
See also Communism

Socialism, Christian—**8,** 448; **10,** 437-38; **23,** 81, 97; **35,** 127
Socialism, municipal—**13,** 358-63, 428, 486; **15,** 175-77
Socialism, petty-bourgeois
—its nature—**6,** 434-35; **8,** 84; **9,** 313, 438-46; **12,** 355-56; **13,** 220, 237-38; **18,** 582-83; **20,** 34; **23,** 153-54; **32,** 251; **33,** 473
—in China—**18,** 163-69, 401
—in Western Europe and America—**1,** 263; **2,** 218-22, 242-43, 247-49; **4,** 121, 175-77; **5,** 158-59, 370-71; **6,** 265; **8,** 323-29; **9,** 438; **10,** 42, 465-66; **11,** 356-57; **12,** 370-71; **13,** 276, 282, 358-63, 397; **14,** 203; **15,** 176-77; **18,** 26, 27, 558; **19,** 556-57; **20,** 34; **21,** 47-48, 50, 410; **23,** 154; **24,** 34; **25,** 93-94, 403; **28,** 107; **29,** 504; **30,** 422-24; **31,** 66-67
Socialism, petty-bourgeois, in Russia (general description)—**1,** 181, 264-65, 271, 276-77, 279-80, 283-88, 396-97, 493, 503-05; **4,** 257-58, 260; **6,** 109-10, 172-75, 186-207, 263-70, 273-77, 287-88, 434, 451-52, 480; **8,** 83-89, 318; **9,** 309-10, 313, 438-46; **10,** 42, 77, 158, 436-39; **11,** 202-06; **12,** 138, 251-53, 355-57, 477, 503-05; **13,** 88, 97, 219-20, 236-38, 281-82, 292, 346-47, 360-62, 397, 400-04, 420, 428, 456-57; **15,** 32-33, 43-44, 154, 314-17; **18,** 26-28, 52-53, 73-75; **19,** 378, 429-31; **20,** 106, 117-20, 134-35; **24,** 290-93; **25,** 403; **27,** 465; **41,** 70-77
See also Petty-bourgeois parties in Russia (general description)

Socialism, pre-Marxian—**2,** 20; **15,** 32, 33; **18,** 27, 582-83; **19,** 295; **21,** 49
See also Socialism, utopian

Socialism, scientific, proletarian—*see* Communism; Marxism; Socialism
Socialism, utopian—**1,** 139, 158, 185, 272, 297; **2,** 20, 212, 218, 242-52, 472, 481; **4,** 121, 175-77, 257; **5,** 49, 371; **8,** 72; **9,** 443; **10,** 438; **12,** 464-66, 504; **14,** 316, 333; **17,** 51-53, 114, 123; **18,** 26, 355-59, 582-83; **19,** 27, 556-57; **20,** 106, 118, 246; **21,** 48-49, 410; **22,** 303-04; **25,** 431, 459; **26,** 389; **27,** 204-05, 465; **28,** 388; **29,** 69, 355, 421; **30,** 512; **33,** 467, 468, 473; **39,** 58, 588-89
Socialist Academy of Social Sciences—**27,** 404; **45,** 486, 526-27
Socialist accumulation—**33,** 370, 379, 402-04, 407-09, 425-26, 501
Socialist and capitalist economic systems—**30,** 284-87; **31,** 457, 458; **33,** 206-07, 356, 403-04, 407-08, 423, 425-26
Socialist construction (theory)
—uniformity and variety of paths, and of pace in different countries—**26,** 333-35, 457-58; **27,** 131-33, 138-39; **29,** 204-06, 311; **30,** 108; **31,** 243-45; **32,** 189-90, 214-16, 232-34, 316-18, 342-43; **33,** 62-63, 71-72, 104-07, 113-15, 131-35, 404, 419-22, 478-80
—advantages of the socialist economic system over the capitalist—**30,** 313; **32,** 140; **33,** 423-24; **35,** 55
—economic, political and cultur-

al preconditions for the transition to socialism—**33,** 478-79; **42,** 71

Socialist construction in Soviet Russia

—Party's leading role—**26,** 277-79, 306-07, 332, 333-35, 400-01, 494; **27,** 60-61, 238-45, 261-63, 269, 270, 274-77, 346-47, 350, 424-25, 431-33, 436-37, 475-77, 485-88; **28,** 198-200, 341-43, 379-81, 398-403, 423-28; **29,** 69-76, 112-18, 135-38, 139-40, 143-45, 168-85, 202-15, 217-20, 233-36, 246-47, 337-38, 442-43, 533-36; **30,** 63-65, 139-42, 143-44, 182-88, 189-90, 197-99, 202-03, 229-31, 286-88, 350-51, 403-07, 454-56, 458-59, 476, 487-90; **31,** 23-25, 44-45, 47-49, 177-80, 316-17, 365, 367-73, 418-19, 420-26, 432-33, 502-06; **32,** 50, 52-53, 60-63, 66-68, 217-20, 247-48, 312-14, 361-65, 419-20, 429-32, 443-44; **33,** 27-29, 57-59, 60-79, 83-84, 86-101, 102-08, 110-16, 157-64, 170-75, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 192, 193, 194, 195, 197, 198, 205-07, 219-26, 237-42, 251-53, 261-62, 265-86, 287-92, 297-309, 311, 319, 326, 327-29, 345-46, 375-78, 418-28, 436-43, 455-59, 482, 485-86, 500-02; **35,** 482; **36,** 571, 572-75; **42,** 68-71, 81-83, 174, 223-25, 240-41, 248, 252-53, 255-57, 292, 295, 296, 305-06, 374-75, 376, 380-86; **45,** 188-89

—struggle against anarcho-syndicalist trends and elements—**27,** 253-55, 318-19; **28,** 315-17, 378; **30,** 143; **32,** 48-50, 51-53, 55-56, 60-61, 85-86, 101-02, 176-78, 190-91, 193-207, 212-13, 243-44, 245-48, 249-56; **36,** 361; **42,** 63-64, 96, 98; **44,** 120

—struggle against petty-bourgeois spontaneity—**26,** 409-15; **27,** 232-33, 251-55, 258-59, 263-67, 271-72, 274-77, 284-86, 293-96, 298-301, 303, 304, 310-12, 316-17, 334-39, 344, 345, 348, 349, 351-52, 401-03, 430-32, 437; **28,** 43, 383-84, 395-96, 399, 400; **29,** 337, 375-76, 522-26; **30,** 108-15, 237-39, 284-86, 406-07, 412-13, 456-57, 499-500, 509-12, 522-24, 528; **31,** 24, 43-45, 115-17, 423, 495, 515-17, 523; **32,** 176-77, 178-79, 183-87, 188-91, 193-95, 197-99, 203-06, 237-38, 247-48, 264, 280-84, 326-28, 330-34, 340-41, 343-47, 395; **33,** 23-29, 39-40, 66-68, 95-97, 194-95; **42,** 43, 174, 247-48, 264, 265, 279, 384-86

—struggle for a new labour discipline—**26,** 393-94, 404-15, 495-96, 499-500; **27,** 60, 118-19, 156-57, 161-63, 200, 210-13, 216-18, 219-20, 224-25, 231, 232, 237, 242-45, 250, 257-59, 265-76, 281, 284-85, 286-87, 294, 297-304, 305, 312-13, 316, 331, 348-49, 351-52, 363-64, 382, 385, 386, 388, 399, 401-02, 409-10, 415, 444, 467-68, 514-16; **28,** 73, 97-98; **29,** 250-51, 372-75, 411-12, 422-24; **30,** 98-99, 141-42, 143, 346, 431-32, 437-38, 453-55, 474-76, 499-501, 504-05, 507-09, 513-15, 517-18, 523; **31,** 115-16, 121-22, 123-25, 175-77, 288-89, 298-99, 499-500, 507-09; **32,** 178-79, 393-94; **33,** 39, 70-72, 88, 188-91, 302; **35,** 456; **36,** 461, 502-03; **42,** 63-64, 82, 84, 86-87, 181-82, 183, 308, 329, 380-81; **44,** 76-77, 359-60

—struggle against opportunist elements and groups on this question—**27,** 267-69, 274-76, 285-88, 293-305, 306-13, 333-54; **30,** 193-94, 455-56, 463-67, 472-79; **31,** 422-26, 434-36; **32,** 54-63, 64-68, 105-07, 137, 144-45, 245-48, 249-56, 257-60, 335-41, 343-45, 408, 428-30, 444, 489-90; **33,** 25-26, 92-94, 102-08, 197-98, 237-42, 302-03, 310-15, 325, 346, 375-78, 455-59; **35,** 491-93

—struggle against equalisation—**32,** 103-04, 448

—enlisting of the peasant working masses—**26,** 294-95, 296-98, 313-14, 327-28, 333-35, 368-73, 404, 407-15, 514-16, 518-19; **27,** 133-35, 138, 183-84, 415, 436-37, 516-17, 532; **28,** 73, 117-19, 138, 142-43, 171-78, 295-99, 308-09, 313-15, 338-48; **29,** 24-25, 116-18, 139-40, 210-15, 218-20, 235-36, 246-47, 372-75, 526; **30,** 64-65, 109, 111-15, 144-50, 195-204, 377-79, 488-90, 505-11, 514-15, 521-24; **31,** 160-62, 424, 497-508; **32,** 216-18, 319, 419-20, 428-30, 455-58; **33,** 113-16, 128-29, 268-72, 285, 370-72, 467-75, 498-501; **44,** 178, 201-02; **45,** 52-53

—enlisting of the working masses into economic management—**26,** 288, 294, 297-98, 365-66, 392-93, 407-15, 469-70, 495-96; **27,** 261-63, 297-98, 301-02, 413, 465-67, 475, 516-18, 530-31; **28,** 31-32, 73, 138, 139-41, 421-22, 425-28; **29,** 41-42, 154-55, 249; **30,** 108-09, 130-31, 143-44, 246-47, 371-72, 405-06, 426-30; **31,** 374-75; **32,** 65-67, 87-90, 254-55, 319, 362-63, 364-65, 381-82, 388-89, 434-35, 439-40; **33,** 26-27, 179-80, 188-92; **35,** 504, 511-12; **36,** 520-22; **42,** 77-78, 81-82, 151, 379-82; **44,** 120-21

—possibility of building socialism in Soviet Russia and the conditions for its final victory—**26,** 239, 241, 279, 334-35, 364, 372-73, 442-46, 448-49, 464-66, 470-72, 481-82; **27,** 94-96, 127-28, 133-39, 161-63, 200-01, 208, 225, 231-33, 242-45, 251-53, 258-60, 305, 314-15, 338-41, 342-46, 371-73, 391-94, 398, 409-13, 438-39, 451-52, 476-77, 502-03, 528; **28,** 24-25, 30-31, 71-75, 78, 126-27, 139-42, 151, 198-99, 291-94, 399-400, 402-03, 419-22, 425-28; **29,** 58, 108, 112-13, 156-57, 214-15, 235-36, 247, 341-43, 375-76, 411-12, 419-24; **30,** 43-44, 45-46, 109-13, 161-62, 207-09, 285-87, 368, 514-15, 522; **31,** 283-84, 290, 298-99, 397-402, 410-12, 414-15, 416-18, 430-31, 516-18; **32,** 63-79, 112-14, 214-16, 322-24, 342-43, 349-51, 360-62, 436-37, 447-48, 458-60; **33,** 49-50, 56-59, 160, 176-77, 187-88, 205-07, 249-50, 268-72, 285, 287-92, 297-98, 348, 441-43, 467-75, 477-80, 497-502; **35,** 456; **42,** 101-03, 179-80, 194, 194-96, 204-05, 244-45, 307-08, 378-79; **45,** 195-96, 477-78

—and the question "who will win"—**27,** 337-39, 394; **28,** 39-40, 43; **32,** 235-38, 331-34; **33,** 64-69, 70-72, 97-98, 273-78, 284-85, 286-90, 485-86

—utilisation of the achievements of bourgeois science and technology, of bourgeois specialists, and of capitalists' experience—**26,** 108-11, 117-18, 294-95, 411-13, 498-500; **27,** 214, 222-23, 246-51, 258-59, 296-98, 299-302, 309-11, 312-13, 315-16, 318-19, 337-39, 342-52, 410-12; **28,** 191-93, 213-16, 218-20, 221-24, 379-81, 383-84, 387-89, 401-03, 405-06, 420-22; **29,** 24-25, 35-36, 40-42, 68-76, 112-14, 136, 155-57, 177-82, 228-32, 292, 389-91, 447-50; **30,** 97-

99, 146-48, 181-82, 243-44, 328-30, 346, 351, 401-02, 405-06, 414-15, 429-31, 457-59, 461-62, 473-74, 506-08; **31,** 115-17, 161-62, 283-89, 317, 367-70, 374-75, 406, 420, 431-33, 435-36, 455-59, 483-85; **32,** 120-21, 125-27, 134-36, 138-45, 182-84, 266-67, 307, 308-10, 312-14, 333-35, 338-41, 353-54, 362-65, 407-08, 411, 491-92; **33,** 49-50, 70-72, 87-89, 170-72, 173-74, 179-80, 193-95, 224, 271-80, 284-85, 288-92, 296-98, 368, 427-28; **35,** 476, 480, 491-92, 557-58; **36,** 521-23, 544-45, 571, 601; **42,** 58, 72-73, 75-80, 86-87, 88, 98, 99, 118-19, 140, 207-09, 242-43, 248-49, 278-79, 295-96, 368, 383-85, 392-93; **44,** 50, 168, 284-85, 358; **45,** 57-58, 116-17, 127-28, 163-64, 180, 181-82, 227, 336-37, 384-85, 393-94, 415-16, 422, 436-38, 534

—comprehensive economic development—**33,** 129-30; **45,** 113-14, 263-65

—and co-operation—**27,** 215-17, 254-57, 315-16, 318-19; **28,** 192-94, 196-200, 214-15, 218-20, 221-24, 329-37, 379-81, 383, 387-89, 392-95, 401-03, 443-44; **29,** 78-79, 114-18, 137-38, 176-78, 530; **30,** 131, 306-07, 328-30, 480-84; **31,** 181; **32,** 220-21, 229-32, 347-49, 353, 370, 421, 433-34, 499-500; **33,** 105-06, 237-42, 467-75; **35,** 376, 513-14, 549-50; **36,** 464-65; **42,** 123, 145

—large-scale, heavy industry as the base of socialism, and the task of industrialisation—**27,** 208, 212, 257-58, 268-69, 297-98, 309-11, 314-15, 320-21, 339-40, 348-51, 382; **28,** 420-22; **29,** 214; **30,** 313, 333-36, 376-79, 475, 508-09; **31,** 161-62, 289, 331-33, 418-21, 484-85, 516-18; **32,** 186-87, 188-89, 216-18, 235-38, 250-51, 285, 349-51, 352-53, 375-79, 407-13, 421-22, 444-45, 458-59, 492-93; **33,** 26, 29, 49-50, 72-73, 94-97, 100-01, 105-06, 107-08, 110, 113-16, 156-58, 160, 161-62, 165-67, 169-70, 187-88, 297-98, 370, 402-04, 407-09, 425-27, 454, 457-59, 501-02; **36,** 585-87; **42,** 71-72, 378-79

—cultural development and cultural revolution—*see* Cultural development and cultural revolution in Soviet Russia (general description, leading role of the Party)

—light industry—**27,** 350-52, 487-88; **30,** 523-25; **31,** 332-33, 415-17; **32,** 237, 291-92; **33,** 402, 403-04, 407-08, 425, 426-27; **36,** 585-86

—abolition of exploiting classes and the roots for restoring capitalism—**26,** 423-24; **27,** 245-48, 299-301, 303-05, 333-34; **29,** 105, 135, 388-91, 420-21; **30,** 109-10, 264-65, 504-05, 522-23; **31,** 44-45; **32,** 418

—its international significance—**26,** 448-49, 470-72, 479-82; **27,** 131-35, 136-39, 409-10, 412-13, 503, 527-28; **28,** 24-26, 28-29, 30-31, 33, 44, 82-83, 153-54, 292-94; **29,** 191-93, 222, 310-12, 322; **30,** 108, 404; **31,** 242-45, 416-19, 518; **32,** 436-37, 455-56, 484-85; **33,** 111-13, 161-62, 176-77, 205-07, 224, 325-26, 398, 419-22; **36,** 479; **42,** 189, 236-37, 241, 244-45; **45,** 597

—small-scale commodity production—**27,** 336-39; **28,** 310-12; **29,** 190-92, 367-68, 525-27; **30,** 108, 109-10, 112-14, 284-86, 505-07; **31,** 24, 44-45, 116-17, 425, 515-16, 523; **32,** 186-90, 216-19, 236-38, 295-97, 330-32, 351-53; **33,** 29, 63-65, 110, 113-16; **42,** 247-48, 264-65; **44,** 290

—local experience and its importance—**28,** 36-37, 386-87; **29,** 158; **30,** 142, 189; **31,** 502-04, 528-31; **32,** 353-57, 364-65, 375-98, 414-16, 423-26, 427-29, 431-32, 439-40, 442, 446-47; **33,** 37, 128-30, 240-42, 327-29, 392-94; **36,** 578-79; **45,** 220-21, 524-25

—scientific organisation of work and production—**27,** 203-06, 249-51, 258-59, 316, 347-48; **29,** 422-23; **33,** 36, 368-69, 484; **36,** 461; **42,** 63-64, 71-73, 77-81, 86-87, 91, 308, 329, 439-40; **45,** 563

—neutralisation and utilisation of vacillating petty-bourgeois democracy—**28,** 183-84, 185-94, 197-200, 201-24, 329-37, 362-65, 407-10; **29,** 181-82, 277-79, 293, 379-81, 389-91, 450-52; **30,** 97-98, 261-63, 264-65, 267

—necessity for studying, propagating and utilising advanced practical experience—**26,** 298; **27,** 205-06, 208, 260-62, 388-89, 408-10, 513-17; **28,** 36, 96-98, 386-87, 423-24; **29,** 75, 158, 418-19, 428, 430; **30,** 196-97, 198-200, 247-48, 405-07, 429; **31,** 187-88, 257, 372, 426, 528-30; **32,** 23, 25, 29-31, 41, 59-60, 86-90, 97-99, 124-27, 130, 137, 142-45, 222, 229-30, 247-48, 262, 263, 325-27, 353-57, 364, 379-98, 415-16, 433, 435, 446-47; **33,** 28-29, 36-38, 42-48, 128-30, 238-42, 338-39, 346; **35,** 476-77, 495-96; **36,** 522-23, 550; **42,** 193, 303-04; **45,** 302-03

—necessity for scientific management of the economy and other spheres—**29,** 114-15; **30,** 428-30, 458-59; **32,** 89-90, 143-44, 599; **36,** 521-22, 600, 601

—necessity for centralisation of production throughout the country and for centralised economic management—**27,** 156, 319; **28,** 399; **42,** 96, 280; **44,** 361

—safeguarding of economic independence—**27,** 252, 320; **33,** 379, 425-26

—socio-economic systems in Soviet Russia and the need for a series of measures and stages in effecting the transition from capitalism to socialism under proletarian dictatorship—**26,** 334-35, 457-58; **27,** 138, 208, 242-53, 293-96, 306-07, 335-42, 344-45, 430-31; **28,** 139-41, 171-72, 214-16, 341-48; **29,** 166-69; **30,** 107-17, 284-86, 329-30; **31,** 44-45; **32,** 189-90, 214-20, 232-33, 250-52, 287-88, 295-98, 329-36, 343-51, 455; **33,** 57-59, 61-65, 88-89, 99, 101, 110-16, 184-86, 206-07; **36,** 537; **42,** 374-76

—organisation of socialist production and distribution of products—**26,** 327-28; **27,** 138, 156, 503, 519, 522, 524-25; **29,** 531, 567; **36,** 502-03; **42,** 50

—main link at different stages—**27,** 274-75; **33,** 112-13, 302-05; **36,** 573-74

—special features of the emergence of the socialist mode of production—**27,** 89-90; **29,** 423-24; **30,** 108-10

—special features and tasks in national areas—**27,** 207-09; **29,** 110-11, 127, 158, 193-96; **30,** 163-65, 193-94; **31,** 63, 242-44, 490, 508; **32,** 160, 220-22, 294-95, 316-18; **33,** 385, 454; **35,** 479, 483, 500, 517-18; **42,** 198, 228; **45,** 246, 297-98

—re-education of the working masses, the struggle against survivals of capitalism and bourgeois ideology—**27,** 133-34, 161, 203, 205-06, 242-45, 258, 266, 269-72, 303-04, 352-54, 398, 433-35, 437-38, 470-72, 515, 517, 519-20, 525-26; **28,** 71-74, 97-98, 124-26, 382-84, 395-96, 400, 409, 421, 424-28, 441; **29,** 28-29, 110-13, 134, 135-40, 335-38, 366, 388-89, 411-12, 421, 423-24, 428, 524-26, 532-35; **30,** 149-50, 187-88, 225-26, 284-85, 304-05, 376-78, 415-16, 500, 513-15; **31,** 43-45, 50-51, 115-17, 123-26, 176-77, 187, 292-99, 365-70, 371-73, 401-02, 502-05; **32,** 89-90, 157, 216-18; **33,** 170, 195, 441-42, 470-72; **42,** 84, 254

—plan of socialist construction and the fight for it—**27,** 90-91, 136-39, 156-57, 207-08, 214-15, 320-21; **30,** 461-62; **31,** 347, 419-21, 498-500, 502-18; **32,** 137-44, 322-24, 352-53, 371-74, 497-98, 499-500; **33,** 165-71; **35,** 435-36, 464, 475, 476-77, 486-87, 495; **36,** 460-63; **42,** 68-84, 221-22, 230-31, 250; **45,** 115-16, 255-56

—increase in labour productivity as a condition of success—**26,** 414-15; **27,** 156, 203-06, 241, 245, 247, 257-59, 318-19, 299-300, 304, 316, 386, 389, 424-25; **28,** 347, 351, 427, 486; **29,** 75, 113, 114, 139, 214, 424, 427-28, 431, 455; **30,** 404-05; **31,** 162, 501; **32,** 356, 448-49; **33,** 39, 87, 88, 95, 114, 167-68, 191; **42,** 71-72, 78-80, 86, 181-82, 308, 380

—training of administrative, economic and technical cadres—**26,** 469-70; **27,** 261-63, 348-51; **28,** 36, 146, 402-04, 406, 425-27; **30,** 64-65, 73-75, 128-33, 141-42, 236-38, 244-48, 311, 404-06, 433, 458-59, 474; **32,** 253-54, 319, 362, 364-65, 388-89; **33,** 26, 179-80, 191-92; **42,** 82-83, 248

—improvement of agriculture—**28,** 176; **31,** 332, 527-31; **32,** 292-94, 295, 298, 326, 341-44, 365, 366-67, 370-71, 375-80, 410, 412-13, 433, 442-43, 456-58; **33,** 28-29, 128-30, 162-65, 178-80, 237-41, 407-09, 424-25; **35,** 471-72, 483; **36,** 585; **45,** 73-74, 182-83, 190, 264, 300-01, 314-15, 322-23, 340-41, 583-84, 589

—subsequent transition to communism—**42,** 179-80, 307

—correct relations between the working class and the peasantry as a condition of success, strengthening of the working-class-peasant alliance—**26,** 239-40, 241, 313-14, 327-28, 331-32, 333-35, 342-44, 456-58; **27,** 241, 435-37, 519-27, 547; **28,** 50-51, 57-58, 199, 340-42, 344-46, 347-48; **29,** 25, 36-37, 40-41, 74, 76-79, 107, 116-17, 140, 144-45, 149-51, 159-60, 175-76, 203-15, 217-20, 233-36, 246-47, 250-51, 264-67, 372-75, 380-81, 389-91, 433-34, 523-24; **30,** 112-15, 129, 133-35, 143-50, 178-81, 182-84, 189-90, 193-94, 195-97, 225-26, 266-67, 334-35, 429, 430-32, 521-24; **31,** 121-22, 292-93, 331-32, 417-19, 439-46, 448, 450-55, 497-98, 502-07; **32,** 32, 34-38, 51-53, 104-07, 109-10, 113-14, 118-19, 120-21, 129-30, 133-34, 150-51, 153, 178-79, 185-90, 455-58, 484-91; **33,** 28-29, 58-59, 63-66, 67-70, 113-15, 155-61, 170, 176-77; **35,** 471-72, 477; **36,** 500-03; **42,** 107-08, 172-73, 239-40, 241-42; **44,** 343; **45,** 72-73, 90-91, 424

—drawing into work the overthrown exploiting classes—**26,** 110-11, 392, 413-14, 424; **27,** 156-57, 252-53, 386; **35,** 367; **41,** 423; **42,** 72-73, 76-79; **44,** 366

—and the principle of democratic centralism—**26,** 413; **27,** 207-09, 211-13, 267-72, 384; **28,** 36-37, 399-400, 405-06; **30,** 474-77; **32,** 421-22; **42,** 96, 100, 253, 255

—principles of running the economy (cost accounting, economy measures, enterprise profitability, material incentive, granting of the necessary rights to enterprises and the development of their independence, etc.)—**27,** 157, 244, 316, 397; **28,** 444, 452; **29,** 114, 117; **31,** 404, 507-08, 511; **32,** 31, 85-86, 188, 371-73, 393, 421, 434, 448-49; **33,** 58-59, 68-70, 104-08, 179, 198; **35,** 476, 497-98, 546, 547, 548; **36,** 542, 548, 549-50, 580; **42,** 86, 153, 304, 311, 329, 332, 343, 346, 357-58; **44,** 451; **45,** 89, 114, 115-16, 157, 182-83, 243-44, 278, 285-88, 291, 294-95, 328, 329, 373-74, 429, 458, 464, 477-78, 478, 494-95, 495-96, 503-04, 512, 549, 550, 556, 561, 585

—checking of work by practical success—**28,** 97; **29,** 112-13, 431; **30,** 407; **31,** 299; **35,** 477-78, 549-50; **36,** 550; **45,** 199

—as a continuation of the class struggle in new forms—**26,** 109-11, 374-76, 400-03, 407-15, 430-33, 434-36, 439-41, 442-43, 458-66, 476-77, 495-96, 498-500, 514-16, 518-19; **27,** 34, 35, 224-25, 232-33, 244-53, 299-302, 315-16, 334-39, 383, 411-12, 430-32, 438-39, 464-65, 519-21; **28,** 97-99, 139-41, 252-54, 441-42; **29,** 70-73, 379-81, 389-91, 420-23; **30,** 95-99, 107-17, 261-68, 284-87, 448-49, 495-96, 504-07, 522-24; **31,** 24-25, 43-45, 186, 189-92, 268, 292-94, 455-59, 483-85, 494-95, 520-21; **32,** 250-52, 332-34, 338, 346-47, 359-63, 418, 459; **33,** 63-64, 70-72, 87-94, 97-101, 170-72, 184-87; **42,** 71-72, 374-77

—and trade unions—**26,** 365-66; **27,** 156, 215, 258, 413, 437, 488, 512; **28,** 73, 133-34, 140, 223, 378, 382-85, 408-10, 418-19, 420-22, 424-28; **29,** 35, 41, 113-15, 117, 135-36, 140, 158, 195-96, 293, 420-23, 433; **30,** 95-98, 107-17, 262-66, 285-86, 405-06, 449-50, 459-60, 495-96, 500-01, 502-03, 504-07, 513-15, 517, 522-23; **31,** 23-25, 43-45, 48-49, 51-52, 121-22, 187, 188-91, 268-69, 292-94, 374-75, 494-95, 501-02, 520-21, 532; **32,** 19-26, 29-42, 48-50, 54-63, 64-68, 95-98, 100-02, 118-19, 250-52, 332-33, 338, 346-47, 359-62, 393, 418, 460; **33,** 64-69, 71-72, 88-94, 97-101, 170-72, 173-74, 178-79, 184-86, 272-79, 284-91, 485-86; **42,** 50, 174, 256-57, 305-06, 319, 374-86; **44,** 121

—development of productive forces and their distribution—**27,** 257-58, 320; **29,** 136, 179, 421; **31,** 432; **33,** 101, 161, 188, 326, 391-92; **42,** 71, 280, 287, 372; **44,** 313; **45,** 154

—role of women—**24,** 70-71; **28,** 180-82, 352, 440; **29,** 37, 182, 258-59, 277, 291, 428-30; **30,** 43-46, 120-21, 299, 300-01, 371-72, 408-09, 523; **31,** 460; **32,** 299; **33,** 410; **42,** 129

—role and tasks of the working class—**26,** 364-66, 412-14, 468-70; **27,** 118-19, 154, 215-17, 232-33, 243-44, 258, 286-

87, 297-305, 337-39, 348-51, 378, 390, 391-98, 401-03, 409-10, 423-25, 431-39, 448-49, 466-67, 471-72, 474-77, 486-90, 514-17, 530-32, 536-37; **28,** 57-58, 71-74, 82-83, 94, 95, 97, 117, 124-25, 133-34, 138-41, 142-43, 145, 171-75, 199, 213-15, 302-04, 366, 391-400, 402-04, 420-21, 424-28; **29,** 25, 40-42, 45, 75, 82, 107, 114-15, 132, 137-38, 139-40, 153, 158-59, 180, 203-04, 205-09, 213-15, 250-51, 259-61, 265-67, 292-93, 364-65, 373-75, 411-12, 419-28, 433-34, 454-55, 524-25, 534-36; **30,** 64-65, 113-17, 129-33, 135-37, 178-79, 195-96, 224, 229-30, 264-67, 309-11, 345-46, 351, 399-400, 405-06, 412-16, 429-31, 437, 454, 473-74, 498-501, 505-08, 513-15, 517-18, 521-25; **31,** 162-63, 176-77, 187, 291-92, 316-17, 332-33, 364-67, 406, 418; **32,** 58, 118-19, 179, 186-87, 215-16, 237, 254, 264-65, 326, 333, 341-42, 354, 411-12, 418-20, 429, 445, 455-58, 460, 484-85; **33,** 26-27, 49-50, 65-66, 67-69, 156, 187-89, 212, 252, 304, 370-71, 407, 458, 467-68, 488, 499, 501; **36,** 493, 520-21; **42,** 72, 77-84, 151, 169-74, 378-87; **45,** 164-65, 195-96

—role of the commanding heights in the economy—**26,** 241, 332, 334-35, 407, 449, 466-68; **27,** 208; **28,** 173; **30,** 109; **32,** 219, 235, 237-38, 296-97, 354, 364, 412, 414; **33,** 288, 406, 440, 468, 472-74, 585

—role of young people—**29,** 324, 443; **30,** 132, 133, 276, 415-16; **31,** 283-99; **33,** 374, 429, 445; **42,** 370; **44,** 147-48; **45,** 529

—role of science, technology and inventing—*see* Inventions and inventing in Soviet Russia; Science and technology in Soviet Russia

—role of the socialist state—*see* Soviet socialist state

—role of commodity turnover and trade—**27,** 156, 318; **28,** 199-200, 378-79; **29,** 116-18, 137-38; **30,** 431; **32,** 286-89, 326-28, 352-57, 364-65, 376-79, 383-86, 413, 425-26, 433-34, 445-47, 499-500; **33,** 29, 58-59, 72, 96-97, 100-01, 102-06, 110, 113-15, 158-61, 171, 179, 184-86, 275-77, 304-05, 423-24, 426, 427-28; **35,** 483, 509, 547-48, 549-50; **36,** 585; **42,** 375-76; **45,** 58, 94-95, 285, 477-78, 515

—role of the working masses, and their creative initiative—**24,** 68-70, 429-30; **26,** 114-15, 239-40, 241, 261, 264-65, 288, 292, 294, 297-98, 341-42, 364-66, 373, 391, 402-03, 404-15, 456-57, 459, 462, 467-70, 475-77; **27,** 118-19, 134-35, 161, 183-84, 200-01, 205-06, 208-09, 210-13, 241-44, 250-51, 253-55, 257-63, 270-72, 410-11, 413-15, 466, 469, 489-90, 517, 528; **28,** 71-73, 88, 94, 98, 124-25, 134, 139-40, 142-43, 145, 172, 200, 293, 383-84, 403-04, 419-21, 425-28; **29,** 112, 135, 154-55, 248-49, 250-51, 273-74, 411-12, 423-34; **30,** 45-46, 64-65, 72-75, 129-33, 139, 187-88, 201-04, 228-31, 283-88, 328-29, 404-07, 437, 489-90, 523-25; **31,** 187-88, 367, 372-73, 400-02, 423-24, 493-94, 498-500; **32,** 20-21, 254, 319, 362, 364-65, 381-89, 439-40, 444-45; **33,** 28-29, 58-59, 67-68, 72-73, 175, 180-81, 188-92, 199, 271-72, 285, 304, 326, 468-71; **35,** 357, 435-36, 456; **36,** 462, 502, 574; **42,** 77, 81-84, 134, 169-74, 225-26, 319, 379-82

—and Soviet revolutionary patriotism—**31,** 493-95; **42,** 239, 245

—creation of the material and technical base of socialism, building of the foundation of socialist economy—**26,** 449; **27,** 161, 208, 268-69, 298, 314-15, 320-21, 339-40; **28,** 118, 140, 144, 146, 150; **29,** 77-78; **30,** 286-87, 333-36, 376-78, 475; **31,** 161-62, 289, 418-20, 515-17; **32,** 235-37, 251, 254, 265, 320-21, 376, 408-13, 445, 459; **33,** 29, 49, 57-59, 72-73, 100-01, 112, 206-07, 221-22, 252, 266-70, 298, 301, 370, 426-28, 467-75, 501-02; **36,** 573; **42,** 179-80, 280

—reduction in the working day—**27,** 157, 261; **42,** 80, 87

—correlation of economics and politics, importance of the economic reorganisation of society—**32,** 32-33, 83-86, 90-91, 99; **33,** 316; **42,** 71-72

—socialist accumulation and its sources—**32,** 371-74; **33,** 58-59, 104-08, 225-26, 370, 376, 379, 403-04, 407-09, 500-01

—socialist planning—**27,** 90-91, 156, 241, 320-21, 339; **28,** 36; **30,** 312, 334, 369, 508; **31,** 147, 374, 419-21, 498-99, 505-18; **32,** 137-45, 251, 352-53, 371-74, 396; **33,** 165-68, 191; **35,** 435-36, 464, 467-68, 475, 476-77, 480-81, 486, 497, 530, 552; **36,** 598-602; **42,** 222-23, 224-25, 272, 273, 280, 380; **45,** 166, 172-73, 194-95, 198-201, 321, 343-44, 482, 570-71, 591

—and socialist emulation—**26,** 404-15; **27,** 157, 206-09, 259-63, 316; **28,** 451-52; **31,** 299, 374; **35,** 467; **36,** 461; **42,** 182

—its pace of development and the task of catching up with and outstripping capitalist countries technically and economically—**25,** 364; **28,** 423; **31,** 458-59, 517; **32,** 251, 350, 437; **33,** 28-29, 160-61, 173-75, 271-72, 285, 326, 391-93, 478; **42,** 195, 279, 291

—difficulties and mistakes, ways of overcoming and correcting them—**26,** 114-15, 341-42, 365-66, 388-89, 407-15, 439, 443, 459-60, 468-71, 498-500, 513-16; **27,** 89-92, 133-34, 160-61, 224-27, 231-33, 241-44, 248-52, 261-63, 271-77, 287-88, 298-301, 383-87, 396-98, 408-15, 423-26, 430-35, 439, 465-66, 475-77, 487-90, 503, 513-18, 525-26, 528, 531-32; **28,** 72-74, 77-78, 82-83, 88, 124-26, 139-41, 143-45, 192, 215-16, 292-93, 331-32, 340-43, 399-400, 402-04, 421-27, 441-42; **29,** 24-25, 58, 69-73, 74-76, 80-81, 154, 157, 206-07, 264-66, 340, 375-76, 388-89, 457-59, 521-23, 567-70; **30,** 118, 124-26, 139-42, 146-49, 225-30, 330-33, 397-400, 406-07, 411-16, 429-30, 431-32, 488-90, 495-98, 513-15, 517-18, 523-25; **31,** 50, 124-25, 368-70, 400-02, 415-17, 433, 496, 499-501, 503-04; **32,** 113-14, 118-19, 144-45, 155-57, 171-77, 186-90, 251-54, 421-22, 442-47, 455-57, 507-08; **33,** 23-29, 57-59, 62, 96-101, 112-13, 159-62, 166-67, 174-75, 218-22, 261-62, 268-72, 274-77, 370-71, 373, 428-29, 441-43; **36,** 502-03, 585; **42,** 77-79, 81-82, 272-75

—persuasion and compulsion—**27,** 217-18, 259, 263-72; **29,** 44-46, 210-11, 218; **30,** 454, 507; **31,** 497-98, 500-03, 504-05, 522, 525-26, 529; **32,** 20, 32-33, 37, 59-60, 84-85, 188, 212, 322, 421-22; **33,** 193; **42,** 68, 170-71, 382-83

—strengthening of friendship and mutual assistance among peoples—**27,** 207-08; **28,** 445; **29,** 109-11, 127, 195-96; **30,** 373,

494; **31,** 509; **33,** 384-85; **35,** 419, 479; **36,** 473-74, 605-11; **42,** 105, 174-75, 198, 218-19, 228, 288; **44,** 70-71, 318, 367, 390; **45,** 119, 127, 246, 297-98
—strengthening of defence potential—**25,** 360-64; **26,** 270, 271, 272, 420, 426; **27,** 30, 33, 34-35, 41, 42, 60-61, 63-65, 76-77, 118-19, 161-62, 201, 238, 314, 361-64, 377-81; **28,** 30-31, 100, 103, 124-27, 129-30, 144-46, 326, 351-52, 377; **29,** 65-66, 67-69, 108, 195-96, 404-05, 411; **31,** 289, 505-06; **33,** 178, 305; **42,** 165, 168, 236; **44,** 75; **45,** 266, 355
—consolidation of public, socialist property, and its safeguarding—**26,** 298, 410-11; **27,** 225, 243-44; **29,** 135; **32,** 384, 394; **36,** 546; **42,** 128; **44,** 46, 263-64, 349; **45,** 154, 159-60, 211-12, 247-48, 275, 316-17, 378, 383, 384, 420-21, 432-33, 596-97
—consolidation of the financial and monetary system—**26,** 388-90, 391-94, 515; **27,** 156-57, 222-23, 227-28, 251-52, 318-19, 383-87; **29,** 34, 115-16, 137-38; **32,** 384, 458-59; **33,** 105-06, 179, 379, 402-04, 422-24; **35,** 546, 547-48, 549; **36,** 462-63, 567, 586; **42,** 74-76; **44,** 81, 116, 163-64, 233; **45,** 58, 366-67, 477-78
—improvement of people's living standards—**24,** 468; **27,** 160-61, 466, 516-17; **29,** 102, 121; **31,** 162, 371-72, 434-35, 494, 507-08, 511; **32,** 158, 208-09, 224-25, 234, 236-37, 265, 266, 295, 297-98, 301-06, 310-11, 314, 317-18, 341-42, 346, 364-65, 366-67, 368-69, 370, 379, 387, 414, 447-48, 457, 488-90, 491-92; **33,** 65-66, 107, 129, 163-64, 178-79, 304-05, 328-29, 371; **35,** 357; **36,** 500-01; **42,** 277; **45,** 270-71
—participation of the Red Army in economic construction—**30,** 333, 405, 504, 517; **31,** 417; **32,** 394-95; **42,** 179; **44,** 328, 329, 332, 336, 339, 431-32; **45,** 166, 264, 298, 411
—participation of foreign workers and specialists in socialist construction in Soviet Russia—**33,** 380, 381; **35,** 526-27, 559-60; **36,** 524, 525; **42,** 227, 242, 344-45, 348-49, 350, 352-53, 426-27; **44,** 310, 311-13; **45,** 92, 191, 195, 236-37, 240, 304-06, 338-39, 412, 520, 522-23, 562, 581, 582-83
—accounting and control—**26,** 288, 292, 294, 297, 365-66, 391-94, 410-15, 416-17; **27,** 90-91, 127, 136-37, 157, 161, 212-13, 241, 243-48, 250-56, 284-85, 293-305, 308, 315-16, 318-19, 337-41, 344, 353, 382, 389, 392-94, 396-98, 402, 524; **28,** 224, 326, 378-80, 399, 421, 426-27; **30,** 300-01; **32,** 153, 175-76, 331-32, 335-36, 357, 364, 370, 384-85, 391-92; **33,** 42-48, 62-63, 87-88, 345-46; **35,** 36, 513-14, 546; **36,** 461, 464-65; **42,** 71-76, 79, 84, 116-17, 181-82, 298; **44,** 78, 85, 186, 190, 341
—electrification, its role and significance—**27,** 320-21; **31,** 289, 299, 419-21, 429, 513-18, 532-33, 534; **32,** 137-45, 217, 225, 251, 307, 318, 323, 344, 350, 379, 396, 408, 459, 492-94; **33,** 26, 49-50, 115, 162, 165, 169-70, 180-81, 186, 245-46, 501; **35,** 430, 434-36, 440-41, 464, 467-69, 470, 476-78, 480-81, 551; **42,** 179-80, 194, 195, 224-25, 235-36, 248, 254-55, 280-81, 291; **44,** 456-58; **45,** 54-55, 166, 235-36, 256, 259, 316, 345-46, 385-86, 412, 436, 442
—its stages—**26,** 400, 463-66; **27,** 241-43, 271-72, 297-99, 301, 333-42; **28,** 117-18, 138-43, 338-42; **30,** 224-25, 347-48, 397-98, 403-07, 502-04, 516-17; **31,** 289-90, 416-17, 494-97; **32,** 168, 335-36; **33,** 22-24, 26-29, 57-59, 62-65, 86-101, 109-16, 184-86, 266-69, 302-05, 326, 345-46, 421-22, 435-37; **42,** 374-77
See also New Economic Policy (NEP); Socialist transformation of agriculture in Soviet Russia; Soviet construction, principles and methods of work of the Soviet state apparatus; Soviet socialist state
Socialist emulation—**26,** 404-15; **27,** 157, 206-09, 259-62, 316; **28,** 451-52; **31,** 299, 374; **35,** 467; **42,** 181-82
Socialist fatherland—*see* Fatherland—socialist
Socialist Labour Party of America—**12,** 363; **21,** 428; **24,** 79; **26,** 175; **35,** 254, 285-86, 288, 292, 296, 321; **36,** 374, 375, 409; **39,** 592, 622; **43,** 578; **44,** 44
Socialist Labour Party of Argentina—**16,** 143
Socialist Labour Party (SLP) of Britain—**28,** 116; **30,** 486; **31,** 77-78, 86, 200; **35,** 321
Socialist legality—*see* Legality, revolutionary, socialist
Socialist nation—**22,** 339
See also National policy of the Communist Party and the Soviet state; Socialism—and nations
Socialist Party of America—**16,** 144; **21,** 428; **22,** 125, 128, 179, 181; **23,** 122, 200-01; **24,** 76, 77, 79, 419; **31,** 197, 270, 342, 414; **35,** 285-86; **36,** 385; **39,** 590-91, 592, 622, 627; **41,** 360-61; **42,** 201; **43,** 578
Socialist Propaganda League in America—**21,** 423-28; **26,** 175; **36,** 360, 373, 375, 409; **43,** 578
Socialist property—**1,** 170-71; **4,** 235; **7,** 199-200; **10,** 438; **19,** 557-58; **24,** 468; **25,** 277, 395-97, 421, 429-30, 433-34, 467, 471; **26,** 264-65, 391; **27,** 153; **33,** 356, 358
—collective—**33,** 472-73
—of the whole people—**1,** 247; **2,** 95-96, 107-08; **6,** 23, 28; **10,** 180, 183; **24,** 104, 371, 450, 462-63, 487, 493, 497-99; **25,** 465-68, 471, 472; **26,** 258-60, 299-300, 423, 481-82, 515; **27,** 153, 225; **28,** 315-16, 344-45; **29,** 45, 105, 112, 116, 135, 138; **30,** 108-09, 456-57; **31,** 293; **32,** 189, 237, 296, 354, 364, 368-69, 414, 457-58; **33,** 402, 406, 408, 427-28, 439-40, 467, 468, 471, 472-74
Socialist reproduction—*see* Reproduction, socialist
Socialist revolution—*see* Revolution, socialist (proletarian)
Socialist-Revolutionaries (S.R.s)
—class and political nature, general description—**6,** 76, 100, 172-75, 186-207, 213-14, 263-70, 273-77, 278-81, 285-86, 287-88, 300, 313, 421, 433-37, 445-46, 464-65, 480, 481, 489, 495, 509; **7,** 47, 48-56, 142, 331-32, 450-51; **8,** 24-25, 26, 52-53, 78, 83-89, 290-91, 318-19, 327-29, 490, 536; **9,** 46-47, 48, 65-66, 98, 136, 309-10, 439-46; **10,** 22-24, 61, 72, 80-81, 158-59, 258-59, 412, 436, 437, 456; **11,** 202, 226-27, 280, 282-83, 301, 305, 329-30, 417-18, 454, 470-73; **12,** 19-21, 63-69, 99, 130-31, 138, 165-69, 181, 192, 197, 201, 204, 223-25, 252, 310, 317-19, 335, 339-40, 343-44, 467; **13,** 61, 78, 103, 121, 153-60, 161-62, 168, 281, 286-87, 346-47, 361-62, 401-04, 461-62; **15,** 52, 65-66, 148-57, 262-64, 330-44,

358; **16,** 34, 144, 282; **17,** 46-47, 342, 469; **18,** 52, 401, 524-28, 555-61; **19,** 364-68, 429-31, 435, 541, 556; **20,** 38, 105-08, 112-13, 119-20, 215-16, 266-68, 277, 286-88, 299-301, 308, 323-24, 329, 372-74, 381-85, 386-87, 388-91, 456-63, 519-20, 529, 530; **21,** 116, 130-31, 172-73, 318, 380-81, 403, 416, 418; **23,** 164, 312-13, 314-15; **24,** 22-23, 45, 47, 48, 62-63, 72, 91, 96-106, 159-60, 162-63, 176-78, 234-35, 260, 271-72, 294, 337-38, 361, 393, 446-48, 509-11, 546-48, 560, 566-67, 574; **25,** 48-50, 66, 68, 77, 94-96, 110-11, 118-19, 152, 177-78, 193, 196-207, 230-39, 244, 247, 277-80, 296-97, 356-57, 358-59, 364-65, 387-88, 392-93, 403, 423-24, 470, 488-89; **27,** 316-17, 366, 393-94, 427-28, 496-97; **28,** 183-84, 185-87, 189-90, 203-07, 232, 300-03, 362-63, 372, 389; **29,** 64-65, 73, 78-80, 81-82, 181-82, 263-64, 313, 327, 363, 368, 369, 379-80, 428, 450-53, 466-67, 472, 508, 525, 534-36, 540, 542-43, 557-60, 569; **30,** 21-23, 55, 113, 129-30, 229-30, 253-56, 264-65, 392-93; **31,** 26-27, 33, 36-37, 62, 64, 72-73, 87-88, 173, 519; **32,** 220, 289, 327-28, 361-62, 409-10, 456, 460, 473-74, 494-95; **33,** 22-23, 51, 195, 223, 228, 305; **34,** 112, 288, 437; **35,** 50, 67; **36,** 485; **40,** 53-58, 59-62, 67-68; **41,** 70-77, 187, 191-93, 441-42; **42,** 385

—their agrarian programme—**6,** 146-47, 173-75, 196-97, 213, 264-68, 275-76, 287-88, 299-300, 392-93, 394, 412, 420, 421, 433-37, 449, 450-52, 481, 496-97; **7,** 509; **8,** 84-87, 233, 234-35, 247, 249, 280, 316-17, 318-19, 323-29; **9,** 48, 136, 235-37, 308-10, 311-12, 313-14; **10,** 42-43, 80-81, 159, 436-39; **11,** 198-204, 330-31; **13,** 156-58, 235-38, 239, 241-42, 245-47, 269-72, 281-82, 286-87, 346-47, 361-62, 400, 404, 464-65; **15,** 43-44, 65-66, 167-68, 170-71, 261-65, 333-35, 401; **18,** 52-53, 528; **19,** 364-68, 429-31, 432-35; **20,** 106-08, 111-13, 118-20, 132-35, 175-76, 213-16, 243-44, 267-68, 298-301, 349-50, 372-74, 376-77, 460; **24,** 72, 103, 104, 143-44, 283-84, 292, 346-47, 449-51, 500-01; **25,** 118, 125-26, 172-73, 195-96, 234-35, 276-80, 316-17; **26,** 228-33, 313-14, 324-26, 343, 369-71; **31,** 33; **32,** 482-83; **40,** 49-50, 52, 53-58, 59-63, 66-68; **41,** 70-71, 72-73, 74-76, 129, 130, 448-50; **42,** 41

—their bloc with the Constitutional-Democrats—**11,** 417-18, 467-68; **12,** 26-28, 67-69, 146-47, 161-62, 343-44, 433-34; **13,** 156-58, 159-60; **15,** 150-51, 155-57; **25,** 51-53, 118-19, 127-29, 171-72, 186, 206-07, 219-20, 235, 258-59, 277-80, 326-27, 364-65; **26,** 34-36, 39, 45, 95-96, 228-33; **28,** 183; **30,** 258-59; **32,** 460-61

—their bloc with the liquidators—**18,** 138, 241; **20,** 138-41, 266-69, 270-71, 390-91, 456-63, 466, 486, 519-20; **21,** 131

—their bloc with the Mensheviks—**11, 445, 446; 12,** 24-28, 29, 32, **433-34, 453; 18,** 137, 241; **20, 466,** 519-20; **24, 95, 437, 509-11,** 512, 516-17, **519-20,** 523, 527-28, 531-32, **560-61; 25,** 94-96, 104-06, **117-19,** 127-29, 148, 171-72, 186, 194-95, 196, 206-07, 208, 219-20, 230-32, 236-37, 264, 277-80, 303, 307-08, 365; **26,** 24, 34-36, 55-56, 57; **27,** 474; **29,** 199, 313; **30,** 233-34, 254, 258-59; **31,** 87, 497-98; **41,** 439-40

—critique of their programme (general)—**6,** 172-75, 186-207, 223-24, 260-61, 263-67, 271-72, 287-88, 433-37, 455-56, 464-65, 494-95; **7,** 49-50, 52, 53, 331-32; **8,** 83-89, 289-91, 419-20; **9,** 17-18, 19-20, 309-10; **10,** 42-43, 61, 80-81, 158-59; **11,** 197-98, 329-31; **12,** 63; **15,** 32-33, 150-51, 331-33; **19,** 429-31, 505-06, 541; **20,** 105-08; **30,** 392-93; **31,** 33-34

—critique of their tactics of individual terror—**6,** 175, 187, 189-96, 213-14, 223-24, 268-69, 276, 278-81, 282-83, 288, 300, 464-65; **7,** 36-39; **10,** 400; **13,** 121-22, 159-60; **15,** 149-53, 154-55, 338-39, 341-43, 357-58; **19,** 430-31; **31,** 32-33; **36,** 461; **41,** 69-70, 74-75, 76-77; **42,** 47-49

—support given them by opportunist leaders of the Second and the Two-and-a-Half Internationals—**28,** 232, 276, 467, 470-72; **30,** 241-42; **33,** 243-44, 330-32; **41,** 207-09; **42,** 415

—their revolutionary adventurism—**6,** 186-207, 260-61, 271-72, 273-77, 435-36, 464-65; **7,** 39-40; **8,** 234, 289-90, 567; **15,** 338-39, 340-41, 342-44, 386-87; **20,** 119-20; **31,** 32-34, 173-74; **40,** 68

—and the Constituent Assembly—**24,** 47, 99, 103, 143, 149-50, 292; **25,** 141-42, 173, 196-98, 256, 366-67, 408; **26,** 67, 339, 358, 379, 380, 434-36, 440-41, 485-87; **28,** 183, 185-86, 189-90; **29,** 466-67, 528, 557; **30,** 59, 134, 177-78, 180, 219, 253-56, 257, 270; **31,** 87, 330; **32,** 473-74

—before the 1905-07 revolution—**6,** 99, 100, 110, 172-75, 186-207, 213-14, 223-24, 263-70, 271-72, 273-77, 278-81, 287-88, 300, 313, 316-**17,** 433-37, 445-46, 464-65, 509; **7,** 35-39, 47, 48-56, 105-06, 107, 110; **8,** 52, 78, 268-69; **18,** 524-25; **31,** 26-27, 33; **34,** 112, 121, 123-24; **41,** 70-77, 83, 122; **43,** 94, 96, 104, 106, 107, 108

—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 24-25, 26, 158-66, 233-34, 247, 249, 290-91, 327, 328, 384, 416-21, 471, 490; **9,** 17-18, 20, 46, 48, 66, 235-37, 309-10, 311, 312-14, 363-64; **10,** 22-23, 42, 72, 133, 158, 412, 436, 437-39; **11,** 115, 197-203, 226-27, 246-48, 282-83, 288-89, 300-01, 305, 329-31, 417-18, 450-51, 454, 467-68, 470-73; **12,** 19-20, 24-28, 32-37, 50-51, 63, 64-69, 70-74, 86-89, 91-92, 93-94, 95-96, 113-14, 130-31, 138, 146, 150-51, 159, 161-62, 165-69, 197-98, 201-02, 203-04, 206-07, 223-24, 310, 335, 340, 343-44, 407-08, 423, 433-35, 453, 467; **13,** 153-60, 245-47, 269-72, 280-82, 286-87, 346-48, 361, 400-04; **15,** 43-44, 51-52, 65-66, 148-52, 167-68, 330-39, 340-44; **18,** 137-38, 525-27, 555-56; **20,** 119-20, 461-62; **21,** 416; **26,** 228; **27,** 60; **31,** 72; **36,** 397; **41,** 190-91, 193, 195, 207-09, 325

—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**13,** 17-18, 121, 153, 159-60, 161-62, 461-65; **15,** 148-57, 234, 236, 242-43, 268, 330-40, 334-44, 358, 386-87, 445-46; **16,** 144-45, 282; **17,** 46-48, 469; **19,** 177-79, 429-31; **20,** 59-62, 265-68, 277; **27,** 60, 180-81, 197; **35,** 50-51; **36,** 158; **43,** 179-80, 203, 209-10

—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**18,** 497, 524-28, 555-61; **19,** 177-78, 351, 364-68, 429-31, 432-35, 485-86; **20,** 59-62, 211-12,

265-69, 286-88, 372-74, 381-87, 388-91, 464-65, 466, 508; **21,** 116; **35,** 50-51, 54-55; **36,** 212-13; **43,** 312-13, 375, 376-77
—their social-chauvinism during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 32, 37, 102, 113-14, 130-31, 134, 163-64, 221, 318, 346-47, 380-81, 387-88, 402-03; **22,** 135-36; **23,** 164, 290-91, 312-13; **24,** 393; **25,** 117-19, 267-70, 383; **27,** 478; **30,** 497; **31,** 39; **33,** 55-56; **35,** 175-76; **43,** 635
—their conciliatory treacherous policy in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution—**23,** 313; **24,** 22-23, 37, 39-40, 45, 47, 50-52, 53, 61-63, 72, 90-91, 96-106, 143, 159, 162-63, 176-78, 184-85, 196-97, 198, 203, 204-06, 210, 215, 234-35, 262, 271-72, 292, 294, 337-38, 343-45, 346-48, 349, 350-51, 357-59, 361, 368-69, 370, 372, 378-79, 382, 383, 385, 395-97, 410-11, 433-34, 435, 437-38, 446-48, 449-53, 490-91, 506-11, 527-28, 529-30, 531-32, 533-35, 536, 546-48, 551, 558-61, 565-67, 568-69, 573-74; **25,** 43-44. 45, 48-50, 51-53, 60-62, 68, 77, 83, 86, 88-89, 93-96, 99-101, 104-06, 110-11, 112-14, 117-19, 127-29, 131-32, 133-35, 141-43, 146-48, 149-50, 151-52, 153-54, 169-72, 176-78, 182, 185-90, 191-93, 194-97, 199-201, 202-07, 212, 215, 219-22, 230-39, 243-50, 252, 256, 261-64, 275-80, 289, 299-300, 312, 313, 314-15, 316-17, 325-27, 328, 335-36, 340-42, 352-53, 355, 356-57, 358, 361, 362-63, 364-65, 366-73, 375-76, 387-88, 393, 408-09, 418-19, 423-24, 450, 453-54; **26,** 19, 20, 21, 23-24, 26, 30, 34-35, 39, 41-42, 43-49, 56, 57, 59-60, 67, 77, 78, 80-81, 90-92, 95-96, 97-98, 121-23, 137-39, 142-43, 144, 183-85, 191, 196-97, 228-33, 257, 269-70, 434, 485-86; **27,** 165, 173, 182-83, 191-93, 243, 263-64, 282-83, 427, 478-79; **28,** 67, 68-69, 89, 111, 185-87, 189-90, 203-05, 270-71, 272, 300-01, 303, 305, 317, 362, 434; **29,** 199-200, 313, 383, 394, 490-91, 508, 535, 557-58; **30,** 20-23, 59, 103, 129-30, 134, 180, 258-59, 264-65, 392, 419-20, 427; **31,** 30, 39, 46, 87, 228, 389; **32,** 148-49; **33,** 22-23, 52-54, 61, 139, 219, 300; **35,** 308-10, 320; **36,** 438, 453; **41,** 439-40, 441-43
—their counter-revolutionary role under Soviet power—**22,** 193; **26,** 269-70, 273, 284-85, 295, 369-73, 429-30, 431-33, 434-36, 440-41, 485-88; **27,** 60, 179-80, 224, 225, 241-42, 243-44, 248-49, 254, 263-64, 265-66, 282-83, 317, 366, 369-70, 371-72, 373-74, 393-94, 427-28, 450-51, 452, 474, 492, 509-10, 512-13, 526-27; **28,** 20-22, 26, 55, 56, 57, 65, 67, 68-69, 72, 89, 101, 102, 121-22, 173-74, 183-84, 189-91; 197-98, 207-08, 217, 218, 254, 262-63, 276, 467, 471, 497-98, **29,** 25, 27-28, 47, 48, 49, 66, 78-79, 80, 181-82, 199-200, 201-02, 254, 257, 261-65, 272-74, 278, 293-94, 327, 340, 343-44, 345-50, 361, 367, 368-69, 377-80, 419, 424-25, 426-27, 432, 433, 436, 438-39, 446-47, 450-53, 456-57, 465, 466, 467, 484-85, 490-91, 492, 508, 516, 525, 526-29, 535-36, 540-43, 548, 549, 557-60, 569; **30,** 21-23, 55, 59-60, 63, 78-79, 103, 134, 153, 177-80, 216, 219-20, 229, 233-35, 241, 391-93, 412-13, 452, 460, 508-09; **31,** 36-37, 39, 72, 142, 176, 330-31, 366, 392, 434, 497, 519, 521-23; **32,** 53, 105, 115, 148-49, 155-56, 184-85, 220, 242, 285, 317, 321, 324, 325, 327-28, 343, 355-56, 358-62, 365, 404-05, 407, 408-10, 411-12, 418-19, 456, 460-61, 482-83, 494-95, 505, 506; **33,** 22-26, 66-67, 218, 219, 220, 243-44, 245, 282-83, 312-13, 319, 321-22, 330-31, 348; **35,** 336, 342, 384; **36,** 461, 535, 536, 560-61, 572-73; **41,** 439-40; **42,** 48-49, 70, 82, 101, 133-34, 273, 407-08, 411, 413-14, 419, 426; **44,** 183-84, 191, 213, 272; **45,** 201-02, 238, 564
See also Kronstadt counter-revolutionary mutiny, 1921; Left Socialist-Revolutionaries (S.R.s); Savinkov movement, its liquidation
Socialist - Revolutionaries-Maximalists—11, 226-27; **15,** 149, 344
Socialist transformation of agriculture (theory)—4, 121-22; **6,** 412-14; **8,** 387-88; **10,** 438-39; **12,** 298-99; **21,** 70-72, 73-74; **24,** 23, 71-72, 150, 168-69, 285-87, 292-93, 451-53, 463, 478, 484-85, 501-05; **25,** 277, 281-82; **26,** 457-58; **27,** 138-39, 153; **28,** 73, 140-43, 171-72, 175-76, 202-03, 211-14, 307-10, 313-15, 338-48; **29,** 43-46, 116-17, 139-40; **30,** 109, 111-13, 144, 147-49, 195-201, 203-04; **31,** 154, 156, 157, 159-62, 292-93, 416-19; **32,** 186-87, 216-18, 287, 288, 455-56, 458-60, 484-85; **33,** 58-59, 131-32, 136-37, 269-72, 467-72, 473-75
Socialist transformation of agriculture in Soviet Russia—26, 334-35, 457-58, 518-19; **27,** 138, 153-54, 203-05, 436-37, 526-27; **28,** 73, 117-19, 140-43, 171-78, 181, 201-03, 211-16, 307-15, 338-48; **29,** 24-25, 31-32, 36-37, 38-46, 77, 105, 116-18, 139-40, 210-15, 217-20, 234-36, 246-47, 264-67; **30,** 109, 111-13, 143-50, 195-204, 377; **31,** 289, 339, 418-19, 481-82, 499-500, 516-18, 525-26; **32,** 186, 216-18, 224-25, 250-51, 287, 288, 320-21, 348-51, 428-30, 455-46, 458-59; **33,** 49, 58-59, 110, 128-29, 169-70, 185-86, 239-41, 249-50, 271-72, 285, 327-29, 464-66, 467-75, 500-01; **35,** 430, 431, 435; **40,** 62-63; **42,** 122, 257-59, 260, 262-64, 267, 376, 377; **44,** 205, 209, 211
See also Agrarian policy of the Soviet state; Collectivisation of agriculture (theory)
Society—1, 135-44, 165-68, 409-11; **2,** 21-22, 462; **14,** 322-26; **25,** 388-90; **29,** 474-84; **32,** 339; **38,** 141, 359-60, 406-07
—historical types—**1,** 135-36, 138-39, 153-55, 157-58, 167, 170-71, 177-78, 185-86, 217, 418-19, 443-44, 454-55; **2,** 164-65; **3,** 65-66, 191-94; **4,** 47-51; **5,** 110-11; **6,** 115-18, 366; **14,** 323; **15,** 83-85; **16,** 434-35; **18,** 249-50; **22,** 226-27, 259-60; **25,** 388-90, 391-92, 395; **27,** 21-22, 130-33; **29,** 473-84; **30,** 429-30, 457-58, 473-74, 516-18; **31,** 393, 456-57; **32,** 295-96; **33,** 403-04; **38,** 26-28, 31, 38-40, 46, 178-79, 320, 360-61
See also Capitalist society; Communism; Feudalism; Mode of production; Primitive communal, tribal (gentile) order; Slavery and slave-owning society; Socio-economic formation; Socialism
Society of Friends of Soviet Russia in the USA and Society for Technical Aid for Soviet Russia—33, 380, 381

Socio-economic formation—1, 135-42, 145-46, 162, 165-68, 177-78, 188-90, 217, 296, 327, 400-01, 410-14, 443-44, 453-54; **2,** 203-05; **4,** 46-51; **14,** 323; **19,** 25-26; **21,** 56-57; **29,** 474-84
—its development as natural, historical process—**1,** 135-42; 162, 165-68, 411; **21,** 56-57, **29,** 474-84
See also Mode of production; Production relations; Society
Socio-economic formations in Soviet Russia—27, 293-95, 306-07, 335-42; **29,** 166, 167-68, 169-70, 232; **30,** 107-10, 284-86; **32,** 295-98, 329-33, 334-36, 344-51; **33,** 58-59, 110, 184, 277-80, 303-05, 403-04, 406-07, 418-21, 472
Sociology—1, 139-42, 145-46, 150-51, 165-68, 178, 405-06, 410-11; **4,** 194; **14,** 319, 322, 329, 339; **21,** 55-59; **23,** 271-77
—critique of bourgeois theories—**1,** 137-38, 143-46, 153-55, 213-14, 217, 395-424, 443-44; **2,** 165, 177-79, 193, 197-98, 213-14, 224-25, 232, 241-43, 256-57, 450-51, 465-66, 513-14, 523-24, 529-30; **4,** 48-50, 183-92, 194; **5,** 152-53; **10,** 252-53; **11,** 71; **14,** 322, 327, 330-35; **17,** 103-04; **20,** 199; **21,** 56-57; **23,** 272-73; **25,** 411-13, 435-54; **29,** 470, 472-75; **31,** 359-61
—subjective method—**1,** 107-08, 136-37, 140-41, 158-59, 165, 181, 188-90, 194, 211, 242-43, 297, 398-400, 416, 409-17, 420-21; **2,** 465, 485-86; **14,** 191-92; **15,** 338
Socrates and Socratics—*see* Greek philosophy
Solipsism—14, 28, 42, 46, 47, 56, 65, 79-82, 85-86, 94-97, 126, 140, 160-62, 207, 212, 215, 220-21, 223, 267-68, 287, 324
Song, proletarian, revolutionary—36, 223-24, 225-26; **37,** 445
Sophistry—3, 312; **10,** 331; **38,** 146, 271, 360
—in politics—**1,** 390; **5,** 413; **7,** 94; **8,** 425-32; **10,** 360, 503; **12,** 238, 440-41, 501-02; **15,** 172, 281-82, 393; **16,** 222-23, 256; **17,** 518, 524; **19,** 163; **20,** 36; **21,** 18, 30, 118-19, 121, 146, 160, 183-87, 211-12, 217-18, 233-37, 257, 286, 293, 311-12, 363, 365; **22,** 253, 309; **23,** 110-11; **24,** 73, 298; **25,** 452; **27,** 36-37; **28,** 108, 229-30, 238, 285, 323-25; **29,** 523; **30,** 103, 491; **31,** 30, 67, 227-28; **33,** 434, 448; **34,** 436; **35,** 162, 168, 171; **39,** 325, 579, 598
—in philosophy—**14,** 42, 51, 55, 59, 69, 77, 85, 88-89, 120, 137, 138, 270, 302; **21,** 217-19; **22,** 309; **25,** 452; **28,** 233-34, 323-25; **38,** 110, 289, 352
See also Dialectics—and sophistry
***Sotsial-Demokrat* — Central Organ of the CC RSDLP, the Bolshevik illegal newspaper, 1908-17—15,** 18, 20, 448, 476; **16,** 77, 147, 156-59, 189-90, 194, 208, 209-10, 222, 248-54, 260, 333, 337-39, 390, 391-92; **17,** 18, 19, 20, 23-28, 33, 106, 107, 129, 130, 132, 197, 217, 219, 225, 245, 269, 345, 347, 350, 365, 395, 482, 486, 504, 535; **18,** 104, 234, 235, 245, 378, 379, 474, 486; **19,** 424; **20,** 490; **21,** 108, 112-13, 125, 130, 133, 158, 175, 176, 180, 194, 198, 216, 238, 246, 276, 288, 297, 320, 339, 343, 344, 383, 389, 404, 436, 451; **22,** 137, 143-56, 180, 320; **23,** 14-17, 71, 107-08, 313, 317, 324, 337, 343-49, 360, 364, 368, 370; **24,** 142, 164, 393-94; **25,** 167, 179, 216; **27,** 221; **28,** 229; **34,** 399, 414-15, 437; **35,** 63, 90-91, 133, 138, 155, 159, 162, 165-66, 167, 170, 171, 186-87, 193-94, 204, 210, 259, 285, 295, 310-11; **36,** 167-69, 172, 180, 188, 303-04, 305, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 316, 319, 329, 337, 338, 353, 358, 359, 362, 390-91, 393, 400; **41,** 224, 227, 229, 233, 234, 251, 255, 257, 345, 346, 367; **43,** 228-29, 233, 234, 235-42, 243-44, 244-45, 253-54, 257-58, 262, 269-70, 283, 296, 297, 306, 314, 327, 339-40, 375-76, 378, 381, 385, 400, 401, 408, 430, 433, 434, 435-40, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448-52, 456, 460, 463-64, 466, 469, 471-72, 475-77, 479, 489, 490, 491, 492, 495, 496, 498, 507, 509, 511-12, 521, 525, 527, 528, 530, 535, 537, 539, 540, 542, 543, 544, 566, 569, 572
Sotsial-Demokrat—Russian revolutionary organisation, 1900-01—4, 339, 350, 378-79; **5,** 225-26, 228, 239, 241-42, 302-05, 522; **13,** 101; **34,** 61-62, 67-69, 84, 90; **36,** 32
Sotsialist—a group, 1900-01—34, 79; **36,** 81
Soul—2, 21; **14,** 219, 228-30; **38,** 185-86, 294, 297, 385
—and body—**38,** 72, 75, 200, 288-89, 351
See also Matter—and mind, the material and the ideal, the physical and the psychical
South Africa—13, 82; **19,** 28; **22,** 286; **33,** 331, 351; **39,** 246, 247, 286, 306, 341, 425, 451, 453-54, 483-84, 517-18, 520, 522, 544, 562, 599, 682, 690, 692, 696, 700, 710
South America—22, 245, 273; **23,** 61; **39,** 79, 103, 210, 211, 212, 258-59, 289, 290, 356, 357, 448, 449-50, 451, 452, 462, 488-89, 495, 518, 550, 554-55, 610, 715, 718
See also Argentina; Brazil; Chile
South-Russian Workers' Union, 1875—4, 178, 258
Sovereignty, state—*see* State sovereignty
Soviet construction, principles and methods of work of the Soviet state apparatus
—Party's leading role, Communists' role and tasks in Soviet institutions—**26,** 277-79, 280, 287, 289, 303-07, 331-32, 357-59, 400; **27,** 262-63; **28,** 326, 351-52, 380-81, 440-42; **29,** 92-94, 158, 247, 337-38, 444-45; **30,** 72-75, 129-31, 163-65, 230, 300-01, 403-07, 414-16, 446-47, 458-59, 475-76, 477, 514-15; **31,** 47-49, 177-80, 365, 367-70, 372-73, 421-24, 433; **32,** 49-50, 52-53, 120-22, 123-27, 131, 143-45, 228, 362, 381-82, 388, 427-28, 443-44, 448-49; **33,** 104-05, 127, 223-26, 253, 287-92, 298-300, 304-09, 327-29, 338, 353-55, 363-67, 442, 481-86, 487-89, 491-92, 495-96, 501-02; **35,** 504, 521-22, 523-24, 541-42; **36,** 561, 563, 564, 572, 573-75, 580, 593-97; **42,** 68-69, 70-71, 81, 82, 115, 248, 252-53, 256, 433-40; **44,** 75-76, 184-85, 227-28, 362; **45,** 57-58, 86-87, 127-28, 159-60, 168, 189-90, 192, 226-27, 239, 287, 291, 347, 355, 359, 368-69, 379, 540-41
—state apparatus as a vehicle of Party policy—**32,** 228; **36,** 537
—fight against bureaucracy, red tape and slovenliness in work—**26,** 341-42; **27,** 154, 272, 274-75; **28,** 350-52, 381, 394, 405-06, 486; **29,** 32-33, 109, 117, 178-79, 182-83, 265-66, 273, 441; **30,** 73-74, 142, 245, 329-30, 351, 404-05; **31,** 402, 421-24, 426, 433, 434-35, 436; **32,** 33-34, 52, 55-58,

67-68, 101, 102-03, 130-31, 137, 141-45, 156, 190-91, 196, 201-05, 212-13, 243-44, 321, 325, 326, 351-52, 353-55, 356-57, 364, 380-81, 382, 386-87, 389-90, 427-28, 438; **33,** 26, 76-77, 179-80, 186, 197-98, 223-26, 229, 239-40, 288, 292-97, 335-36, 337-38, 340, 353-54, 366, 444, 494-96; **35,** 360, 433, 475, 492, 521-22, 523-24, 533-34, 535-37, 540, 541, 547-48, 549-50; **36,** 494, 499, 504, 517, 544, 550, 555, 556-58, 562, 566, 567, 572, 576-77; **42,** 64-65, 110-11, 114-15, 134, 139, 144-45, 157, 182, 220, 225-26, 251, 257, 294, 307, 319, 356, 377; **44,** 105, 109-10, 125-26, 164, 165, 170-71, 173-74, 176, 190, 222, 258, 387, 393, 394, 414; **45,** 107, 140, 147, 150, 151-53, 186, 195-96, 220, 223-24, 277, 293, 308-09, 319, 329-30, 348, 349, 366, 368-69, 423, 432-33, 436, 440-41, 442, 451, 464-66, 472-73, 478, 495, 496-98, 503-04, 520-21, 561-62

—struggle against parochialism—**28,** 36, 378, 399-400, 401, 405; **32,** 387, 421-23; **35,** 367; **44,** 351, 368; **45,** 79, 146, 353

—struggle against crimes in office, bribe-taking and other abuses—**26,** 374-76; **27,** 219-20, 252-53, 267, 322, 344-45, 395-96, 397; **28,** 169-70, 326, 486; **29,** 273; **32,** 355, 508; **33,** 75-78, 340; **35,** 331, 339, 353, 354, 471, 499, 500, 523, 524; **36,** 502, 504, 550; **42,** 57, 109, 128; **44,** 85-86, 171, 244, 415, 455; **45,** 121, 154, 159, 160, 170, 255, 514, 596, 597

—struggle against narrowly administrative methods, necessity to combine political and administrative aspects—**32,** 97, 98, 142-45; **33,** 298-300; **36,** 572, 595, 599, 600, 601; **45,** 423-24

—struggle for observance of revolutionary socialist legality—*see* Legality, revolutionary, socialist

—enlisting of the masses into state administration—**26,** 239-40, 262, 264-65, 272, 287-88, 292, 293-95, 341-43, 365-66, 384-85, 408-15, 432-33, 455-57, 459-70, 475-77, 497-99; **27,** 126-27, 132-35, 154-56, 209-13, 216-18, 241, 259, 261-63, 264-66, 272-75, 390, 410-11, 432-33, 436-37, 453, 475-77, 489-90, 514-15; **28,** 35-37, 87-88, 94, 134, 145-46, 246-49, 275, 293, 302-03, 327, 366, 383-85, 393, 402-04, 419-22, 424-28, 464-66; **29,** 27-28, 39-41, 106-11, 131, 158-59, 182-85, 248-49, 260-62, 265-66; **30,** 300-01, 311, 328, 351; **35,** 357; **36,** 493; **42,** 80, 81-82, 100, 116-17, 134, 160

—question of the interrelation between the centre and localities, and the principle of democratic centralism—**26,** 413; **27,** 207-09, 212-13, 267-72, 384, 408-09, 432, 433; **28,** 36, 349-52, 378-79, 399-400, 405-06; **30,** 246-48, 474-77; **32,** 353-55, 356-57, 364, 380-83, 386-98, 421-22, 425, 426, 435; **33,** 308, 363-67, 393-94; **35,** 367, 424; **36,** 462, 502; **42,** 56-57, 87-88, 115-16, 157, 253, 254-55, 263, 303-04, 311-12, 364; **44,** 149, 333, 353, 393, 431; **45,** 113, 148-49, 176-77, 241, 303, 345, 372, 395-96

—questions of regionalisation—**31,** 529; **33,** 308; **44,** 369-70, 411, 422; **45,** 133, 293, 342-43, 462

—efficiency in work—**27,** 161, 214, 243-44, 252-53, 262-63, 287; **28,** 380; **30,** 310-11, 405, 407, 428-30, 463-66; **32,** 28-29, 86, 88-89, 90, 120-21, 126-27, 130, 142-45, 423, 507-09; **33,** 42-48, 70, 345-46; **35,** 525, 528-29, 539-42; **36,** 460, 517, 550, 564, 566; **42,** 63-64, 82, 163, 225; **44,** 73, 108-09, 124, 136-37, 144, 187, 206, 365, 391-92; **45,** 103-04, 135-36, 151-52, 153-54, 170-71, 176-77, 223-24, 381, 466, 471-72, 495, 497-99, 521, 548-49, 552-53

—discipline, state—**27,** 161, 217-18, 251, 266-67, 275, 401-02, 408-10, 415; **31,** 176; **35,** 339; **42,** 46-47, 154-55, 269; **44,** 72, 80, 112, 113, 134, 151, 218, 223, 227-28, 368, 431-32; **45,** 56-57, 59, 61-62, 75, 94, 107-08, 112-13, 123, 130, 145, 155-56, 223-24, 234, 280-81, 303-04, 387, 487-88

—study and utilisation of practical experience—**27,** 208-09, 259-60, 409-10; **28,** 36, 386-87; **29,** 158; **30,** 142, 247-48, 405, 406-07, 429; **31,** 425-26, 512; **32,** 23, 25, 29-31, 87-90, 98-100, 120-21, 124-27, 130, 137, 142-45, 222, 262, 263, 322, 353-54, 356, 364-65, 379-82, 383-90, 423-24, 434, 439-40, 442; **33,** 42-48, 327-29, 338-39, 346, 393-94; **35,** 476-77, 495; **42,** 169, 193, 219, 257, 303-04, 436, 438

—collective and one-man managament—**27,** 211-13, 267-72, 219-20, 312-13, 316-17, 356; **28,** 349-50, 378, 381; **29,** 437-38; **30,** 142, 237, 245-46, 309-11, 426-31, 455-56, 458-59, 464-66, 474-79, 503-04, 509-10, 513-15; **32,** 26-27, 59; **33,** 70-71, 566; **35,** 536-37; **36,** 520-23; **42,** 46-47, 66, 64-66, 98, 143, 169, 248-49; **44,** 69, 142; **45,** 59, 205, 206, 286, 365, 594-95

—workers' personal responsibility for assignments entrusted to them—**27,** 211-13, 349-50; **28,** 378-79, 381; **29,** 437-38; **30,** 142, 245-46, 310-11; **32,** 498; **33,** 38, 61-62, 70-71, 202, 225, 252-53, 307, 336-37, 345-46; **35,** 495-96, 503, 512, 521-22, 528, 537, 540, 541-42; **36,** 522, 529, 544-45, 546, 563, 564; **42,** 98, 143, 181; **45,** 108, 145-46, 155-56, 159-60, 169, 170, 172-73, 196, 241, 247-48, 306, 312, 347, 362, 366, 375-80, 406, 433, 465, 482, 504, 506, 551, 552-53

—in national republics and regions—**26,** 425; **27,** 133-34, 155, 207-08, 210; **29,** 50, 83-84, 110, 127, 317, 404-05, 522; **30,** 138, 163-65; **31,** 242-43, 490-91; **32,** 316-18; **33,** 127, 298-99, 454; **35,** 443, 449, 479; **36,** 474, 486; **42,** 198, 218-19, 228; **44,** 52, 62-63, 64-65, 66, 70-71, 226; **45,** 96-97, 119, 125-26, 127, 131, 246-47, 297-98, 417, 462

—necessity for decisions to be concrete and substantiated, impermissibility of project-mongering—**31,** 512-13; **32,** 30, 88-90, 143, 222, 262, 423-24; **33,** 327, 489-90; **36,** 571, 574-75; **42,** 163, 169, 229, 250, 253, 255-56, 258-59, 305-06; **44,** 335, 339, 404; **45,** 137, 271, 466, 479-80, 491

—necessity of scientific management of the economy and other spheres—**27,** 248, 411; **30,** 428-31, 522, 458-59; **32,** 89, 144; **33,** 36; **36,** 599, 600, 601

—necessity for co-ordination in the activity of people's commissariats and departments—**30,** 477; **31,** 511-13; **32,** 66, 380-81, 386-87, 429; **33,** 38, 341-42; **35,** 537; **36,** 610; **42,**

127, 222, 230-31, 250, 254, 311; **44,** 336; **45,** 131, 134, 386
—organisation of work in Soviet institutions, simplification of work procedure, staffs, reduction of the cost of the state apparatus—**28,** 349-52; **32,** 372, 380-81, 383, 389-90, 449, 497; **33,** 42-48, 335-36, 337-38, 341-42, 353-54, 371, 426, 444, 463, 492, 494-95, 500-02; **35,** 535-42; **36,** 580, 581-82, 584, 589; **42,** 137, 221, 251, 253-54, 255, 329, 428, 430-32, 435-37, 438; **44,** 71-72, 109, 201, 380, 459; **45,** 81, 135-36, 191, 194, 274, 299, 302, 303, 345-46, 387, 438-39, 488-89, 495, 498-99, 539-40, 547-49, 569, 570, 571-72, 605-06
—organisation of management—**26,** 262-63, 274, 365-66, 391-94, 468-70, 479-82, 505-06; **27,** 90-91, 132-35, 153-56, 209-13, 237-41, 242-45, 248-49, 250-54, 272-75, 305, 314-17, 384, 410-12, 474, 476-77, 513-15; **28,** 35-37, 326, 349-52, 378-79, 380-81, 383, 405-06, 425-27; **29,** 71, 105-07, 248-49; **30,** 76-77, 128-33, 244-48, 250-51, 309-11, 351, 457-60; **32,** 227-28, 380-98, 438-40; **33,** 25-26, 42-48, 54-55, 70, 197-98, 247-48, 253, 288-90, 292-300, 306-08, 335-42, 353-55, 363-66, 393-95, 439, 442, 482-85, 490-91, 492-94, 495-96, 500-02; **35,** 357, 424, 464-65, 476-78, 495-96, 497-98, 504, 523-24, 525, 535-40, 541-42, 546, 549; **36,** 440, 456, 458, 460-63, 464-65, 493, 520-23, 566, 572, 573, 574, 575, 598-602, 603-04, 606, 609-10; **42,** 40-46, 58, 63-66, 68-69, 70-71, 76-77, 81-83, 85-86, 112-14, 222, 230-31, 252-56, 303-04, 312, 365-66, 430-32, 432-33, 433-40; **44,** 43, 45, 120-21; **45,** 220, 255-56, 504, 514, 540
—replies to working people's letters, telegrams and applications, and action in response to information received from the localities—**28,** 486; **35,** 376, 471-72; **36,** 504; **42,** 110-11; **44,** 76, 97, 100, 101-02, 132-33, 152, 169, 173, 174, 175, 176, 180-81, 187, 188, 193-95, 197, 199, 202, 203, 204, 207, 210, 213, 232, 255, 261-63, 324, 345, 346-47, 348, 350, 427, 455; **45,** 68-69, 70, 71-72, 73-74, 75, 78, 79, 88, 93, 121, 138, 209, 217, 226-27, 255, 274, 395-96, 502
—selection and placing of cadres—*see* Cadres, Party and Soviet
—training of administrative and executive workers—**27,** 261-63; **28,** 36, 146, 219-20, 380-84, 402-04, 406, 425-27; **30,** 64-65, 73-75, 76-77, 301, 311, 351, 403-06, 415-16, 433, 458-59, 474; **32,** 362, 364-65, 388-89; **33,** 26, 42, 179-80, 188-92, 247-48, 340, 353-54, 395, 428-29, 455-56, 481-86, 487-95; **36,** 460, 521-22; **42,** 82, 148, 379-82
—right to recall deputies—**26,** 338-39; **27,** 154; **30,** 417, 420; **29,** 108, 126
—checking on fulfilment—**28,** 350; **30,** 141, 301, 310-11; **32,** 89-90, 120-21, 124, 125-26, 362, 382; **33,** 42-48, 202, 224-26, 247, 252, 304, 306, 307, 308, 335, 339-40, 342-43, 345-46, 353-54; **35,** 447, 529, 535-42, 551; **36,** 543-44, 573, 574; **42,** 42, 45, 104, 116, 123, 154-55, 163, 228, 270, 365-66; **44,** 312, 350, 358, 367; **45,** 65, 74, 81-82, 97, 119, 148-49, 175, 178, 194, 293-94, 316, 328, 362, 380, 387, 418, 420-21, 428-30, 433, 441, 470, 489, 498, 524, 546-50, 553
—development of initiative in government and administrative bodies, increase in their independence and responsibility—**30,** 245-46; **32,** 386; **33,** 252, 307-08, 335-36, 484; **35,** 534-36; **36,** 574-75; **42,** 153; **45,** 541
—on reorganisations and improvement in the work of the state apparatus—**27,** 219-20, 227-28, 408-10, 513-15, 516-18; **28,** 35-37, 192-93, 219-20, 326, 349-52, 365-66 379, 381, 405-06, 486; **29,** 32-33, 117-18, 159-60, 232, 265-66, 366-67, 432, 438, 444-45; **30,** 73-75, 76-77, 130-31, 164-65, 245-48, 300, 351, 404-06; **31,** 511-14; **32,** 28-30, 156, 228, 311, 321, 353-55, 356-57, 386-90, 434-35, 438-40, 442-43, 446; **33,** 38, 42-48, 74-76, 174-75, 197-98, 223-26, 252, 291-300, 301-02, 303-04, 305-08, 328, 335-42, 346, 353-55, 371, 394-95, 428-29, 430-32, 442, 444, 454, 481-86, 487-88, 501-02; **35,** 329; **36,** 502, 504, 560-64, 572, 573, 574, 588, 593, 596-97, 603-04, 606, 609-10; **42,** 116-17, 152-53, 160, 230-31, 237-38, 250-56, 329, 432-40; **45,** 495, 498-99
—role and tasks of the working class—**26,** 364-66, 408-12, 468-70; **27,** 215-17, 264-65, 272, 390, 401-03, 409-10, 431-32, 434-36, 474-77, 530-32, 536-37; **28,** 35-36, 94, 132-34, 139-40, 142-43, 145-46, 247, 303-04, 379-81, 393, 400, 402-04, 420, 421-22, 424-28, 465-66; **29,** 39-42, 75-79, 81-82, 158-59, 179-80, 183-85, 265-67, 419-28, 433-34, 442; **30,** 64-65, 72-73, 76-77, 129-33, 229-31, 309-11, 351, 404-06, 412-16, 430-31, 456-57, 460, 473-74, 506-09, 513-18; **31,** 47-49, 176-77; **32,** 20-21, 58, 332-33, 488-90; **33,** 25-27, 212, 278-80, 304-05, 395, 463-64, 465-66, 467-68, 481-82, 488-89, 491-92, 499; **35,** 357; **36,** 446-47, 493, 507, 520-23; **42,** 84, 151, 225-26; **45,** 60-61, 165
—role of working women—**28,** 180-82, 352, 440, 486; **29,** 131, 182, 428-30; **30,** 120-23, 300-01, 371-72; **31,** 460; **32,** 161-62; **36,** 504; **42,** 129, 160
—destruction of the old, bourgeois state machine and the building of a new, Soviet apparatus—**26,** 239-40, 262, 341-42, 389-90, 400-01, 437-42, 459-61, 463-65, 466-68, 479-81; **27,** 175-76, 217-18, 470, 514-15; **28,** 35-36, 132-34, 249, 274-75, 415-16, 466; **29,** 32, 108-09, 131, 182-83, 335, 337-38, 487-88; **30,** 129-31, 264, 265-66, 341; **31,** 421; **33,** 25-26, 54-55, 481
—difficulties and mistakes, ways of overcoming them—**26,** 341-43, 439, 459-60, 467-68; **27,** 89-91, 432-33, 476-77, 513-15; **28,** 35-36, 71-73, 169-70, 219-20, 327-28, 366, 426, 484-85; **29,** 58, 69-72, 232, 264-66, 521-24; **30,** 124-26, 129-33, 244-48, 429-30; **31,** 115-17; **32,** 144-45, 421-22, 442-43; **33,** 54-55, 111-13, 160-61, 174-75, 223-26, 300-02, 305-09, 340, 394-95, 428-29, 442, 455-56, 487-90; **42,** 70, 74-76

See also Constitution—Soviet; Democracy, proletarian, socialist; Socialist construction in Soviet Russia; Soviets, local (after the October Socialist Revolution)

Soviet law and legislation (general description)—**26,** 297, 299-300; **27,** 251-53, 519; **28,** 180-81; **29,** 131, 218-19, 428-29;

30, 41-44, 327-28, 371-72, 408-09; **32,** 186, 187, 218; **33,** 75, 202-03, 358-59, 363-67, 388-89, 392-93, 406, 442-43; **35,** 331, 517; **36,** 500-03, 518, 562-64, 576-77; **42,** 89, 100, 244, 247, 262-66, 419; **44,** 76-77, 169, 200, 282, 414; **45,** 212, 247, 257, 271, 322, 327, 469, 470-71, 473, 480, 491, 493-94, 571

See also Constitution—Soviet; Court, court procedure and the procurator's office in Soviet Russia; Legality, revolutionary, socialist

Soviet of Communes of the Northern Region—35, 376

Soviet Russia and the capitalist world—*see* Foreign policy of the Soviet state

Soviet Russia and the international proletariat

—and the slogan "Hands off Soviet Russia!"—**28,** 356, 361; **29,** 538

—assistance from the international proletariat to Soviet Russia in combating famine in 1921-22—**32,** 502; **35,** 526-27, 559-60; **42,** 340; **45,** 262-63, 289-90, 310, 404

—assistance from the international proletariat to Soviet Russia in regard to its economic rehabilitation—**33,** 380, 381; **35,** 526-27, 559-60; **36,** 524, 525; **42,** 227, 242, 344-45, 348-49, 350, 352-53, 426-27; **45,** 191, 195, 196-97, 240, 304-06, 334-35, 338-39, 436-37, 412, 522, 561-62, 581, 582-83

—assistance from the working people of Soviet Russia to the international proletariat—**26,** 291-92, 471, 472; **27,** 61, 65, 71-73, 157, 201, 528; **28,** 24-25, 102-04, 292-94; **33,** 417; **35,** 364-65, 372; **36,** 469, 479, 495, 512; **44,** 59-60, 63-64, 165-66, 208, 215, 271

—in the early months of Soviet power—**26,** 239, 240, 325, 420, 448, 449-50, 465, 470-72, 480-81, 482, 492-94, 513, 516, 518; **27,** 44-45, 46-47, 134, 139, 160, 168, 176-77, 178, 188-90, 231, 232, 291-92, 293, 331, 332-33, 367-70, 377, 400, 424, 501, 527-28; **28,** 65-66, 138, 139; **30,** 19, 22, 418-19

—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**27,** 423-24, 440, 451-52, 480-82, 483-84, 543; **28,** 33, 39-40, 42-43, 53, 65-66, 67, 75, 77-78, 82, 85-86, 116-17, 118-20, 123-24, 131, 134, 137-39, 145, 146-47, 149, 150, 160-61, 162-63, 165-66, 248-49, 278-79, 327, 356-57, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 429-30, 455-56, 481-85; **29,** 52-53, 66, 86-87, 176, 269, 272, 300, 304, 322, 328-29, 374-75, 376, 468, 514, 538-39; **30,** 24-26, 38, 77, 79-80, 85, 118, 123, 126, 172-73, 174, 175, 210-11, 212, 216, 217-18, 279-80, 281, 303, 349-50, 382-86, 447-49, 486-87, 496-97, 499, 521; **31,** 120, 129, 130, 136, 137, 139-43, 145-46, 266, 276-77, 303, 306-07, 308, 309, 327-30, 400, 412, 414, 441, 453, 471, 492; **32,** 113, 275-76, 453-54; **33,** 68, 117, 118-19, 145, 222; **35,** 343, 364-65, 372, 373; **42,** 148; **44,** 58, 162-63

—in the period of transition to peaceful economic rehabilitation—**32,** 281, 502; **33,** 119, 145, 222, 300, 301, 380, 381

Soviet Russia and other socialist and people's republics—*see* Foreign policy of the Soviet state—Soviet Russia and other socialist and people's republics

Soviet Russia and the peoples of the East—27, 158; **29,** 516; **30,** 138, 151-62, 326, 390; **31,** 138, 146, 149-50, 233, 241-43,

329-30, 453, 472-73, 490-91; **32,** 147-48, 150-51, 453, 454-55; **33,** 384-86; **42,** 146, 150, 245-46; **44,** 395-96

See also Foreign policy of the Soviet State—and the national liberation movements, assistance to newly-independent national states

Soviet socialist state

—as a new type of state and the highest form of democracy—**26,** 239-40, 293-95, 297-98, 338-40, 357-58, 380, 432-33, 434-36, 437-41, 455-56, 461-66, 475-76, 479-82, 490-92, 497-98, 512, 518; **27,** 75, 90-91, 126-27, 132-36, 138, 140-41, 153-56, 160, 175, 189, 212-13, 241, 245, 265, 268, 272-75, 470, 551; **28,** 73, 108, 247-50, 264-66, 270-71, 275, 293, 300, 302, 304, 416, 431-32, 465-66, 478; **29,** 65-66, 68, 105-10, 126, 178-79, 184, 230, 248-49, 270-71, 308, 311-12, 372-73, 428-29, 433, 498, 518, 564, 565; **30,** 41-43, 50, 112, 114-16, 120-23, 124-26, 236, 249-50, 264, 371-72, 408-09, 509, 511; **31,** 30-31, 49, 90, 188; **32,** 161-62; **33,** 22, 26, 54-55, 87, 112, 206, 301, 303; **36,** 461, 573, 597; **42,** 100, 104, 120; **44,** 82, 183, 390

—Party's leading role—**26,** 277-79, 280-81, 287, 289, 303-07, 314, 331-32, 333-35, 357-59, 380, 400; **27,** 135-36, 238, 241-43, 262-63, 270, 346-47; **28,** 116-17, 363-65; **29,** 92-94, 112-16, 136, 137-38, 144-45, 162-64, 222-23, 432-34, 442-43, 534-35, 558; **30,** 58, 63-65, 72-75, 129-31, 139-42, 143-44, 163-65, 186-88, 202-03, 403-04, 406-07, 444-45, 446-48, 458-59, 475-76, 477-79, 485-86, 490, 498-99, 514-15; **31,** 23-26, 44-45, 47-49, 51, 178-79, 191, 365, 367-70, 371-75; **32,** 20-22, 49-50, 53, 58, 60-62, 67' 97-98, 177-79, 199-200, 218' 242-43, 246-47, 340, 360, 363, 419, 443-44, 489-90; **33,** 25, 27, 51-59, 104-06, 127, 189, 192, 206-07, 219-22, 223-26, 252-53, 272-74, 279, 285, 290-91, 298-300, 302-09, **311,** 327-29, 363-67, 442, 481-86, 495-96, 500-01; **36,** 500-01, 538, 561, 562, 574, 593-97; **42,** 43, 68-69, 70-71, 81, 82, 248, 250, 252-53, 256, 292, 379, 382, 420, 433-40

—world historical significance—**26,** 239-40, 437-39, 448, 451-52, 466, 471-72, 479-82, 491-92; **27,** 132-34, 160, 175, 188-90, 201, 265, 367, 370, 372, 377, 451-52, 479-81, 486, 499, 500-01, 527-28, 542-43, 545-46, 551; **28,** 24-25, 29, 31, 33, 39-40, 42-43, 65-66, 72, 75, 82-83, 87, 111-12, 114-19, 131, 145-46, 149-50, 152-53, 154, 161, 181-82, 205-06, 211, 218, 246-49, 278, 293-94, 333, 336, 358-59, 360-62, 363, 377, 415-16, 423, 431, 436, 455-56, 465, 478-80, 481-85; **29,** 20, 52-53, 57, 61-62, 86-87, 93, 95, 145, 172-73, 184, 222, 224, 235, 248, 269, 270-71, 284-85, 290, 307-08, 311-12, 328-29, 372, 374-76, 383, 386, 487, 514, 551, 564, 565; **30,** 22, 24, 38, 73, 104, 123, 124-25, 137, 157-58, 208-09, 390, 391, 421-22, 447, 450, 487, 497; **31,** 21-23, 30-31, 90, 129-30, 143, 146-47, 232-34, 241, 243-44, 271-72, 419-20; **32,** 454-55; **33,** 23, 24, 54-56, 112, 144-46, 172-73, 202, 301, 303

—State Seal—**35,** 344

—suffrage and the electoral system—**26,** 336-37, 338-40; **27,** 154, 272; **28,** 248, 255-56, 271-80, 354-55, 465-66; **29,** 108, 125, 126, 131, 184-85,

298-99, 375; **30,** 42, 104, 239-42, 456, 497; **42,** 100, 204; **44,** 101, 203; **45,** 449-50
—its internationalism—**26,** 343-44; **27,** 500-01; **28,** 102, 111-12, 145, 160-61, 211, 293; **42,** 104, 105; **44,** 60, 183-84; **45,** 325-27
—sources of strength and invincibility—**26,** 256, 357-58, 456, 462-64, 481, 513, 516; **27,** 377-78, 391-92, 435, 436-37, 500; **28,** 55, 74-75, 86-87, 117-18, 144-45, 193-94, 358-59, 403, 435-36; **29,** 221-22, 244-45, 250-51, 255, 319, 411-12, 423-24, 426-27, 454-55; **30,** 72-73, 74-75, 124-26, 128-29, 139, 229-30, 448-49, 498-500; **31,** 121-22, 124-26, 325, 329; **32,** 67; **33,** 68, 145-46, 285, 481; **35,** 456
—critique of anti-Marxist views on its nature—**27,** 302-03, 334-35; **28,** 106-08, 245-50, 257-80, 295-304; **29,** 312-13, 392-95, 484-85; **30,** 31, 37, 327, 338, 341, 466-67; **32,** 23-25, 199-200, 202-03, 245-48; **33,** 316-18; **35,** 362-63; **42,** 43; **44,** 151-52
—its cultural and educational role—**26,** 408-09, 463-64, 481-82; **27,** 133, 203-06, 217-18, 250-51, 254, 261, 266, 445-46; **28,** 192, 383-84, 437-38; **29,** 28, 69-75, 77, 107, 110-12, 132-33, 135-36, 162-63, 178-79, 183-85, 335-38; **31,** 115-17, 176-79, 316-17, 363-73; **32,** 156-57; **33,** 463-64, 487-97; **36,** 549-50, 574; **42,** 83-84, 103-04, 205; **44,** 105, 282-85, 413, 445; **45,** 51, 56, 57-58, 70, 77-78, 83, 85, 123, 127-28, 145, 291-92, 296, 408, 412, 428-29, 461-62, 538
—and popular mass organisations—**26,** 262, 365-66, 375, 392-94, 410, 413; **27,** 156, 215-17, 255, 442-43, 476-77, 489, 491; **28,** 133-34, 140, 382-85, 418-22, 424-28; **29,** 75, 79, 113, 115, 135-36, 137, 158, 292-93, 433-34; **30,** 187-88, 405-06, 415-16, 459-60, 478-79, 522; **31,** 48-49; **32,** 20-24, 98, 119, 247; **33,** 178-79, 185-95, 467-75; **42,** 375-86
—as a multinational state, autonomy and federation, friendship among peoples—**26,** 343-44, 361, 418-19, 423, 425, 479-81, 512; **27,** 133-34, 155, 158, 207-08; **28,** 445; **29,** 110, 127, 171-73, 516; **30,** 138, 163-64, 270-71, 292-97, 325-26, 373, 494; **31,** 135, 146-47, 490-91; **32,** 316-17; **33,** 53, 127, 315, 372, 385; **35,** 384, 479; **36,** 460-61, 472, 474, 483, 486, 509, 541, 605-11; **42,** 100, 105, 218-19, 267, 421-23; **44,** 52, 62-63, 64-65, 66, 70-71, 280, 314, 318, 333-34, 367, 390; **45,** 132-33, 240-41, 462, 582, 607, 608
—common, socialist property as its economic foundation—**27,** 208-09, 306-07, 314-15; **29,** 106, 112, 135, 518; **32,** 161, 457-58; **33,** 185, 287-88, 356-57, 402-03, 427, 439-40, 467-68, 472-73, 474
See also Protection of socialist property, fight against stealing (embezzlement)
—as an instrument of the proletariat for building socialism; its organising role in socialist construction—**26,** 332, 379, 514-16; **27,** 90-91, 138, 156-57, 215, 224-25, 243-44, 251-61, 299-300, 303-05, 334-35, 338-39, 392-94, 408-09, 430-32; **28,** 37, 214-16, 311-12, 372; **29,** 38-40, 112-13, 135, 248-49, 429-31, 487-88, 523-24, 567-68; **30,** 108-10, 114, 489, 504, 506-08, 513-15, 516-18; **31,** 187-88; **33,** 57-59, 61-63, 96-97, 113-15, 119,

178-81, 184, 284-85, 370-71, 392-93, 402-05, 419, 426-28, 467-75, 478, 482-84, 500-02; **35,** 357, 464-65, 476-78; **36,** 460-63, 493; **42,** 71, 81-84, 96, 222-23, 230-31, 248, 250-56, 303-04, 365-66, 375
—its basic tasks and functions at different stages of socialist construction—**27,** 134-35, 140-41, 152-58, 243-44, 257, 304, 430-31; **42,** 68-70, 81-82
—its special features and fundamental difference from the bourgeois state—**26,** 256, 407, 431-33, 438-39, 466, 472, 489-91, 497-98; **27,** 155-56, 253-54, 267-68, 274-75, 338-39, 470, 514-15, 532, 551; **28,** 73-74, 91, 108, 246-48, 275, 292-93, 294, 302, 371, 415-17, 431-32, 464-66; **29,** 105-11, 183, 440, 518; **30,** 41-42, 187-88, 229-30, 249-50, 264-65, 421, 488-89; **32,** 330-31; **33,** 54-56, 75, 278-79, 301, 472-73
—protection of revolutionary socialist legality—*see* Legality, revolutionary, socialist
—and the Paris Commune of 1871 (comparison)—**26,** 413, 455, 463; **27,** 126, 132-35, 136, 140, 153, 175, 189, 245, 249, 311, 315-16; **28,** 247, 259, 266-67, 302-04, 372, 415-16, 431-32, 466; **29,** 108, 311; **33,** 22, 206
—suppression of resistance by the exploiting classes, the struggle against counter-revolution—**26,** 273, 341-42, 351, 353-55, 356, 372-73, 374-76, 381-82, 400-03, 407-08, 418-19, 423-24, 435-36, 442-43, 458-67, 487-90, 495-96, 498, 499-500, 512-16, 518-19; **27,** 134, 155, 174-75, 212-13 214, 217, 225, 233, 243-48, 257, 264-66, 296, 304-05, 344-45, 350, 379, 383, 384, 386-87, 391-98, 408, 409, 428, 430, 435-36, 482-83, 541, 543, 548; **28,** 37, 55-58, 71, 88, 91-92, 94, 161, 169-70, 191, 211-12, 213-14, 280, 302-04, 394; **29,** 70-73, 75-76, 77, 107, 113, 125, 136, 143, 144, 184-85, 200-01, 203, 205, 210, 211-12, 213, 214-15, 233, 236, 270-71, 312, 383, 452-53, 510-11, 515-16, 536, 556, 559, 568-69; **30,** 24, 114-15, 125, 130-32, 240-41, 265-66, 327-28, 397-98, 497-500, 506-07; **31,** 23-24, 483-84; **33,** 70-71, 88-94, 175-77, 290-91; **35,** 336, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 357; **36,** 493, 560-61, 563-64; **42,** 43, 48-49, 50, 68-70, 73, 95, 110, 168-69, 170; **44,** 141, 174-75, 283-84; **45,** 127-28, 201-02, 454, 555-56, 559
—coercion and persuasion—**26,** 331; **27,** 217-18, 241-43, 259, 263-72; **28,** 399-400; **29,** 44-45; **30,** 454, 506-07; **31,** 497-98, 501-03, 504-06, 522, 525-26, 529; **32,** 20, 33, 37, 59-60, 85, 97-98, 188, 212, 322, 421-22; **33,** 193; **42,** 68, 170, 382
—principle of democratic centralism—**26,** 413; **27,** 207-08, 211-13, 267-72, 384; **28,** 36, 399-400, 405-06; **30,** 474-77; **32,** 421-22; **33,** 363-67, 393-94; **42,** 96, 100, 253, 254-55
—workers' and peasants' government—**26,** 89, 241, 249, 251-52, 254, 257, 262-63, 283, 297, 299-300, 314, 327, 416, 461-62, 525; **27,** 166-67, 469, 470, 479, 486; **28,** 353; **29,** 145, 554-55, 559; **30,** 22, 146, 149; **31,** 136; **32,** 156-57, 227-28; **36,** 500
—role and tasks of the working class—**26,** 364-66, 408-11, 412-13, 468-70; **27,** 153-55, 215-17, 264-65, 271-72, 378-79, 390, 394-98, 401-03, 408-10, 431-32, 434-36, 452-53, 471-72, 474-77, 486-90, 530, 531-32, 536-37; **28,** 35-36,

94, 95, 132-34, 139-41, 142-43, 145-46, 173-75, 212-15, 247-48, 303-04, 365-66, 391-92, 393, 399-400, 403-04, 420, 424-28, 465-66; **29,** 41-42, 75-77, 79, 81-82, 105-06, 107, 115, 132, 137-38, 153, 158-59, 180, 183-85, 200-01, 250-51, 265-67, 292-93, 301, 373-74, 419-28, 433-34, 442, 535-37; **30,** 64-65, 72-73, 76-77, 114-16, 125, 129-33, 178, 195-96, 228-30, 264-67, 309-11, 351, 396-98, 406, 412-16, 429-30, 446-47, 456-57, 460, 473-74, 498-501, 506-08, 513-15, 521-25; **31,** 47, 48-49, 176-77, 292-93, 364-67; **32,** 20-21, 58, 109-11, 118-19, 179, 186, 264-65, 273-76, 333, 341-42, 354, 404-05, 418, 419-20, 429, 455-57, 484-85, 488-90; **33,** 22-24, 26-27, 68-69, 156, 187-88, 212-13, 278-79, 304-05, 370, 395, 463-66, 467-68, 481-82, 485-86, 499, 501; **35,** 357; **36,** 463, 493, 520-21, 561; **42,** 83-84, 378-79, 425-27

—contact with the masses, their enlisting into state administration—**26,** 239-40, 262, 272, 287-88, 292, 341-42, 365-66, 384-85, 408-15, 456, 459-60, 462-69, 474-77, 487, 497-98; **27,** 133-35, 154-56, 175, 209, 210-13, 217-18, 233, 241, 259-66, 272-75, 390, 410, 432-33, 436-37, 453, 475-77, 489-90, 508, 514-15; **28,** 35-37, 72-74, 88, 94, 114, 117-18, 133-34, 145-46, 246-49, 275, 293, 300, 302-03, 327, 355-56, 365-66, 383-85, 392-93, 403, 419-22, 424-28, 465-66; **29,** 28, 70, 106-10, 126, 131, 158-59, 182-84, 248-49, 260-62, 265, 273-74, 432-34, 442-43; **30,** 19, 24, 64-65, 72-77, 129-34, 164-65, 187-88, 229-30, 236, 244, 300-01, 311, 328, 351, 371-72, 404-07, 415-16, 511; **31,** 48-49, 187-88, 372, 423-24, 425-26, 434-36, 498-99; **32,** 88-90, 161-62, 319, 362-63, 388-90, 435, 439-40, 508-09; **33,** 26-27, 72, 75, 120, 127, 179-80, 189-91, 247-48, 340, 353-54, 394-95, 481-82, 484, 492; **35,** 357, 504, 501-12; **36,** 493, 505, 573-74; **42,** 80, 81-82, 100, 133-34, 151, 379-81, 420, 436, 439-40

—destruction of the old, bourgeois state machine—**26,** 239, 341-43, 400-01, 439-40, 460-61, 462-65, 466-68, 479-81; **27,** 175, 217, 470, 514; **28,** 35, 132-33, 249, 274-75, 416, 466; **29,** 32, 109, 131, 182-83, 335, 338; **30,** 129-31, 264, 265, 341; **31,** 421

—and Soviet revolutionary patriotism—*see* Patriotism—proletarian, Soviet

—combining of legislative and executive power—**26,** 497-98; **27,** 133, 154, 211-12; **28,** 465-66; **29,** 108, 126; **42,** 100-01

—its establishment—**26,** 236, 247-48, 262-63, 293-95, 296-98, 303-04; **27,** 90-92, 132-33, 153-55, 241-43, 410-11, 510; **28,** 35-36, 138, 145-46; **30,** 129-31; **33,** 301; **42,** 421-23

—correlation of political and economic tasks—**32,** 32, 83-86, 90-91, 98-100; **33,** 316; **42,** 71-72

—alliance between the working class and the peasantry as its basis—**26,** 240, 241, 295, 299, 313, 328, 331-32, 333-35, 345, 456-58, 518-19; **27,** 241, 428, 435-36, 491, 503, 543; **28,** 173-74, 327, 465; **29,** 25, 41, 74-75, 76, 77, 79, 105, 107, 117, 203-04, 205, 217-20, 222-23, 234-35, 236, 245, 246-47, 251, 266, 373-74, 378-79, 380, 433-34, 440-41, 536, 555, 559-60; **30,** 60, 64, **113,** 125, 133-35, 178, 180, 195-96, 220-21, 396-98, 521-23; **31,** 497-98; **32,** 109-10, 118-19, 215-16, 322, 324-25, 342, 404-05, 456-57, 484-90; **33,** 23, 68, 117, 156, 177, 189, 220, 226, 249-50, 278, 370-71, 408-09, 427, 465-66, 468, 485-86, 499, 501; **36,** 500-03, 594; **42,** 379, 425-27; **44,** 343; **45,** 90-91

—and the strengthening of its defence potential—**26,** 270, 271, 272, 397, 420, 426; **27,** 30-33, 34-35, 41, 42, 60-61, 63-65, 76-77, 118-19, 154, 161-62, 201, 238, 314, 332, 361, 363, 378-81, 508; **28,** 30-31, 100, 103-04, 125-27, 129-30, 138-39, 144-45, 146, 177-78, 326, 351-52, 366; **29,** 23, 51-52, 65-66, 67, 68, 108, 152-53, 195, 221, 250, 276-79, 291-93, 386, 404-05, 411, 436-42, 453-55, 552-54, 565, 567; **30,** 330-32, **411,** 453; **31,** 412, 489, 505; **33,** 151, 178, 200, 305; **35,** 425, 459; **42,** 168, 235

See also Agrarian policy of the Soviet state; Economic policy of the Communist Party and the Soviet state in the early months of Soviet power (general description); Financial policy of the Soviet state; Foreign policy of the Soviet state; National policy of the Communist Party and the Soviet state; New Economic Policy (NEP); Socialist construction in Soviet Russia; Soviet construction, principles and methods of work of the Soviet state apparatus; Union of Soviet Socialist Republics (establishment); War communism

Soviet state apparatus—*see* Soviet construction, principles and methods of work of the Soviet state apparatus; Soviet socialist state

Soviets

—their world historical significance—**10,** 283-85; **12,** 332; **24,** 52-54, 67-71, 241; **26,** 103-05, 437-41, 472, 482, **491**-92; **27,** 74-75, 132-35; **28,** 73-74, 108, 205-07, 246-49, 275, 278-79, 292-94, 360-62, 372, 415-17, 430-32, 455-56, 464-66, 469-70, 478-80, 484-85; **29,** 20-21, 23-24, 52-53, 57-58, 86-87, 93, 95, 99-100, 105, 119, 145, 172-73, 184, 224, 230, 235, 241, 243, 284-85, 289-91, 298, 306-08, 310-13, 371-73, 374-76, 383, 388, 487-88, 514, 561-62, 564-65, 566; **30,** 19, 22-23, 38, 103-04, 157-58, 349-50, 366-67, 418-19, 421-23, 449-50, 497; **31,** 21-23, 29-31, 75-77, 90, 102-04, 146, 232-34, 242-44, 341-42, 419-20; **33,** 112, 120, 206

—as a new, higher type of democracy—**10,** 245; **24,** 52-54, 67-70, 85-86, 107-09, 119-20, 181-82, 373-74, 461-62, 470-72, 504; **25,** 17-19, 153, 367-68, 369-71, 469-70; **26,** 103-04, 105, 295, 338-40, 357-58, 379, 420, 434-35, 437-39, 475-76, 489-92; **27,** 132-34, 138, 140, 153-55, 160, 165, 265, 268, 272-75; **28,** 73-74, 108, 246-49, 263-68, 269-71, 292-93, 300, 302, 415-17, 430-32, 463-66, 478; **29,** 105-10, 126, 178, 184, 224, 248-49, 270, 308, 311-12, 387-88, 497-98; **30,** 19, 50, 121-23, 236-37, 264-65, 409; **31,** 34-35, 49, 187-88; **33,** 22, 54-55, 120; **42,** 104-05

—and Party, proletarian—**10,** 19-20, 69-70, 72-73, 156-57; **12,** 143; **23,** 324-25, 337-38; **24,** 217-19, 473-74; **31,** 47, 49, 358-59

—their role and significance as organs of insurrection and rev-

olutionary power—**10,** 20-28, 69-70, 72, 154-55, 156-57, 244-45, 251-53, 283-84, 290-91; **11,** 90-93, 124-28, 155-56; **12,** 331-32, 459, 462-63; **13,** 21-22, 363-66; **16,** 168; **21,** 402; **23,** 248-49, 299-300, 303-06, 324-25, 337-39, 340-41, 347-48, 351-53, 356-57, 359-60, 371-72; **24,** 66-71, 125, 127, 181-82, 238-40, 241-43; **25,** 17-19, 25-26, 55, 77, 184-85, 229-30, 367-68, 369-71; **26,** 103-04, 143-44, 198-99, 357-58, 359, 434-35, 437-41, 490-91, 497; **27,** 90-91, 165, 166-67; **28,** 73-74, 261-63, 270-71, 278-79, 415-17; **29,** 59, 308-11, 383; **30,** 21-22, 358-59; **31,** 26-27, 29-31, 61-62, 80-81, 253, 341-43, 349-52, 358-59; **35,** 209; **36,** 438-39

—their characteristic features as a state form of proletarian dictatorship—**23,** 340-41; **24,** 48-49, 52-53, 67-73, 85-86, 107-09, 119-20, 145-46, 181-82, 238-40, 241-43, 311-12, 373-74, 461-62, 471-72; **25,** 18-19, 55, 367-68, 369-70, 372-73, 378-79, 469-70, 489-90; **26,** 101-04, 105-09, 170, 172, 239-40, 247-48, 293-95, 297-99, 313, 340, 357-59, 379, 410-11, 423, 434-35, 437-41, 455-72, 475-76, 479-81, 484-85, 491-92, 497-98; **27,** 90-91, 133-34, 136, 138, 140, 153-55, 189, 212-13, 245, 263-65, 272-73, 274-75, 299-300, 342; **28,** 73-74, 94, 109, 248-50, 257, 275, 292-94, 302, 416-17, 430-32, 455-56, 464-67; **29,** 105-06, 126, 184-85, 224-25, 248-49, 308, 312, 374-76, 387-88, 564-66; **30,** 103-04, 229-30, 264-65, 266, 358; **31,** 47, 49; **36,** 431-32, 438-41; **42,** 100-01, 104-05

Soviets—congresses, All-Russia

—First, June 3-24 (June 16-July 7), 1917—**25,** 15-42, 48, 51, 60, 68-69, 71-72, 77-78, 88-90, 95, 104-06, 112, 118, 127, 137, 154, 170, 367; **26,** 90; **27,** 515, 546; **28,** 271, 355; **30,** 20; **31,** 73, 87, 306; **33,** 219; **41,** 436-37

—Second, October 25-26 (November 7-8), 1917—**26,** 247-63, 273, 277-79, 280, 285, 287, 299-300, 303-04, 306-07, 314, 327, 334, 343, 347, 361, 370-73, 380, 381, 486; **28,** 271, 344, 355; **31,** 73; **33,** 219, 351

—Third, January 10-18 (23-31), 1918—**26,** 455-82, 507, 508, 518-19; **28,** 271, 307; **36,** 472

—Extraordinary Fourth, March 14-16 1918—**27,** 169-201, 209, 237, 263, 281, 287, 289, 314, 326, 441, 507, 511, 539, 542; **28,** 271; **42,** 68

—Fifth, July 4-10, 1918—**27,** 502-03, 507-32, 540-41; **28,** 271, 296, 355; **29,** 456; **35,** 342, 345; **36,** 487; **42,** 103

—Extraordinary Sixth, November 6-9, 1918—**28,** 135-64, 176, 192, 303, 355; **29,** 220; **30,** 191, 231

—Seventh, December 5-9, 1919—**30,** 170, 186, 191-92, 205-52, 316, 468; **42,** 150-51, 157

—Eighth, December 22-29, 1920—**31,** 419, 420, 422, 454, 461-534; **32,** 19-42, 46-48, 60, 68, 70-71, 103, 137, 140-42, 190, 351, 376, 389, 396; **33,** 180-81, 246; **35,** 469, 472; **42,** 224-25, 225-26, 229, 230, 239-67, 272; **45,** 47, 63, 78, 348

—Ninth, December 23-28, 1921—**33,** 139, 143-81, 197; **42,** 370-74, 390; **45,** 386, 408, 409-13, 420

—Tenth, December 23-27, 1922—**33,** 460, 465; **45,** 595-96, 601-02, 602-03, 604, 606

Soviets—congresses, All-Ukraine

—Second, March 17-19, 1918—**27,** 288, 326

—Fourth, May 16-20, 1920—**30,** 292, 294-95, 326

—Fifth, February 25-March 3, 1921—**32,** 146

—Seventh, December 10-14, 1922—**33,** 454

Soviets, local (after the October Socialist Revolution)

—their role and tasks—**26,** 247-48, 264-65, 285-86, 287-88, 299-300, 351, 391-94, 410, 413-15, 417, 423, 425; **27,** 30-33, 77, 78, 224-25, 227-28, 386, 473, 515; **28,** 35-37, 59, 143, 150, 327-28, 341, 349-52; **29,** 154, 203, 220; **30,** 236; **31,** 49, 530-31; **32,** 280-81; **33,** 393-94; **35,** 339, 340, 341, 366-67, 401, 449; **42,** 38, 39, 52-53, 97, 100, 112, 163-64, 192, 198; **44,** 343-44; **45,** 259-60, 311-12, 328-29

—gubernia, town, district, uyezd, volost and village—**26,** 299-300; **28,** 35-37, 176, 341, 349-52; **29,** 203, 220; **30,** 236; **31,** 530-31; **35,** 340, 341, 401; **36,** 507; **42,** 163-64; **44,** 343-44

—Archangel—**44,** 80

—Arzamas—**31,** 493

—Astrakhan—**35,** 356

—Atkarsk—**35,** 401

—Baku—**28,** 20-22; **35,** 342

—Balashov—**35,** 401

—Borisoglebsk—**35,** 401; **44,** 169

—Drissa—**35,** 329

—Gomel—**45,** 281

—Irkutsk—**44,** 385

—Ivanovo-Voznesensk—**45,** 51

—Kamyshin—**35,** 401

—Kazan—**44,** 210

—Kharkov—**44,** 322-23

—Kineshma—**44,** 93

—Livny—**35,** 355

—Mogilev—**44,** 199

—Moscow—**26,** 526; **27,** 164-68, 229-33, 365-82, 421-44, 489; **28,** 17-37, 101-04, 114-30, 223, 351, 391-404, 481-520; **29,** 255-74, 456-69; **30,** 127-37, 371-72, 410-61, 417-25; **31,** 430, 515; **32,** 147-59, **193;** **33,** 247, 435-43; **35,** 326, **341,** 364, 65, 368, 515, 523-24; **36,** 494-**42,** 103-04, 106, 251, 342, 386; 408-09; **44,** 119-20, 277, 325, 377, 387, 395; **45,** 228, 495

—Nizhni-Novgorod—**44,** 78, **133,** 261, 338, 379

—of the Northern Region—**35,** 377

—Novgorod—**44,** 232

—Novokhopyorsk—**35,** 401

—Odessa—**44,** 235

—Orel—**35,** 354; **44,** 210-11, 301

—Orenburg—**44,** 289

—Ostrogozhsk—**35,** 327

—Penza—**27,** 454-56; **35,** 351-52; **36,** 489, 490; **44,** 129, 135, 143

—Perm—**44,** 118

—Petrograd—**26,** 239-41, 293-95, 501-04, 510; **27,** 83, 490, 544; **29,** 19-37, 178, 419; **32,** 69; **33,** 247, 417; **35,** 334, 336, 460; **36,** 515, 540; **42,** 56, 59-60, 220; **44,** 45, 289, 370, 377; **45,** 277-78, 495

—Podolsk—**44,** 325, 391

—Porokhovo—**44,** 260

—Rodniki—**44,** 175-77, 177

—Rogozhsko-Simonovsky—**45,** 214

—Rudnya—**44,** 199

—Ryazan—**44,** 186, 319-20

—Samara—**44,** 345-46, 366-67

—Saratov—**35,** 401, 405, 406, 471-72; **44,** 206, 263, 345

—of Siberia—**44,** 75, 85, 436

—Simbirsk—**44,** 79

—Sokolniki—**42,** 225-26

—Suzdal—**44,** 187

—Tambov—**35,** 401; **44,** 169, 214-15

—Tashkent—**44,** 280

—Temnikov—**44,** 110

—Tsaritsyn—**35,** 402

—Tula—**44,** 99, 278

—Tver—**44,** 174-75, 181-82

—in the Ukraine—**26,** 398, 418-19, 510, 511; **28,** 225; **30,** 326

—in the Urals—**44,** 55-56

—Usolye—**44**, 118
—Vesyegonsk—**44**, 181
—Vladimir—**44**, 187
—Vladivostok—**27**, 226
—Vologda—**36**, 491; **44**, 129
—Voronezh—**35**, 401; **44**, 234
—Vyshny Volochok—**44**, 101
—Yelatma—**44**, 195
—Yelets—**27**, 473, 489
—Zadonsk—**35**, 353
—Zdorovets—**35**, 354
Soviets and the Soviet movement
—in the Balkan countries—**28**, 115, 158-59
—in the countries of Western Europe—**26**, 450, 482, 510; **27**, 461, 480-81; **28**, 158-59, 179, 198, 205-06, 318, 358-59, 360, 431, 455-56, 465, 470, 472-74, 476-77, 478-80, 483-85; **29**, 20, 86-87, 149, 223-24, 243, 245, 264, 269-71, 284-85, 290, 294-95, 304, 307-08, 312-13, 322, 328, 362, 387-88, 514, 564-65; **30**, 22, 24-25, 103, 354, 417; **31**, 75-76, 307-08; **35**, 369, 372
—in the East—**31**, 149, 233, 242-44
—in the USA—**28**, 478-79; **29**, 20, 86
Soviets in the Baltic countries (in Latvia, Lithuania and Estonia) in 1918-19—28, 225, 431, 436
Soviets in Russia in 1905
—and railwaymen's committees —**10**, 155, 243, 284; **11**, 124-27, 156; **15**, 365, 371; **31**, 350
—as a new form of mass struggle and mass organisation—**10**, 72, 106, 243, 284, 290-91; **11**, 90-92, 124-26, 127-28; **12**, 321, 331-32; **13**, 477-78; **23**, 248, 359-60; **26**, 357-58, 437-38, 490; **27**, 90; **28**, 73, 416; **29**, 20; **30**, 450; **31**, 27, 30-31, 90, 341-42, 350-52
—as organs of insurrection and rudiments of new, revolutionary government—**10**, 19-28, 50-51, 52-53, 70, 71-74, 106, 154-55, 156-57, 203, 244-45, 250, 251-52, 258, 284; **11**, 90-92, 124-27, 155-56; **12**, 331-32, 459, 463; **13**, 21; **15**, 364-65; **16**, 168; **23**, 248; **25**, 17-19; **26**, 437-38, 490; **27**, 87, 90; **28**, 87, 416; **31**, 27, 341-42, 350-52, 358-59
—and the Party—**10**, 19-28, 52-53, 60, 70, 71-74, 156-57, 252; **12**, 143; **31**, 358
—and trade unions—**10**, 20; **11**, 91
—and revolutionary peasants' committees—**10**, 21-22, 155, 245, 284; **11**, 124-27, 156; **15**, 365, 371; **16**, 168; **31**, 341-42, 350-52
—Soviets of Workers' Deputies— **10**, 19-28, 50-51, 52-53, 70, 71-73, 98-99, 106, 154-55, 156-57, 203, 243-45, 251-52, 258, 284, 290-91; **11**, 90-92, 94, 124-27, 155-56, 171-72, 471; **12**, 321, 331-32, 459, 463; **13**, 21, 477-78; **15**, 364-65, 371; **16**, 115, 168; **23**, 248; **24**, 85, 181-82; **27**, 87; **30**, 19; **31**, 341-43, 350-52, 358-59
—their composition—**10**, 20, 24, 71-73, 156-57, 251-52; **11**, 94; **12**, 459; **15**, 366; **23**, 248; **31**, 358-59
Soviets in Russia in 1917 before the October Socialist Revolution
—their Bolshevisation—**25**, 364; **26**, 19, 23, 77, 80, 82-83, 97, 133, 140-41, 144, 183-84, 190, 196, 198, 204-06; **27**, 26; **28**, 270-71, 301, 355, 469-70; **30**, 21, 59; **31**, 73; **32**, 471
—and the revolutionary-democratic dictatorship of the proletariat and peasantry—**23**, 328, 340; **24**, 38-39, 44-52, 60-61, 142-43, 145-47; **25**, 183-84; **41**, 400-02
—and revolutionary peasants' committees—**24**, 484-85, 501-02

—Soviets of Agricultural Labourers' and Poor Peasants' Deputies—**13**, 431; **23**, 307, 324, 341; **24**, 23, 40, 48, 72, 104, 108, 137, 143-44, 168-69, 292-93, 452, 484-85, 501-02; **28**, 472-73; **36**, 431, 440-41
—Soviets of Peasants' Deputies— **13**, 431; **23**, 307, 324, 337-39, 341, 352; **24**, 71-72, 104, 108, 137-38, 167-68, 182, 291-93, 370-74, 412-13, 463, 478, 483-84, 516; **25**, 104, 146, 147, 274; **26**, 93, 97, 183, 196, 229, 231; **28**, 300-01, 473
—Soviets of Workers' and Soldiers' Deputies—**23**, 290, 299, 304, 307, 313, 315-16, 320, 324, 331, 337-39, 347-48, 351-52, 353, 356-57, 360, 372; **24**, 23, 32-33, 40, 41, 44-45, 86, 137, 145-47, 172-75, 182, 187-88, 285, 412-13, 484; **25**, 18; **26**, 146; **35**, 296, 298, 308-10; **36**, 431-32, 438-40, 442; **41**, 402-04, 405-06, 428
—and the February bourgeois-democratic revolution—**23**, 290, 299-304, 305, 307, 324, 331, 337-39, 347-48, 351-52; **24**, 32-33, 38-30, 44-45, 60, 66-69, 119, 142-43, 145-46, 187-88, 241-42, 254, 255, 412-13, 563; **25**, 18-19, 27-28, 82, 229-30; **26**, 104, 357-58, 437, 490; **27**, 26, 87, 89-90, 165, 173, 372; **28**, 204; **29**, 20; **30**, 19, 103; **31**, 90; **41**, 402-04, 416
—in the period of dual power— **23**, 304, 307, 313, 314-18, 324, 331, 347, 351-52, 353, 357; **24**, 22-25, 29, 38-41, 44-49, 50-53, 60-61, 142-47, 149-50, 152, 154-55, 156, 163, 172-75, 184, 187-88, 189-91, 196, 203, 207-08, 213-16, 217-19, 230-32, 254, 255-56, 275, 295-96, 314-15, 321-23, 332-34, 340-42, 343-45, 367-69, 373, 374, 412-13, 445-48, 516, 548, 563, 569; **25**, 17-19, 25 27-28, 32, 60-62, 77-78, 82, 88-90, 95-96, 100-01, 104-06, 118, 130-31, 141-43, 149-50, 153-54, 155, 158-59, 183-85, 187, 215, 229-32, 252-53, 294-95, 325-26, 367-68, 369-70, 423; **26**, 77-78, 104, 115-16, 126; **27**, 182; **28**, 258-59, 269-72; **30**, 20; **31**, 30-31, 87, 166, 277, 308; **36**, 429, 431-32, 435, 438-40, 445; **41**, 400-02, 405-06, 416, 432-33
—after the July events—**25**, 176-78, 185-87, 189-90, 205-06. 211-12, 215, 219-20, 239, 252-53, 256, 261-64, 298-99, **314**, 334, 392; **26**, 43, 44, 57, 82-84, 92-93, 97, 137-39, 140-41-142-44, 179, 182-87, 196, 198, 200, 204-05; **27**, 26; **28**, 259-271-72; **30**, 21; **31**, 30-31, 253; **41**, 440-43
Soviets of Agricultural Labourers' and Poor Peasants' Deputies
—slogan of proletarian parties in socialist revolution—**28**, 473; **31**, 157-58, 164
Soviets of Peasants' Deputies—congresses, All-Russia
—First Congress, May 4-28 (May 17-June 10), 1917—**24**, 365-66, 370-74, 481-505; **25**, 22, 95, 146, 147, 154, 196, 235; **26**, 384
—Extraordinary Congress, November 10-25 (November 23-December 8), 1917—**26**, 323-32, 357
—Second Congress, November 26-December 10 (December 9-23), 1917—**26**, 357-60, 368-73, 381-82, 384, 487; **42**, 41
—land committee congress, January 17-28 (January 30-February 10), 1918—**26**, 518-19
Soviets of Peasants' Deputies after the October Socialist Revolution—26, 247-48, 257-61, 299-300, 313-14, 357-59, 368-73,

380-82, 384, 457; **28,** 143, 176, 301; **29,** 190; **31,** 242-43, 490-91
See also Soviets, local (after the October Socialist Revolution)
Sowing committees and the sowing campaign of 1921—31, 526; **32,** 108-11, 218-19, 234, 235; **33,** 119, 163
See also Village committees
Space—14, 354; **38,** 301
—and time—**14,** 127-28, 175-87, 196, 234, 281, 347; **38,** 70, 257-59, 383
Spain—8, 475-76, 477, 480; **9,** 438; **16,** 141; **22,** 240, 252, 263-64, 348; **23,** 274, 276; **27,** 198-99; **28,** 68, 116; **39,** 41, 85, 99, 100, 148, 210, 212, 230, 252, 259, 287, 288, 289, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 342, 366-67, 388, 390, 407, 466, 468, 469, 470, 471, 473, 474, 475, 480-81, 484, 494, 504, 514-15, 525, 550, 555, 562, 566, 608, 609, 610, 611, 659-61, 686, 710, 711, 716, 745
See also Imperialism, Spanish; Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa—in Spain; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries—in Spain
Spanish-American war of 1898—22, 195, 264, 287, 341; **23,** 106, 275; **28,** 63; **39,** 228, 513, 687, 698
Spanish revolution of 1868-74—8, 391, 475-80
Spartacus (group) and the Spartacists in Germany—22, 193; **23,** 279, 373; **24,** 78, 131-33, 324-25; **26,** 161, 291; **28,** 291, 360, 429-30, 431-32, 455-56, 483-84; **29,** 170, 173, 179, 193, 257, 481, 562; **30,** 35; **31,** 34; **35,** 343, 362-63, 369, 371; **39,** 585, 623; **41,** 383; **42,** 120, 121; **43,** 517
Specialists, bourgeois, in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism (in Soviet Russia)
—special salaries—**27,** 248-51, 310-11, 315-16, 349; **29,** 35-36, 113-14, 136, 178-81, 231; **30,** 182; **32,** 365; **33,** 88; **42,** 52, 78-79, 136-37, 213; **44,** 285
—their employment in socialist construction and the struggle against distortions in Party policy towards them—**26,** 294, 412-13; **27,** 247-51, 296-97, 301, 310-11, 344-51, 411-12; **28,** 177, 219-24, 379-81, 384, 386-89, 405-06; **29,** 24, 33, 41, 68-76, 113-14, 136, 153-54, 155-57, 178-81, 230-32, 292, 447-50; **30,** 98, 147-48, 178, 182, 224, 243-44, 247-48, 335, 346, 351, 401-02, 406, 414-15, 430-31, 457-58, 465, 471; **31,** 115-17, 368-70, 374-75, 435-36; **32,** 120-21, 125-27, 138-39, 143-45, 338-40, 363, 365, 492-93; **33,** 49-50, 69, 165-66, 179-80, 194-95, 314; **35,** 440-41, 469-70, 476-78, 480, 557-58; **36,** 521-23, 601; **42,** 76-79, 98, 112, 140, 165, 208-09, 278, 280, 368, 383-84, 386-87, 392, 394-95; **44,** 284-85; **45,** 58, 87, 127-28, 163-64, 181-82, 190, 227, 315-16, 420
—change of attitude towards Soviet power—**26,** 408-09, 499-500; **27,** 319; **28,** 219-24; **29,** 180; **30,** 224, 228, 301-02; **42,** 76-77; **45,** 330
—their sabotage, the fight against it—**26,** 388-90, 476, 499-500; **27,** 247-48, 300-01, 350; **28,** 87-88, 140, 177; **29,** 24, 51, 70-74, 230; **31,** 368; **42,** 58, 392; **45,** 165, 283, 330-31
Speculation (profiteering)—4, 202-03; **5,** 98, 279-80; **22,** 206-07, 208, 235-36; **25,** 339, 354; **27,** 336, 426-27, 468, 500; **28,** 396; **30,** 241-42, 506; **31,** 393-94; **39,** 122, 411; **42,** 74, 75, 84

Speculation, the struggle against it in Soviet Russia—26, 319, 391, 393, 416, 483, 496, 500, 501, 503-04; **27,** 33, 243, 252, 267, 336-38, 344-45, 383, 390, 391-97, 402, 403, 416-17, 426-27, 431-32, 435-36, 442-43, 453, 470, 472, 486-87, 489, 493, 500, 517, 520, 521, 524-26, 531, 543; **28,** 43, 51, 57, 58, 142-43, 174, 298, 345, 394, 396, 405; **29,** 34, 40, 83, 115, 137-38, 367, 374, 377-79, 458, 521, 522, 524, 526, 531, 554, 568-69; **30,** 45, 72, 110, 111, 113, 135, 146, 149-50, 182, 184, 225-26, 238, 241-42, 285-86, 310, 312-13, 346, 398, 413, 414, 416, 489, 506, 509; **31,** 49, 292, 425, 515-16, 523; **32,** 326, 331-32, 338, 357, 364; **33,** 66, 388-89; **35,** 339; **36,** 462, 502; **42,** 52-53, 84, 93, 156, 173-74, 182, 247, 305; **44,** 90, 99, 129-30, 170-71, 186; **45,** 539
Speech—*see* Language
Spilka (Ukrainian Social-Democratic Union)—18, 207; **36,** 262; **43,** 292-93
Spinozism—14, 61; **38,** 41, 43-44, 67, 96, 108, 156, 167-68, 236, 323, 362, 379-80, 389, 493
Spiritualism—*see* Idealism
Splitting of the world into two systems (socialist and capitalist) —36, 538; **45,** 451, 507-08
See also October Socialist Revolution in Russia, 1917—its breaking of the imperialist chain at its weakest link and the splitting of the world into two systems (capitalist and socialist)
Spontaneity and consciousness in the working-class movement
—and the development of socialist ideology—**1,** 296-300, 319-21; **4,** 257-59, 279-81; **5,** 375-76, 382-86, 421-22; **6,** 163-64, 490-91; **9,** 388; **31,** 187
—critique of the policy of bowing down before spontaneity in the working-class movement—**1,** 320-21; **4,** 256-62, 274-75, 282-85, 292-93, 322-24, 356; **5,** 228-29, 230, 315-19, 366-67, 373-97, 415-17, 423-27, **437,** 439-41, 444-51, 465-67, 470-73, 474-76, 518-19, 524-25; **6,** 116; **7,** 226-27, 269-70; **8,** 185-86, 189, 294-97
—and socialist and bourgeois ideology—**4,** 292-93, 368; **5,** 383-87, 388-89; **6,** 173-74, 490-91; **8,** 189, 217-18, 503-04; **9,** 388; **10,** 60-61; **16,** 269-70
—spontaneous urge of the proletariat towards socialism—**2,** 22-23, 345-46; **4,** 320, 324-25, 351, 369-70; **5,** 385-86; **6,** 163, 282-83; **8,** 92-93, 207; **9,** 388; **10,** 32, 77
—spontaneity in the working-class movement and the introduction of socialist consciousness—**1,** 191, 198-99, 236-37, 296-300, 320-31, 390-92; **2,** 20-21, 22, 96, 112-17, 122-23, 329-32, 345-47; **4,** 215-17, 218, 225-26, 256-62, 279-84, 290-92, 294-95, 318-19, 320, 322, 326-27, 351, 358-62, 368-69; **5,** 316-17, 340-41, 373-97, 412-17, 421-22, 424-25, 454, 462-63, 468-71, 474, 511-12, 513, 518-19; **6,** 22, 105-06, 113-14, 163-64, 173, 280-81, 282-83, 327; **7,** 263, 274-75; **8,** 24, 92-93, 139-40, 189, 196, 215-17, 453-55, 560; **9,** 28-29, 222-23, 388, 443-44; **10,** 32, 35-37, 390-91, 507; **13,** 127-28, 168; **15,** 236-37; **16,** 111-12; **20,** 544; **24,** 268-69, 361; **29,** 395-96

See also Fusion of socialism with the working-class movement; Theory, revolutionary
St. Petersburg, Petrograd—**2,** 41, 58-59, 63, 85, 276, 289; **3,** 412, 576; **5,** 280; **6,** 302; **9,** 170; **10,** 280, 321, 322, 326; **11,** 285, 341, 453, 460, 472, 474; **12,** 15, 17-23, 152, 389, 434, 445, 450; **13,** 157; **15,** 463; **18,** 545-46, 594; **19,** 31, 235, 531-33; **20,** 39, 44, 105, 230, 464, 497, 498, 532, 535; **21,** 108, 171; **22,** 131; **23,** 33, 250, 289, 320; **24,** 28, 42-43, 89, 321, 367, 426, 446, 506, 512, 536, 544; **25,** 100, 104-05, 128, 148, 156, 176, 185-87, 206, 208, 213, 215, 217, 229, 235, 237, 252, 285, 286, 313, 315; **26,** 28, 148, 266-68, 273, 284, 352, 353, 384, 397; **27,** 30, 33, 40, 41, 43, 45, 59, 65, 82-83, 98, 103, 104, 106, 107, 184, 361, **379,** 391, 392, 442, 469, 471, 472, 510, 527, 549; **28,** 28, 143, 176, 332, 403, 435; **29,** 30, 47, 158, 254, 257, 259, 341, 385, 402, 403, 406, 407, 419, 436, 445, 446-47, 449, 497, 516, 532, 537; **30,** 21, 25, 45, 66, 79, 80, 81, 124, 132, 158, 174-75, 186, 213, 226-27, 235, 241, 287, 362, 387-88, 397, 404, 485, 499; **31,** 47, 137, 171, 226, 303, 309, 328, 337, 430, 435; **32,** 60, 151, 152, 225, 242, 319, 421-23; **33,** 125, 219, 311, 338, 377, 454; **34,** 21, 26, 38, 41, 85, 132, 135, 286, 291, 293, 308, 360, 361, 363, 372, 380; **35,** 41, 67, 69, 78, 103, 105, 113, 154, 175, 209, 234, 259, 262, 304-05, 310, 312-13, 314, 316-17, 321, 328, 360, 389, 390, 395, 397, 410-13, 415, 419, 429, 430, 460, 501, 507, 509; **36,** 126, 145, 155, 426, 444; **41,** 441; **43,** 269, 357, 624, 629; **44,** 242, 250, 251, 252
—as an administrative and political centre of the state (the capital city until March 1918)—**5,** 46, 244, 270; **8,** 352, 354, 519; **9,** 400, 409, 410, 425, 451; **10,** 182, 500; **11,** 259, 414, 426-30, 450-52, 464-67; **12,** 15-23, 24, 26, 33-44, 45-56, 57-59, 62-69, 70-74, 75-80, 81-82, 86-92, 93-94, 98-103, 113, 119-26, 130-31, 145-51, 152, 167-69, 171-72, 183, 198, 201, 204, 215, 224, 311, 389, 397, 398, 426, 427, 432-36; **15,** 66, 148, 301; **16,** 24-28, 46, 63; **17,** 87, 469, 490, 563; **18,** 136-42, 158, 231-32, 374, 422, 424, 464-65, 514, 516; **19,** 70, 392; **20,** 155, 158; **23,** 287, 289, 309, 318, 328, 331, 347, 353, 354; **24,** 209, 228, 243, 543-44; **25,** 95, 104, 105, 122, 146, 244, 364-65; **26,** 34, 35, 49, 102-03, 145-47, 191, 196, 283, 311, 511; **27,** 29, 77, 111, 113, 114-15; **29,** 40; **30,** 68-69, 79, 256-59, 265; **32,** 423; **35,** 53, 59, 61, 413
—as the major industrial centre—**3,** 451, 500-01, 505, 518, 533-34, 562, 569, 606; **18,** 195-96; **27,** 107, 111, 113; **30,** 227, 259, 397-98; **31,** 415, 482; **32,** 225; **33,** 170, 404, 417, 425
—and St. Petersburg (Petrograd) Gubernia—**2,** 67, 296; **3,** 196, 271, 272, 276-78, 280, 305, 309, 470, 508, 563, 573, 588, 606; **5,** 286; **11,** 358; **12,** 79, 87, 92, 201; **15,** 124, 134; **16,** 261, 397-400; **17,** 374, 470; **18,** 240; **19,** 462, 482; **29,** 44-46, 158; **30,** 256, 276, 299; **32,** 128, 155
—as the centre of the working-class and revolutionary movement—**2,** 277, 302, 341; **5,** 26-30, 39-40, 82-94, 246-48, 261, 285, 322, 325; **6,** 181, 240-41, 366; **8,** 29, 71, 90-93, 107-09, 110, 114-17, 118-20, 121, 122-23, 132-34, 136-37, 138-42, 154, 348, 568; **9,** 79, 283, 336, 338-39, 350, 353, 376, 393, 429, 430, 432, 436-37, 451-53; **10,** 19, 50, 52, 55, 93, 94, 140, 444; **11,** 451; **12,** 99, 142; **15,** 213; **16,** 320, 322, 361-62; **17,** 301, 331; **18,** 193-95, 199, 202, 212, 213-14, 233, 240, 424-26, 430, 471, 473, 474, 554; **19,** 126-29, 130, 218, 219, 224-25, 229, 230, 262-65, 321-22, 346-47, 350, 352-53, 394, 410, 447, 465, 466, 480, 483, 536; **20,** 75, 78, 81, 126, 177, 211, 234, 247, 363-66, 390, 436, 457, 498, 508, 510-12, 519-20, 549-55, 558; **21,** 30, 319-20, 429-30; **23,** 93, 170, 240, 243, 248, 292, 293, 304, 326, 343, 344, 347, 352, 357, 362, 371; **24,** 46, 107, 201-03, 213, 214, 314, 332, 391, 543; **25,** 83, 212, 213, 235-36, 247, 249, 295, 297, 365; **26,** 19-21, 25-26, 84-85, 141, 145-46, 179-81, 184, 187, 192, 195, 230, 247, 296, 299, 303, 305-06, 489; **27,** 89, 490; **29,** 328, 503; **30,** 137, 257, 259, 278; **31,** 45, 350; **34,** 59, 79; **35,** 55, 60, 98, 140, 205, 294, 297, 299, 312-13, 336, 419; **43,** 630
See also Working class in Russia—role of Petersburg workers in the revolutionary movement; Working class in Soviet Russia—role of Petrograd workers; Working-class movement in Russia—role of Petersburg workers
St. Petersburg (Petrograd) organisation of the RSDLP, RSDLP(B), RCP(B)
—between 1890 and 1900—**2,** 81-85, 122-27, 272-73, 327, 329, 341, 348-51; **4,** 179, 213, 215, 256, 259, 279; **5,** 239-40, 376-80, 389, 457-59, 467, 496; **9,** 436; **13,** 98; **16,** 361; **20,** 248; **31,** 45; **34,** 20-23
—between 1901 and 1904—**5,** 239-40, 457-59; **6,** 176-81, 227, 228, 235-52, 320-21; **7,** 124, 450, 491, 492, 540, 541; **8,** 35-38, 40, 64; **34,** 78-79, 90-91, 101, 106-07, 116-17, 118-19, 120, 122, 126, 128, 129, 131-32, 135, 136, 246-47, 262, 274-75, 278, 285, 286, 291; **36,** 113, 117, 119-21, 127; **43,** 69-70, 88-89, 90-91, 97, 122, 125, 131, 150, 151
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 64, 106, 114-16, 129-31, 141, 143-44, 154, 182-83, 225-26, 335, 440-41; **9,** 344-46; **10,** 19, 120-21, 122, 123, 124, 125-26, 127-30, 131-34, 150, 321, 322, 481-82, 483-84, 500-04, 514-15; **11,** 64, 90-93, 116, 132, 151, 299, 319, 358, 426-30, 433-52, 453-55, 456, 458-59, 467, 470, 474; **12,** 29-32, 34, 37, 42, 53-56, 57-59, 64-69, 70-74, 86-92, 93-94, 101-03, 125, 127, 130-31, 143, 145-51, 171, 204, 208, 395-403, 410, 411, 419-36, 443, 450, 453; **13,** 134; **15,** 465; **34,** 293, 296, 300-01, 302-03, 304-05, 308-09, 319, 338-41, 360-61; **35,** 85; **36,** 147; **41,** 137, 141, 178, 179, 186, 188, 193; **43,** 153-55, 162-63
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**13,** 58-59, 123-32, 135-37, 138-39, 140, 148, 151; **15,** 217, 267, 286, 427; **16,** 24-28, 41, 53, 65-66, 99, 107; **18,** 152; **19,** 119; **27,** 29; **34,** 407, 433
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**17,** 349, 351-52, 396, 463, 503, 547; **18,** 110-15, 136-42, 156, 204, 428-29, 449, 459, 464, 473-75;

19, 119, 224-25, 228-29, 422; **20,** 263-64, 342, 510-12; **21,** 320; **23,** 311; **35,** 26, 28, 78-80, 90, 96, 98; **36,** 273-75; **41,** 273, 331; **43,** 316-19, 357, 388-90
—during the imperialist world war (1914-March 1917)—**21,** 100, 175, 320, 401; **35,** 163, 205; **36,** 300, 307-08, 335, 362; **41,** 342; **43,** 545
—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—**23,** 311, 312; **24,** 127-30, 141-66, 184, 190, 228-29, 244, 257, 390, 543-45, 552-55; **25,** 79-81, 165; **26,** 19-21, 140-41, 142-44, 145-48; **35,** 297, 299; **41,** 431-33, 446-48; **45,** 379
—under Soviet power—**26,** 281; **27,** 21, 40, 544, 552; **32,** 49, 70, 71, 73, 74, 107; **35,** 336; **36,** 514; **44,** 43, 45, 48, 246, 443; **45,** 314
See also League of Struggle for the Emancipation of the Working Class, Petersburg
St. Petersburg Soviet of Workers' Deputies in 1905—10, 19-20, 50-51, 52-53, 71-73, 99, 106, 155, 243; **15,** 364-65; **31,** 350
Standards of Party life
—relations between Party members—**4,** 266-67; **7,** 22-23, 34, 66-68, 147-49, 288, 298-99, 449-50, 459-61; **8,** 434-37; **10,** 110-11, 299-300, 310-11, 314-15, 380-82; **11,** 320-21; **15,** 408-09; **30,** 55-56; **32,** 477; **33,** 127; **34,** 197, 213-14, 330-31, 333; **36,** 29-30, 356, 394-95, 401-02, 403-07, 596, 605, 606-07; **41,** 68-69, 91-92, 93, 106, 108, 109, 196, 197, 222-23, 224-25, 226, 255-60, 303-05, 308-10, 367-68; **42,** 221, 250, 257-61, 265-66, 269, 274-75, 285-87, 412-13; **43,** 47-48, 78, 135-37, 204-05, 235-42, 253-54, 257, 279, 362-64, 521, 524-25, 575-77, 633; **44,** 46-48, 112, 113, 140, 143, 183, 184, 242, 245-46, 289, 317-18, 333-34, 339, 381, 423-24, 426, 445; **45,** 59, 99-100, 127-28, 160-65, 175-76, 202-04, 266-67, 313-15, 380, 381-82, 397-400, 406, 418, 427, 519, 607-08
—inner-party democracy—**5,** 477; **6,** 239; **7,** 116-18, 426, 451-52, 462-63; **8,** 434-37; **9,** 291; **10,** 162-63, 314, 483, 502-03; **11,** 320-21, 434-37, 441-42; **13,** 102-03; **19,** 519; **20,** 539; **21,** 424; **32,** 46, 86-87; **42,** 274-75
—democratic centralism—**5,** 474-82; **6,** 248-49, 476-78, 500, 501-04; **7,** 180, 207, 250-52, 290-91, 386-88, 405-07, 449-50; **8,** 363, 409; **9,** 166-67; **10,** 163, 314-15, 376, 380, 503; **11,** 441-42; **12,** 395-96; **20,** 319, 359, 379-80, 518-19; **21,** 424; **30,** 465; **32,** 258; **41,** 91, 162, 326-27; **42,** 252-53, 254-55, 286-87; **43,** 418-19; **44,** 140, 364
—and information for Party members—**7,** 117-18; **12,** 452; **27,** 58; **41,** 126-27, 138, 149, 166, 227, 272-73, 302-05; **42,** 333-35, 337-39, 339; **43,** 135-37, 229, 239-40, 559
—duty to fulfil decisions once adopted—**41,** 94-95, 126-27, 128, 194-96, 239, 272-73; **42,** 204, 350-51; **43,** 480-81; **44,** 86-87, 140; **45,** 60, 61, 82, 167, 188-89, 301, 450, 515-16
—Party discipline—**4,** 222, 324-25; **6,** 243-44; **7,** 140-43, 388-89, 492; **8,** 363, 438, 443; **9,** 35; **11,** 320-23; **16,** 221-22; **19,** 467-68; **20,** 232; **26,** 280-82; **27,** 60, 202, 331; **30,** 446-47, 486; **31,** 23-26, 43-44, 255-56, 268-69; **32,** 186, 244; **33,** 281-82; **42,** 204-05; **43,** 419-20; **44,** 221

—development of the initiative and independence of the Party masses—**5,** 515-16; **6,** 310-18; **7,** 116, 117; **8,** 196; **10,** 35, 314; **11,** 440-41; **16,** 155, 291; **17,** 278-79, 473; **18,** 110-11; **42,** 212-13
—examination of personal cases—**42,** 49-50, 221; **44,** 46-48; **45,** 397-400, 418
—Party membership, rights and duties of Party members—**4,** 266-67; **6,** 119-20, 239, 246-48, 503-04; **7,** 34, 66-67, 207-08, 426, 462-63, 470, 531-35; **8,** 147, 224, 433-34; **9,** 166-67; **10,** 483, 502-03; **11,** 433-36; **12,** 426; **36,** 549-50, 561; **41,** 91, 93, 94, 108, 109, 110, 219; **42,** 254-56, 265-66, 274-75, 299, 317-18, 333, 408-09; **44,** 123-24, 454-55, 456; **45,** 175-77, 184, 376-77
See also Democracy, inner-Party; Party Rules; Unity and consolidation of the Party
State
—its class character and role in society—**1,** 162, 258-60, 355-56, 419-20; **2,** 110-12; **13,** 315, 338-40; **15,** 272-73, 335-38; **18,** 342-44; **21,** 73-74; **23,** 359; **24,** 84, 119, 145-46, 524-25, 556-57, 562-64; **25,** 31-32, 187, 199, 357-58, 383-84, 385-99, 402-09, 411-13, 419-21, 430-31, 451-56, 463-64, 472-74; **26,** 105-16, 256, 331, 338-39; **27,** 134-35, 352-54, 365-66; **28,** 108, 234-35, 242-48, 250-52, 259-61, 370-72, 431-32; **29,** 393-94, 474-88; **30,** 264, 274, 473-74; **32,** 97-98, 417-18
—its origin, historical types and forms—**1,** 154-55, 379; **2,** 110; **4,** 265; **6,** 438-39; **8,** 557-59; **15,** 271-73, 336-37; **18,** 342-43; **21,** 72, 74; **22,** 323-24; **24,** 52-53, 71-72, 84-86, 97, 107, 119, 241, 280, 299, 306, 471-72; **25,** 386-94, 395-98, 412-13, 417-21, 445-48, 451-52, 457-60, 463-64, 472; **27,** 133; **28,** 234-35, 237-38, 241, 242-49, 455-56, 457, 463-65; **29,** 472-87; **33,** 301-03
—changes in its functions in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism—**21,** 73-74; **24,** 85; **25,** 419-21, 425-26, 451-53, 462-64, 467-68
—critique of anti-Marxist concepts of the state—**1,** 258-60, 287, 323-24, 354-55, 387-92, 419-21; **2,** 462-63, 465-66; **13,** 360-61; **15,** 271-73; **23,** 58, 165-66, 358-60; **24,** 49-50, 85-86, 488-90, 562-64; **25,** 384, 386-88, 395-403, 406-08, 411-16, 420-21, 424-25, 427-32, 435-59, 475-91; **27,** 132, 351-54, 392-93; **28,** 106, 108-09, 231-41, 242-47, 249-52, 259-63, 302-04, 319-25, 431-32; **29,** 393-94, 470-73, 477, 483-88; **30,** 46, 262-64, 421; **35,** 274, 362; **36,** 454; **39,** 324, 474-91; **44,** 160
—and nations—**1,** 154-56; **2,** 214; **20,** 44-46, 224, 396-400; **21,** 72-73; **22,** 339-40; **23,** 273-77; **25,** 443, 445-48
—conditions for its withering away—**21,** 73-74; **22,** 144, 323-25; **23,** 58, 166; **24,** 86, 119; **25,** 394, 395-401, 406-07, 419-20, 430-32, 434-42, 452-53, 456-74, 488-89; **27,** 148, 272; **28,** 108, 242-43, 251, 323-24, 371, 466-67; **29,** 488; **39,** 504, 634
—its functions and organs of government—**24,** 57-58, 85-86, 181, 322-23, 373-74, 461-62, 471-72; **25,** 388-92, 405-07, 451-52, 463, 471-73; **29,** 474-88
—and the church—**21,** 231; **25,** 419, 450-51; **29,** 472

State, ancient—*see* State, slave-owning
State, bourgeois
—its character as the dictatorship of the bourgeoisie—**1,** 196-98, 259, 267-68, 354, 388; **10,** 188-89, 244; **13,** 340-42, 358-60; **15,** 175-76; **16,** 111-12; **17,** 189; **18,** 298; **19,** 25; **21,** 72-73; **23,** 325; **24,** 85, 97, 107, 556-57; **25,** 199-200, 347, 357, 392, 395, 397, 412, 419-20, 463, 485-86; **26,** 53, 331, 339; **28,** 87, 107-08, 188-89, 238, 243-49, 259-60, 274-75, 322-23, 368-72, 414, 418, 431-33, 458-67; **29,** 106, 200, 248, 294, 312, 379, 483-88; **30,** 56, 112-14, 211, 262-63, 427, 457-58, 488; **31,** 325, 351, 364; **42,** 292
—and bureaucracy—**1,** 419; **2,** 336-37; **7,** 501; **24,** 373; **25,** 346-47, 354, 368-69, 407, 414-16, 425-27, 451, 486-87; **28,** 274-75; **29,** 182
—its origin and development—**1,** 154-55; **19,** 25; **20,** 401; **21,** 73, 147-49; **25,** 405-10, 418; **27,** 414; **28,** 426; **29,** 482-84; **30,** 457-58
—its state machine as a coercive apparatus—**17,** 189; **19,** 25; **21,** 231, 255; **24,** 352, 373; **25,** 93, 405, 410, 417-18, 451, 463-91; **26,** 112-13, 116; **27,** 500, 514-15; **28,** 107, 188, 236-38, 244-45, 274-75, 284, 369, 370, 431, 458-59, 465-66; **29,** 386, 487; **30,** 56, 267; **31,** 196
—as a rentier state—**22,** 233-34, 242-44, 277-78, 300; **23,** 197
—and local self-government—**10,** 187-89; **13,** 332-34, 337, 359-60; **15,** 173-76; **20,** 47-48
—its subordination to capitalist monopolies in the epoch of imperialism—**18,** 403-04; **19,** 106-07; **21,** 340-41; **22,** 249-50, 299-300; **23,** 138, 149; **24,** 122, 330-31; **25,** 383, 392-93; **41,** 381-82
—its connection with the stock exchange and capital—**1,** 218-19; **18,** 491-92; **21,** 73; **23,** 46-47, 72-73, 149; **25,** 368-69; **29,** 109, 487-88; **30,** 99-100; **33,** 215
—and destruction of its state machine by the socialist (proletarian) revolution—**12,** 109; **16,** 307; **23,** 325, 340, 359; **24,** 68-69, 181, 239, 292; **25,** 388, 396-400, 405-11, 413-21, 425-32, 441, 451-52, 453, 472, 476, 478-79, 481, 483-84, 485-91; **26,** 102-03, 116, 239, 342, 400, 460, 464, 479; **27,** 175, 217-18, 514; **28,** 107, 132, 233, 237, 241, 249, 260, 275, 284, 320-21, 323, 369, 416, 459, 464, 466; **29,** 109, 131, 182, 510-11; **30,** 263, 265, 273-74; **31,** 186-87; **41,** 381
—its forms, functions and organs of government—**8,** 557-59; **19,** 25, 241-42; **21,** 72-73; **23,** 69-70, 325; **24,** 68, 85-86, 97, 107, 179-81, 352, 373, 461; **25,** 406-10, 413, 417-18, 423-24, 445-48, 451, 458, 472-73; **26,** 473; **28,** 237, 243-44, 250-51, 360-61, 420; **29,** 485-88; **36,** 521-22
—in the epoch of imperialism—**18,** 337-38, 339-40; **19,** 106-07, 199-200; **21,** 149-50, 215; **22,** 277, 299-300; **23,** 43-45, 48, 69-70, 85, 96, 138, 256; **24,** 404; **25,** 333-35, 354, 357-58, 368-69, 383-84, 393, 410-11, 415-16, 426-27, 490-91; **26,** 106-08; **27,** 339-40; **28,** 189-90, 243-47, 334, 414, 417; **29,** 64-65, 122, 487-88, 516-17, 558; **39,** 93, 445-46; **41,** 385
State, feudal, serf-owning—1, 154; **2,** 120; **6,** 114-15, 367-69; **12,** 269-70; **15,** 272-73, 321, 337-38; **21,** 73-74; **25,** 392, 395; **27,** 413-14, 515; **28,** 241, 242-43, 426, 464; **29,** 379, 439-40, 480-84; **31,** 242-43
See also Absolutism, autocracy; Autocracy in Russia; Monarchy
State, multinational, bourgeois—20, 45-49, 397-400, 407-09, 415, 424-26, 441; **23,** 61-62, 275-77; **41,** 314, 317-18
State, multinational, socialist—*see* Soviet socialist state—as a multinational state, autonomy and federation, friendship among peoples
State, national—1, 154-56; **15,** 323; **19,** 39, 243-44; **20,** 27-28, 45-47, 57-58, 396-401, 406-09, 413-15, 417, 421-24, 450-51; **21,** 149, 159, 162-63, 183, 407-08; **22,** 143, 144-45; **23,** 37-40, 52-54, 61-62, 135, 213, 273-77; **35,** 250-51, 273-74; **36,** 298, 299; **39,** 757; **41,** 314-16, 388
State, proletarian—*see* Democracy, proletarian, socialist; Dictatorship of the proletariat (theory); Soviet socialist state
State, slave-owning—21, 72, 73-74; **22,** 260; **23,** 106; **25,** 392, 395, 419, 460, 463; **28,** 235, 243, 464; **29,** 475-81
State, Soviet—*see* Soviet socialist state
State apparatus in Soviet Russia—*see* Soviet construction, principles and methods of work of the Soviet state apparatus; Soviet socialist state
State Bank in Russia—*see* Banks in Russia
State Bank of the RSFSR, People's Bank of the RSFSR—27, 67, 222-23, 252; **28,** 193; **33,** 403-04; **35,** 564; **36,** 567-68, 586; **42,** 57, 114, 118, 365; **44,** 78, 164; **45,** 349, 446, 465, 477-78, 514
—its role in developing and controlling trade—**33,** 198; **35,** 547-48, 549; **42,** 365; **45,** 394, 446, 477-78
State banks in capitalist countries—*see* Banks in the countries of Western Europe and America
State capitalism under the dictatorship of the proletariat (in Soviet Russia)
—nature of state capitalism and its special features in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism—**27,** 293-302, 309, 311, 334-42; **32,** 295-98, 322-23, 329-36, 343-50, 364, 457-58, 490-91; **33,** 64-65, 89, 185, 277-80, 310-13, 404, 407, 418-20, 427-28, 472-73; **35,** 491; **36,** 536, 561, 562, 564, 571; **42,** 376, 426; **45,** 195-96, 444
—raising of the question in 1918—**27,** 22, 293-98, 301-02, 307, 309-10, 334-42, 349-51, 382; **32,** 295-96, 322-23, 329-36, 344-45; **33,** 25, 61-62, 89, 418-21, 472; **36,** 585; **45,** 503
—raising of the question in the first years of the New Economic Policy—**32,** 266, 295-98, 326, 344-50, 357, 364, 458, 491-92; **33,** 25, 28, 58-59, 64-66, 89, 93-96, 99-101, 116, 160, 185, 277-80, 310-13, 419-22, 472-73; **35,** 491; **42,** 375-76
—its main forms—**32,** 296-98, 326, 345-49, 353-54; **33,** 94-95, 472-73; **35,** 491-92; **36,** 539, 585
See also Concessions in Soviet Russia; Lease in Soviet Russia; Mixed companies in Soviet Russia in the first years of the New Economic Policy
State Conference in Moscow, 1917—25, 249, 295; **26,** 33
State control in the economy of capitalist countries—23, 157, 210, 269; **25,** 326-29, 342-46, 353-56; **26,** 106-07, 108; **27,** 294, 385-86

State control in Soviet Russia (before the formation of the People's Commissariat for Workers' and Peasants' Inspection)—**27,** 318; **28,** 224, 326, 350-51, 486; **29,** 265; **30,** 300-01, 351; **36,** 461, 504, 511; **42,** 85-86, 112, 116-17, 118-19, 134, 136, 144-45, 160, 181; **44,** 78, 85, 89, 186, 190, 328; **45,** 470
See also Party and state control; People's Commissariats of the RSFSR—People's Commissariat for Workers' and Peasants' Inspection; Workers' and Peasants' Inspection in Soviet Russia
State enterprises in Soviet Russia—*see* Industry in Soviet Russia; State farms
State farms—**24,** 233, 463, 478; **25,** 276-77; **28,** 307-08, 314-15, 346-47; **29,** 40, 43-46, 117, 139, 219; **30,** 74, 109, 147-48, 189-90, 193-94, 243-48; **31,** 159-60, 481-82, 521-28, 530, 532; **32,** 390; **33,** 268, 380, 381; **36,** 551; **42,** 91, 125, 140-41, 183, 311; **44,** 119-20, 263-64, 277, 443; **45,** 52-53, 103, 190, 314-15, 352, 580-81, 582-83
State-monopoly capitalism in the epoch of imperialism
—its nature and development during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**13,** 430; **22,** 218, 249-51; **23,** 157-58, 210-11, 212, 230, 267, 269-70; **24,** 240, 305-06, 309-10, 403, 404; **25,** 334-35, 336-37, 357-58, 373, 383, 410, 426, 442-43; **26,** 170, 386-87; **27,** 294-95, 339, 341-42, 385-86; **28,** 80; **29,** 122; **32,** 333-34, 336, 491; **33,** 277-78; **36,** 441; **39,** 99-100, 413-14, 596-97; **41,** 381, 393-94, 421; **42,** 73, 426
—and preparation of the material preconditions for socialism—**22,** 205-06; **23,** 158, 210-11, 230, 269-70; **24,** 240, 305-06, 309-10, 459-60, 468-69; **25,** 335-36, 358-61, 425-27, 442-43; **26,** 106-08, 170, 386-87; **27,** 294-95, 339-40, 341-42, 344-45; **29,** 103, 122; **32,** 333-34, 335-36
—and subordination of the bourgeois state apparatus to the monopolies—**19,** 241-42; **21,** 340-41; **22,** 221-22, 237-38, 249-50, 298-99; **23,** 46-47; **24,** 122, 330-31; **25,** 334, 368-69; **39,** 99-100
—in Britain—**21,** 340-41; **24,** 240; **27,** 385; **39,** 67-68, 417, 432
—in France—**21,** 340-41; **39,** 67-68
—in Germany—**21,** 340-41; **22,** 249-51; **23,** 158, 210-11; **24,** 240, 403-04; **25,** 333-34, 342-43, 357; **26,** 108; **27,** 22, 294, 298, 339-40, 385; **29,** 170-71; **39,** 89-90, 175-77, 179-80, 183-84, 396
—in Russia—**19,** 241-42; **24,** 194-95, 306-07, 396; **25,** 44, 334, 335-37, 342, 357; **27,** 295-96, 341-42; **32,** 333-37
—in the USA—**25,** 333-34; **29,** 170
State ownership in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism—**25,** 277, 402, 429, 465-67; **26,** 264-65, 297-98, 391-92, 423-24; **27,** 153, 156-57, 225, 306-07; **28,** 315-16; **29,** 105, 112, 115, 135, 138; **30,** 108-09, 456; **31,** 292-93, 419; **32,** 237, 295-97, 354, 364, 368-69, 412, 415, 458
State Political Board—*see* All-Russia Extraordinary Commission to Combat Counter-revolution, Sabotage and Profiteering (Vecheka)—State Political Board
State Publishing House of the RSFSR—**30,** 334; **32,** 69, 128; **33,** 463-64; **35,** 427, 466, 484, 517
State secrecy, its protection—**27,** 123, 124, 125; **29,** 164; **45,** 144, 447-48, 523-24
State sovereignty—**22,** 164-65, 263-64; **33,** 356-57; **35,** 479
See also Right of nations to self-determination (programme demand of Bolsheviks)
Statistics
—general description—**16,** 427, 437, 442-43; **18,** 264; **23,** 239, 271-73; **36,** 259
—critique of bourgeois statistics and exposure of its falsifications—**1,** 13-14, 18, 219-24, 227-29, 312-16; **2,** 358-65, 372-73, 375-80, 383-85, 387-88, 395-97, 400, 401, 403-11, 420-21, 422-24, 427-29, 435-37; **3,** 73, 87, 95-96, 118, 126-27, 147-54, 162-64, 170-72, 181-82, 239, 379, 454-55, 456-68, 471-75, 476-84, 499-500, 506-07, 515-17; **4,** 13-45, 132-34, 198-200; **5,** 169-74, 200-05, 207, 218-19; **6,** 41-42; **13,** 173-79, 183-94, 200-01, 211-12; **15,** 134; **16,** 436; **18,** 262-65; **19,** 125-31, 314-17, 323-24; **22,** 21-22, 32-33, 34-35, 44, 48-49, 53, 58-64, 65-66, 68, 70-71, 74, 82-86, 101, 198, 287-88, 290-91; **27,** 261; **28,** 274; **30,** 255-56; **31,** 155; **33,** 135-36; **35,** 38-39; **39,** 85; **40,** 181-82, 204, 212, 216, 240-41, 451, 485
—methods of processing—**1,** 13-15, 19-32, 35, 45-47, 68-69, 211-12, 215, 220-28, 301-07, 312-16; **2,** 357-65, 372-78, 383-86, 390-401, 403-17, 419-21, 422-23, 425-26, 435-39; **3,** 70-74, 79-88, 93-108, 112, 115-16, 118, 119-24, 127-45, 148-56, 160-65, 167-72, 182, 195-96, 220, 238-40, 252-54, 261-65, 294-95, 298-99, 332-33, 344-46, 373-74, 379, 387-89, 426-27, 443, 448-51, 456-84, 496-507, 509-14, **516,** 517-20, 539, 573, 581-83, 586-87, 627-30; **4,** 13-45, 70-73, 132-33; **5,** 144, 212-13, 218; **13,** 183-94; **15,** 94, 128-29, 158; **16,** 430-31; **20,** 82-88; **22,** 21-22, 58-85, 100, 101, 291; **35,** 38-39; **40,** 189-217, 218-23, 224-25, 226-30, 297-371, 372-75, 376-82, 383-96, 421-86
—industrial—**3,** 507-09, 515-17; **4,** 13-45, 70-73, 133, 142, 198-99; **6,** 41-42; **18,** 256, 258-59, 260-61, 262-69, 596-97; **19,** 434-35; **22,** 17, 65-66, 96, 97, 196-98, 202-03, 274; **39,** 137
—agricultural—**1,** 301-07; **3,** 73-75, 261-62, 305-06; **4,** 131-34, 142-43, 153; **5,** 112-13, 144-45, 170-72, 177-78, 183-222; **6,** 41-42; **13,** 173-79, 183-95, 199-216, 220-25, 232-33; **15,** 71-83, 133-34; **16,** 427-46; **18,** 32-35, 47, 580, 586; **20,** 213-15; **22,** 17, 19, 21-24, 26, 27-37, 40, 43-45, 49, 51, 52-53, 55, 58-74, 76-102; **24,** 284; **33,** 136; **35,** 38-39; **39,** 220; **40,** 180-85, 189-217, 218-23, 224-25, 226-30, 297-371, 376-82, 383-96, 402-05, 416-20, 421-86
See also Censuses; Critique of bourgeois literature on the agrarian question
Statistics in the countries of Western Europe and America
—in Austria—**19,** 206-08, 209-212, 281-82, 365; **22,** 32, 62; **39,** 707; **40,** 369, 383-96
—in Britain—**3,** 566; **4,** 131, 138; **5,** 213; **19,** 319; **40,** 211, 225
—in Denmark—**13,** 194-216; **16,** 443; **22,** 40, 62; **33,** 135; **40,** 211, 225, 376-82
—in France—**3,** 500, 566; **4,** 131, 138; **5,** 112-13, 172, 213, 215; **13,** 208; **16,** 443; **20,** 213; **33,** 136; **39,** 271-18; **40,** 218-23, 224

—in Germany—**3,** 159, 509, 515, 551, 566; **4,** 131, 138, 153, 198-99; **5,** 112-13, 144-45, 172, 173, 177, 182-221; **10,** 196-97; **13,** 173-74, 182-94, 196-98, 208; **16,** 423-41, 446; **19,** 206-07, 209-12, 268-71, 280-82, 310, 365-68, 433-35; **20,** 213-16; **22,** 32-35, 40, 48, 62, 85, 196-97, 202, 274, 283; **28,** 274; **33,** 135; **34,** 39; **39,** 40, 137, 341-42; **40,** 180-85, 189-217, 224, 297-371
—in Hungary—**16,** 443-45; **19,** 310; **22,** 62
—in Switzerland—**19,** 366; **22,** 40, 62; **33,** 135; **40,** 402-05
—in the USA—**4,** 131-32; **16,** 427; **18,** 596-97; **19,** 197-99; **20,** 68-69; **22,** 17, 18-20, 23-24, 25, 26, 27, 29, 31, 32-36, 43-44, 48-71, 72-74, 76-100, 100-02, 197-98, 202; **33,** 135; **36,** 271-72; **39,** 219; **40,** 225, 416-20, 421-86; **43,** 578

Statistics in Russia
—Zemstvo—**1,** 13-14, 18-34, 51, 56-58, 63, 117-19, 211, 219-20; **2,** 357-60, 418-19; **3,** 70, 71, 73, 75, 82-85, 93-96, 102-05, 108, 115-16, 118, 119-27, 141-42, 148-51, 159, 160-61, 169-72, 173-74, 200, 207-09, 240, 275, 332-33, 395, 440, 470, 485, 486, 501-02, 547-48, 571, 583, 626-30; **4,** 126; **5,** 58, 61, 213, 257; **6,** 343, 449; **10,** 196-97; **13,** 279; **15,** 78-79, 94, 95, 103, 114, 118-22, 131, 134; **16,** 439; **19,** 104; **20,** 82-88, 111, 132; **22,** 60; **43,** 230, 271
—of handicraft production—**1,** 117-19, 206-08, 211-13, 214-15; **2,** 357-445; **3,** 332-33, 340-42, 344-55, 362, 369-70, 373, 379, 409-11, 441-42, 448-53
—political—**18,** 378, 471, 505-06, 515-16, 534; **43,** 264
—government—**2,** 466-67; **3,** 354, 454-68, 481, 585, 601-02; **4,** 13-45, 70-73, 213; **10,** 196-97; **13,** 232-33; **15,** 71-72, 120, 133; **16,** 260-61, 381, 395, 412-15; **18,** 32-34, 47, 83-85, 89, 196, 256-57, 259, 263-64, 288, 341, 534, 546, 580, 586-87; **19,** 66-67, 186-94, 268, 288-90, 323, 328-31, 531-32, 534-38; **20,** 48, 104, 218-19; **24,** 368; **36,** 258-59; **41,** 300-02, 310-11; **43,** 230
—labour—**19,** 323-24
—on the labour question—**2,** 359-60; **11,** 357; **16,** 260-61, 381-86, 395-421; **18,** 83-86, 187-202, 213, 221-23, 240-41, 256-57, 258-59, 260-61, 262-69, 288, 299-300, 378, 471, 505-06, 515-16, 519-20, 534, 596-97; **19,** 125-31, 201-02, 213-15, 311-24, 358-63, 534-38; **20,** 89; **23,** 239-40, 251
—agricultural—**1,** 13-72, 103, 111-20, 219-29, 301-07; **3,** 70-75, 82-112, 119-27, 138-39, 146-72, 182, 195-96, 237-40, 252-55, 257, 261-64, 275-78, 282-83, 585-86; **4,** 126-27; **5,** 213-22, 257-58; **6,** 449-50; **10,** 196-97; **12,** 272-73, 275-80, 286-87, 302-03; **13,** 220-25, 233, 279; **15,** 71-82, 90-92, 93-94, 113-34, 158; **16,** 133-34; **18,** 32-35, 47, 341, 580, 586-87; **19,** 66-67, 95-96, 185-96, 288-90, 365; **20,** 82-88, 104, 111-13, 284-85, 317-18; **24,** 284, 490; **35,** 38-39
—of factory production—**2,** 384-86, 452-53; **3,** 219-23, 264-65, 298, 331-32, 354-55, 387-89, 390-96, 405-11, 418, 425-27, 454-84, 496-500, 507-15, 517-18, 533, 538-40, 601-02; **4,** 13-45, 70-73; **10,** 196-97; **11,** 357; **15,** 90; **18,** 196, 256-57, 258-60, 262-69, 272-73, 288, 596-97; **43,** 114
See also Censuses—in tsarist Russia

Statistics in Soviet Russia—**27,** 261; **28,** 317; **30,** 109, 111, 253-56, 306, 460; **31,** 506-07; **32,** 88-89, 216, 292-93, 371-74, 390-93, 398; **33,** 36-38, 339, 399, 462; **35,** 440-41, 497-98; **42,** 141, 155-56, 356; **44,** 127, 268, 459; **45,** 220, 231, 237-38, 259-60, 260, 261-62, 316, 317-18, 342-43, 524-25, 571-72
See also Accountability; Censuses—in Soviet Russia
Stock exchange—**21,** 73; **22,** 218; **23,** 47, 79; **25,** 392; **29,** 487; **39,** 35, 54, 61-62, 85, 122, 125, 269, 335, 347-48, 374, 377, 386, 451, 453, 491, **554**
Stock exchange in Russia—**18,** 57-58; **20,** 164
Stockholm conference—*see* Zimmerwald Group (as a whole)
Stockholm conference of Second International parties in 1917 (planned)—**24,** 247-50, 251-53, 266, 324-25, 388; **25,** 244-46, 269-77, 307; **35,** 320; **41,** 409-12
Stolypin agrarian reform
—its nature and methods of implementation—**11,** 187-88, 211; **12,** 234-35, 256-57; **13,** 142, 219, 222, 277-78, 283, 287, 288-89, 331, 370, 384-85, 388-90, 421-23, 441-44, 455-59; **15,** 42-46, 109, 135, 165-66, 179, 262-63, 267, 269-71, 306-08, 315-16, 321-22; **16,** 93-94, 356, 360; **17,** 66-67, 119-20, 126, 145-46, 149, 169-71, 231, 248-50, 251-53, 285-86, 389, 455, 458, 466, 474; **18,** 52-53, 143-44, 148-49, 248, 250-53, 326-27, 495, 580; **19,** 49, 180-96, 222-23, 337-39, 377-78; **20,** 313-18, 375-76; **34,** 408, 409; **43,** 222
—and the Duma—**11,** 187; **13,** 128, 368-70, 455-56; **15,** 303-17; **16,** 302, 356; **17,** 68-69, 126, 145-46, 169-72, 458, 474; **20,** 313
—and two possible ways of capitalist development of agriculture in Russia—**3,** 31-34; **12,** 234-35, 255-57; **13,** 241-44, 277-78, 283, 289, 289, 311, 343-44, 370-71, 388-91, 421-23, 441-43, 456-59; **15,** 42-46, 108-09, **111,** 131, 135, 153-54, 165, 167, 179, 261-63, 269-71, 307-08, 315-16; **16,** 93-94; **17,** 66-67, 117, 160; **18,** 143-44; **19,** 103-05, 180-96, 377-78; **20,** 102-04, 115, 375-76; **34,** 408-09
—collapse of the Stolypin agrarian policy—**15,** 270-71, 355; **16,** 136-37; **17,** 126-27, 170-71, 231, 251-53, 458, 474, 475; **18,** 73-74, 143-44, 148-49; **19,** 184-85; **24,** 288
—and the inevitability of a revolutionary solution of the agrarian question—**13,** 283, 384-85, 402-03, 425, 457-59; **15,** 44-45, 269-71, 310-16, 322-23; **17,** 120, 231-32, 251-53, 449, 528; **18,** 580-81; **19,** 222-23; **20,** 375-76; **24,** 288; **34,** 408-10
—bourgeois and petty-bourgeois parties' attitude towards it—**12,** 245-46, 256-57; **13,** 270, 321-22, 384-85, 401, 441-42, 456-58; **15,** 41-47, 269-70, 303-12, 322; **17,** 126-27, 169-72; **20,** 313
—and the resettlement question—**18,** 91-101; **19,** 66-71, 89-90, 183-89
—and prospects of a bourgeois-democratic revolution in Russia—**11,** 187-88; **12,** 256-58; **13,** 384-85, 402-03, 425, 441-44; **15,** 43-45, 269-71, 278-80, 309-16, 349-51, 354-55; **16,** 136-39, 198-200, 302-03, 360; **17,** 68-69, 125-28, 231-32, 235-36, 256, 284-85, 317-21, 400-01, 448-49; **18,** 52-54,

252-53; **19,** 49, 190-92, 222-23, 330; **34,** 408-10
—its connection with the Peasant Reform of 1861—**15,** 135, 165-66, 303-04, 307-08; **17,** 68-69, 117-18, 119-20, 125-26, 127; **18,** 74, 250-51
—increased differentiation of the peasantry and the class struggle in the countryside—**11,** 187-88; **12,** 211, 257; **13,** 405; **15,** 271, 278-80, 321-22; **16,** 92-94, 302-03; **17,** 170, 284; **18,** 248-49, 580-81; **19,** 49, 96-99, 104-05, 180-84, 189-96, 288-91; **20,** 102-03; **23,** 371-72; **24,** 290-91
—exploitation and ruin of poor peasants, growth and strengthening of the kulaks—**3,** 33, 157-58; **11,** 187-88; **13,** 124-25, 243, 277-78, 287, 318, 388-89, 421-23, 441-43, 457; **15,** 44, 135, 321-22; **16,** 302-03, 360; **17,** 119, 148, 170, 446-49, 455, 458, 466, 474-75; **18,** 52-53, 143-44, 251-53, 580-81; **19,** 49, 96-98, 104-05, 180-84, 189-92, 288-91; **20,** 102-03, 313, 314-17; **23,** 371-72; **24,** 290-91; **28,** 355; **34,** 409-10

Stolypin reaction, 1907-10
—general description of the period—**13,** 33-34, 62, 68-70, 114-22, 123-32, 135, 138-39, 141, 144, 421-23, 429, 437-38, 440-44, 455-59; **15,** 17, 213-14, 267-80, 321-24, 336-37, 349-51, 399-400, 417-18; **16,** 24-28, 33, 79-81, 136-39, 147, 151-52, 168-70, 171-75, 181-82, 198-200, 204, 213-14, 247-49, 289-90, 304, 339-40, 355-56, 388; **17,** 34-35, 40-44, 60-72, 76-77, 90, 117-18, 126, 168-72, 231, 234-36, 247-56, 276, 278, 280-81, 286, 295-96, 300-03, 315-17, 331, 332, 354-57, 369-70, 380-81, 388-90, 400-01, 408-12, 414-17, 455-57, 466-67, 476-77, 500-01, 506-09, 539-40, 567; **18,** 65, 102-04, 150-51, 342-44, 453-55, 493-94; **19,** 180-96, 340; **20,** 169, 170-71, 265-66, 277-78; **21,** 416-17; **23,** 298; **27,** 60; **28,** 373; **30,** 278; **31,** 27-28, 35-37, 535; **33,** 350-51, 407-10; **36,** 165; **41,** 209-16, 243-45, 267-70
—Bolshevik tactics of defence and the rallying of forces for a new revolutionary upsurge—**13,** 34-35, 43, 46-49, 59, 73-74, 119-21, 166-68, 445-46; **15,** 17-19, 152-54, 278-79, 292-94, 301-02, 345-55, 457-59; **16,** 32-34, 35-37, 137-39, 147-48, 150-53, 169-70, 204-05, 248, 258-59, 289-91, 357, 372-73, 388-89; **17,** 68-69, 91, 117-18, 185-88, 221-24, 241, 285-86, 343, 348, 356-57, 372, 456-57, 465-66, 467; **18,** 150-52; **27,** 100, 180-81; **31,** 27-29, 35-37; **34,** 406; **36,** 281-82; **43,** 222
—Bolshevik tactics of combining illegal and legal work—**13,** 42-44, 49, 127-32, 460-61; **15,** 19-21, 156-57, 278-80, 299-300, 301-02, 323-24, 325, 346-49, 351-55, 387-88, 431-33, 434-35, 438, 446-48, 458-60; **16,** 24-25, 30-37, 42-43, 91-92, 101, 111-12, 145, 147-48, 151-52, 153-55, 158-60, 169-70, 205, 258-59, 261-62, 263-64; **17,** 186-88, 222, 223, 278-81, 356-57, 401-02, 456-57, 462-63, 465-66, 467-68, 472-73, 539-41, 543-44; **18,** 152, 387, 393-94, 518; **19,** 111-12, 153-54, 396-97, 401-02; **20,** 354-55; **27,** 100; **30,** 56-57; **31,** 27-29, 35-37, 196; **33,** 350; **34,** 375; **36,** 159; **41,** 227-28, 274-76
—ideological offensive by reaction—**13,** 38; **16,** 129, 137,

190; **17,** 77, 168-72, 253; **36,** 165
—classes and class relations—**3,** 33-34; **13,** 67-74, 119-22, 123-32, 138, 141-42, 144, 147-52, 422, 442-44; **15,** 267-80, 321-24, 335-37, 346-51, 399-400, 417-18; **16,** 151-52, 165-67, 168, 290-91, 299-304, 355-56, 388-89; **17,** 39-42, 61-62, 169-70, 189-94, 251-56, 319-21, 355-57, 362-63, 369-70, 400-01, 408-17, 552-53, 569; **18,** 342-43; **19,** 340; **23,** 298
—and the liberal bourgeoisie's counter-revolutionary activities—**3,** 33-34; **13,** 38-89, 114-15, 118-20, 121-22, 142, 147-52, 479-84; **15,** 22-26, 45-47, 53-54, 268, 275-76, 307-10, 322, 349, 351, 419-21, 463-66; **16,** 24-28, 80-81, 100, 132-39, 148, 165-68, 169, 173-75, 180-81, 262-64, 290, 314-19, 325-27; **17,** 52-53, 85-86, 119-20, 126-28, 189-94, 251-53, 280-81, 285-86, 289-90, 295-96, 298-99, 332-34, 342, 371-72, 373-74, 380, 400-01, 409-12, 415-17, 489-90, 551-55; **18,** 151; **19,** 72, 397-99; **20,** 129-30, 190, 277; **41,** 243-45
—new measures by the autocracy to turn tsarist Russia into a bourgeois monarchy—**13,** 142, 243-44, 277-78, 421-24, 442-43, 455-58; **15,** 42-43, 269-70, 271-73, 278-80, 321-22, 349-50, 381, 398-400; **16,** 38-39, 93-94, 133, 137-38, 145, 147, 169, 198-200, 204, 213-14; **17,** 69, 117-18, 119-20, 126-27, 144-46, 148, 152-55, 160, 169-70, 231, 235-36, 252-53, 285-86, 289-90, 355, 371, 389-90, 400-01, 408-12; **18,** 65-66, 151, 250, 252-53, 343-44, 563; **20,** 313, 375; **31,** 27-28, 35-36; **43,** 222
—apostasy of the bourgeois and petty-bourgeois intelligentsia—**13,** 62-74, 115, 491-92; **15,** 17-18, 50-51, 52-54, 60, 62, 152-53, 274-75, 287, 289-90, 346, 353-54, 446-47, 455-56; **16,** 100-01, 148, 247-49, 262-63, 388-89; **17,** 40-43, 47-48, 52-53, 58-59, 76-77, 179-88, 218-19, 221-22, 226, 232-34, 315, 332, 357-58, 373, 399-400, 453, 521-26, 539-41; **19,** 397-99, 461; **20,** 59-60, 265-68, 277, 491-93; **21,** 333; **31,** 27-29; **34,** 375, 379-80, 411; **36,** 281-82; **41,** 242-43, 244-45, 274-75

See also Coup d'état of June 3, 1907, in Russia

Strategy and tactics, military—*see* Military science and the art of warfare

Strategy and tactics of Bolshevism
—its nature and significance—**4,** 18-19, 237-38; **9,** 17-20, 22, 153, 262; **10,** 106, 177-79; **11,** 213-14, 457-58; **13,** 165-66; **16,** 150-51, 170; **17,** 39-44, 221-22, 280; **20,** 210; **21,** 74-79, 211-12; **23,** 120; **26,** 53-54; **28,** 208; **31,** 24-25, 63, 79-81, 93-97; **32,** 522-23; **36,** 221; **42,** 320-22, 427-28
—choice of the moment for the decisive blow—**4,** 237; **5,** 515-16; **9,** 273; **10,** 152-53; **11,** 90-93, 111, 129-30; **12,** 117, 173-74, 405-07; **15,** 195-96; **18,** 109; **24,** 24-25, 40-41, 210-11; **25,** 250; **26,** 19-21, 22-27, 82-85, 132, 134, 140-41, 143-44, 145-48, 179-81, 182-87, 188-89, 190, 191-92, 192-94, 207-08, 211-13, 234-35; **27,** 25-26; **30,** 36-37, 91-92, 258, 262, 274-75; **31,** 51-52, 94-95; **32,** 513-14, 522-23; **36,** 438-39; **42,** 319-20, 324-28, 354-55
—choice of the main, decisive link—**5,** 502-03; **9,** 71-72; **21,** 256-57; **24,** 63-66; **26,** 53; **27,** 273-74, 275-76; **28,** 123; **30,** 139, 262, 406, 487-

89; **31**, 133-34; **33**, 107-08, 112-13, 171-72, 301-06, 346; **36**, 79-80, 149-50, 431, 434, 573; **42**, 163-64
—flexibility of tactics and regard for the concrete historical situation—**2**, 342-43; **3**, 32; **4**, 237-38; **5**, 18-19, 23-24, 391-92, 447-48; **6**, 194-95; **8**, 212-13, 232-34; **9**, 71, 76-77, 85-86, 152-53, 260-61, 262-64, 273-74, 342-43, 422-23; **10**, 105, 112-19, 135-45, 297-98, 350-51, 355-57, 453, 467-68, 506-07; **11**, 91-92, 116-17, 124-25, 141-42, 211-12, 213-14, 253-55, 354; **12**, 211-12, 362-63, 373; **13**, 40, 90-92, 258-59; **15**, 54-56, 152-53, 236-38, 292-93, 295-96, 300-01, 442; **16**, 33, 35-37, 93-94, 136-37, 147, 150-51, 204-06; **17**, 39-40, 144-46, 222; **21**, 74-76, 145-46, 253-54; **23**, 302-03, 330-31; **24**, 43, 46, 63, 236-37; **25**, 79, 176-78, 183-90, 285-89; **26**, 23-25, 52, 54-57, 82-84, 185, 208-09, 445-47, 448-49, 451-52; **27**, 58-61, 65, 112-17, 175-78, 241-42, 247-48, 327-28, 329-30, 331, 333, 377; **28**, 66-69, 190-92, 216, 288-89, 291-93; **29**, 227; **30**, 161, 330-31, 470-71; **31**, 34-39, 51, 52, 63, 89, 92, 101-03, 185-86; **32**, 160, 478-79, 480-81; **33**, 21-22, 58-59, 63-64, 83-86, 97, 104, 106-08, 109-11, 204-05, 206-07, 209-10, 352, 439-40, 476-80; **34**, 406; **36**, 297-300, 423, 437-38; **42**, 321-22, 324-28, 354-55; **43**, 378-79
—and dialectical materialism—**3**, 32; **5**, 393-94; **9**, 43-44; **11**, 116-17, 213-14, 351-52; **12**, 362-63; **13**, 27-28; **15**, 54-55, 405-09; **16**, 348-49; **17**, 39-44, 76; **19**, 554; **21**, 74-79; **31**, 26-28, 101-03; **33**, 115-16, 476; **35**, 268-69
—its fundamental difference from reformist tactics—**5**, 73-75; **6**, 169-70; **9**, 45-46, 103, 107-08, 121-22, 186-87, 259-61, 358-59; **11**, 69-72, 159-60; **12**, 500-02; **13**, 43-44, 158-60; **15**, 56-57, 397-08; **16**, 347-52; **20**, 307-08, 500-01; **23**, 213-14; **28**, 65-67, 291-94, 429-30; **29**, 504-06; **30**, 61-62; **33**, 115-16, 476-80; **39**, 270-71; **41**, 303-04, 382-84
—its international significance—**9**, 19-20; **13**, 159-60; **19**, 401; **21**, 368-69, 388; **22**, 118-20; **27**, 331, 485-87; **28**, 67-68, 101-02, 116-17, 205-06, 211, 291-94; **29**, 563-65; **31**, 21-23, 166, 231-32, 253, 330; **32**, 456; **33**, 55-59
—and the experience of the international and Russian revolutionary movement—**4**, 217-18, 234-35; **5**, 289, 377-78; **6**, 271-72; **8**, 179, 504-06; **9**, 135-36, 138-40, 141, 146-48, 155; **10**, 390-91; **11**, 124, 142; **12**, 106-12, 192, 361-78, 439-40; **13**, 18, 60, 119-20, 166-67, 477-78; **15**, 46-47, 53-62, 269-76, 351, 457; **16**, 35-36, 147, 150-51, 352; **18**, 333; **20**, 257-58, 294, 387; **21**, 74-79, 331; **22**, 340-42, 357-58; **23**, 123-24; **24**, 86; **25**, 200-02; **26**, 52, 54-55, 132, 204, 451-52; **27**, 90, 172-73, 181, 365-66, 371-72, 376-77; **29**, 564-65; **30**, 57-58; **31**, 117-18, 166, 231-32, 253-55, 268-69, 340-41; **32**, 317-18, 480-81; **33**, 51, 99-94
—revolutionary reserves—**9**, 46-47, 99-100, 432-43; **15**, 215-16; **22**, 357-58; **23**, 287, 306-08, 371-73; **25**, 40, 41-42, 86-87; **26**, 38, 40; **27**, 168, 543; **28**, 65-68, 216, 288-89; **30**, 176, 273-74, 382, 447-48, 496-97; **31**, 51, 64, 70-71, 94-95, 131-33, 411-13, 438-43, 448-50, 466-67, 471, 474-76; **39**, 499-500; **43**, 443-44
—correlation between strategy and tactics—**4**, 235-36; **9**, 85-86; **11**, 457-58; **13**, 34-35, 127-28; **16**, 150-51, 153-54; **17**, 39-40; **19**, 45-46; **21**, 74-76; **27**, 129-30; **31**, 92
—united front tactics—**8**, 508-10; **10**, 80-82, 310-11; **19**, 65; **21**, 372-73; **29**, 534-36, 561-62; **33**, 330-34; **36**, 210; **42**, 367, 368, 393-94, 400-01, 406-07, 411, 415-17
—offensive and defensive tactics—**2**, 338-39; **5**, 23, 513-16; **9**, 30-31, 67-68, 113-14; **10**, 142-45, 390-91; **11**, 176, 351-52; **12**, 111-12; **13**, 22-23, 33-36, 41, 49, 58-59, 119-20, 477-78; **15**, 153-57, 292-93, 351-52, 458-60; **16**, 32-33, 35-37, 151-52, 169-70, 204-05, 258-59; **17**, 241, 285-86, 456-57, 467-68; **18**, 150-51; **20**, 210; **23**, 123-24; **25**, 79-80, 178; **27**, 19-29, 48-50, 59-61, 64-65, 101, 103-09, 110-17, 161-62, 167-68, 175-78, 185-87, 189-90, 192-93, 198-99, 231-32, 244-48, 275-76, 290-91, 292, 314, 327, 372-73, 377-78, 508; **28**, 66-68; **29**, 147-48; **31**, 27-28, 34-36, 76-77, 94-95; **32**, 62, 519-20; **33**, 22-24, 63-64, 83-87, 93-99, 103-04, 107-08, 110-12, 115-16, 184-85, 204-05, 218-19, 220-21, 222-23, 251, 280-85, 302-03, 325-26, 420-22, 436-37; **36**, 423, 549; **42**, 324-28, 374-76
—forms and methods of the proletariat's class struggle—**2**, 340-43; **4**, 218-20; **9**, 262-64; **10**, 143-45, 349-50, 506-07; **11**, 121-25, 180, 213-15, 354, 457-58; **13**, 43, 91-93, 166-67; **15**, 54-56, 62, 351, 388, 458-59; **16**, 32-33, 153-54; **20**, 209-12, 249-50, 294; **21**, 74-79, 252-54; **23**, 123; **25**, 79-80, 222, 286; **27**, 24-25, 172-73, 247-48; **29**, 89, 504-06; **31**, 26, 94, 102-04; **41**, 69-70
—during the bourgeois-democratic revolution—**1**, 291-92, 300; **4**, 267-68, 370-71; **8**, 231-36, 403-04, 464-65, 475-81; **9**, 45-47, 48-61, 84-87, 97-100, 112-14, 177-78, 180-81, 236-37, 308-09, 314-15, 442-43, 445-46; **10**, 69-70, 190-94, 310-12, 360-61, 457, 462-63; **11**, 181-82, 202-04, 254-55, 280, 372-75, 410-11, 457-58; **12**, 104-05, 106-12, 126, 182-83, 192, 203-04, 257-58, 474, 490-92, 499-500; **13**, 110-12, 119-20, 291-92, 347-48, 352-54, 399-400; **15**, 54-57, 351, 397-98; **16**, 87-89, 386-87; **17**, 128, 418-19; **18**, 109, 571-72; **20**, 251-52, 306-07; **21**, 332-33, 401-04, 415-20; **25**, 278-80; **26**, 52-53; **28**, 294-95, 299-300, 309-10; **37**, 368; **41**, 147-48, 155; **43**, 47, 443-44, 493
—in the struggle for the victory of the socialist revolution—**1**, 291-92, 298-300; **6**, 136, 418-20; **8**, 86-87, 187-88, 233-36; **9**, 100, 114; **10**, 42-43, 190-92; **23**, 289-91, 306-08, 323, 325-26, 330-32, 337-38, 340-41, 348-49, 358-59; **24**, 21-26, 32-33, 43-54, 57-88, 148-50, 295-96; **25**, 170-72, 178; **27**, 177-78; **28**, 294-95, 299-300, 303-04, 309-10, 339-41; **30**, 262-63; **36**, 354-55, 437-42; **39**, 270-71; **41**, 337; **42**, 68-70, 202, 319-23, 324-26, 328, 354-55; **43**, 473-74; **45**, 124-25
—during the proletarian dictatorship—**26**, 239-40, 241, 291-92, 297-98, 423-25, 443-46, 448-49, 471-72, 479-82, 518-19; **27**, 64-65, 72-73, 92-93, 94-96, 153, 201, 237-77, 289-

91, 327-28, 372-73, 377-78; **28,** 24-25, 30-31, 66-68, 288-94; **29,** 105-08, 125, 127, 129-30, 135-38, 139-40; **30,** 448; **31,** 155-58, 161-62, 185-86, 485-86; **32,** 180, 214-19, 264-65, 344-51, 457, 460-61, 478-88; **33,** 499-502; **36,** 535-37, 549-50, 585-87; **42,** 68

See also Blocs, alliances and agreements in the proletariat's revolutionary struggle; Boycott and boycotting tactics; Compromises in politics; Duma tactics of the Bolsheviks; Left-bloc tactics of the Bolsheviks; Legal and illegal forms of struggle; Parliamentary tactics of the Bolsheviks; Policy of the Communist Party; Tactics of the united democratic front; Tactics of the united front

Strike

—as a form of proletariat's class struggle, its role and significance—**2,** 103-04, 113-16; **4,** 305, 310-19, 326, 371; **6,** 169-70, 222-23, 365-66, 428-29; **7,** 200, 261-62, 274-75; **8,** 90-93, 153, 374; **9,** 72, 366; **10,** 20, 242, 300, 392; **11,** 120-21, 171, 214, 434-35; **13,** 115, 167; **16,** 33, 384-86, 409-10; **17,** 189; **18,** 83-90, 108, 475-77; **19,** 220-21, 314-15, 323, 400; **20,** 209, 438; **21,** 151, 427, 450; **22,** 110; **23,** 84, 100, 150, 238-39, 246, 282; **27,** 65, 95; **28,** 165, 262; **29,** 487, 506, 538; **30,** 58-59, 266, 397, 520; **31,** 60-61, 67, 162-64, 194, 255, 341, 349; **33,** 186; **39,** 324; **41,** 132, 248, 383, 436; **42,** 234; **43,** 51-52, 326-27

—and armed insurrection—**8,** 98-99, 141, 368, 374; **9,** 72, 348, 366, 427-29, 453-54; **10,** 151-53, 242, 266, 284, 300, 367; **11,** 118-22, 160-63, 171-74, 344-45, 362; **13,** 167; **18,** 106-07, 476-77; **31,** 27, 90, 341, 349

—political—**6,** 170; **8,** 374; **9,** 72, 290; **10,** 20, 59, 93, 242; **11,** 214; **16,** 384-85, 406, 414-16; **18,** 83-90, 476-77; **19,** 400; **21,** 30, 427, 450; **23,** 238-39, 241-42; **31,** 341, 349; **35,** 272; **41,** 357

—proletarian Party's role and tasks in leading the working class' strike movement—**2,** 114-17; **4,** 219, 371; **6,** 170, 240, 428-29; **7,** 261-64; **8,** 153, 368, 374; **9,** 72; **13,** 46, 167; **15,** 407; **18,** 109; **21,** 450; **23,** 84, 100, 150, 211-12, 282; **31,** 162-64, 194, 341; **41,** 383

—combination of political and economic strikes—**6,** 169-70; **8,** 91-93; **16,** 384-85, 412-14, 416-17; **18,** 83-90, 104-05, 116-17; **23,** 241-42; **31,** 90

—strike movement of agricultural labourers—**6,** 428-29; **8,** 319, 402-03; **18,** 457; **19,** 223; **31,** 162-64

—and demonstrations—**4,** 371; **8,** 141; **9,** 348; **11,** 160-63, 172-73, 215; **18,** 424, 476-77; **22,** 358; **23,** 282; **41,** 357

—economic—**6,** 170, 365; **8,** 91; **10,** 20; **16,** 384-85, 414, 416; **18,** 83-90; **21,** 450; **23,** 241-42; **39,** 537; **41,** 357

Strike committees during the 1905-07 revolution in Russia—**9,** 432, 448; **10,** 24, 156, 244; **31,** 350

Strikes and the strike movement in the countries of Western Europe and America—**4,** 315; **7,** 264; **9,** 290, 413; **11,** 214; **12,** 374; **13,** 178-79; **15,** 185-87; **16,** 141, 395, 405-06; **18,** 83-84, 161-62, 270, 307-09, 467-68, 475-76, 541; **19,** 214-15, 221, 319, 333-35, 400, 535; **20,** 210; **22,** 119, 170, 176; **23,** 122, 211-12, 240, 246, 252, 280, 282; **24,** 83, 215, 241, 310; **27,** 63, 461, 480, 481-82, 543, 546-47; **28,** 42-43; **29,** 395-96, 514, 538; **30,** 79, 352-53, 383-84; **31,** 112, 221-22, 266, 308; **32,** 307; **34,** 394; **35,** 237, 257, 272; **42,** 326

Strikes and the strike movement in the East—**15,** 183-85; **39,** 537

Strikes and the strike movement in Russia

—their role and importance in the proletariat's revolutionary struggle—**2,** 103-04, 113-16, 117, 122-27, 271-74; **4,** 262, 307, 310-19; **5,** 450-51, 453; **6,** 169-70, 279-83, 365-66; **7,** 200; **8,** 27, 114-17, 138-42, 368, 374; **9,** 336-41, 347-48, 392-95, 427, 453-54; **10,** 20, 152-53, 156, 242, 392; **13,** 45-46, 59, 60, 94, 115; **15,** 417; **16,** 356-57, 384-86, 408-10, 413-21; **17,** 89, 278, 416, 509; **18,** 83-90, 104-07, 108, 233-36, 258-59, 288-89, 450, 455, 456-57, 475-77, 519-21, 541-42; **19,** 220-21, 223-27, 314-15, 359-60, 400; **20,** 501; **23,** 211-12, 238-43, 246-47, 251; **29,** 311, 538; **30,** 397, 520; **31,** 63, 341, 349; **41,** 297-98; **43,** 262

—role of railwaymen—**4,** 362; **6,** 281; **9,** 350, 393-94; **11,** 120-21; **16,** 300-01

—role of metalworkers—**8,** 114; **16,** 402-04, 408, 413-14; **19,** 126, 129, 131, 201-02, 311-24, 537; **21,** 320; **23,** 241

—role of oil workers—**16,** 397, 398, 401

—role of various areas, towns and industries—**2,** 36, 122, 271-73; **8,** 98, 139, 541; **9,** 336-38, 348-40, 352-53; **13,** 45, 59, 60, 94; **16,** 260-61, 300-01, 397-404, 407-08, 413-14; **19,** 127-29, 201-02, 315-16, 319-22, 536-37; **23,** 240; **36,** 202; **43,** 95, 103-04, 105-06

—role of textile workers—**2,** 36-38, 41-42, 44-45, 271; **5,** 83, 248; **8,** 139; **13,** 45, 46-47; **16,** 402-05, 407-08, 413-14; **18,** 195; **19,** 126, 129-31, 201-02, 312-18, 320, 537; **23,** 241-42; **34,** 23; **37,** 368; **41,** 33

—Party's leading role—**2,** 122-23, 272-73, 327; **4,** 289-90; **5,** 83, 451; **6,** 170, 240-41, 365-66, 429-30; **7,** 261-62; **8,** 91-92, 112-13, 114-17, 139-42, 319, 368, 373-74; **10,** 20-21, 152-53, 242; **11,** 362-63; **13,** 45-46, 59, 60-61; **15,** 292-93, 355; **16,** 301; **18,** 103-05, 108-09, 110-15, 379-80, 424-26, 428, 457-58; **19,** 49-50, 223-24; **20,** 60-61, 76, 210-12, 246, 247-48, 278, 308, 343, 501, 509, 516; **21,** 320, 331, 402; **22,** 170; **29,** 506; **31,** 341, 349; **43,** 326-27

—combination of economic and political strikes—**2,** 125; **6,** 279, 365-66; **8,** 90-93, 139-40; **10,** 20, 75; **16,** 356, 384, 409, 413-15, 416; **18,** 83-90, 104-05, 116-17, 235, 243, 302, 419, 423, 456; **19,** 220-21; **20,** 209-10, 501, 516; **23,** 240-42; **31,** 27, 90, 341

—and demonstrations—**5,** 324; **8,** 71, 92, 105, 139-42, 368; **9,** 336, 348-50; **11,** 119-20, 139, 160-62, 171-73, 215; **18,** 102, 424-26, 428, 457, 471-77; **19,** 218-21; **20,** 516; **22,** 119, 358; **23,** 170, 211-12, 343

—political—**4,** 357-65; **8,** 91-92, 139-40, 368; **9,** 290, 392-95; **10,** 58-59, 69, 72, 93, 242; **11,** 120-22, 172-74, 214; **16,** 381-86, 405-06, 409, 410, **411,** 413-14, 416; **17,** 255; **18,** 17, 83-90, 235, 378, 381, 418-19, 422, 423, 450, 456, **457,** 471, 475-76, 520, 541-42; **19,** 49, 125-26, 131, 220-21, 311,

400, 422-23, 535-36; **20,** 292, 501; **21,** 30, 427; **23,** 240-42, 251, 343; **31,** 27, 341, 349; **35,** 272
—economic—**2,** 114; **5,** 92, 374; **8,** 139; **11,** 215; **16,** 381-86, 409, 411, 412-14, 416, 420-21; **18,** 83-90, 235, 419, 450, 456, 541-42; **19,** 125-31, 201-02, 213-14, 220-21, 286, 311-24, 535; **20,** 308, 501; **23,** 240-42; **31,** 27, 341
—in the first half of the 19th cent.—**5,** 374
—in the 1860s-1880s—**2,** 35-39, 41-42, 44-45, 48-49, 55, 71-72, 117, 122, 273-74, 289-90; **5,** 83, 248, 277, 374-75; **8,** 139; **18,** 560; **19,** 535
—in the 1890s—**2,** 67-68, 81-85, 103-04, 114, 117, 122-27, 271-74, 284, 296, 327; **3,** 31; **4,** 236, 317; **5,** 26, **83,** 92, 374-75, 442-43, 517; **8,** 139; **11,** 215; **13,** 94; **16,** 356-57, 381, 385, 395-96, 399, 400-08, 411, 415; **17,** 124; **18,** 102, 302; **19,** 47, 178, 213-14, 313, 318, 394-95, 534-38; **20,** 246, 248, 278, 343, 471-72; **21,** 331; **25,** 277; **31,** 90; **34,** 20, 23; **41,** 33
—in the early 1900s—**4,** 357-65; **5,** 25-30, 81, 246-49, 255, 324-25; **6,** 278-83, 365-66; **7,** 200-01, 513; **8,** 27, 140, 203; **11,** 215; **12,** 322; **16,** 382, 385, 395-97, 399, 401-08, 410-12, 415, 417-18; **17,** 124; **18,** 86, 102, 381; **19,** 178, 213-14, 313, 318, 534-35; **31,** 90; **41,** 70, 132; **43,** 95, 103-04, 105-06
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 71, 90-93, 97-100, 114-17, 118, 141, 319, 349, 368, 374, 402-03, 537, 541; **9,** 290, 336-41, 347-56, 376, 392-95, 427-29, 431-33, 453-54; **10,** 20, 22, 24-25, 51, 58-59, 69, 73, 93, 150, 151-52, 156, **242** , 266, 283, 300, 392, 485, 508; **11,** 16, 29, 33-34, 118-23, 135, 139, 160-62, 171-73, 211-12, 214, 303, 363; **12,** 142, 322; **13,** 19, 21, 25, 115; **15,** 268-69, 293, 355, 417; **16,** 260-61, 296, 300-02, 318, 356-57, 360, 378, 381-86, 395-421; **17,** 255, 416, 509; **18,** 83-86, 102, 105, 107, 113, 258-59, 288-89, 381, 471-73, 476, 519-20, 534; **19,** 47, 48, 201-02, 213-15, 318-19, 358-63, 399-400, 534-38; **21,** 319; **22,** 358; **23,** 238-42, 243, 247, 251; **25,** 292; **29,** 395, 538; **30,** 278, 520; **31,** 27, 62-63, 90, 163, 341, 349; **34,** 352, 360-61, 425; **35,** 272; **43,** 262
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**13,** 45, 46-47, 59, 60; **16,** 339, 357, 395-97, 399, 401-03, 405-08, 415-16, 418; **17,** 90, 278, 332, 456, 467; **18,** 86, 102-03, 519-20, 534; **19,** 49, 213-14, 534-38; **37,** 368
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**16,** 339, 357; **17,** 90, 278, 332, 456, 467; **18,** 17, 86-90, 102-09, 113, 233-36, 243, 378, 380-81, 418-19, 422, 423, 424-26, 428, 450, 455, 456-58, 471-77, 519-20, 534-35, 541-42; **19,** 49, 125-31, 201-02, 213-14, 218-27, 262-64, 286, 311-24, 419, 422, 534-38; **20,** 210-12, 292, 470, 501, 509; **21,** 30, 319, 336; **30,** 278; **36,** 202; **41,** 297-98; **43,** 262, 327
—during the imperialist world war and the February revolution, 1914-March 1917—**21,** 320, 378, 402; **22,** 119, 170; **23,** 170, 211-12, 343
—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution, March-October 1917—**25,** 249-50; **26,** 19
See also All-Russia general political strike, October 1905; General strike in the South of Russia, 1903
Struggle for existence—**1,** 457-62; **14,** 328-29, 333
See also Darwin and Darwinism; Malthusianism, neo-Malthusianism
Struve-ism—*see* "Legal Marxism" and "legal Marxists"; Liberalism and the liberal bourgeoisie in Russia
Students and the student movement in Russia
—and the tasks of Social-Democracy—**4,** 414-19; **5,** 23, 318, 402, 413-15, 427-28, 434-35, 440, 462, 468, 469, 471; **6,** 84-85, 102, 195, 242, 243, 298-99, 471, 509; **7,** 41-42, 48, 51, 52-55; **8,** 44, 146-47, 218; **9,** 344-45, 353-54, 384; **15,** 214-19, 276-77; **36,** 210; **41,** 163
—and the working-class movement—**4,** 414-19; **5,** 288, 318, 323-25, 396, 414, 415, 435, 441-42, 518; **6,** 81-82, 157, 195; **7,** 41; **8,** 140, 337, 348, 376-78; **9,** 394, 408-09, 412; **10,** 66, 93; **15,** 218; **16,** 357; **17,** 90
—before the 1905-07 revolution—**4,** 414-19; **5,** 30, 39-40, 288, 318, 322, 323-24, 341, 396, 402, 414-15, 434-35, 441-42, 462, 468, 518; **6,** 79-85, 157, 195, 298, 352, 365, 471; **7,** 41-42, 43-56; **8,** 35, 140; **19,** 329, 330; **22,** 117; **36,** 71; **37,** 68, 251; **43,** 50, 53
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 136; **9,** 337, 338, 348, 353-56, 375, 376-78, 394, 408-09, 412; **10,** 66; **19,** 329, 330
—in the period of reaction and during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1907-14—**15,** 213-19, 276, 278; **16,** 320-22, 357; **17,** 90, 278, 456, 467; **18,** 103, 493; **19,** 266, 480, 525; **36,** 209-10
Stuttgart Congress of the Second International, 1907—**13,** 75-81, 82-93, 108, 161-65, 460-61, 462-66; **15,** 192-96, 212, 231, 233, 237, 242, 244, 245, 324; **16,** 142, 281; **19,** 369-70, 426; **20,** 256-57, 520-21; **21,** 31, 39, 97, 185-86, 194, 202, 207, 256, 307, 310, 365, 428, 449; **34,** 369, 370-71, 377-78; **36,** 158, 302, 324, 415; **39,** 577-78, 758; **41,** 200-03, 204-09, 339, 341, 347, 357; **43,** 183-84, 190, 191, 193, 198, 199, 200-01, 223
Subbotniks, communist—*see* Communist subbotniks
Subject and object—**14,** 34-35, 83-86, 122-24, 166, 171; **38,** 93, 113, 183-84, 202, 206-07, 211-15, 229, 279-80, 319
Subjective (subjectivity), the—*see* Objective (objectivity), the —and the subjective (subjectivity)
Subjective factor in history—*see* Historical materialism—objective and subjective factors in social development
Subjectivism—**1,** 183, 411, 415-16, 418; **14,** 56, 123, 126-30, 137, 155, 158, 165, 169-70, 233, 262-63, 293, 310, 344; **20,** 25, 382, 483-84; **21,** 57; **24,** 48; **38,** 150, 168, 207, 210, 271, 360
See also Idealism—subjective; Sociology—subjective method
Substance (philos.)—**14,** 262; **38,** 158-59, 188
Sudan—**39,** 97, 254, 295, 305, 406, 487, 513, 516, 698
Suffrage (franchise)
—under capitalism—**4,** 203; **5,** 66, 82, 159, 392; **13,** 77-78, 90; **18,** 400-01, 438, 588-89; **19,** 269-71, 275, 405; **20,** 335-36, 385; **22,** 282; **23,** 117, 158-59, 252; **25,** 461; **30,** 249-50; 39, 432-33, 682-

83, 689, 693, 701, 705, 746
—in tsarist Russia—8, 352-53; 10, 103-06, 128-29, 131-32, 212, 292, 455; 11, 302; 12, 196, 350; 13, 68-69, 116, 118, 123; 14, 208; 15, 19, 26, 46, 272-73, 311; 17, 325, 327; 18, 78, 227, 341-42, 421-22, 438, 494; 19, 60; 36, 197-98; 43, 304, 368
Suffrage under the dictatorship of the proletariat (in Soviet Russia)—24, 471-72; 25, 422; 26, 336-37, 338-40; 27, 272-73; 28, 243-44, 247-48, 254-57, 272-80, 354-55, 465-66; 29, 108, 125, 126, 184-85, 298-99, 375; 30, 42, 104, 239-41, 497
See also Universal suffrage in a proletarian state
"Summer" ("August", Poronin) Conference of the CC RSDLP with Party workers, 1913—*see* CPSU—enlarged conferences and meetings of the CC with Party workers
Super-profits (monopoly profits)—2, 109; 5, 91-92; 21, 152, 230, 233, 359; 22, 193, 232-35, 241-42, 279-81, 284, 293, 299, 301; 23, 55, 109, 112, 115, 135; 25, 333-34, 343; 26, 165; 28, 433; 29, 104, 123, 502; 30, 342; 31, 193, 230
Superstition—*see* Religion—and superstitions and prejudices
Superstructure—*see* Basis and superstructure
Supply and demand under capitalism—1, 95, 101-02, 124; 2, 169-70, 215-17; 3, 41-43, 220, 226, 232-34, 240, 241-42, 244, 271-73, 286, 290-91, 294, 308, 311-13, 320-21, 323, 355, 492, 495-96, 524-25, 543-44, 552, 553, 583; 4, 77; 5, 90-92; 22, 75, 261; 24, 467; 25, 433; 29, 101, 120
Supreme Economic Council—26, 390, 392-93, 394, 423, 467-69, 505; 27, 320, 356, 388, 408-12, 488, 516-18, 530; 28, 45, 317, 378-81, 421-22, 423-24, 443-44; 29, 112-13, 443-44; 30, 243-44, 307-08, 309, 311, 334, 477, 481-82; 31, 405, 479-80, 508-09, 510-11, 514-15, 532; 32, 29, 30, 87-89, 138-39, 414-16; 33, 98, 318, 337; 35, 464, 523-24, 555-56; 36, 458, 465, 523, 545; 42, 45, 56, 85, 85-86, 89-90, 95, 98, 103, 118-19, 125, 144-45, 368, 387, 418; 44, 87, 120-21, 159, 164, 165, 361-62; 45, 50-51, 81-82, 188-89, 205, 277-78, 294-95, 317-18, 336-37, 345-46, 362
Supreme Military Council in Soviet Russia, 1918—44, 71, 87-88, 128, 139
Surplus food appropriation—28, 401; 29, 51, 317, 377-78, 555, 568-69; 30, 135, 149, 164, 180, 184, 220, 225-26, 238, 268, 304, 333, 399; 31, 121, 296, 335-36, 339; 32, 110, 133, 151, 174, 175, 187-88, 226, 234, 235, 282, 289-90, 292-94, 320-22, 342-43, 366, 375-76, 405, 410, 412, 431, 457, 458, 487; 33, 62, 64, 110; 36, 535-37; 42, 125-26, 157, 191, 230, 245, 273, 302; 44, 303, 406, 427, 439, 442, 452; 45, 52-53, 68-69, 90, 105
See also War communism
Surplus product—1, 189, 384, 407, 414, 426-35, 450-51, 456, 483, 493; 3, 64, 175, 191-92, 214; 4, 187-88; 5, 128; 6, 344; 13, 317; 15, 84; 21, 62, 68
Surplus value—1, 81-82, 95-99, 365, 368, 393, 414, 426, 438, 451, 494, 498; 2, 107, 140-41, 145, 153, 161-64, 166, 169, 196, 205, 510-11; 3, 43, 47-49, 50, 51, 64, 68, 254; 4, 55-57, 61, 62, 78, 82, 188, 200-01;

5, 127-28; 6, 74-75, 264, 344, 374; 13, 297, 300, 359; 15, 84; 18, 257, 357; 19, 26; 21, 61-71; 26, 167-68; 29, 533; 34, 34-35, 39
Survivals of capitalism in people's consciousness and the struggle to overcome them—25, 474; 26, 410-11, 468-69; 27, 232, 251-52, 254, 261, 264-67, 293-94, 304, 316-17, 353-54, 398, 411-12, 433-34, 437-38, 470-71, 515-18, 520, 525; 28, 72, 97-98, 388, 395-96, 400, 418-19, 424-25, 426-27, 441; 29, 28-29, 112, 135-36, 335-38, 366, 388-89, 411, 421, 428-29, 522-26, 532-33; 30, 143, 148-50, 187-88, 225, 238-39, 284-85, 304-05, 406, 415-16, 499-500; 31, 44, 113-16, 122, 123-24, 176-77, 187, 293-94, 365-70, 372, 401-02; 32, 89, 157, 217; 33, 192-93, 195; 42, 381-83, 385
Sveaborg uprising, July 1906—11, 131, 132, 139, 162, 177; 13, 116; 15, 65, 148, 300; 16, 81
Sverdlov Communist University—29, 470-88; 30, 76-84; 45, 120, 129
Svir power project—*see* Electric power stations
Svoboda (Freedom)—group of Economists-terrorists, 1901-03—5, 417, 419-21, 445, 460-61, 463, 510-14; 6, 89-100, 166, 285-86, 300; 15, 152; 20, 356-57; 34, 88, 121, 129; 36, 108; 43, 97, 109
Sweden—5, 309; 15, 462-63; 18, 419; 19, 28, 139, 455, 542-43; 20, 222, 425-29; 21, 155, 245, 246, 443; 22, 144-45, 240, 333, 344; 23, 50, 51-53, 54, 56-57, 94, 222, 227, 274, 277; 24, 135, 300, 338; 26, 352; 28, 361; 30, 174; 31, 476; 32, 492; 35, 171, 204, 205, 290, 291, 292, 293; 36, 76, 312, 324, 355; 39, 85, 249, 259, 289, 295, 297, 388, 467, 484, 712, 739, 740, 741; 41, 204-06, 317, 318, 362, 397, 435; 43, 209-10, 519, 526, 532, 551, 637, 638; 44, 59, 63, 64; 45, 97, 116, 117, 141, 171, 252, 290
See also Communist Party of Sweden; Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and Sweden; Left Social-Democratic Party of Sweden; Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa—in the Scandinavian countries (Sweden and Norway); Social-Democratic Party of Sweden; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries—in the Scandinavian countries (Sweden and Norway)
Switzerland—2, 279; 9, 52; 11, 360, 421; 15, 196, 198; 18, 160-62, 307-09; 19, 50-51, 91, 139, 248, 308, 355, 356, 366, 550; 20, 20-21, 22, 40-42, 45, 109, 125, 145, 402; 21, 45, 107, 155, 245, 246, 349, 360, 362, 375, 443, 449; 22, 40, 151, 240, 248, 278, 291, 339; 23, 23, 80, 85, 86, 87, 94, 96, 101, 102-03, 125, 137-39, 141-42, 143, 146-48, 149-50, 157-59, 161-62, 163, 232, 254-55, 258-59, 260-61, 274, 279-81, 297, 365, 367-68; 24, 135, 268, 352, 537-38; 25, 410, 423, 446, 458; 26, 338, 352, 492; 27, 189, 422; 28, 182, 206, 209, 218, 244, 246, 359, 361, 415, 431, 463, 472, 482; 29, 167, 356, 484-85, 507; 30, 97, 340, 343; 31, 29; 34, 67-68; 35, 122, 137, 248, 256-58, 260, 275-76, 277-78, 280, 289, 317; 36, 82, 117, 193, 213, 265, 279, 291, 316, 324, 335, 349, 350, 384, 395; 37, 73, 75, 126,

303, 359, 468, 472, 499; **39,** 37, 85, 144, 148, 149, 192, 227, 248, 249, 282, 286, 288, 291, 329, 339, 342, 388, 393-94, 395, 455, 462, 467, 484, 546, 566, 567, 594, 636-37, 712; **41,** 205-06, 286, 320, 321, 384, 397, 398, 435, 438; **42,** 195, 445; **43,** 86, 89, 453, 506, 509, 513, 515, 583, 592, 599-600, 603, 610-11; **44,** 106-07, 160, 318, 333; **45,** 175, 185, 415, 535

See also Communist Party of Switzerland; Imperialism, Swiss; Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and Switzerland; Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa—in Switzerland; Social-Democratic Party of Switzerland; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries—in Switzerland

Syllogism—*see* Logic—formal

Syndicalism and syndicalists—*see* Anarcho-syndicalism

Syndicates—*see* Trusts and syndicates

Synthesis—*see* Analysis—and synthesis

Syria—23, 302; **24,** 276; **29,** 513; **31,** 140; **39,** 306, 307, 486, 720

System of "two parties" (bipartisan system)—18, 403; **31,** 83

Systems, socio-economic, in Soviet Russia—*see* Socio-economic formations in Soviet Russia

T

Tactics of the united democratic front—1, 291-93, 330-32; **5,** 368-70; **8, 75,** 158-59, 164-65, 289, 508-10; **10,** 53, 61, 81-82, 159-60, 261; **11,** 279, 401-07; **12,** 364; **13,** 99; **15,** 372-74; **16,** 63; **17,** 417-19; **19,** 65; **21,** 372-73, 387-88; **28,** 190; **31,** 70-78, 83-89, 94-95, 103-04; **36,** 210

See also Blocs, alliances and agreements in the proletariat's revolutionary struggle; Left-bloc tactics of the Bolsheviks

Tactics of the united front—21, 372-73, 387-88; **29,** 561-62; **31,** 198-99, 202, 236-39, 257-63; **33,** 333-34; **36,** 210, 254-55, 552-54; **42,** 326, 367, 368, 393-94, 400-01, 406-07, 411, 413-14, 415-17; **45,** 124, 231-32, 251, 295-96, 452

Tail-endism, and the struggle against it—4, 261-63, 272, 274, 283-85, 291, 368; **5,** 317, 363, 373-98, 414, 426-27, 429, 445-46, 518; **6,** 138-39; **7,** 98, 260-62, 270, 273-74, 386-91, 405; **8,** 148-57, 170-74, 185-86, 189, 195, 216-17, 220, 221, 278-79, 282, 285, 289-90, 292, 301, 313, 383, 472, 481, 509, 550; **9,** 19, 30, 61, 70-71, 95, 106-07, 185, 222, 245; **10,** 31, 137, 271, 349-50, 369; **12,** 331, 365

Tammerfors Conference—*see* CPSU—conferences, All-Russia, general Russian—First (Tammerfors) Conference of the RSDLP, December 12-17 (25-30), 1905

Tanzania—39, 425

Tariff policy—5, 332, 410; **6,** 402; **33,** 457-59; **39,** 98-102, 448-49, 556, 559, 698, 700

Tariffs (duties)—2, 252-65; **3,** 220; **4,** 139; **5,** 332, 410; **6,** 402-03; **22,** 199-200, 241, 290; **39,** 554, 622, 694

Tariffs in Soviet Russia—30, 182; **42,** 305; **45,** 154, 265, 286, 287

Tatar Autonomous Soviet Socialist Republic—30, 395; **31,** 144, 147, 504; **44,** 421; **45,** 78-79, 132-33, 216, 342-43

Tax in kind—32, 133, 187-88, 193, 214-28, 229-38, 286-98, 301, 320-28, 329-65, 366-67, 370, 375-79, 401, 402-16, 417-32, 442, 444-46, 457, 458, 487, 490; **33,** 64, 99, 119, 158, 164, 401, 407, 424; **35,** 483, 486, 509; **36,** 535-37, 585-86; **42,** 230, 284, 299-300, 309-13, 330, 398, 418; **45,** 86, 90, 91, 92, 94, 101-02, 106, 190, 223, 238-39, 245-46, 263-65, 322, 365, 413, 502, 590

See also New Economic Policy (NEP)

Taxes and taxation policy

—in bourgeois states—**13,** 341-42; **18,** 270-71, 436; **19,** 197-200; **22,** 294; **23,** 140-41, **151,** 263; **25,** 353-54; **28,** 484-85; **39,** 84, 323, 410, 462, 498, 745
—in Russia—**1,** 260-61; **2,** 496-97, 498-99; **3,** 156-57, 279-80, 324-25, 620-23; **4,** 67-68, 372, 373, 375-76, 421-22; **5,** 58-59, 61-62, 402; **6,** 31-33, 331-34, 336, 400-02; **12,** 305, 336; **13,** 124-25, 341-43; **15,** 109-12; **18,** 436; **19,** 59-60; **20,** 145-46; **23,** 335; **25,** 330-31
Taxes and taxation policy of the Soviet state—**26,** 248, 297, 515-16; **27,** 157, 222-23, 227-28, 310-11, 318-19, 384-85; **28,** 46; **33,** 90, 179, 197-98, 370, 379, 402, 403, 408-09; **35,** 547-48; **42,** 52, 95, 107-08, 132, 230, 330; **44,** 260; **45,** 58, 190, 445-46, 514, 539, 562-63
—basic principles of taxation policy—**27,** 251-53, 384-86; **29,** 33-34, 115-16, 137-38, 218-19
—extraordinary tax to raise the sum of 10,000 million rubles—**29,** 33-34, 218-19; **42,** 132; **44,** 260
See also Tax in kind
Taylor and Taylorism—**18,** 594-95; **20,** 152-54; **27,** 258-59, 299, 316; **33,** 368; **39,** 152-60; **42,** 79-80, 86-87; **45,** 563
Teachers
—in capitalist countries—**19,** 141-42; **28,** 408-10; **32,** 361; **33,** 464-65
—in Soviet Russia—**27,** 445; **28,** 88, 407-10, 437-38; **29,** 111-12, 132-33, 532-33; **30,** 134, 194, 376; **31,** 178-79, 368-70; **33,** 246, 445, 463-65; **35,** 357, 482; **44,** 197, 348, 369
—in tsarist Russia—**4,** 253; **5,** 48, 428, 433; **10,** 133; **19,** 141-42, 145-46; **28,** 409-10; **31,** 178; **41,** 300-02, 310-11
Technical propaganda—**31,** 404-06; **33,** 246; **35,** 467-70, 483-85; **45,** 65
See also Production propaganda in Soviet Russia
Technique—**1,** 100-02, 105; **19,** 61-62; **21,** 64-65; **27,** 309-11; **30,** 334-35; **31,** 289; **32,** 216-18; **38,** 147, 159, 188, 201, 280
—under capitalism—**1,** 85, 88-89, 100-02, 105, 472-74; **3,** 266-68, 313-15, 352-53, 427-30, 432-33, 540-43, 595-97; **5,** 196-97; **6,** 19, 27-28, 34, 39, 434; **16,** 350; **19,** 61-62; **20,** 69-70; **21,** 63-66, 70-71; **22,** 204-06, 208-09, 224, 241, 246-47, 276-77; **24,** 467-68; **25,** 468-69; **26,** 481-82; **27,** 349-50, 411-12, 422, 459-60; **29,** 101-02, 190-91, 518; **30,** 334; **32,** 333; **39,** 113-14, 159, 195, 197-98, 239, 378, 412, 594
—in the period of transition from capitalism to communism and under communism—**19,** 62; **25,** 468-69; **26,** 481-82, 495-96; **27,** 309-11, 349-50, 411-12; **28,** 143; **29,** 41-42, 101-02, 121, 426-28; **30,** 334-35; **31,** 160-62, 289, 419-20, 516-18; **32,** 216-18, 333-35, 349-51; **39,** 159-60
Technique in agriculture—**1,** 109, 113-14, 472-74; **3,** 193, 204-05, 217-18, 228-37, 254, 258-59, 287-88, 289, 313-15, 316-18; **4,** 95-96, 110-11, 113-15, 132-33, 140-41, 143-44, 146, 158-59; **5,** 109-10, 111-12, 127, 130-45, 172-73, 197-98, 199, 201-02, 205-06, 221-22, 253; **6,** 345, 346, 434; **13,** 253-54, 303, 304, 308-10; **15,** 34-35, 89-92; **19,** 26; **22,** 71, 72, 74; **27,** 459-60; **28,** 347-48; **32,** 216-18, 224, 225, 285, 349-50; **33,** 136-37; **40,** 41, 48
See also Machinery and implements in agriculture

Technique in the countries of Western Europe and America—**1,** 437-38; **2,** 263-64; **4,** 158-59; **5,** 199-200, 221-22; **6,** 434; **13,** 253-54, 303-04, 310; **15,** 90; **18,** 594-95; **19,** 99, 388-89; **20,** 69; **22,** 17, 43-47, 197, 204-05, 246-47, 261-62, 276-77; **27,** 339-40, 459-60, 462-63; **28,** 63, 88, 160-61, 343; **31,** 449-51, 474-75, 482-83; **32,** 308-09, 333-34; **33,** 71-72; **39,** 136-37, 283-84, 454-55
See also Electrification—in capitalist countries; Machinery and implements in agriculture in the countries of Western Europe and America; Machinery in industry—in capitalist countries
Technique in Soviet Russia—*see* Science and technology in Soviet Russia
Technique in tsarist Russia
—in industry—**1,** 108, 437-38; **2,** 101-03, 410, 425, 427-28, 449; **3,** 203-05, 295-97, 352-53, 356-57, 384-87, 413-14, 427-28, 445-46, 454, 488-91, 528-30, 541-43, 548-49, 595-97; **6,** 27, 434; **16,** 115; **19,** 292-93
—in agriculture—**1,** 31-32, 465-66, 470, 473-75; **3,** 74-76, 193, 203-05, 217-19, 228-37, 254, 259, 266-68, 269-70, 287-88, 289-93, 295, 313-15, 316-18, 445-46, 595-97; **5,** 278-79; **6,** 131, 135, 434; **13,** 225, 251-54, 288-89, 323-24, 345-46; **15,** 88-92, 113, 116-17, 123-25, 143-44, 161; **18,** 75, 249, 250-51; **20,** 133
See also Machinery and implements in agriculture—in tsarist Russia; Machinery in industry—in tsarist Russia
Technique, military (matériel, military)—**8,** 51-52, 565; **9,** 284-85, 365-66, 367-68; **11,** 176-78; **12,** 412-15; **21,** 17, 27-28, 252-54; **23,** 116-17; **27,** 91-92, **166,** 195, 230, 231; 245, 246, 422, 462-63; **28,** 87-88, 343; **29,** 153, 478; **30,** 153-54, 158, 160; **31,** 141, 195, 216, 310, 311, 330-31, 362, 432-33, 459, 484-85; **33,** 66-67; **35,** 407, 420-21, 422, 424-25, 459, 474; **36,** 526; **39,** 203-04, 308-09, 319-20, 546, 547, 596-97; **42,** 387-88; **44,** 260-61, 263-64, 292, 357, 363-64, 383-84, 442, 451, 459; **45,** 83, 126-27, 387-89, 405
Technique, Party (printing-presses, transport, finances, secret addresses, contacts, etc.)—**2,** 349-51; **4,** 222-23, 320-21, 323-24, 350, 351, 354, 378; **5,** 22-23, 441-42, 458-59, 507; **6,** 101-03, 104-05, 238-39, 240-41, 242, 244-46, 289, 295-96, 297-98, 312-18, 476-77; **7,** 127-28, 155, 181-82, 183-84, 187, 524, 527-28; **8,** 43; **16,** 84; **17,** 482-83; **18,** 461; **20,** 249-50; **34,** 20, 21, 22-23, 24, 51, 55, 58-59, 65-66, 69-70, 71-72, 73-74, 75, 76-79, 90, 91-92, 93, 97, 101-03, 112, 116-17, 118-19, 121-22, 123, 126-28, 129-30, 137-38, 163, 167, 176-78, 179-82, 184, 197, 222-23, 228-29, 231, 232-33, 243, 244, 246, 264-65, 266, 267, 269, 270-71, 272, 273, 276-77, 279, 280, 284-85, 286, 290-92, 293-94, 295-96, 297, 308-09, 314-16, 319, 327, 337-39, 342-43, 344, 359-73, 374, 375-76, 394, 395, 430-31, 436; **35,** 23-24, 33-35, 43-44, 109, 137-38, 210, 222; **36,** 113-14, 115, 122-23, 133-34, 135-36, 140, 141, 145, 151-53, 155, 157, 161, 162, 178-79, 211-13, 353-55, 357, 392, 393, 396, 402, 408; **41,** 90, 217, 270-71, 291-92, 296, 297-98, 330-31; **43,** 46-47, 52-

53, 55, 56, 57, 58-59, 60, 60-61, 62, 63-64, 65, 66, 69-70, 71, 84, 91, 94, 100-01, 103-04, 106, 118-19, 132-33, 137, 140-41, 142-43, 144, 145-46, 151, 162-63, 164, 165-67, 168-71, 182, 226-27, 228-29, 256, 261, 278, 286, 291-92, 316-17, 322, 328-29, 358-59, 371-72, 374-75, 380-83, 426-28, 441-42, 470-71, 472, 493, 496, 498, 499, 536, 537, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 545, 602, 603, 618, 619

Telegraph service—*see* Postal, telephone and telegraph services in Soviet Russia

Teleology—**38,** 70-71, 143-44, 186, 189-91, 285, 286, 452, 453
See also End (aim) (philos.)

Terminology—**14,** 108-09, 121, 192, 227-28, 271, 274, 315, 328, 329-31, 332-33, 335-36, 360

Terror, counter-revolutionary—**9,** 450-51
—in capitalist countries—**15,** 184-87, 271-73; **17,** 141-43; **24,** 78-80, 131, 132-33, 240-41, 415-16; **28,** 70, 170, 244-46, 408-10, 411, 433-35, 436, 461-63, 476; **30,** 24-26, 28-29, 53-54, 89, 118, 171-73, 174, 209-11, 214, 216-17, 233-35, 306, 339-41, 354, 383, 384-85, 393, 448-50, 497; **31,** 101, 142-43, 194-95, 196, 261, 400, 410-11, 475-76; **32,** 356, 512-13
—in the period of the Stolypin reaction—**11,** 389-90; **13,** 55-57, 429; **15,** 45-46, 310-11; **30,** 278
—under the bourgeois Provisional Government in 1917—**25,** 187-88, 193, 204-07, 236-37, 252; **28,** 245-46, 434-35; **32,** 356; **36,** 454; **42,** 48-49; **43,** 635
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**27,** 225, 403, 450-51, 452, 518-19; **28,** 41, 54-56, 89, 91, 92, 170; **29,** 285-86, 296-97, 536-38, 558; **30,** 23-24, 70, 133-35, 180-82, 222-23; **32,** 356; **35,** 336; **42,** 101, 167-68

Terror, individual—**4,** 238, 278-79; **5,** 19-20, 317-18, 392-93, 395, 417-21, 446, 461, 465, 476-77, 503-04, 510-12, 517, 519, 522; **6,** 175-87, 189-93, 195-96, 213, 224, 244-45, 268-69, 278-81, 282-83, 288, 352, 464-65, 474; **7,** 35-40, 502-03; **8,** 21-23, 138, 160-62, 171-72; **9,** 283, 284, 422; **10,** 117, 228-30, 400; **11,** 216-18; **13,** 160, 470-73; **15,** 150-53, 342-43; **16,** 299, 357-58; **18,** 475-76; **19,** 429-30; **23,** 123, 144-45, 242-43; **24,** 79-80, 415-16; **27,** 24-25; **31,** 32-34; **35,** 162-63, 237-39; **36,** 115, 414; **41,** 69-70, 74-75, 76-77, 83-84; **42,** 101; **43,** 579

Terror, revolutionary—**5,** 19-20; **6,** 195; **8,** 187, 217-18, 393; **9,** 58-59, 283-85, 421-22; **11,** 176-77; **13,** 472-73; **15,** 61-62; **23,** 123; **25,** 57-58, 341-42; **27,** 264, 518-20; **28,** 68-70, 70-71, 190-91, 211-12, 213-14, 297; **29,** 89, 390-91, 515-16, 536-38, 548, 558; **30,** 28-29, 96-97, 180-82, 222-23, 233, 234-35, 326-28, 340; **31,** 33-35, 142-43, 249, 273; **32,** 355-56; **33,** 219-20, 358-59; **35,** 336-37, 348-49, 350, 359; **36,** 489; **42,** 41, 43, 47-49; **44,** 126-27, 146-47; **45,** 496-97

Tesnyaki in Bulgaria—*see* Workers' Social-Democratic Party of Bulgaria (Tesnyaki)

Textile industry
—in capitalist countries—**22,** 262, 273
—in Soviet Russia—**27,** 487-88; **30,** 523-25; **31,** 332-33, 416; **32,** 225, 237, 291-92, 294; **42,** 99; **45,** 51-52, 383, 412
—in tsarist Russia—**1,** 101-02; **2,** 36, 187-91, 424-25; **3,** 182, 203-05, 294, 386-87, 468-74, 518-19, 590-91, 596, 597; **18,** 58, 195, 260-61, 266; **19,** 130-31; **22,** 262-63, 273

Textile workers
—under tsarism—**2,** 36-39, 42, 48-49, 81-85, 271-72, 276, 277; **3,** 386-90, 469-74, 518-20; **5,** 83-84, 248, 491, 492; **13,** 45; **15,** 53; **16,** 402-05, 407-08, 414-15; **18,** 195-96, 260-61, 265-68; **19,** 125-26, 129-31, 201-02, 312-21, 359-60, 362, 537; **20,** 508; **23,** 241; **34,** 20-21, 22, 23
See also Morozov strike in Orekhovo-Zuyevo, 1885
—under Soviet power—**27,** 297, 351, 487-88; **30,** 524; **32,** 297

Thailand (Siam)—**39,** 100, 102, 471, 495, 513, 514

That which is given (philos.)—**38,** 131-32, 134, 189, 266

Theatre—**37,** 77, 317, 320, 355, 406, 448; **42,** 226; **44,** 166; **45,** 269-70, 285, 428-29, 585-86

Theology—**14,** 22, 181, 191-92, 225, 226-27, 280, 290-91, 336-37, 343, 348, 350; **15,** 32-33; **21,** 46, 50-51; **35,** 129, 499; **38,** 24, 45, 70-71, 379

Theory of knowledge—*see* Knowledge (cognition)

Theory of the "peaceful growing over of capitalism into socialism", its criticism—**4,** 275-76; **9,** 371; **27,** 204, 205; **28,** 106-07, 236-40, 322-25; **30,** 107-08, 116-17, 266-67, 268-69, 272, 273, 359-62, 391-92, 424, 425, 504-05; **31,** 186-87; **33,** 473

Theory of the "productive forces", its criticism—**33,** 478

Theory of the socialist revolution—*see* Growing-over of the bourgeois-democratic revolution into the socialist revolution (theory); Revolution, socialist (proletarian); Victory of socialism in one country (theory)

Theory of symbols (hieroglyphs)—**14,** 30-31, 41-42, 115, 164-65, 167-68, 232-38, 256-57, 271, 274, 278-79, 281, 286, 290-91, 311, 347-48

Theory, revolutionary—**1,** 163, 177-79, 184-87, 192-95, 266-67, 296-98, 308-09, 326-29, 390-92, 394-95, 410-11; **2,** 19-23, 523-24; **4,** 86-87, 210-12; **5,** 100-02, 162-64, 360, 367-69, 382-83, 385-88; **6,** 172-75, 188, 427-28; **8,** 217-19; **11,** 71; **12,** 107-08; **13,** 36-40, 387; **15,** 31-32; **17,** 39-44; **18,** 582-85; **19,** 23-28; **20,** 400-02; **21,** 46-91, 354-55; **23,** 329-30; **24,** 43-46; **30,** 505-06; **31,** 285-88, 317
—its significance in the proletarian class struggle—**1,** 185-86, 293, 294, 296-300, 326-29, 389-92; **2,** 19-26, 331-32, 343; **3,** 32; **4,** 86, 175-78, 179-81, 210-12, 217-18, 257-58, 321-26, 351-56, 368-70; **5,** 226-29, 288-89, 301, 316-17, 321, 342, 364-66, 367-73, 375-76, 383-88, 447-48, 466-67, 470, 473-74; **6,** 187-88; **7,** 55-56; **8,** 93, 217-19, 300-01, 315-17, 452-55; **9,** 18-20, 43, 44, 95, 96, 146-48, 153-54, 202, 222-23, 389; **10,** 474-76, 506-07; **11,** 70-71; **13,** 97-102, 168; **15,** 39, 288-90; **16,** 60, 149-54; **17,** 34-35, 397-400; **18,** 30-31, 582-85; **19,** 26-28; **21,** 49-51, 57-59, 74-79, 354-55; **23,** 330; **25,** 19-20, 281-82; **27,** 409-11; **28,** 165-66, 319-22, 479-80; **29,** 204-05; **31,** 25-26, 283-93; **32,** 344-46; **33,** 115-16, 233-34; **34,** 355-56
—history of its development—**4,** 174-77; **5,** 371; **6,** 430-31; **9,** 308; **13,** 158-60; **15,** 31-33,

402-04; **17,** 39-44; **19,** 23-28, 539-40; **20,** 105-08, 279-80; **21,** 46-50; **30,** 492
—and practice—**1,** 190-91, 297-98, 319-21; **2,** 23-25, 250-52, 345-47; **3,** 32; **4,** 217-18, 229-31; **5,** 288-89, 321, 368-73, 377-78, 517-20; **6,** 271-72, 426-28, 509; **8,** 217-19, 315-17, 453-55, 561-62; **9,** 146-50, 201-02, 308, 374, 438-39; **10,** 32, 38-39, 241-43, 474-76; **12,** 107-12, 363, 440-41, 446-47, 489-92; **13,** 115, 255-58, 292, 366-67, 427; **15,** 152-53, 289-90; **18,** 39-40, 582-85; **20,** 61-62, 528-29; **21,** 354-55; **22,** 311-13; **23,** 152, 329; **24,** 43-46; **25,** 281-82, 406-15, 424-27, 458-59; **26,** 89; **30,** 196-97, 287-88, 405-06, 421, 422-23, 448, 463-64, 492, 505-09; **31,** 25-26, 283-85, 316-17, 348-51; **32,** 214-15, 335-36, 344-46, 483-86; **33,** 51-52, 62-63, 83-84, 110-11, 233-34, 420-22, 497; **41,** 334, 358-59
—and revisionism—**1,** 326-27; **4,** 176-82, 211-12, 326-28; **5,** 227-29; **9,** 149-50; **12,** 107-09; **15,** 31-39; **17,** 398-400
—as a guide to action—**1,** 184-86; **2,** 23-24; **3,** 630-32; **4,** 210-12, 257-58, 326-29; **5,** 512; **6,** 427-28, 458; **8,** 315-17; **9,** 43-44, 95-96; **12,** 363; **13,** 427; **15,** 404-06; **17,** 39-44; **19,** 27-28; **21,** 354-55; **23,** 329-30; **24,** 43-46; **25,** 19-20, 281-82; **26,** 129-30; **27,** 513-15; **28,** 217; **31,** 70-71, 286-87
—its creative nature—**1,** 296-97; **2,** 526; **3,** 630-32; **4,** 180, 195-97, 210-12, 217-18, 258, 323-28, 354-55; **5,** 342, 371-72; **6,** 457-58; **13,** 427; **21,** 354-55; **28,** 217; **33,** 277-78, 476-79; **36,** 281-82, 297-302; **39,** 622, 761
See also Marxism

Thing-in-itself—14, 23, 26, 81, 82-83, 84, 98-108, 117-22, 128, 140, 191, 195-204, 219, 284, 352, 360; **21,** 52; **38,** 91-92, 100, 108-09, 148-49, 208, 372
—and thing-for-us—**14,** 15, 101-07, 119-20, 122, 185, 189, 312; **21,** 52; **38,** 108-09
—and appearance—**14,** 102-03, 106, 116-22, 198, 234; **21,** 52; **38,** 113, 148-50, 168, 205, 253-54

Third Duma, 1907-12
—general description and activities—**13,** 32-33, 38-39, 41, 42-43, 47-48, 58-59, 67, 70-71, 114, 123-32, 135-37, 138-39, 141-43, 144-46, 147-52, 429, 432-38, 439, 440-41, 455-56, 479-84; **15,** 25, 27, 49, 173, 214, 217, 227-28, 267-68, 271-74, 279, 294-95, 303-17, 321, 335-37, 343, 349, 350, 388-90, 395, 399, 414-23, 443; **16,** 35-36, 38-39, 165-66, 171-72, 175, 176-81, 199-201, 300, 302, 314-17, 388; **17,** 69, 76-77, 83, 87, 90, 125-26, 134-38, 145, 146, 169-71, 189-94, 206-10, 231, 235, 286, 297-98, 318-20, 331-32, 338, 355, 362-63, 371, 380-81, 389, 400, 418, 433-45, 446-49, 456, 458, 467, 474, 475-79, 500-01, 506-07, 508, 553; **18,** 51-52, 93-97, 100-01, 129-31, 151, 173-74, 242-43, 246, 280-81, 417, 489; **19,** 48, 177-79, 268-69, 289-90; **20,** 275, 276; **21,** 416; **26,** 46, 55; **27,** 181; **30,** 58; **36,** 190, 498; **37,** 372, 379, 380
—election campaign and results of the elections—**13,** 123; **15,** 373, 464-65; **16,** 24-28, 62-64, 73; **17,** 146, 374-79, 381-87, 565-67; **18,** 498-501; **19,** 115, 230, 396, 399, 447, 460-61, 477, 483-84; **20,** 78, 81, 97, 234, 335-36, 382, 503; **37,** 368, 446; **41,** 209-16, 269-70, 325

—composition and political groupings—**13,** 69-71, 123-29, 135-37, 138, 141-43, 144-45, 147-52, 439; **15,** 48-49, 63, 267-68, 272, 274-75, 303, 322, 343-44, 414-23, 465; **16,** 165, 171-73; **17,** 62, 65, 82-83, 125, 134-38, 146, 169-70, 207, 297-99, 371, 385-86, 400-01, 418, 456, 497-502, 507, 529-30, 552-53, 566-67; **18,** 45-55, 184, 246-47, 280-81, 418, 441, 496-502; **19,** 177-78, 230, 238, 399, 460-61, 483-84; **20,** 234, 313, 335, 336, 382, 503; **21,** 416; **26,** 46; **36,** 212; **41,** 268-69; **43,** 368
See also Social-Democratic group in the Third Duma

Third International—*see* Communist International

Thirty Years' War, 1618-48—10, 139-40; **25,** 398-400; **27,** 494-95; **39,** 609

Thought—14, 42, 133-35, 156-57, 169-72, 244-46, 267-69, 281, 361; **21,** 51-54; **38,** 29, 83, 89-90, 94, 99-100, 117, 146-47, 170-72, 175, 182-83, 194-95, 208, 228, 237, 253, 259-60, 265, 284, 318
—its activity—**38,** 212-13, 313, 319
—laws of—**14,** 156-57, 360-61; **21,** 54; **38,** 180-83, 318
—history of—**38,** 146, 174-75, 247-48, 265, 318, 349
—and fantasy—**5,** 508-10; **33,** 318; **38,** 251, 372
—forms of—**38,** 89-94, 95, 175, 182, 201
—and language—**38,** 89, 274, 277, 388
See also Being—and consciousness, thought; Brain and consciousness, thought; Categories; Consciousness; Knowledge (cognition); Logic; Reason; Reflection; Senses (philos.)—and thinking, thought (knowledge, reason)

Three currents in the anti-imperialist struggle—15, 184-85; **18,** 164-65; **19,** 100; **22,** 150-52, 355-57; **25,** 86; **33,** 498-500

Time—38, 69-70, 227-28
—and space—**14,** 127-28, 175-87, 196, 233-34, 281, 286-87, 347-48; **38,** 70, 256-57, 382-83

Togoland (Togo)—39, 306

Tolstoi, Lev, and Tolstoyism—5, 152-53; **6,** 84; **8,** 574-75; **10,** 246; **15,** 202-09; **16,** 323-27, 330-32, 353-54, 368-72; **17,** 49-53, 284; **18,** 103, 559; **19,** 127; **20,** 72, 189; **23,** 164, 198; **28,** 284-85; **31,** 353-54; **34,** 437-38; **35,** 267-68; **41,** 339; **43,** 587-88, 610

Town and country in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism—4, 102, 149-50; **5,** 152-56; **21,** 71; **25,** 433; **29,** 41-42, 114, 139-40, 421; **30,** 112, 257, 335-36; **31,** 161-62, 405-06; **32,** 350; **33,** 465-66

Town and country in Russia—1, 313-14; **2,** 99-100, 225-26, 487; **3,** 271, 499-500, 502-03, 519-23, 547-48, 556-58, 559-60, 561-64, 565-80, 593; **13,** 252
See also Population in Russia

Town and country in Soviet Russia—*see* Alliance between the proletariat and the peasantry; Socialist transformation of agriculture in Soviet Russia

Town and country under capitalism
—predominance and leading role of the town in relation to the country—**2,** 209-10, 229-31, 487-88; **4,** 51, 148-52; **20,** 50, 113; **30,** 257
—separation of industry from agriculture—**2,** 209-10, 228-29, 362, 365, 381; **3,** 37-41, 67,

258, 287-88, 320, 335, 377-78, 392, 394, 403, 410-11, 415, 419, 432-34, 436, 499, 535-40, 544-45, 561-62, 567-80; **4,** 151-52; **5,** 123; **6,** 347; **21,** 71-72; **30,** 335
—relative backwardness of the countryside in economic, political and cultural respects—**1,** 380; **2,** 209-10, 229, 486, 487-89; **3,** 163, 575-79; **4,** 150, 151-52; **5,** 153-54; **13,** 321-22; **19,** 268-70; **22,** 92-95, 99, 217; **29,** 139-40, 208; **33,** 466
—antithesis between town and country and ways of abolishing it—**2,** 209-10, 229-30, 486-89; **3,** 287-88, 540, 556-80; **4,** 97-99, 102, 150-52; **5,** 123, 152-56; **13,** 322; **21,** 71-72; **25,** 433; **29,** 139-40, 208-13, 421; **30,** 257, 335-36; **31,** 405; **33,** 465-66
—growth of the urban population at the expense of the rural—**2,** 95, 100-01, 210, 217, 225-31, 487-89; **3,** 40-41, 67, 232-33, 258, 270-71, 520-24, 556-80, 581-82, 592-93, 598; **4,** 51, 97, 149-50, 151-52, 188, 311-12; **5,** 112, 139, 152-53, 161, 189-90, 200, 219-21; **6,** 342-43, 346-47, 448; **13,** 215-16, 404; **19,** 532; **22,** 26-27, 85-86; **34,** 97
—exploitation of the countryside by the town—**2,** 210, 229; **4,** 97, 148-52; **5,** 156, 161

Tractors in Soviet Russia—29, 214; **31,** 458, 481-83; **32,** 217-18; **33,** 380, 381; **35,** 559; **42,** 319, 426-27; **45,** 562, 581

Trade, capitalist
—its influence on agriculture—**3,** 38-39, 71-72, 94-95, 253-59, 267-68, 269-70, 273-75, 280-82, 283-86, 303, 309-13; **6,** 266; **13,** 201, 209; **15,** 132-33; **22,** 94-95
—foreign—**2,** 108-09, 162-65, 196-98; **3,** 64-66; **4,** 56-57, 65, 77, 85-86; **5,** 89-91, 278-79, 280; **13,** 201, 209; **19,** 388; **21,** 225-26; **22,** 244-45, 278, 289-94; **32,** 116-17; **39,** 49, 74-75, 77, 78-79, 97-100, 106-09, 150, 191-92, 194-95, 196, 217-18, 218-19, 228-29, 263, 279, 292, 293, 305, 308-09, 332, 334, 363-64, 365-66, 398-99, 400, 401, 402, 408, 411-12, 445-47, 448-49, 459-61, 464-65, 468-73, 556-59, 721, 724, 726, 728, 751, 760
—domestic—**1,** 103; **32,** 425-26
—under imperialism—**21,** 226, 301, 303; **22,** 221, 244-45, 272-73, 277-78, 289-94; **25,** 335; **31,** 222; **33,** 213-14; **39,** 49-50, 76-77, 77-79, 97-100, 102-03, 106-09, 150, 191-92, 194-95, 196, 202, 217-18, 219, 228-29, 263, 279, 292, 293, 305, 308, 332, 363-64, 365-66, 398-99, 400, 401-02, 403, 408, 410-12, 445-46, 447, 448-49, 459-61, 468, 469, 556-59, 721, 724-26, 728, 751, 760
—and the peasant economy—**2,** 317-18; **3,** 138, 184-85; **5,** 173-74, 196-97, 220-21; **6,** 266; **13,** 209; **15,** 132-33; **20,** 132-35
—and small commodity producers in industry (artisans and handicraftsmen)—**3,** 360-61, 362-67, 378-80, 439-40, 445-48; **5,** 196-97, 220-21
—its development—**1,** 103; **2,** 108-09, 164, 209-10, 226-27; **3,** 362-67, 524-25, 553-54, 596-97, 615-16; **5,** 89-91; **21,** 60-61; **22,** 289-94; **29,** 482-83; **33,** 400-01
—its role in the economy—**3,** 183-85, 524-25, 545; **4,** 85-86; **5,** 89-91; **19,** 25-26

See also Commercial capital (merchant); Commodity; Commodity circulation; Commodity economy; Freedom of trade under capitalism

Trade, foreign, of Soviet Russia—*see* Foreign trade of the Soviet state

Trade in Russia—2, 381-82; **3,** 184-85, 219-20, 282-85, 360-61, 362-67, 378-80, 438-40, 524-25, 553-54; **5,** 26, 89-90, 278, 279, 280; **6,** 345-47; **18,** 481; **22,** 272-73; **39,** 125, 724

Trade in Soviet Russia (domestic)—36, 588
—its place and role in building socialism—**32,** 217-19, 433-34, 446-48; **33,** 59-72, 96-98, 100-01, 103, 105-06, 112-15, 158, 170-71, 304-05, 423-24, 425-26; **45,** 445-46
—state—**28,** 399; **30,** 110-11; **32,** 376, 379; **33,** 59, 72, 96-98, 271, 304-05; **35,** 509, 549-50; **36,** 539; **45,** 205-06, 221-22, 238, 495
—and state monopoly—**26,** 404, 407; **27,** 156, 252-53, 336-37, 392, 454, 487-88, 525, 547-48; **28,** 198-99, 399, 400-03; **29,** 117-18; **33,** 110, 112-13, 116, 170-72, 179, 184-85, 278-80, 312-13; **35,** 547-48, 549-50
—state regulation—**27,** 454, 531, 532; **28,** 399-403; **32,** 357-58, 370-84, 421, 433-34; **33,** 95-97, 99-100, 102, 104-06, 110; **36,** 567-68; **42,** 309-11, 374-75
—co-operative—**26,** 416-17; **28,** 198-200, 221-24, 331-32, 399, 401-03; **29,** 117; **32,** 347-48, 370, 376-79, 384, 421, 424-26, 433-34; **33,** 105-06, 468-72; **35,** 513, 549-50; **36,** 465, 539; **42,** 399, 409; **45,** 217-18, 233, 291-92
—and the slogan "learn to trade"—**33,** 72, 96-98, 104-07, 112-16, 159-60, 170-72, 213-15, 224, 274-77, 283-85, 427-28, 440-41, 469-72; **35,** 549-50; **36,** 572; **45,** 436-38
—as distinct from capitalist trade—**27,** 469-70; **33,** 285
—role of the State Bank in its development—**33,** 198; **35,** 549-50; **36,** 567-68; **42,** 365; **45,** 394, 445-46, 470, 476-78, 490, 548
—private—**27,** 251, 336-37, 401-02, 488; **29,** 105, 117-18; **30,** 110-12; **32,** 348, 376-80, 384, 442-43; **33,** 64-65, 96, 97, 99-100, 110, 179, 184-85, 278-80, 401, 402, 406-08, 427-28, 468; **35,** 547-48; **36,** 585; **42,** 375-76

See also Commodity exchange (commodity turnover) in Soviet Russia; Freedom of trade in Soviet Russia; Grain monopoly in Soviet Russia

Trade union discussion in 1920-21—*see* Discussion in the Party on trade unions, 1920-21

Trade unions and the trade union movement in different countries—29, 38, 302-03; **31,** 51; **33,** 300
—in Australia—**19,** 217; **39,** 454
—in Britain—**3,** 584-85; **4,** 102, 176; **5,** 371, 381, 385, 387, 404, 416, 423-24, 481; **9,** 293, 413; **13,** 467-69; **15,** 210-11, 237; **18,** 361, 468, 547; **19,** 216-17, 273-74, 332-36, 369-71; **21,** 36, 260; **23,** 112-13, 114, 119, 280; **25,** 487; **27,** 343, 483, 485; **29,** 39, 501; **30,** 35; **31,** 54, 137, 194, 230, 237, 260, 306-07, 492; **32,** 117, 337-38, 510; **39,** 450, 615-17, 657, 754
—in France—**4,** 176, 219; **15,** 198; **21,** 376; **23,** 186-91, 206, 279; **24,** 81; **29,** 302-03; **30,** 35; **31,** 54, 114, 230; **39,** 530, 754
—in Germany—**4,** 176, 219; **5,** 381, 385; **7,** 264; **9,** 119, 292-93, 374; **13,** 79, 87, 89, 161-65, 461; **15,** 211; **16,** 34-35, 280-83; **19,** 299-300; **20,** 254-58; **21,** 251-53, 426-27; **23,** 119, 280; **25,** 460; **27,** 484; **29,** 39, 155; **30,** 58; **31,** 54; **32,**

117, 513; **39,** 320-21, 508, 575, 583-84, 597, 599, 753-54
—in Ireland—**19,** 332-36
—in Italy—**31,** 388-89
—in Switzerland—**18,** 161-62; **23,** 155-56, 226, 280; **39,** 630-32
—in the USA—**20,** 254; **21,** 426; **28,** 421; **30,** 58; **31,** 54, 230; **32,** 117; **36,** 214-15; **39,** 156
See also Amsterdam Trade Union International; General Confederation of Labour in France; General Confederation of Labour in Italy; Profintern (Red International of Trade Unions); Trade unions and trade unionism; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries

Trade unions and the trade union movement in Russia
—tasks of the Party—**5,** 399, 416, 419, 451-67, 490-92; **6,** 102, 170, 473, 491; **7,** 264; **9,** 120-22, 374; **10,** 20, 143, 160-61; **12,** 144, 329-30; **13,** 60-61, 78, 87-89, 108, 161-68, 460-69; **15,** 19, 21, 438; **16,** 292; **17,** 187, 358, 465, 470, 472-73, 477; **18,** 396; **19,** 92, 426-27; **20,** 139-41, 500, 520-21; **21,** 116, 426; **30,** 58; **34,** 355-59; **36,** 283; **41,** 83, 273, 298, 308-09; **43,** 262
—struggle against the Menshevik theory of trade union "neutrality"—**13,** 47, 61, 78-79, 87-89, 161-68, 460-69; **20,** 139-41, 520-21; **28,** 418; **41,** 202
—and the decisions of the Fourth and Fifth RSDLP congresses—**13,** 61, 78, 87, 108, 163-64; **20,** 520-21; **41,** 202, 309
—growing influence of the Bolshevik Party in the trade unions—**15,** 19; **20,** 61, 139-41, 257, 385, 387, 457, 508; **31,** 52; **35,** 97, 148; **43,** 357
—in the early 1900s—**4,** 363; **5,** 26-27, 404, 451-67; **6,** 293, 473, 491, 516-17; **7,** 55, 264; **41,** 83
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**9,** 119-22, 348, 374; **10,** 20, 75, 160-61, 258; **12,** 142, 144, 329-30; **13,** 45, 78, 87; **17,** 68; **34,** 355-59
—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**13,** 45-47, 59, 61, 87-89, 161-68, 460-69; **15,** 19, 21
—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**16,** 322; **17,** 464-65, 470, 473, 477-78; **19,** 230, 311-24, 350, 352-53, 374, 399, 410, 414, 426, 444, 447, 450, 465-66, 477-79, 483; **20,** 138-41, 257, 330, 387, 457, 503, 508; **35,** 97, 148; **36,** 231, 283; **41,** 251, 273, 297, 298, 309; **43,** 262, 357
—during the imperialist world war and the second Russian revolution (1914-March 1917)—**21,** 426; **23,** 320
—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—**24,** 556-57, 562; **25,** 122-26; **26,** 207; **27,** 298-99; **28,** 408
See also Working-class movement in Russia

Trade unions and the trade union movement under capitalism
—tasks and role of trade unions in the class struggle of the proletariat—**4,** 176, 220, 363; **5,** 26-27, 372, 375, 399, 404, 416, 452-54, 490; **6,** 170, 516; **7,** 260-61, 264; **9,** 121; **10,** 20, 114-15, 160-61; **11,** 91; **13,** 161-68; **16,** 113; **19,** 360, 428, 460; **20,** 209; **21,** 76; **23,** 100, 119, 209; **27,** 215; **28,** 418-19, 420; **30,** 460, 511-12, 513, 520; **31,** 50; **32,** 95, 117; **34,** 355-59; **39,** 316, 631, 632; **42,** 227, 354
—and the tasks of the proletarian party—**5,** 372, 416-17, 453, 466, 490-92; **6,** 170, 491; **7,** 49-50, 260-61, 264; **9,** 121, 374; **13,** 61, 78, 87-89, 108, 161-68, 460-69; **15,** 21, 327; **16,** 292; **19,** 426; **21,** 426-27; **23,** 100, 143; **30,** 58; **31,** 46-56, 191-92, 209-10, 253-54, 271, 388; **32,** 501; **41,** 202
—critique of the opportunist theory of trade union "neutrality"—**9,** 293; **13,** 78-79, 87-89, 161-68, 460-69; **20,** 139-41, 521; **21,** 151; **23,** 143-44; **28,** 418; **29,** 505; **36,** 214; **39,** 630-33; **41,** 202
—opportunism in the trade union movement and its social roots—**4,** 294; **5,** 380-81, 385, 424; **9,** 292-93, 374; **13,** 79, 89, 161-68, 460-69; **20,** 254-58; **21,** 251-52, 311, 426; **22,** 284; **23,** 84, 100, 112-17, 119, 155-56, 226; **25,** 486-87; **27,** 485; **28,** 421; **29,** 502, 506; **31,** 51-53, 114, 281, 492; **32,** 117; **36,** 559
—and the labour aristocracy—**18,** 547; **19,** 370; **21,** 76, 260, 426, 444-45; **22,** 282, 283-84; **23,** 112-13, 115, 117, 120; **27,** 485; **28,** 421; **29,** 502; **30,** 102; **31,** 52, 152-53, 191, 281, 388; **32,** 117; **36,** 215; **39,** 615-16, 754
—guilds (craft unions) in the trade union movement—**9,** 374; **30,** 512; **31,** 50, 51; **36,** 214

Trade unions and trade unionism—**3,** 584-85; **4,** 102, 174-75, 176-77, 287; **5,** 362-63, 364, 365, 375, 380, 381, 383, 385, 386, 387-89, 392-93, 397-440, 452-53, 457, 466, 481, 491-92, 518-19; **7,** 261-62; **9,** 293, 374, 413; **12,** 369-70; **13,** 468-69; **15,** 232-37; **18,** 361-62, 547; **19,** 333-36, 369-71; **21,** 36, 260, 346-47, 445; **22,** 152, 283-84; **23,** 112-13, 119-20; **25,** 487-88; **27,** 484-85; **29,** 501-02; **30,** 492; **31,** 37-38, 51, 52-54, 67-68, 77-78, 97-98, 137, 139-43, 187-88, 194-95, 230, 306-07; **39,** 283-85, 450, 593-94, 615-16, 622, 624-26

Trade unions in Soviet Russia
—their place and significance under the dictatorship of the proletariat—**27,** 156, 215; **28,** 382-85, 409-10, 418-28; **29,** 112, 135-36, 155, 159, 433; **30,** 98, 459-60, 478-79, 514-15, 522; **31,** 48, 51; **32,** 19-24, 33, 50, 55, 57-58, 61, 75, 83, 85, 95-97, 99-102, 118, 119, 210-13, 253-54, 306; **33,** 185, 192-93; **42,** 375-76, 381-83
—Party's leading role—**28,** 412; **29,** 38, 155, 433; **30,** 471, 477-79; **31,** 48, 51, 374-75; **32,** 58, 60-62, 65, 67, 212-13, 246-48, 306, 443; **33,** 184-95, 325; **42,** 152, 184, 269, 302, 305-06, 347, 361-62, 374-86; **45,** 59, 93, 284
—struggle against anti-Party groups on the question of the role of the trade unions—**30,** 58, 463-67, 471; **32,** 19-42, 43-53, 54-63, 64-68, 70-107, 210-13, 245-48; **33,** 195; **42,** 385; **45,** 72-73, 161
—struggle against bureaucracy—**32,** 35, 37, 41, 42, 44, 47, 52, 55-78, 73, 76, 80, 102-03; **33,** 187; **35,** 433; **42,** 378
—and the struggle against the Menshevik theory of trade union "neutrality"—**27,** 214-15; **28,** 383, 412-19; **31,** 48, 521
—and protection of the material and cultural interests of workers and employees—**27,** 523; **32,** 25, 306; **33,** 185-86, 187, 191-95; **42,** 347, 375-77, 378, 380-82, 384
—importance of trade union unity—**29,** 195-96; **31,** 121-22; **32,** 74-80, 283-84

—their fundamental difference from trade unions in capitalist countries—**27,** 215; **28,** 418-19, 421; **30,** 460, 512-13
—and the peasant masses—**28,** 382-85; **29,** 116-17, 140; **31,** 51, 122; **32,** 67; **33,** 189, 466; **42,** 256, 319, 379
—organisation of agricultural labourers—**29,** 38-42, 43-46, 116, 140, 158; **31,** 527-28
—as a transmission belt between the Party and the masses—**28,** 60, 383-85; **29,** 433; **30,** 187, 460, 478-79, 514-15; **31,** 47-48, 50; **32,** 20-22, 23, 57-58, 66-67, 97-98, 101, 246-48; **33,** 172, 192-93; **42,** 381-83
—their role in raising labour productivity and strengthening labour discipline—**27,** 258, 316, 386, 399, 413; **28,** 73; **29,** 113-14, 135-37; **30,** 98, 500; **31,** 122, 501; **32,** 40, 59, 66, 284, 393; **33,** 188, 191; **42,** 83-84, 86-87, 378-79, 381
—their role and tasks in building socialism—**26,** 365-66; **27,** 156, 215, 413, 437, 487-88; **28,** 133-34, 140, 223, 378, 382-85, 408-10, 418-28; **29,** 112-15, 135-36, 137, 155, 158, 433; **30,** 405-06, 459, 495, 500, 502, 513-15, 517-18; **31,** 48, 121-22, 374-75, 498-500, 501, 532; **32,** 19-25, 28-34, 50, 58, 95-97, 100-02, 117-19, 283, 393; **33,** 178-79, 184-95; **42,** 50-51, 256, 319, 374-86; **44,** 121
—their role and participation in economic and state bodies—**27,** 476, 488, 489-90, 530; **28,** 133-34, 140, 317, 350-51, 378, 384, 418-19, 421, 424; **29,** 113, 155; **30,** 301, 405-06, 459-60, 471; **31,** 374-75; **32,** 20-22, 25, 28-37, 49-51, 53, 64-68, 90, 95-99, 100-02, 213, 247, 254; **33,** 174, 188-91, 212, 444; **42,** 39, 50-51, 56, 66, 151, 167, 378-81; **44,** 121
—membership of trade unions and their size—**27,** 411, 413; **29,** 112-13, 135-36, 433; **30,** 478-79, 488, 514-15; **31,** 48, 122; **32,** 50, 96; **33,** 187; **42,** 378; **44,** 121
—as a school of communism—**27,** 298-99; **28,** 425-28; **29,** 113, 135-36, 137, 158; **30,** 471, 500; **31,** 51; **32,** 20, 50, 61-62, 96, 98; **33,** 189-91, 193; **42,** 379-81, 382-83
—in the early months of Soviet power—**26,** 365, 392-94, 505-06; **27,** 34, 215, 258, 298-99, 316, 411, 413, 437, 442-43, 455, 476, 488, 517, 530; **28,** 408; **29,** 155; **30,** 58, 503; **42,** 88, 93
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**28,** 47, 133-34, 140, 223, 224, 378, 408-10, 412, 421-22, 440-41; **29,** 35, 116, 117, 275, 276-79, 283-95, 314-19, 320-23; **30,** 58, 459-60, 471, 477-79, 500, 502, 503, 513-15; **31,** 48, 51-53, 54, 122, 311-12, 374-75; **35,** 395, 407, 433; **36,** 520-23; **42,** 106-07, 116-17, 118, 154; **44,** 125, 126
—in the period of peaceful economic rehabilitation—**32,** 283-84, 393; **33,** 118-19, 170-74, 178-79, 184-95, 444; **36,** 540; **42,** 242, 257, 285-96, 301-02, 305-06, 319, 375-86; **45,** 59, 60, 186, 286, 287, 591
See also Discussion in the Party on trade unions, 1920-21
Trade unions in Soviet Russia—congresses, conferences, plenary meetings of the AUCCTU—32, 416
—Extraordinary All-Russia Congress of Railwaymen, December 12 (25), 1917-December 30, 1917 (January 12, 1918)—**26,** 384-85
—Extraordinary All-Russia Railwaymen's Congress, January 5-30 (January 18-February 12), 1918—**26,** 484-500
—First All-Russia Congress of Internationalist Teachers, June 2-6, 1918—**27,** 445-46
—Joint Session of the All-Russia Central Executive Committee, the Moscow Soviet of Workers', Peasants' and Red Army Deputies, and the Trade Unions, June 4, 1918—**27,** 419-44
—Fourth Conference of Trade Unions and Factory Committees of Moscow, June 27-July 2, 1918—**27,** 457-91
—Joint Session of the All-Russia Central Executive Committee, the Moscow Soviet, Factory Committees and Trade Unions of Moscow, July 29, 1918—**28,** 17-34
—Joint Session of the All-Russia Central Executive Committee, the Moscow Soviet and Representatives of Factory Committees and Trade Unions, October 3, 1918—**28,** 101-04; **35,** 364-65
—Joint Session of the All-Russia Central Executive Committee, the Moscow Soviet, Factory Committees and Trade Unions, October 22, 1918—**28,** 114-27, 128-30
—Ceremonial Meeting of the All-Russia Central and the Moscow Trade Union Councils, November 6, 1918—**28,** 132-34
—Second All-Russia Congress of Internationalist Teachers, January 12-19, 1919—**28,** 407-10
—Second All-Russia Trade Union Congress, January 16-25, 1919—**28,** 399, 408, 409-10, 412-28

—Joint Session of the All-Russia Central Executive Committee, the Moscow Soviet and the All-Russia Trade Union Congress, January 17, 1919—**28,** 391-404
—First Congress of Farm Labourers of Petrograd Gubernia, March 11-13, 1919—**29,** 38-46, 158
—Plenary Meeting of the All-Russia Central Council of Trade Unions, April 11, 1919—**29,** 281-301
—Meeting of the Railwaymen of Moscow Junction, April 1919—**29,** 314-19
—Conference of Moscow Factory Committees and Trade Unions, April 1919—**29,** 320-23
—Joint Meeting of the All-Russia Central Executive Committee, the Moscow Soviet of Workers' and Red Army Deputies, the All-Russia Council of Trade Unions and Representatives of Moscow Factory Committees, July 4, 1919—**29,** 456-69
—First All-Russia Congress of Workers in Education and Socialist Culture, July 28-August 1, 1919—**29,** 532-39
—Moscow Conference of Factory Committees, Trade Unions and Representatives of the Moscow Central Workers' Co-operative, July 29-30, 1919—**29,** 520-31
—Joint Session of the All-Russia Central Executive Committee, the Moscow Soviet of Workers' and Peasants' Deputies, the All-Russia Central Council of Trade Unions, and Factory Committees, November 7, 1919—**30,** 127-37
—Meeting of the Railwaymen of Moscow Junction, February 5-6, 1920—**30,** 345-46

—Second All-Russia Congress of Medical Workers, February 25-March 2, 1920—**30,** 401-02
—Third All-Russia Congress of Water Transport Workers, March 15-23, 1920—**30,** 426-32
—First (Inaugural) All-Russia Congress of Mineworkers, April 1-6, 1920—**30,** 495-501
—Third All-Russia Trade Union Congress, April 6-13, 1920—**30,** 502-15
—Third All-Russia Congress of Textile Workers, April 16-20, 1920—**30,** 519-25
—Fourth All-Russia Congress of Glass and Porcelain Workers, April 1920—**31,** 119-22
—Joint Session of the All-Russia Central Executive Committee, the Moscow Soviet, and Representatives of Trade Unions and Factory Committees, May 5, 1920—**31,** 129-34
—Third All-Russia Congress of Leather Industry Workers, October 2-6, 1920—**31,** 300-13
—Fifth All-Russia Conference of Trade Unions, November 2-6, 1920—**31,** 374-75; **32,** 38-41, 44, 49, 56, 59, 76, 80, 86, 91, 95, 210
—Conference of Factory Trade Union Committees of Moscow Enterprises of the Printing and Publishing Industry, November 25, 1920—**31,** 429
—Joint Meeting of Delegates to the Eighth Congress of Soviets, Communist Party Members of the All-Russia Central Council of Trade Unions and of the Moscow City Council of Trade Unions, December 30, 1920—**32,** 19-42, 46-48, 70-71, 102-04
—Second All-Russia Congress of Miners, January 25-February 2, 1921—**32,** 54-63, 64-68, 107, 198, 204
—Fourth All-Russia Congress of Garment Workers, February 1-6, 1921—**32,** 112-19
—Enlarged Conference of Moscow Metalworkers, February 2-4, 1921—**32,** 108-11
—First All-Russia Congress of Transport Workers, March 22-31, 1921—**32,** 272-84
—Meeting of the Communist Group of the All-Russia Central Council of Trade Unions, April 11, 1921—**32,** 300-15; **42,** 285-96
—Fourth All-Russia Congress of Trade Unions, May 17-25, 1921—**32,** 415
—Fifth All-Russia Congress of Metalworkers, March 3-7, 1922—**33,** 212-26, 251
—Fifth All-Russia Congress of Trade Unions, September 17-22, 1922—**33,** 370-71
—Fifth All-Russia Congress of Soviet Employees' Union, November 16-21, 1922—**33,** 444
—Fourth All-Russia Educational Workers' Congress, November 21-26, 1922—**33,** 445
Traditions, revolutionary—*see* Revolutionary traditions
Training, vocational—*see* Vocational training
Transcaucasian Socialist Federative Soviet Republic—**33,** 127
Transcaucasus—*see* Caucasus and Transcaucasia, the
Transcendent, the—**14,** 198; **38,** 192-93
Transcendental, the—**14,** 116; **38,** 118-19, 168, 204
Transformation of the imperialist war into a civil war—slogan of the proletarian party—*see* Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and the slogan of the transformation of the imperialist war into a civil war, and its implementation
Transition (philos.)—**38,** 103, 106, 113, 115, 117, 123. 125, 142,

180, 196, 208-09, 222, 225-27, 234, 253, 276, 283-84, 360-62
See also Leap
Transport in the countries of Western Europe, America and Australia—**22,** 205, 236-38, 251, 273, 274-76; **30,** 279, 304, 428-29; **35,** 501-02; **39,** 54, 113-14, 148-49, 188, 219-20, 222-23, 291-92, 305-06, 399-400, 401-02, 459, 466, 483-90, 492-95, 526-27, 550, 559-61, 717, 751
Transport in Russia
—water—**3,** 525, 552-53; **22,** 272-73; **39,** 130-31
—horse-drawn—**2,** 368-69; **3,** 533
—railway—**1,** 211; **2,** 99-100, 180-81; **3,** 264-65, 304-05, 308, 309, 342, 407-08, 496, 498-99, 524-25, 547, 551-52; **5,** 89-91, 92, 98, 279-82; **8,** 48-49; **18,** 602; **22,** 273, 274-76; **25,** 323; **39,** 126-27, 130, 306, 459, 466, 484, 486, 488, 494, 495, 505, 678, 692-94, 698-700, 723
Transport in Soviet Russia—**27,** 156; **30,** 305, 313, 332, 333, 335, 348, 399, 430-32, 487-88, 524; **31,** 121, 415-16, 419, 484, 507-08; **32,** 152, 171, 292, 354; **33,** 164-65, 166-67; **35,** 430-31; **42,** 160-61, 163-64
Transport, motorcar
—in capitalist countries—**19,** 283-84
—in Soviet Russia—**42,** 90-97, 160-61; **44,** 96-97, 363-64
Transport, railway, in Soviet Russia—**45,** 575
—its place and role in the national economy—**26,** 384-85; **27,** 210-11, 308-10; **29,** 154; **30,** 345-46, 431-32, 435-36; **31,** 507-08; **32,** 282-83, 284; **33,** 152-53; **35,** 334, 361; **42,** 70-72, 244-45; **44,** 98, 315-16; **45,** 104, 108-09, 312, 441, 442, 575
—and in combating famine—**27,** 444, 517-19; **28,** 403-04, 439-42; **29,** 30-31, 49-50, 81-83, 85-86, 258-60; **30,** 314, 345-46, 398-99, 428-29, 430-32; **32,** 157; **35,** 334; **36,** 499; **42,** 54-55, 57-58, 131, 135, 148, 149, 154, 155, 163-64, 165, 166, 272-74, 314; **44,** 98, 141, 179, 182-83, 186, 318-20, 321, 329, 330, 365; **45,** 84-85, 324
—task of its rehabilitation and development—**26,** 384-85, 392-93, 495-96; **27,** 210-11, 308-10, 312-13, 444, 517-19; **28,** 366, 403-04, 439-42; **29,** 30-31, 52, 85-86, 115-17, 137-38, 257-60; **30,** 304, 314, 345-46, 348, 377-78, 404, 414, 415-16, 428-29, 435-36, 488-89, 490, 495, 500-01; **31,** 473-74; **32,** 287, 341, 373, 375, 379, 457; **33,** 152-53, 370; **35,** 389, 418, 433, 440-41, 442, 443; **42,** 42, 124, 157, 159, 160, 163-64, 165, 167, 236, 241, 297, 333, 509, 510, 511; **44,** 170-71, 198-99, 218-19, 268-70, 279-80, 321, 322, 323, 328, 330, 333-34, 336, 339, 340, 350-51, 357-58, 363-64, 431, 433-34; **45,** 361, 363, 369, 370, 410-11, 562-63
—task of its electrification—**27,** 320-21; **31,** 516-17; **32,** 139; **35,** 436, 440-41, 464
—and country's defence—**27,** 30, 33, 42, 64, 77, 108-09, 363; **29,** 404-05; **35,** 329, 334, 419; **36,** 513; **42,** 163-64, 298; **44,** 67, 98, 128, 140-41, 257-58, 268-70
—its organisation and management—**26,** 392-93, 495-96; **27,** 208, 210-11, 212, 267, 268-69, 305, 363, 444, 513-14; **28,** 403-04; **30,** 130-31, 475; **32,** 428; **33,** 152-53; **35,** 461; **36,** 517, 548; **42,** 57, 98, 127-30, 151; **44,** 317, 349-50; **45,** 137, 170, 181, 348, 373, 381-82, 432-33, 536-38, 539-40

—and the diesel-locomotive engineering industry—**35,** 543-44, 545; **36,** 558; **45,** 415-16, 422, 454-55, 456
—in the early months of Soviet power and in 1918—**27,** 400; **28,** 365; **35,** 361; **44,** 56-57
—in 1919—**28,** 403, 439-42; **29,** 30-31, 37, 48-49, 52, 81-83, 85-86, 167, 180, 223, 234, 257-62, 272-73, 314, 316, 317, 364, 398, 430-31, 521-22; **35,** 434; **36,** 501-02; **42,** 133; **44,** 189-90, 296, 320, 322-23, 333, 334, 335
—in 1920—**30,** 304, 314, 345-46, 351, 399, 412, 428-29, 431-32, 435; **42,** 163-64, 164-66, 171-74; **44,** 336
—in 1921—**32,** 157, 206-07, 287, 443-44; **33,** 152-53; **45,** 136-37, 157-58, 410-11
—in 1922—**33,** 370; **45,** 536-38, 539-40
See also Algemba—construction of the Alexandrov Gai-Emba railway branch-line and oil pipeline
Transport under capitalism—**1,** 428-29; **3,** 264, 304-05, 342, 495-96, 551-53; **5,** 89-91, 123, 153-55; **22,** 190, 235-38, 242, 273-75; **23,** 44; **29,** 51, 154, 518; **39,** 54, 88-89, 102, 108, **113,** 115, 116, 150, 169, 170-71, 190-91, 223, 229-30, 291-92, 305-06, 326-27, 331, 389, 399, 400, 401-02, 410, 459-61, 464-66, 470, 473, 483-90, 492-95, 513, 516-17, 556-61, 570-71, 613-15, 646-47, 692-93, 694-96, 698, 700, 717, 723, 750-51
Transport, water, in Soviet Russia—**26,** 505-06; **27,** 513-14, 517-19; **30,** 426-32; **32,** 282-83, 284; **33,** 152-53, 378; **35,** 366-67, 442; **42,** 62, 63-66, 68, 85, 235-36, 297; **44,** 88-89, 150-51, 170-71, 264, 350-51, 357
Treaties, international—**15,** 191, 223, 227, 360-61; **22,** 244-45; **23,** 122, 335-36; **24,** 220; **25,** 34-35; **27,** 198-99, 368-69; **39,** 511, 515, 516, 688-704
—and secret treaties between capitalist states—**15,** 191; **21,** 262; **23,** 369; **24,** 178, 187, 258-59, 372, 378-79, 380-81, 384, 410-12; **25,** 34-35, 38-39, 117; **26,** 255-56, 400; **27,** 373, 478-80; **28,** 64-66, 80-81, 91, 152; **30,** 448-50, 497; **31,** 140, 222-23
Treaties, secret, of the tsarist government
—their repudiation and publication by the Soviet government—**26,** 62, 240, 250-51, 255-56, 345, 371, 382, 424, 446, 452, 476, 493; **27,** 23, 38, 64, 97, 168, 192, 201, 377-78, 478-80, 546; **28,** 39, 64-66, 80-81, 112, 144, 152; **30,** 386, 395; **31,** 38, 140
—their imperialist character—**15,** 227; **23,** 128-30, 178-79, 190, 207, 335-36, 356, 369; **24,** 59, 101, 113, 161, 174, 187, 233-34, 258-59, 270, 344, 354, 372, 378-79, 380-81, 384, 409-11; **25,** 22, 32-35, 38-39, 105-06, 112-13, 117, 130, 226, 228-29, 230-31, 234-36, 362; **26,** 62, 485-86, 491; **27,** 37-38, 192, 478-80; **28,** 65, 80-81, 144, 152, 282; **30,** 386; **31,** 140, 142; **39,** 513-14, 688, 694, 696-99
—attitude of the bourgeois Provisional Government towards them—**23,** 317, 335-36, 352-54, 356, 369; **24,** 59, 113, 161, 174, 187, 189-90, 233-34, 258-59, 270, 344, 372, 380-81, 384, 409-11, 547, 559; **25,** 21-22, 32-34, 35-37, 39-40, 105-06, 112-13, 117, 226, 228-29, 230-31, 234-36; **26,** 138-39, 439-40, 485-86, 491; **27,** 37-38, 165, 174, 182, 193-94, 348, 373, 478-79; **28,** 81, 152; **30,** 20; **35,** 309-11
—attitude of petty-bourgeois parties towards them in 1917—**24,** 101, 220-21, 547; **25,** 105-06; **27,** 191-94, 347-48; **28,** 110-11; **30,** 20, 386
See also Foreign policy of the tsarist autocracy
Tribunal—*see* Revolutionary tribunals
Tribunists in Holland—**16,** 141-42; **21,** 328; **24,** 78-79; **31,** 42; **43,** 465-66; **44,** 58
See also Social-Democratic Party of Holland
Trinidad—**39,** 493
Triple Alliance—**18,** 340; **19,** 107; **36,** 229; **39,** 244, 511, 516, 518, 524, 545, 549, 555, 692
Triple Entente—*see* Entente
Tripoli (Tripolitania)—**18,** 172, 337, 339; **21,** 360; **23,** 198, 208; **36,** 382, 383; **39,** 515, 518, 520; **41,** 263, 373, 375
Tripolitanian war—*see* Italo-Turkish war, 1911-12
Trotsky and Trotskyism, the struggle against it
—nature of Trotskyism and general description of Trotsky's anti-Party factional activity—**8,** 289-92; **9,** 20; **12,** 451-52; **16,** 341-42, 343-44, 374, 378-79, 389-92; **17,** 19-22, 23, 33-36, 37, 45, 216, 220, 242-44, 258, 270, 360-62, 416, 541, 545-46; **18,** 120-21, 214, 553-54; **20,** 97, 159-61, 312, 330-32, 340-43, 345-46, 358, 370, 382, 447, 482-85; **21,** 150-53, 419-20; **22,** 135-36; **23,** 110, 174, 203-04; **24,** 150; **34,** 261-62, 263, 399, 422, 437; **35,** 200-01, 214-15, 288-89; **36,** 594-95; **43,** 222
—his distortion of the history of Bolshevism—**16,** 374, 378-80, 385-86, 389-91; **18,** 553-54; **20,** 279, 342-45; **34,** 432; **36,** 174; **43,** 253-54, 263-65
—and the opportunist leaders of the Second International—**15,** 380-82; **17,** 45, 535-46; **18,** 22-23, 203-04; **19,** 530; **20,** 336-37; **34,** 424-25, 432; **35,** 29-30, 34-35, 133-34; **39,** 612, 613; **43,** 253-54, 263-65
—his opportunist position at the Second RSDLP Congress and afterwards, 1903-04—**6,** 498, 501-03, 507; **7,** 28-29, 76, 121, 217, 238-39, 239, 252, 273-74, 282, 285-86, 296-97, 307-09, 312-13, 314, 321-22, 354-55, 359-61, 410-11, 416-19, 488-89, 500, 513; **8,** 58, 60, 128, 221-22; **9,** 19-20, 66-67; **13,** 104-05; **16,** 55-56, 390-91; **20,** 250-51, 345-46; **34,** 137-38, 221, 261-62, 263, 386; **41,** 89-90; **43,** 106-07, 110-12, 124-25, 129, 139-40
—his Menshevik position during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 76-77, 181, 291-92; **10,** 324; **12,** 178, 323, 331, 394, 451-52, 470, 479, 489; **15,** 370-74; **16,** 378-79, 380-81, 385, 390-91; **21,** 419-20; **23,** 174; **24,** 48, 150; **34,** 33, 339; **43,** 263-65
—his anti-Party factional activity in the period of reaction and the new revolutionary upsurge, 1907-14—**15,** 475; **16,** 86, 87, 189-90, 208-09, 210-14, 215-16, 217-19, 220-21, 225-27, 228, 238-43, 249-52, 274, 284-86, 291, 339, 341-42, 344, 365-66, 374-75, 388-92; **17,** 19-22, 23, 28-29, 30-37, 45, 106-09, 216, 220, 227-28, 242-44, 258-73, 345-46, 350-52, 360-62, 366, 404, 496, 535-46, 562; **18,** 22-24, 103-04, 112, 114, 117, 119-21, 152-53, 155, 156, 180-81, 183-85, 207-08, 209, 210-11, 219-20, 239-40, 292, 381, 383, 385-86, 394, 395-96, 478, 483-84, 553-54; **19,** 155, 159,

170-71, 229-30; **20,** 61-62, 96, 158-61, 235, 256-57, 271-72, 288, 295, 296, 312, 320-21, 327-47, 354-55, 358, 370, 378-80, 446-48, 452, 458, 462-63, 472, 473, 474, 482-86, 487-93, 507-08, 513-15, 519-20, 526, 530-31; **21,** 115, 335-37; **23,** 202-03; **34,** 386-87, 398, 399-400, 413, 421-22, 424-25, 430-31, 432, 437, 443-44; **35,** 25-26, 29-30, 34-35, 41, 48-49, 94, 175-76; **36,** 172-73, 174, 181-84, 265, 270; **41,** 241, 247, 248, 328; **43,** 176, 221-22, 231, 235, 243-44, 273, 278-79, 296, 299-300, 378

—his Centrist position during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 150-54, 194-98, 275-80, 284-86, 288, 312, 336-37, 419-20; **22,** 128, 132, 136, 166-67, 349, 359-60; **23,** 108, 110, 171, 174, 202-04; **24,** 156; **35,** 193, 196, 200, 204-05, 206, 213, 214, 221, 234, 285, 288-89, 297-98, 394; **36,** 314, 332, 334, 363, 391, 400, 416; **39,** 612, 613-14, 755; **41,** 351, 358-59, 360-61; **43,** 453-54, 455, 456-57, 458, 460, 461-62, 483-84, 489, 501-02, 504-05, 507, 513-16, 523, 566-67, 602-03

—his adventurist position during the October Socialist Revolution and in the first years of Soviet power—**24,** 150; **26,** 81-85, 427, 451-52, 520-21, 522-23; **27,** 53-55, 96-97, 102-03, 113-16, 120-21, 122; **35,** 418, 420-21; **36,** 450, 469, 484; **42,** 181-82; **44,** 61, 67

—his anti-Party position in the discussion on trade unions and NEP—**32,** 19-42, 43-53, 54-63, 64-68, 70-107, 204, 210-12; **33,** 353-55; **42,** 369-70; **45,** 111, 424

See also August 1912 anti-Party bloc; Centrism and Centrists

Trudovaya Pravda **(Labour Truth)**—*see Pravda*—the legal daily newspaper of the Bolsheviks, from 1917 onwards the Party's Central Organ

Trudoviks

—their class and political character, general description—**10,** 378-79, 410-11, 436, 437, 447-48, 456-59, 465, 481; **11,** 113, 138-39, 226-28, 229, 282, 294, 304-06, 329-31, 395, 416-18, 445, 450, 451, 469-70; **12,** 138, 191-92, 197-98, 201-02, 203-04, 224, 225, 252-53, 255-56, 301, 310, 335-36, 340, 466-68, 480-81; **13,** 68-69, 73-74, 121-22, 245-47, 271-72, 280-81, 394-97; **15,** 149, 154-55, 259-60, 261, 262-63, 268, 310-11, 332-33, 334-35, 340-41, 342-44, 349, 366-67, 371-72, 374, 400-01, 420-23; **16,** 317; **17,** 66-67, 114-16, 117-18, 125, 369, 373-74, 378-79, 381-83, 469, 498-99, 529-30, 569-78; **18,** 17-18, 19, 27-28, 36-43, 50-51, 52-54, 55, 80, 81, 132, 164, 230, 247, 254, 278-79, 284-85, 355-59, 525, 555-56; **20,** 118-19, 156, 339-40, 341; **21,** 321, 337, 381, 403, 416, 418; **23,** 313; **24,** 58, 162-63, 234-35, 262-63, 271-72, 361, 393, 509-10; **41,** 194-95

—their agrarian programme—**10,** 410-12, 416-17, 437-39, 457-59; **11,** 294-95, 330-31, 469-71; **12,** 201-02, 203-04, 285-87, 289-91, 295-98, 301-03; **13,** 156-58, 228, 231-32, 241-42, 245-47, 260-73, 277-78, 280-82, 315, 350-51, 394-400, 409-10, 411, 418-20, 456; **15,** 22-28, 43-44, 135, 162-65, 257-59, 260, 261, 262-63, 310-15, 316, 332-33, 400-01; **16,** 92-93; **17,** 65-67, 116-18, 380-81; **18,** 52-54, 147-48, 248-49, 252-53, 284-86, 355-56, 358-59; **23,** 341, 371-72; **24,** 283-84, 510, 511

—their Land Bill of the 33, 1906—**—11,** 86, 200, 280-81, 469-71; **13,** 156-57, 269-71, 377-79; **15,** 65-66

—their Land Bill of the 104, 1906—**11,** 200, 201-02, 469-70; **12,** 201-02, 255-56; **13,** 156-57, 263-64, 267-73, 287, 315, 350-51, 409-10; **15,** 26-27, 65-66, 163-65; **17,** 65-67; **23,** 341, 371-72; **24,** 283

—origin of the group—**10,** 410, 456-57; **11,** 138-39, 469-70, 471; **12,** 255-56, 459; **13,** 267-69; **15,** 332-33, 371-72, 374; **17,** 66-67, 125; **18,** 524-25, 526

—in the Dumas and the election campaigns—**10,** 378-79, 399, 409, 410-11, 412-13, 422, 429, 430-31, 434-35, 436-39, 440-41, 447-48, 456-57, 465, 481-82, 486-87, 497; **11,** 22-23, 41, 57-58, 62-63, 81-82, 86-87, 96-100, 102-03, 115, 138-39, 145-46, 148-49, 159, 163-65, 200, 226-28, 329-31, 393-95, 396-400, 416-18, 450-52, 456-57, 458-74; **12,** 19-21, 24-27, 32-34, 35-39, 41-44, 45, 50-51, 55-56, 57-59, 88-89, 102, 113-14, 123-24, 129-30, 146-47, 156-59, 161-64, 168-69, 191-92, 198, 201-02, 203-04, 205, 206-07, 227, 247-48, 255-59, 267, 268-69, 281, 283-84, 285-87, 288, 289-91, 295-99, 301-05, 310, 333, 335-36, 339-40, 346-47, 407, 434, 459, 462-63; **13,** 148-49, 156-58, 245-47, 260-65, 382-83, 394-400, 456-57; **15,** 22-28, 57-58, 148-49, 162-64, 257-59, 274, 303, 309-16, 332-33, 340-44, 349, 372-73, 374, 420-23; **16,** 26-28, 46, 180, 317; **17,** 65-67, 137, 293, 371, 375-78, 379-84, 418-20, 436-40, 498-99, 510, 529-31, 570-71; **18,** 18, 19, 53-54, 55, 79, 80, 82, 132, 164, 286-87, 555-56, 577-79; **20,** 118-19, 156, 274, 275, 284, 292, 293; **21,** 318, 321, 337, 416; **23,** 341, 371-72; **41,** 208, 269-70

—their vacillation towards liberalism—**10,** 416, 431, 437, 440-41, 481, 486; **11,** 96-100, 227-28, 294, 304-06, 330-31, 395, 396-400, 416-18, 444-45, 450, 451, 452, 459-62; **12,** 19-20, 137, 138, 168-69, 224, 225, 310, 315, 335-36, 340, 407, 466-67, 470-71, 480-81; **13,** 245-46; **15,** 57-58, 272-73, 342-43, 349, 420-23; **16,** 303, 317; **17,** 78-79, 125, 436-40, 469, 529-30, 571-72, 573-78; **18,** 18-19, 37-38, 41-43, 53-54, 79, 577-79; **20,** 292, 340-41; **21,** 380-81

—their social-chauvinism during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 113-14, 318, 321, 337, 381, 403-04; **23,** 313; **24,** 393; **43,** 494

—Bolshevik tactics towards them—**10,** 410-13, 416, 434-35, 446-48, 457-59, 481-82, 486-87; **11,** 22-23, 57-59, 62-63, 81-82, 145-46, 147-49, 163-65, 228, 254-55, 258, 259-60, 280-81, 282-83, 286-87, 291-92, 299-301, 363, 399-400, 427-30, 433, 466-68, 469-71, 472-74; **12,** 16-17, 18-19, 34, 35-36, 37-38, 42-44, 58-59, 102-03, 138, 140, 163-64, 182, 203-04, 225, 248, 466-68, 470-71; **13,** 139, 271-73, 399-400, 418-20, 439; **15,** 57-58, 340-41, 400-01; **16,** 28, 76, 88, 89, 235; **17,** 385-87, 459, 469-70, 474-75, 577-78; **18,** 36-43, 53-54; **20,** 292, 293, 339-40, 341; **41,** 189-91, 214-15

"True Socialism" in Germany in the 1840s—**8,** 323; **10,** 465-66; **12,** 356; **19,** 557-58

Trusts and syndicates—**1,** 248;

5, 490; **15,** 36; **18,** 56, 403, 420, 585; **21,** 71, 301, 346; **22,** 104-05, 190, 199, 202-04, 208, 216, 219-20, 223-24, 232, 236-37, 239, 246, 247-53, 262, 265-67, 271, 274, 284, 287, 292, 293, 295, 299, 303; **23,** 42-44, 47-48, 50-51, 69, 81, 97-98, 105, 115-17, 334; **24,** 58, 73-74, 104, 194-95, 240, 242, 278, 280, 305-07, 311, 368, 403, 426, 429, 446, 459-60, 468-70, 473-74; **25,** 44, 121, 172-73, 278-79, 328-29, 335-36, 339-40, 342-46, 357-58, 360-61, 390-91, 392-93, 426-27, 442-43; **26,** 108, 157, 160-61, 167-68, 404, 418-19; **27,** 349-50, 351; **29,** 103, 121-22, 123; **31,** 215-16; **32,** 304, 305; **34,** 438; **35,** 450; **39,** 35, 45, 56, 72-73, 88-90, 97-98, 113, 116, 129, 131, 173, 178, 181, 189, 195-97, 199, 201, 221, 231, 239-41, 247, 334, 336, 338, 344, 364, 370-71, 393, 412, 731; **41,** 132

Trusts in Soviet Russia—27, 349; **35,** 546, 549; **36,** 567-68, 572; **42,** 343; **45,** 465, 499, 514, 570

Truth (philos.)—**14,** 104, 122-24, 132; **20,** 260; **38,** 170-75, 190-91, 196, 200-01, 215-19, 236, 255-56, 290, 319-20, 369, 462

—absolute and relative—**7,** 477; **14,** 19-20, 106-07, 122-23, 131-37, 156-57, 175, 177-78, 184-85, 190, 233, 240, 245-46, 255, 262, 276-77, 280, 309-10; **18,** 357-58; **28,** 322-23; **38,** 180-81, 182, 431

—its concrete nature—**7,** 411-12, 477; **9,** 86; **10,** 231; **27,** 65, 94-95; **31,** 63-64; **32,** 92-96

—criterion of—**1,** 194; **14,** 104, 106, 109-10, 113, 122-23, 138-43, 170, 179, 182, 189-90, 291-92; **32,** 94; **38,** 190-91, 194-95, 201-02, 211-12, 215-19, 231-32, 290, 293, 350-52

—objective—**14,** 122-32, 136-37, 138-40, 143, 164-65, 170-72, 176-77, 182, 184-85, **190,** 229, 291-92, 309-10; **38,** 190-91, 192, 201-02, 205, 207, 211, 215-20

See also Knowledge (cognition)

Tsarism—*see* Autocracy in Russia

Tsarist debts—*see* Loans and debts, tsarist

Tsektran (Central Committee of Joint Trade Union of Rail and Water Transport Workers)—32, 34-35, 37, 40-42, 45, 55-60, 68, 75-79, 91-92, 98-99, 103-04, 210-13

Tunisia—21, 111, 360; **23,** 198; **39,** 253, 288, 306, 366, 406, 480, 483, 487, 511, 524, 545, 566, 690, 710, 763

Turkestan—3, 508; **13,** 409; **18,** 378; **22,** 262, 338; **23,** 66-67; **24,** 565-66; **25,** 56; **27,** 549-50; **28,** 23-24; **29,** 364; **30,** 138, 524; **31,** 144, 242-43, 332-33; **32,** 140; **36,** 486; **39,** 215, 253, 474, 511, 534-37, 692, 725, 727; **42,** 198, 216, 244-45, 364; **44,** 118, 139, 140-41, 280, 295, 314, 315, 318, 362, 374, 376; **45,** 160-61, 195-96, 240, 246-47, 297-98, 417

See also Central Asia

Turkey—5, 334; **6,** 366, 368, 404; **8,** 540, 569-71; **12,** 269; **15,** 183, 191, 194, 220-23, 241-42, 273; **17,** 507; **18,** 337, 339, 351-52, 368, 372-73; **19,** 85; **21,** 159, 178, 210, 221, 229-30, 232-33, 266, 302, 305, 317, 340, 358, 362, 367-68; **22,** 138, 151, 248, 257-58, 291, 310-11; **23,** 33-34, 126, 129-30, 132, 179, 180-82, 185, 211, 229, 252, 276, 306, 335, 336, 338, 357; **24,** 59, 101, 116, 161, 186, 190, 205, 232-34, 270, 354, 381, 415; **25,** 39, 40, 62, 64, 86-87, 265; **27,** 359, 373, 376, 484; **28,** 163, 430-31; **29,** 315, 513-14; **30,** 160; **31,** 142, 216, 217-18, 226, 241, 326, 403, 415, 437, 490-92; **32,** 147-48, 290; **33,** 385, 449; **35,** 110, 501, 510; **39,** 32, 33, 41, 78, 144, 192, 244, 249, 252, 258, 259, 276, 287, 288, 289, 290, 300, 301, 303, 304, 306, 307, 308, 310, 312, 314, 326, 329, 332, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 357, 385, 390, 407, 480, 484, 494, 514, 516, 518, 539, 540, 549, 555, 569, 609, 610, 619, 636, 637, 686, 687, 688, 690, 698, 703, 704, 708, 715, 718, 721, 724, 726, 728, 733, 743; **42,** 102, 216, 228, 245-46, 289; **44,** 91, 92, 244; **45,** 100, 447, 484-85

See also Greek-Turkish war, 1897; Greek-Turkish war, 1919-22; Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and Turkey; Revolutionary movement in the East; Russo-Turkish war, 1877-78; Turkish revolution, 1908

Turkish revolution, 1908—15, 183, 191, 220, 221-24, 228-29, 243; **18,** 163-64, 584; **19,** 85-86; **20,** 405-06; **23,** 252; **25,** 39-40, 86-87, 416; **30,** 160; **32,** 454-55; **39,** 306-07, 326, 385, 514, 703

Two-and-a-Half (Vienna) International—31, 223; **32,** 356, 359, 454, 460, 473, 481, 487, 494, 513, 521, 522; **33,** 21, 22, 24, 25, 54, 56, 57, 109, 195, 206, 209, 210, 243, 264, 272, 283, 300, 349, 352, 417; **42,** 290, 393-94, 398, 400-01, 406-07, 411, 415-16; **45,** 507

Two forms of the development of capitalism in agriculture (Prussian and American)

—their character, significance and prospects in Russia—**3,** 32, 625; **6,** 135-36, 148-49; **8,** 318; **11,** 207; **12,** 181, 234-35, 257, 355-56, 465; **13,** 238-47, 254-57, 273, 277-83, 287, 291-93, 318, 331, 343-50, 370-71, 389-90, 402, 411, 421-26, 442-43, 456-58; **15,** 42-45, 80-83, 90, 109, 111, 130-31, 135-47, 153, 160, 161, 162, 165, 166-68, 175, 179-80, 262, 270-71, 305-07, 315-16, 322; **16,** 87-94, 359-60, 377-79; **17,** 41, 66, 117-18, 160, 248, 573; **18,** 75-77, 146-47; **19,** 194-96, 376-78; **20,** 103-04, 315-18, 375-76; **22,** 100-01; **34,** 408-09

—and the tasks of the party of the proletariat—**4,** 249-50; **6,** 135-36, 149; **12,** 234-35, 355-57, 466; **13,** 243, 346, 425-26; **15,** 44-45, 153-54, 168, 175, 180, 261, 270; **16,** 93-94, 379; **17,** 117-18; **20,** 375-77; **34,** 409

See also Agrarian question in Russia

242 local peasant mandates, 1917—25, 274-82; **26,** 229, 231-32, 257-61, 342-44, 347-48; **28,** 140-42, 306-09, 472-73; **29,** 419-20; **30,** 265

See also October Socialist Revolution in Russia, 1917—Second All-Russia Congress of Soviets, formation of the Soviet government, decrees on peace and land

Two social wars in the countryside—*see* Agrarian question in Russia—double oppression (by capitalist and landowner) and two social wars in the countryside; Growing-over of the bourgeois-decmocratic revolution into the socialist revolution (theory)

Typhus during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia, the fight against it—27, 472-73; **28,** 439-42; **30,** 185, 188, 228-29, 306, 313, 347, 350-51, 429, 448-49, 477

U

Uganda—**39,** 511-12
Ukraine, the—**36,** 381-82, 484; **39,** 619, 736; **42,** 121; **44,** 344, 431
—struggle against Great-Russian national-liberalism in the Ukrainian question—**19,** 92, 266-67, 525-27; **20,** 110, 415-17, 420-23; **36,** 383
—struggle against Ukrainian bourgeois nationalism and the "National-Socialists" before the October Socialist Revolution—**19,** 91, 250, 266-67, 335, 356, 525; **20,** 19, 28, 30-33, 35, 38, 51, 395, 396, 400, 415-18, 448-49, 494; **35,** 135-36, 137, 139, 179; **36,** 261-62; **41,** 345
—struggle against Ukrainian bourgeois nationalism after the October Socialist Revolution—**26,** 381, 396; **29,** 327; **30,** 163-64, 194, 295-96; **35,** 384; **42,** 174-75, 180-81; **44,** 390
—and the Brest Peace Treaty—**26,** 427, 510, 523-24; **27,** 115-16, 121, 186, 195, 288, 326, 358-59, 373; **28,** 112, 375-76; **44,** 53, 70-71
—peasantry and the peasant movement—**1,** 13-72; **3,** 70-85, 301-03; **6,** 424-27, 441-42; **8,** 537; **9,** 439; **13,** 409-10; **19,** 89; **20,** 31; **29,** 460-61, 514
—working class and the working-class movement—**2,** 67; **3,** 231-34; **4,** 256, 357-65; **8,** 29-31, 140, 537; **9,** 393, 429; **10,** 66, 140; **15,** 125; **20,** 30-33
—revolutionary struggle during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 29-31, 537, 468; **9,** 393, 429; **10,** 66, 140
—alliance of Russian and Ukrainian workers and peasants as a condition of victory over the interventionists and white-guards—**28,** 225, 439; **30,** 60, 178, 296-97, 326
—its economic development—**1,** 13-73, 474; **3,** 70-85, 196, 231-34, 301-03, 508-09, 563, 606-07; **6,** 442; **15,** 124-25, 133-34; **20,** 31; **22,** 338
—under tsarism—**1,** 13-73; **3,** 70-85, 196, 231-34, 301-03, 508, 563, 590-91, 606-07; **13,** 409-10; **18,** 421; **19,** 89, 266-67, 525; **20,** 29-32, 110, 219-20, 350, 415-17, 421-22; **21,** 18, 28, 104-05, 111, 121, 294, 306; **22,** 140, 154, 188, 338, 348; **23,** 65, 131, 179, 196, 198, 208; **24,** 345; **25,** 37, 56, 91-92; **35,** 162; **36,** 258-59
—under the bourgeois Provisional Government in 1917 and the Ukrainian Central Rada—**24,** 221, 338, 340, 345, 568; **25,** 22-23, 37-38, 89, 91-92, 99-101, 106, 118, 127, 145; **26,** 344, 361-63, 381, 398-99, 418-19, 462; **36,** 466, 471, 472; **44,** 49, 53, 59
—during the German occupation and the Skoropadsky regime—**27,** 83, 179-80, 195, 282, 328-29, 358-59, 360, 373-75, 376, 379, 394, 402-03, 444, 450, 454, 462, 468, 547; **28,** 26, 52, 55, 89, 112, 121-24, 126, 129, 149, 157, 160, 177, 376; **29,** 50-51, 67, 83-84, 194, 259-60, 460-61; **31,** 439-41; **35,** 372, 373, 374; **42,** 102; **44,** 70-71, 84, 88, 91, 166-67
—during the Denikin regime—**29,** 327, 447, 461-63, 522; **30,** 24, 81, 267-68, 280, 291, 296-97; **35,** 378, 379, 381, 383, 384, 386, 392, 417, 420-21; **44,** 213, 223, 236, 271, 285, 315-16, 343-44
—during the foreign armed intervention and the Civil War—**28,** 26, 89, 225, 367, 376, 436, 439; **29,** 50-51, 244, 255-60, 283-84, 291-92, 315-17, 327, 361, 436, 445, 446-47, 459-63, 514, 522, 553-54, 567-68; **30,** 137, 158, 163, 193-94, 213, 268, 362, 478; **31,** 119-20, 172, 314, 336-38, 416, 439-41; **32,** 154-57, 277, 289, 486; **33,** 157; **35,** 381, 383, 384, 385, 386, 392; **36,** 483, 508, 509; **44,** 70-71, 181, 219, 226, 228-29, 232, 235, 236, 237, 240, 241, 247-48, 258, 340, 343-44, 372, 406-08; **45,** 66
—Soviet—**26,** 510, 511; **27,** 288-89; **28,** 225, 359, 431, 436, 439, 440; **29,** 47, 50-52, 83-85, 158, 255, 259-60, 277-78, 291-92, 293, 317, 327, 404-05, 461-62; **30,** 163-66, 189-90, 193-94, 270-71, 291-97, 326, 332, 460-61, 522-23; **31,** 119-21, 146-47, 176-77, 314, 339, 409-10, 416; **32,** 146, 156, 216, 222, 294-95, 503; **33,** 164, 298-99, 454; **35,** 328, 381, 383, 384, 385, 499; **36,** 472, 473, 474; **42,** 122, 125-26, 136, 169, 264, 330, 346-47, 362-63; **44,** 62-63, 64-65, 70, 71, 211-12, 213, 219, 233-34, 245, 246-47, 265-66, 357, 360, 364; **45,** 79, 82, 89, 92, 108, 111, 167, 245, 259, 302, 328-29, 349, 353, 440-41, 462, 484, 553
See also Borotbists (Ukrainian Left Socialist-Revolutionaries); CPSU—local Organisations of the RSDLP, RSDLP(B), RCP(B)—Communist Party of the Ukraine; Spilka (Ukrainian Social-Democratic Union); Union for the Liberation of the Ukraine—a bourgeois-nationalist organisation, 1914
Ukrainian Central Rada—**25,** 91; **26,** 361-63, 381, 398-99, 418-19, 427, 448, 462, 489, 510, 511, 577; **27,** 375-76; **42,** 102
Ukrainian Revolutionary Party (Ukrainian Social-Democratic Labour Party)—**8,** 416-17; **9,** 396; **10,** 322; **19,** 266-67; **30,** 254, 261; **36,** 262
Ukrainian Social-Democratic Labour Party—*see* Ukrainian Revolutionary Party (Ukrainian Social-Democratic Labour Party)
Ukrainian Socialist Party—**8,** 417; **30,** 254, 261, 270
Ultimatumism—*see* Otzovists and Ultimatumists
"Ultra-imperialism"—a Kautskyite theory, its critique—**21,** 223-27, 229-33, 447-49; **22,** 105-07, 116, 252-53, 270-73, 288-89; **23,** 107-08; **39,** 54, 116, 151, 192, 196, 201, 238, 245, 264-68, 382-83, 385, 415, 431, 538, 590, 613-15, 747, 759; **41,** 388
Underground activity, Party—**2,** 348-51; **4,** 181, 218, 221-

25, 324, 358, 370; **5,** 21; **6,** 239-48, 291, 298, 443, 449, 452, 454, 456, 458-59, 463-66, 469-70, 472, 476-82, 484-85, 495, 502, 503, 506, 516; **7,** 117, 126-27, 183, 184, 263, 264, 265, 266, 278, 349, 526; **8,** 62, 377, 423, 523; **9,** 68, 88, 151; **10,** 29-30, 32-34, 163; **11,** 287-88; **16,** 75, 84, 247; **18,** 458-59; **20,** 500; **26,** 72-73; **29,** 322; **31,** 45-46; **34,** 22, 23, 24, 51, 54, 71, 73, 78, 101-02, 108, 127, 134, 229, 349, 448; **35,** 105, 156, 204, 206, 208-09, 235-36, 300, 314-15, 323; **36,** 40, 42, 46, 81, 355, 408, 412, 419; **37,** 298, 303, 306-08, 314, 322, 335, 356; **41,** 80, 103-04, 331; **43,** 45-46, 62, 63-64, 66-67, 71-72, 73-74, 81-82, 83, 88, 89, 123, 138, 182, 361, 372, 558

See also Illegal (underground) Party

Unemployment in Russia—1, 311-12, 321-22; **2,** 82, 95, 102-03, 180-82, 283-84, 346; **3,** 232-34, 320-23, 446-48, 504, 527-28, 543-44, 551-53, 582-84; **4,** 234, 313-14; **5,** 26-27, 89-90, 93-94, 100, 234-35, 274-75, 278, 280, 407, 501, 504, 505; **6,** 28, 372-73, 432; **7,** 446, 454; **10,** 134, 150, 289, 351, 387; **12,** 135, 194; **15,** 322; **17,** 459, 475; **18,** 546; **24,** 447, 551; **25,** 320, 327-28

Unemployment in Soviet Russia, its temporary character and ways of abolishing it—26, 416; **27,** 232-33, 266-67, 307, 393, 397, 398, 399

Unemployment under capitalism and the reserve army of labour—1, 474; **2,** 70, 102, 136, 178-84, 263, 346; **3,** 233-34, 321-22, 527-28, 543-44, 551-53, 582-84; **4,** 51-52, 87-88, 234-35, 311-12, 313-14; **5,** 89-90, 407, 409-10; **6,** 20-21, 22, 28, 53, 59, 432; **11,** 304; **15,** 36; **16,** 435; **19,** 62, 283; **20,** 69, 153-54, 209; **21,** 64, 68-69, 346; **24,** 468; **25,** 277; **29,** 101, 120-21; **32,** 116, 502; **33,** 119, 156, 160, 391; **35,** 450; **39,** 450-51, 549

Union for the Liberation of the Ukraine—a bourgeois-nationalist organisation, 1914—25, 157, 217, 283

Union of Estonian Social-Democrats—43, 182

Union of the Russian People—a Black Hundred organisation, 1905-17—11, 226, 304, 326-29, 389; **12,** 79, 136, 197, 244, 268, 508; **13,** 123; **15,** 390, 421; **18,** 46-48, 319

See also Black Hundreds, Black Hundred gangs

Union of Russian Social-Democrats Abroad, 1894-1903—2, 327, 349; **4,** 182, 378-79; **5,** 225-29, 230, 241-42, 302-05, 356, 365-66, 401, 402-03, 426, 449, 477, 479, 496, 521-27, 528-29; **6,** 289, 330; **7,** 19, 75, 304-08, 338-41, 343, 478-79; **13,** 100-01; **34,** 44-47, 48-50, 60, 61, 62, 67-69, 75, 139-43; **36,** 32, 53-54, 88; **43,** 83-84, 86, 108-09

—Second Congress, April 1900—**4,** 333-34, 378; **5,** 239-40; **7,** 478; **8,** 126; **13,** 101; **34,** 45, 48

—Third Congress, 1901—**5,** 368

Union of South Africa—39, 305, 453-54, 471, 475, 480-81, 487, 511, 512, 688, 690

Union of Soviet Socialist Republics (establishment)—26, 425, 480-81; **29,** 109-10, 404-05, 427; **30,** 326; **31,** 146-47; **33,** 372, 454; **36,** 605-11; **42,** 421-23

Union of Unions—a political organisation of the bourgeois-liberal intelligentsia, 1905-06—9, 169, 179, 195, 215, 256, 281; **10,** 24, 64-65, 107, 133

United Communist Party of Germany (VKPD)—*see* Communist Party of Germany

United States of America (USA)

—general description—**12,** 372-73; **18,** 402-04, 594, 596-97; **19,** 50-51, 140-42, 216, 235, 506; **20,** 29, 31, 37, 68-70; **21,** 228, 229, 230, 302, 367; **22,** 17, 19, 125, 191, 240, 272-73; **23,** 23, 69, 85, 91, 106, 115, 135, 190, 198, 239, 270, 275-76; **24,** 402, 417, 503; **25,** 416; **27,** 463; **28,** 62-63, 64, 69, 90, 144, 156-57, 158, 209, 334-35, 360, 421, 463, 479; **29,** 484-86, 517, 518-19; **30,** 156, 185; **31,** 220, 221, 223, 448-50, 468, 475; **39,** 252, 276, 300-01, 303, 332, 407, 711, 713, 715

—struggle against the revolutionary movement—**18,** 335, 404; **22,** 189; **28,** 42-43, 70, 209, 245, 360, 363, 417, 461-63; **29,** 52, 68, 487, 538; **30,** 340; **31,** 61, 100, 221-22; **32,** 162

—war of national independence against Britain, 1775-83—**22,** 310; **27,** 39; **28,** 62-63, 68, 69; **29,** 349; **39,** 685, 713

—political and social system—**8,** 323-28; **9,** 52; **12,** 362, 373; **18,** 67, 166, 335, 402-04, 594, 596, 597; **19,** 139-40, 141, 197-99; **20,** 37, 68-70, 145, 146, 254-55; **22,** 17, 21, 26, 59, 191, 301; **23,** 23, 46, 69, 85, 101; **24,** 38, 221, 240, 352, 417, 503, 537; **25,** 333-34, 354, 392, 410, 415-16, 423, 446, 447, 458; **26,** 338; **28,** 62-63, 90, 108, 144, 156, 158, 184, 189, 209, 238, 239, 244, 245, 246, 334, 360, 417, 421, 461-62; **29,** 352-53, 355, 485, 486, 487; **30,** 173, 426; **33,** 147, 232; **39,** 157, 210, 516, 610, 627, 656

—Civil War in 1861-65—**8,** 237; **11,** 345, 347; **15,** 140; **18,** 402, 543; **19,** 140; **22,** 24, 28; **23,** 275; **24,** 416-17, 503; **28,** 69; **31,** 160; **35,** 245; **39,** 521, 715

—population of—**1,** 274, 313; **5,** 112; **8,** 326; **18,** 596; **19,** 36, 455-56; **20,** 37, 148; **22,** 17, 20, 22-23, 24-27, 34-37, 85-88, 93, 94, 97, 272; **23,** 276, 277; **29,** 52; **31,** 217, 442-43; **39,** 261, 276, 294, 295, 297, 300, 303, 407, 466, 709, 711, 715, 716, 717, 718

—Negro question, oppression of and racial discrimination against Negroes—**18,** 402, 403, 543-44, 596; **19,** 140; **20,** 37, 504; **22,** 24-27, 29, 42, 89, 92, 93, 100; **23,** 275-76; **28,** 69-70, 245; **31,** 161; **39,** 32, 521, 590-91

—limited character of American bourgeois democracy—**18,** 404; **22,** 24-25, 191; **23,** 23, 46; **24,** 221, 352, 416-17; **28,** 42-43, 63, 70, 90, 144, 189, 209, 245, 246, 334-35, 461, 463; **29,** 64, 352-53, 355, 484-85, 486, 487, 518, 536-37, 538; **30,** 216; **31,** 236; **32,** 162; **33,** 232; **35,** 122; **39,** 211

—economic development—**2,** 166, 259-60; **3,** 489, 490, 624; **4,** 52-53, 131-33, 158-59, 202; **5,** 99; **8,** 323-28; **13,** 240, 275-76, 282, 293, 320, 390; **15,** 90, 132, 140; **18,** 403-04, 594-95, 596-97; **19,** 35-36, 197-200, 292-94, 454-56; **20,** 68-70, 399; **21,** 225-26, 229, 302-03, 341-42, 344; **22,** 17-102, 197-98, 202-04, 205, 233, 240, 246, 247-52, 258-59, 272-76, 278, 290, 298-99, 301; **23,** 44, 105-06, 115, 190, 275-76; **24,** 503-05; **25,** 332-34, 390-91; **27,** 367-68, 463; **28,** 62-63, 64, 69, 108, 239; **30,** 279; **31,** 217-18, 219, 220-21, 223,

442-43, 448-50; **32,** 492; **35,** 273; **39,** 36, 71, 77, 85, 97, 104, 113-15, 143, 145, 147, 159, 202, 205, 210, 219, 222-23, 230, 244, 258, 283, 293, 294, 295, 298, 330, 334, 338-42, 362, 367, 371, 378, 388, 390, 399, 409, 410, 413, 448-50, 455, 462, 463, 467, 468, 469, 470-81, 485, 488, 489, 490, 493, 554-55, 566, 567, 568, 571, 606, 663-64, 704, 732, 748-49, 750, 752
—exploitation of the working class—**18,** 404, 594-95; **19,** 198-99; **20,** 68-70, 152-54; **24,** 499; **25,** 334; **28,** 63, 90, 184; **31,** 221, 468

See also Agrarian question in the USA; Army and Navy in capitalist countries—in the USA; Banks in the countries of Western Europe and America—in the USA; Colonies and the colonial question in different countries—in the USA; Communist Party of the United States of America; Democratic Party of the USA; Foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia—American imperialism as an organiser of intervention; Foreign policy of the Soviet state—and the USA; Imperialism, American (USA); Imperialist world war, 1914-18—and the USA; Industrial Workers of the World (IWW)—in the USA; Knights of Labour (USA); Monopolies, capitalist, in the countries of Western Europe and America—in the USA; Republican Party of the USA; Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa—in the USA; Socialist Labour Party of America; Socialist Party of America; State-monopoly capitalism in the epoch of imperialism—in the USA; Trade unions and the trade union movement in different countries—in the USA; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries—in the USA

"United States of Western Europe", "United States of Europe", "United States of the World", as slogans—21, 18, 33, 158, 339-43, 344; **22,** 173, 280-81; **23, 110; 36,** 337, 339; **39,** 42, 112-13, 136, 210, 211, 329, 373, 382-84, 385, 425, 429, 431, 434-35, 613, 619, 684, 758, 760; **41,** 389; **43,** 469, 475, 476, 478, 479, 486-87

Unity and consolidation of the Party
—nature and importance of—**4,** 231; **6,** 310-11; **7,** 367, 387, 393-97, 415; **10, 111, 311; 12,** 172; **17,** 222-23, 258-59, 270; **18,** 454-55; **19,** 112-13, 152-53, 449, 466-68, 473-74, 519; **20,** 53-55, 61-62, 160-61, 231-32, 273, 288, 319-21, 359, 371, 379-80, 462-63, 469-70, 518, 530-31; **21,** 109; **32,** 186, 241-44; **33,** 257, 261-62, 321-24; **34,** 54; **36,** 277; **41,** 141, 275-76, 312, 327; **43,** 254
—struggle to unite the revolutionary Social-Democrats in the period of forming a Marxist party in Russia before and at the Second RSDLP Congress—**4,** 215-20, 221-26, 229-31, 235, 296, 321-23, 351-55, 370-71; **5,** 227-28, 241-42, 302-05, 349-50, 355-61, 367, 497-99, 502-03, 505-08, 511-16, 524-26; **6,** 101-02, 105-06, 171, 178-79, 196, 216, 227, 248-49, 289, 292, 324, 334-35, 479, 480, 486-88, 502, 521; **7,** 34, 73, 81; **13,** 103; **34,** 53-54, 124; **36,** 98, 121; **41,** 91-92, 95; **43,** 48, 57, 59-60, 70, 94-95
—struggle to unite and strengthen the Party after the Second RSDLP Congress, 1903-04—**7,** 66-68, 91, 92, 115-16, 124, 148-49, 150, 156-58, 166-67, 180, 189-90, 209-10, 211-12, 223-24, 278-79, 349-68, 386-97, 408-15, 445-53, 454-61, 469-70, 483, 491-95, 523-25, 540-42; **8,** 35-39, 63-65, 126-31; **13,** 102-03; **34,** 184-85, 186, 200-01, 264-65, 274-76, 278, 285; **36,** 128, 133; **41,** 108, 109, 110, 128, 222-23; **43,** 121-22, 123-25, 128-32, 134, 140, 149-51
—struggle to unite and strengthen the Party during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 143-47, 194, 239-44, 260-61, 265-66, 306-10, 330-34, 433-34, 437-38, 443, 496, 545; **9,** 20, 152, 157-60, 162, 164-68, 188, 190, 252, 327-28, 331; **10,** 37-39, 105, 111, 112, 163, 309, 310, 314, 376-77, 380-82, 406; **11,** 320-23; **12,** 170-72, 323-24, 424-36; **34,** 327, 346-47, 363-66, 367-68; **36,** 142, 151-53; **41,** 141, 144-45, 161, 162, 181, 196, 287; **43,** 157, 158
—struggle to unite and strengthen the Party in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**13,** 101-02, 460-61; **15,** 345-46, 356-59, 432-35, 444-46, 446-51, 456, 458-60; **16,** 57-58, 65-75, 77, 95-97, 101-02, 147-55, 156-64, 185-88, 189-90, 191-94, 208-14, 221-26, 240-42, 249-51, 251-59, 292-95; **17,** 266-67, 393; **34,** 403, 419-22; **36,** 159, 167-68; **41,** 217, 218, 219, 222-23, 224-25, 225-26, 287; **43,** 189, 201-02, 205, 206, 207, 209, 222, 225, 235-37, 239, 243-46
—struggle to unite and strengthen the Party during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**16,** 333-44; **17,** 43-44, 222-23, 257-60, 275, 344, 347-48, 352-53, 366, 394-95, 453, 464-65, 480-81, 484, 542, 548-50; **18,** 113-14, 150-54, 158, 241, 290-91, 409-11, 444-45, 454-55, 465-66, 531, 553-54; **19,** 112-18, 153, 453, 458, 459, 468, 473-74, 519-21; **20,** 52-55, 60-62, 75-78, 81, 91-92, 95-98, 161, 184-85, 230-32, 234-35, 263-64, 271-73, 294-97, 310-12, 319-21, 328-30, 354-55, 358-59, 370-71, 378-80, 382, 462-63, 464-73, 492-93, 497-522, 531, 539-40, 544-47; **35,** 95-96, 134; **36,** 185, 194-96, 265, 277, 281-82; **37,** 451; **41,** 233-37, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 245, 246, 255-56, 274-77, 296-98, 302-05, 308-10, 311-13, 324-27, 328, 329-30; **43,** 269-70, 275, 278, 279, 326-27, 329-31, 346-48, 367-70, 378, 404-07, 417-20, 428, 429
—struggle to unite and strengthen the Party during the 1914-17 imperialist world war—**21,** 115-17, 164; **36,** 393-96, 399-400, 401-02; **43,** 515-16, 529-30
—struggle to unite and strengthen the Party in the period leading up to and during the October Socialist Revolution—**24,** 84, 223-24, 431-32; **26,** 216-19, 223-27; **30,** 55-56, 258-59; **36,** 443, 444-45, 448, 456-57, 595; **41,** 450; **42,** 325-26
—struggle to unite and strengthen the Party under the dictatorship of the proletariat—**26,** 277-79, 280-82, 301-02, 304-07; **27,** 58-61, 68-75, 79-84, 110-17, 149-50, 151, 202, 221, 552; **30,** 462; **31,** 423-25, 427-28; **32,** 49-53, 58, 67, 72-73, 105-07, 168,

177-79, 186, 190, 193, 195, 199, 205, 213, 241-44, 245-48, 249-56, 257-60, 261, 271; **33,** 98, 261-62, 282, 322-24, 325, 486; **36,** 461, 535, 593-97; **42,** 49-51, 274-75, 281-82, 282-83, 284, 315-16, 351, 439-40; **45,** 313-14

Unity and multiplicity—**14,** 173; **38,** 150-51, 209, 227, 256

Unity of the working class, and the necessity of it in the struggle against the autocracy and capitalism—*see* Tactics of the united democratic front; Tactics of the united front; Working class in Russia—necessity of its unity in the struggle against the autocracy and capitalism

Universal, the—*see* Particular, specific and general, the (philos.)

Universal military training—**27,** 118-19, 201; **29,** 386, 449-50; **31,** 178-79; **32,** 394-95; **44,** 216; **45,** 166

Universal suffrage

—as a programme demand of the proletarian party in the bourgeois-democratic revolution—**2,** 97; **4,** 239; **6,** 30, 399; **8,** 92, 98, 117, 293-94, 349, 396, 512-13, 514-16, 558; **9,** 21, 24-26, 69-70, 124-26, 196-97, 222-23; **11,** 35; **12,** 140, 235-37; **13,** 59, 129, 136, 139, 145; **16,** 128-29; **17,** 468; **20,** 281; **23,** 331, 344, 347

—in the programmes of bourgeois parties—**8,** 427-28, 457-58, 574; **9,** 90-91, 124-26; **18,** 588, 591

Universal suffrage in a bourgeois state—**18,** 591; **25,** 393-94, 422; **26,** 485; **28,** 243-44, 268-69, 413-15, 419-20, 431-32; **29,** 125, 483-84, 485-86; **30,** 271-72; **36,** 254; **39,** 701, 705; **41,** 181-82

Universal suffrage in a proletarian state—**25,** 422; **28,** 244, 254-56, 271-73; **29,** 125, 184-85; **42,** 47-48

See also Suffrage under the dictatorship of the proletariat (in Soviet Russia)

Universal training—*see* Public education in Soviet Russia

Universites in Russia—**4,** 414-15; **6,** 79-82; **7,** 53; **9,** 337, 354, 376-78; **15,** 213, 215-16; **23,** 248; **37,** 68, 251

See also Students and the student movement in Russia

Uprising of Stepan Razin—*see* Peasant wars in Russia—peasant war led by Stepan Razin, 1667-71

Uprising of workers in South Africa, 1922—**33,** 330-31, 351; **45,** 531

Uruguay—**39,** 287, 288, 390, 480-81, 483, 485, 714

Usury and usurious capital—**1,** 216, 438, 450, 463, 473, 481, 484-85, 491-92; **2,** 316-18, 442; **3,** 78, 138, 176-77, 183-87, 196, 202-05, 326, 363, 367-68, 376, 382-83, 439-40; **4,** 67-68, 112-13, 245, 250-51, 404, 406, 425; **5,** 98-99, 274-75; **9,** 311; **12,** 273-74, 309; **13,** 314-15, 316; **15,** 85-86, 179; **17,** 121; **19,** 195-96; **21,** 69, 70; **22,** 233-34, 277-78; **23,** 189, 197-98

Utkina zavod—*see* Electric power stations (construction) in Soviet Russia

Utopian socialism—*see* Socialism, utopian

Utopian socialists—*see* Socialism, utopian

V

Value—**1,** 80; **2,** 151, 162, 405; **3,** 38, 43, 49, 68, 357; **4,** 56-57, 75, 77, 80, 82; **5,** 127; **9,** 445; **12,** 105; **13,** 298; **15,** 36; **19,** 25; **20,** 189-92, 200-02, 204, 206; **21,** 59-61, 66; **34,** 39

See also Commodity; Labour (econ.)—creating value; Money and money circulation; Price and price formation (econ.)

***Vekhi* (Landmarks), a counter-revolutionary miscellany published by the Cadets, 1909—and the *Vekhi* followers**—**15,** 410, 421, 464; **16,** 27, 98, 123-31, 136, 165-66, 169, 248, 326-27; **17,** 25, 41, 43, 52, 58, 59, 61, 62-65, 67-68, 76-77, 99-100, 169, 209, 252-53, 280-81, 286, 289, 290-91, 295-96, **315,** 371, 373, 391, 400, 409-10, 411, 494; **18,** 41, 52, 254-55, 275, 294, 312-22, 325, 501-02; **19,** 72-73, 161; **20,** 114, 129-30, 155-56, 266; **35,** 50, 54

Vendée, the—**4,** 246; **9,** 464-65; **29,** 544; **30,** 33

"Vendée", the Russian—*see* Counter-revolution—in Russia,—social base of the counter-revolution

Venezuela—**39,** 288, 485, 514, 687, 713

Victory of socialism in one country (theory)—**21,** 342, 408-09; **22,** 316; **23,** 58-60, 69, 70, 79, 95, 210, 340-41; **26,** 171, 443-45, 448, 465, 470-72, 482; **27,** 19-20, 64-66, 95, 162-63, 200-01, 231-33, 372, 412-13, 451-52; **28,** 24-25, 30-31, 74-75, 292-94; **29,** 58, 236, 310-11; **30,** 110, 161-62, 207-08, 368; **31,** 397-99, 411, 414, 431; **32,** 112-14, 339-40, 361, 437; **33,** 56-57, 116, 117, 206, 478-79, 498-501

Vienna Congress of the Second International, 1914 (planned)—**20,** 523; **36,** 288-89; **41,** 305; **43,** 344, 400, 402, 405, 407, 408, 411, 421-22, 426

Vietnam—**22,** 354; **39,** 253, 487, 512, 528, 692

Vigilance, revolutionary—**8,** 453; **24,** 223-24; **25,** 82-83, 96, 159, 210; **26,** 248; **27,** 124, 125, 541; **28,** 129, 149-50, 170; **29,** 24, 254, 403, 446-47, 450-52, 556-57; **30,** 24, 225, 235, 239, 302, 311, 323, 411, 416, 451, 453, 483, 487; **31,** 455-56; **32,** 279-80, 362; **33,** 24, 40-41, 66-68, 148, 151, 175-76, 254-55, 256-58, 279, 286-88, 291, 305, 485-86; **35,** 349, 507; **42,** 167-68; **45,** 65, 144, 447, 523-24

Vikzhel (The All-Russia Executive Committee of the Railwaymen's Trade Union)—**30,** 130-31

—its counter-revolutionary role and sabotage in the early months of Soviet power—**26,** 275-76, 284, 294, 329-30; **42,** 35, 43
Village committees—**31,** 530-31; **32,** 381
See also Sowing committees and the sowing campaign of 1921
Village community in Russia
—general description—**1,** 365-66, 430-31; **2,** 219-20, 224-25, 241-42, 383-84, 449, 455, 483-84, 498, 500-01, 504, 518-20; **3,** 103, 156-57, 172-73, 213-14, 313-14, 323-25, 381, 445-46, 523, 567, 580; **4,** 67-68, 420-21; **6,** 145-46, 204, 206, 445; **13,** 287, 424-25, 456; **15,** 77-78, 93-94, 110-11, 129-31, 178; **19,** 289; **39,** 506
—its idealisation by the Narodniks—**1,** 237-40, 241-43, 263-64, **268,** 271-73, 275-77, 320-22, 323-25, 360-61, 364-65, 368-69, 371, 374-75, 378-79, 391-92, 396-97, 406, 408-10, 465-66; **2,** 212-14, 218-21, 223-25, 239, 240, 241, 321-22, 382-86, 387-88, 389-91, 442-45, 446, 448-49, 483-85, 497-98, 499-501, 503-04, 507-08, 512-14, 517-22; **3,** 83-84, 91, 126-27, 169-70, 179-80, 186-87, 231-32, 323-25, 382, 465, 570; **6,** 203-04, 206, 380, 393-95, 420-21, 445; **7,** 104; **8,** 72, 86-87, 315-16, 317-19; **9,** 439-40; **13,** 241-42, 393, 400-01; **15,** 77-78, 92-94, 99-100, 143; **19,** 376-77; **40,** 42, 49
—and class differentiation of the peasantry—**1,** 18-19, 109-10, 111-16, 123-25, 222-24, 264-65, 275-76, 321-22, 357-58, 365-66, 371, 377-79, 391-92, 465-66, 487-89; **2,** 224-25, 241, 382-85, 387-88, 390-91, 448-49, 484-85, 499-502, 507-09, 513-14, 518-22; **3,** 83-85, 87-88, 89-92, 103, 126-27, 135-36, 140-41, 156-58, 167-68, 169-71, 172-87, 231-32, 278-79, 310, 311, 315-18, 323-25, 621-22; **4,** 67-68, 242, 422; **6,** 203-04, 342, 380-82, 384-90, 444-46; **8,** 85-87; **13,** 241-42, 277-78, 317-18, 422-23; **15,** 77-78, 92-108, 129-32, 138-39, 166-67, 270, 271, 321-22; **16,** 360; **19,** 104, 189-90, 376; **43,** 39-40
—collective liability (responsibility) and the use of the community by tsarism for extorting redemption payments and taxes—**2,** 455, 483-85, 498-500, 518-20; **3,** 156-57, 168, 204, 324-25, 381-82, 445-46, 523, 569-71, 621-22; **4,** 67-68, 242, 420-21, 423; **6,** 145-47, 411-12; **13,** 423-24; **15,** 109-11, 167, 178
—and the nationalisation of land—**13,** 268-70, 279-80, 287, 424-26; **15,** 109, 130-31, 135, 138-39, 166-68, 260-63; **28,** 313-14
—attitude towards it of the liberal bourgeoisie and landowners—**2,** 498-502; **5,** 60-62; **8,** 315-17; **13,** 369, 441-42, 456-57; **19,** 103; **20,** 313
—attitude towards it of the Social-Democrats—**4,** 241-42, 422-23; **6,** 146, 421-22; **8,** 86-87; **13,** 407; **15,** 129-31, 168, 179, 270-71; **19,** 289
—development of capitalism and the disintegration of the community—**1,** 18-19, 108-10, 112-15, 123-25, 222-29, 237-42, 264, 272-73, 321-22, 324-25, 364-66, 368-69, 371, 378-79, **414-15, 465-66, 486-87; 2,** 219-21, 223-25, 241, 382-86, 387-91, 448-49, 498-99, 507-09, 518-21; **3,** 83-85, 87-92, 103, 126-27, 135-36, 140-41, 156-58, 166-87, 207-10, 213-14, 231-32, 257-59, 277-80, 305-06, 310-11, 314-18, 323-25, 382-83; **4,** 67-68, 242, 422; **6,** 203-04, 342, 380-82, 384-90, 444-46; **8,** 85-87; **9,** 443-44; **13,** 241-42, 276-78, 317-18, 421-24, 456-57; **15,** 77-78, 92-109, 111-14, 129-32, 138-39, 143, 166-67, 179, 270-71, 321-22; **16,** 92-94, 118; **19,** 376; **43,** 39-40
—and the Stolypin agrarian reform—**13,** 243-44, 277-78, 287, 288, 289, 331, 370, 421-22, 442-44, 455-59; **15,** 42-43, 109, 130-31, 135, 167, 261-63, 267, 270-71, 321-22, 349-50; **16,** 92-94, 360; **17,** 119, 126, 145-46; **19,** 104-05, 189-94, 288-91; **20,** 313, 375
—and equalitarian land tenure—**1,** 223-24, 321, 430-31; **3,** 103, 120-21, 136, 137, 156-57; **6,** 206; **15,** 92-97, 102-03, 130-31, 138-39, 143; **40,** 58, 61, 63
Village reading-rooms—*see* Clubs and their role in Soviet Russia
Violence, revolutionary—**4,** 276; **5,** 65-66; **6,** 193-94, 259; **8,** 393, 539-40, 563; **9,** 30, 132; **10,** 134, 243-49; **11,** 159, 175-76, 243; **15,** 61; **24,** 239, 534; **25,** 201, 292, 398-99, 400, 437-38, 440; **26,** 107, 109-11, 342, 359, 401-03, 459; **27,** 130, 225, 296-97, 304; **28,** 71, 109-10, 169-70, 190-91, 236-38, 240-41, 242-43, 250-52, 256-57, 280, 285-86, 371-72, 458; **29,** 21, 24-25, 58-60, 71, 89, 162, 373, 374, 388, 391, 419; **30,** 28-29, 327-28, 340-41, 424, 430, 460, 510; **31,** 186-87, 229, 249, 346, 351-55, 457; **32,** 417-18; **36,** 461; **42,** 47-49, 50, 170, 173; **43,** 581; **44,** 390
See also Terror, revolutionary
Virgin lands—**3,** 92, 283-84; **31,** 459, 481-82

Vitalism—**14,** 276; **38,** 58, 338
Vocational training—**31,** 406; **32,** 120-21; **33,** 464; **35,** 484; **36,** 532-34; **42,** 237; **45,** 83, 142
See also Glavprofobr
Volkhov hydropower station—*see* Electric power stations
Voluntarism—**14,** 192-93; **38,** 58
—freedom of will—**1,** 159; **4,** 194; **14,** 187-93, 219, 222, 225
Voprosy Strakhovania **(Insurance Questions), 1913-18, Petersburg**—**20,** 308, 521-22; **21,** 191; **41,** 385-86; **43,** 364, 459, 468, 487-88, 553-54, 571-72, 572-73
Vperyod (Vperyod followers)—an anti-Party group—**35,** 304; **36,** 166; **41,** 261; **43,** 203, 204-05, 206-07, 325, 352, 354, 398, 408
—general description—**16,** 145-46, 148-49, 291, 328-29; **17,** 276, 278, 333, 338-39, 352-53, 364, 540-41, 544-45; **18,** 486; **19,** 155; **20,** 123, 330-31, 358, 359, 382, 462-63, 487-93; **36,** 183-84; **41,** 240-41; **43,** 266-67
—struggle against its idealistic philosophical views (Machism and god-building)—**15,** 473-74, 477-78; **16,** 43-45, 47-49, 50-52, 57-59, 145-49, 203-07, 239-40, 268-74, 328-29, 388-89; **17,** 19-20, 270-71, 350-52, 394, 540-41; **20,** 124, 266, 330-31, 487-89; **34,** 401, 420-21; **35,** 70-71; **43,** 354, 356, 386-87
—its separatist activity—**15,** 431-32, 436-39, 450-51; **16,** 23, 29-61, 70-75, 85-86, 209-11, 223-26, 268-74, 285-86, 333-34, **336-44,** 366-67, 387-90; **17,** 19-22, 31-37, 45, 107-09, 202-03, 220, 221-23, 227-28, 260, 271, 272-73, 346-47, 350-52, 360-61, 393-94, 537-38, 542-43; **18,** 23-24, 152, 153, 205, 206-08, 210-11, 239-40, 575-76; **19,** 173-74; **20,** 266, 271-72, 320-21, 330, 336-38,

378-80, 418-19; **34,** 401, 403, 405-06, 414-15, 420-22, 437, 441-45; **35,** 25-26, 27; **36,** 181-82; **41,** 234-36, 299-300; **43,** 353-54, 385-86
—factional schools on Capri and in Bologna—**15,** 431-32, 450-51, 468-71, 472-78; **16,** 23, 40-41, 42-43, 45-50, 53-55, 71-74, 82-84, 85-86, 225-27, 271-73, 328-29, 336-37, 340, 343; **17,** 19-20, 32-34, 45, 107-08, 260, 271-73; **34,** 401, 403-04, 414-15, 421, 440, 442-45; **35,** 71
See also Otzovists and Ultimatumists
***Vperyod* (Forward)—Bolshevik illegal newspaper, 1905—7,** 523-24; **8,** 63-64, 70, 95, 110, 125, 130-31, 143-47, 156, 168, 175, 177-80, 182-83, 200-01, 213, 218, 232, 239, 254-55, 262, 266, 268-69, 301, 306-07, 309, 311-14, 323, 333, 348-51, 383-84, 385, 389-91, 392, 400-01, 403, 412, 440, 457, 463-67, 471-73, 474, 482, 487, 501, 575; **9,** 37, 55, 56, 66, 78, 82-83, 87, 123-24, 152-54, 157-58, 230, 235, 285; **10,** 173, 337; **13,** 110, 276; **18,** 486; **20,** 251; **34,** 282, 284, 285, 290, 293, 295, 296, 300, 303, 305; **36,** 141, 142, 147; **41, 141, 150, 159, 169,** 206; **43, 153-54, 156, 246,** 275-80
***Vperyod* (Forward)—Bolshevik newspaper, 1906-08—13,** 461; **16,** 56; **41,** 435
Vyborg Manifesto, July 1906—11, 112, 159, 163, 179, 180, 241, 242, 243-44, 245, 385-86; **15,** 64

W

Wage labour—*see* Labour under capitalism
Wages in Russia
—struggle of the working class for a rise in—**2,** 35-37, 44-45, 61-63, 81-85; **4,** 313, 362; **5,** 92; **18,** 258-59, 288-89, 313; **19,** 129, 131, 314-15, 316-17, 322-23, 358-63, 537
—in handicraft industry—**2,** 379-80, 388, 390-95, 399-403, 403-21, 428, 432-34, 436, 449; **3,** 355, 389-90, 409, 417-18, 442-44; **5,** 264-65
—of factory and agricultural workers—**2,** 35-37, 44-45, 47-48, 82-85, 101-02, 109, 280-81, 289, 300-01, 388, 416-19, 453, 475, 500; **3,** 87, 153, 167-69, 202-04, 216-18, 229, 233-34, 238-39, 243-46, 271-74, 293, 412, 486-88, 498, 527, 546-47, 578, 587-88; **4,** 234, 313; **5,** 92, 245, 272, 334; **15,** 124-25; **17,** 475-76; **18,** 256-57, 258-89, 596-97; **19,** 89, 358-63; **20,** 174-76, 348-50; **29,** 35, 181; **41,** 96-103
Wages in Soviet Russia—27, 157, 248-50, 258, 316, 523; **29,** 35, 114, 136, 178, 181; **33,** 107, 178, 353, 603; **35,** 333, 357; **36,** 580; **42,** 37-38, 45, 52, 54-55, 78-79, 86, 136-37, 213, 305, 329, 347-48; **45,** 270-71, 286, 328-29, 405
Wages under capitalism—1, 99; **2,** 102, 140-42, 153, 204, 205, 259, 262, 400, 510-11; **4,** 64, 164-65, 234, 311-13; **5,** 92, 164, 166, 193; **6,** 373, 405-07; **13,** 297; **15,** 84-85; **17,** 475-76; **18,** 224, 435, 595, 596-97; **19,** 26, 204; **20,** 153; **22,** 33, 36, 80, 96, 241, 282; **31,** 221; **39,** 323, 745-46
—struggle of the working class for a rise in—**4,** 311-16; **18,** 161, 270, 271, 435, 467-68; **20,** 68-70; **30,** 520; **31,** 308
War (study of war)
—class character of wars—**8,** 52, 53, 54, 268, 269, 564, 565, 566; **15,** 192, 193, 212; **18,** 337, 338; **21,** 40, 185, 186, 299, 340, 341, 342, 439, 440; **22,** 163, 164, 169, 170, 191, 253, 254, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 295, 296, 297, 298; **23,** 22-23, 33-35, 36-38, 196-99, 267, 299-300; **24,** 33, 34-35, 59, 60, 64, 65-66, 67, 116-17, 150-51, 232-33, 237-38, 265, 272, 398-400, 402-07, **418-19,** 434; **25,** 22, 33, 34, 362, 363; **26,** 161-63; **28,** 79, 80, 281, 282, 284, 285, 286, 287; **29,** 498, 499, 500, 501; **30,** 152, 153, 154; **35,** 272, 273, 274; **36,** 377, 378, 418; **41,** 112, 113, 369, 370, 419

—question of abolishing wars—8, 52, 53, 268; **21,** 299; **23,** 79-80, 94-95; **26,** 237-38, 239
—historical types of wars—8, 565, 566; **21,** 162, 163, 210, 211, 220, 221, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 308, 309, 439, 440; **22,** 106, 110, 163-65, 315-16, 340-43; **23,** 26-27, 30-31, 36-37, 95; **24,** 398-402; **25,** 360; **26,** 161-63; **27,** 21-22, 51-52; **28,** 62, 63, 79, 80; **30,** 102-03; **33,** 68-69, 132-34; **35,** 200, 201, 229, 262-66, 272-74; **36,** 297, 298, 299, 418; **39,** 671, 672; **41,** 337, 338
—inevitability of wars under capitalism—8, 52-54, 268, 564, 565; **13,** 79, 80; **15,** 193, 194, 195; **21,** 162, 224, 299, 340, 341, 439, 440; **22,** 123, 124, 169, 170, 190, 260-65, 272, 273, 274, 294-96, 299-301, 311; **23,** 95, 197-99; **24,** 186-88, 401-10, 434, 459, 469; **26,** 161-62, 165-68, 512; **27,** 118, 130-31; **28,** 76, 77, 79-82, 414, 415; **29,** 121, 122, 123; **30,** 353, 357, 366, 393, 423, 424, 425; **31,** 152, 216, 217; **33,** 54, 56, 205, 206, 449, 450, 499, 500, 501; **35,** 450
—unjust wars of conquest as a means of enriching the exploiting classes and of subjugating peoples, and depriving and impoverishing the masses—**4,** 372-77; **7,** 201; **8,** 27, 28, 41, 42, 348, 349; **18,** 337, 338; **21,** 210, 211, 212, 267, 291, 301-06, 340, 341, 342, 369; **22,** 123-26, 169, 170, 191; **23,** 34-35, 149, 196-98, 263, 316, 337; **24,** 66-67, 80, 108-09, 116-17, 161-62, 186, 232-34, 259-60, 270-71, 309, 401-07, 459, 469; **25,** 385; **26,** 161-62; **27,** 422-23, 460; **28,** 284-86, 342, 343; **29,** 121, 122, 123, 343, 344, 345, 423, 424, 518; **30,** 395; **33,** 54-55, 349-50; **35,** 450, 451; **39,** 734; **41,** 349
—Marxists' attitude towards wars; the need for a strictly historical approach in the appraisal of wars—**8,** 52, 53, 54, 268, 269; **21,** 20, 27-28, 137-50, 209-12, 299-305, 308, 309, 438, 440; **22,** 108-10, 163, 164, 308-11, 340-44; **23,** 30, 34, 37-40, 196-99; **36,** 294, 295, 297-302
—as a continuation of politics by other (coercive) means—**21,** 219-22, 235, 236, 237, 267, 304, 305; **22,** 163, 169, 170, 173, 310, 311; **23,** 35, 80, 81, 126-28, 192, 196-98, 267-68; **24,** 58-59, 64-66, 116-17, 150-51, 164, 258-59, 265, 272, 399-407; **25,** 362, 363; **29,** 345, 346; **30,** 152, 153, 178, 179, 223, 224, 340, 341; **31,** 464, 465; **35,** 244, 245, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 272, 273, 274, 277, 278; **36,** 377, 378; **41,** 369, 370; **43,** 606
—and revolution—**8,** 26, 27, 28, 47, 48, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 257, 258, 267, 268, 269, 347, 349, 350, 482, 483, 484, 485; **13,** 79, 80, 90, 91, 92; **21,** 39, 40, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 160, 161, 185-87, 211-17, 257-59, 272-74, 299, 307-09, 313, 328, 347-48, 355, 369, 390, 391, 440, 441; **22,** 124, 125, 126, 163, 164, 170, 173, 176-78, 191-92, 317, 318, 354-56; **23,** 81-85, 97, 100, 101, 139, 161, 185-86, 190-91, 211-12, 225, 229-30, 253, 257-59, 269-70, 282, 299, 330-32, 350, 370-71; **24,** 66-68, 80, 146-47, 187, 240, 305, 310-11, 360-61, 398-421, 468-70; **25,** 315; **26,** 293, 386-87; **27,** 52, 128-30, 162-63, 422-24, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 480, 481, 494, 495-99, 518-19, 542-43; **28,** 30, 31, 68, 69, 76, 79, 288-90; **29,** 103, 119, 121-23, 129, 130, 153, 343, 498-500; **30,** 154-56; **31,** 56, 131-34, 144, 205, 206, 500, 501; **33,** 300-01, 477; **35,** 274; **36,** 377, 378, 418; **41,** 262, 263, 369, 370, 405, 406
—role of the moral factor—**5,** 470; **8,** 51, 52; **24,** 358; **25,** 361-63; **28,** 144, 148; **29,** 221, 222, 319; **30,** 153, 154; **31,** 312-13, 332, 333, 400, 401; **32,** 273-76; **33,** 66-68; **42,** 147, 148
—role of the masses—**7,** 201, 202; **8,** 50, 51; **23,** 26, 27; **27,** 107-08, 162-63; **30,** 74, 75, 153, 154; **31,** 195; **32,** 274, 275; **33,** 145
—role of technique—**8,** 51, 52, 564, 565; **21,** 27, 28, 252-54; **27,** 76-77, 195, 230, 422; **30,** 153, 154; **31,** 216; **33,** 67-68; **36,** 526; **42,** 387, 388; **44,** 383, 384
—role of the rear—**24,** 358-59; **25,** 360-63; **27,** 76-77; **28,** 223, 224; **29,** 411, 412; **30,** 201, 202, 330-32; **31,** 174-76, 311-13, 332, 333, 400, 401
—role of the economic factor—**8,** 51-52, 394-95; **25,** 360-63; **26,** 128-29, 447; **27,** 59, 64, 76; **30,** 430-32; **31,** 311-13
—just and unjust (progressive and reactionary) wars—**8,** 53-55, 107, 565-66; **12,** 375-76; **13,** 79-80; **21,** 120-22, 138-44, 148-49, 162-63, 185-86, 210-12, 220-22, 299-301, 439-41; **22,** 162-64, 308-12, 315-16, 340-43; **23,** 23-24, 26-27, 30-36, 77-81, 96-97, 137-38, 195-99; **24,** 236-37, 393-94, 398-402; **25,** 314-16, 360-63; **26,** 63-64, 161-63, 168-69, 400-01; **27,** 51-52, 118-19, 130, 162-63, 186-87, 331-32, 426, 463, 494-96; **28,** 62-63, 70-71, 76-78, 79-80, 144-45, 282, 284-87, 342-43, 345-46, 349-50, 391; **30,** 260; **33,** 55-57, 68-69, 132-34; **35,** 229, 250-52, 264-65, 267-68, 273-74, 450-51

See also Civil war; Colonial wars; Foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia; Imperialist wars of conquest; Imperialist world war, 1914-18; National liberation wars; Peasant wars

War communism
—its character and the necessity for it in the period of foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia—**29,** 554-55, 567-68; **30,** 149-50, 183-84, 225-26, 238, 305-06; **32,** 176, 187-88, 188-89, 219-20, 225-27, 233-34, 289-90, 321-22, 342-43, 351, 405-06, 457, 458; **33,** 58, 61, 62, 63-64, 69, 84, 93, 100, 158-59, 220, 268; **36,** 502-03, 536; **42,** 357-58
—and the military and political alliance of the working class and peasantry—**29,** 76-77, 79, 378, 555; **30,** 184, 220-21, 305; **32,** 219-20, 404-05, 456-57, 485-87; **33,** 158-59, 267-68
—universal labour conscription—**29,** 115, 137; **30,** 141, 333, 335, 414, 454, 477, 517; **31,** 406; **35,** 401, 429; **42,** 114, 162; **44,** 366-67
—surplus food appropriation system and the grain monopoly—**28,** 203, 393-95, 398-99, 401-02; **29,** 27, 76-77, 78, 83, 367, 377-78, 458, 524-25, 554-55, 567-68; **30,** 113-14, 149-50, 183-84, 225-26, 238-39, 268; **31,** 121-22; **32,** 176, 187-88, 225-27, 233-34, 281-82, 289-90, 294, 321, 342-43, 405-06, 412, 457, 458; **33,** 62, 64; **35,** 346-47, 354, 355; **36,** 535; **44,** 133, 137

War debts and loans, tsarist—*see* Loans and debts, tsarist

War economy—*see* Economy, military
War industries committees and the Party's struggle against workers' participation in them, 1915-17—**21,** 401, 429-30; **22,** 128, 135-36, 173-75; **23,** 84, 93, 100, 117, 171-74, 203, 303, 322; **24,** 122; **25,** 327-28; **35,** 234; **36,** 362; **41,** 360; **43,** 516, 538-39
War of Independence in North America, 1775-83—**22,** 310; **27,** 39; **28,** 62-63, 65-67, 69-70; **29,** 349
War waged by bourgeois-landowner Poland against Soviet Russia, 1920—*see* Foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia—war of bourgeois-landowner Poland against Soviet Russia in 1920
Washington Conference, 1921-22—**33,** 155; **45,** 332, 363-64, 409-10
West Indies—**39,** 256, 448, 714
Westernism—**1,** 404
Whiteguard émigrés—*see* Emigration, whiteguard
"Who will win?"—*see* Classes and class struggle in Soviet Russia in the period of transition—and the question "who will win"
Whole—*see* Part and whole, individual and universal
Will—**14,** 188, 190, 192, 198, 228, 229, 267-69; **38,** 208, 216-17
Wilsonism—**22,** 191; **28,** 430; **31,** 223; **33,** 131-33; **35,** 451
See also Imperialism, American (USA)
Woman worker and peasant woman in Soviet Russia—*see* Working women in Soviet Russia
Woman worker and peasant woman under capitalism—**2,** 56-57, 64, 101, 287, 471, 472; **3,** 180-81, 198-99, 216, 234, 245-46, 247, 268-69, 274-75, 290-91, 292-93, 306, 309, 362-66, 386, 394, 395, 403, 408-09, 412-13, 417, 419, 422-23, 442-44, 447-48, 538, 546-47, 548, 568-69, 574-75, 577, 581; **4,** 101-02, 131; **5,** 165-67, 247, 248-49; **6,** 406; **11,** 175; **13,** 77-78, 89-90; **15,** 125; **19,** 57-58, 280-82, 333, 335; **22,** 35, 119-20, 140; **23,** 81-83, 97-98; **28,** 180-82; **31,** 298; **32,** 161-63
See also Labour under capitalism—female; Women and the women's movement
Women and the women's movement
—bourgeois feminism—**13,** 77, 89-90; **26,** 113; **35,** 180-81, 182-84; **41,** 203
—position of women under capitalism—**3,** 275, 309, 546, 575, 577; **5,** 165-66; **15,** 125, 197; **19,** 62, 281-82, 405, 463; **20,** 385, 422-23; **21,** 72; **22,** 35; **23,** 72-73, 81-82, 97-98; **25,** 461; **28,** 180, 182; **29,** 428-29, 474; **30,** 40-44, 121-22, 371, 408; **32,** 161-63; **33,** 53, 235-36; **35,** 180-81, 182-84; **36,** 230-31
—position and role of women in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism and under socialism—**19,** 62; **21,** 72; **23,** 97, 329; **24,** 70, 182; **26,** 112-13, 262, 270; **29,** 37, 131, 182, 429-30; **30,** 40-46, 120-22, 371-72; **32,** 161-63; **33,** 235-36
—Party programme policies on the equality of women and the protection of female labour—**4,** 239; **6,** 30, 31; **21,** 408; **23,** 142, 347; **24,** 472, 475; **29,** 131; **32,** 162
—proletarian women's revolutionary movement—**5,** 247; **8,** 208; **9,** 421-22; **13,** 78, 90-91; **19,** 333; **21,** 127, 199-203, 369, 453; **22,** 119, 140; **23,** 82, 98, 329; **28,** 181; **30,** 409; **31,** 271; **32,** 162-63; **35,** 194; **36,** 311, 411; **41,** 201, 203, 347-48; **43,** 451, 585
Women's international socialist conferences—*see* International women's socialist conferences
Word—*see* Language
Worker correspondents—**2,** 330, 350; **4,** 294-95, 355-56; **5,** 398-99, 430-32, 465-66; **6,** 236; **7,** 526-28; **8,** 44-45, 146, 147, 213; **16,** 361-62; **18,** 201-02, 300, 326; **20,** 248-49; **33,** 36; **34,** 23, 129, 134, 265, 276, 281, 290, 299, 307; **41,** 273
Workers' and peasants' government—*see* Soviet socialist state—workers' and peasants' government
Workers' and Peasants' Inspection in Soviet Russia—**30,** 300-01, 327-28, 352-53, 414-16; **31,** 49, 423-26, 434-35; **32,** 423-24; **35,** 504; **36,** 576, 580; **42,** 115-17, 152-53, 160, 181-82, 304, 306-07, 433-40; **45,** 209, 278-79, 442, 469, 470-71, 480, 487-88, 491, 493-94, 571-72
See also People's Commissariats of the RSFSR—People's Commissariat for Workers' and Peasants' Inspection; State control in Soviet Russia (before the formation of the People's Commissariat for Workers' and Peasants' Inspection)
Workers' control over the production and distribution of products
—its nature and significance—**20,** 154; **23,** 341, 371-72; **24,** 53, 74, 194-95, 307-08, 311-12, 358, 397, 415-16, 428-29, 440, 556-57; **25,** 43-45, 58, 67, 69, 137, 140, 163, 340-42, 344-46, 347-49, 351-52, 357-60, 470; **26,** 104-08, 108-11, 287-88, 292, 294, 332, 400, 410-11, 467-68, 514; **27,** 254-56, 260, 315-16, 396-97, 519; **28,** 138, 139; **29,** 206; **36,** 432; **39,** 731; **41,** 434
—as a transition to workers' management of industry and its nationalisation—**24,** 104; **26,** 423, 467-68; **27,** 254-55, 315, 382; **28,** 31-32, 137-38, 140-41; **29,** 154-55, 205-07, 242-43; **30,** 108-09, 130-31
—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—**23,** 319, 341, 372; **24,** 24, 74, 104, 194-95, 255, 256, 275, 295, 307-08, 311-12, 358-59, 368, 371, 397, 414-15, 426, 428-29, 439-40, 462, 473-74, 484, 513-14, 556-57; **25,** 21, 43-45, 63, 67, 69, 137, 139-40, 142-43, 196, 199-200, 286, 316, 324, 336-37, 340-43, 348-49, 354-56, 360-61, 371; **26,** 65, 104-08, 109-11; **28,** 139; **36,** 432, 450
—its implementation by Soviet power (Decree on Workers' Control and its enforcement)—**26,** 236, 240, 241, 247, 264-65, 269-70, 287-88, 291-92, 294, 297-98, 332, 334-35, 359-60, 365-66, 382-83, 391-94, 400, 404-07, 409-15, 416-17, 423, 429, 457, 467-68; **27,** 90-92, 210-11, 243-44, 250-52, 254-55, 300-01, 516-18, 530; **28,** 31-32, 138-40; **29,** 154; **42,** 116-17, 152-53; **44,** 340-41
Workers' departments—**33,** 313-14, 429; **45,** 85
Workers' insurance and the insurance movement—**5,** 174, 481; **16,** 144; **17,** 475-79, 509; **18,** 242, 458, 461-63; **19,** 50, 127, 169, 327, 349, 374, 385-86, 426, 444, 466, 495; **20,** 60-61, 89, 211, 234, 257, 268, 271, 286, 287, 292, 308, 330, 355, 383, 389, 390, 457, 467, 470,

500, 501, 503, 507, 520, 521; **21,** 116; **22,** 131; **25,** 33, 334-35; **31,** 36; **35,** 148; **41,** 96-103, 296, 298; **43,** 52, 394, 416

Workers' Opposition—an anti-Party group, 1920-22—**31,** 422-24, 432-33, 434-36; **32,** 45, 48-50, 59-62, 64-68, 106-07, 176-77, 192-207, 212-13, 241, 243-44, 245-48, 249-56, 257-60; **33,** 21-22, 25, 26, 280, 281, 302-03, 312-13, 321-24, 325; **42,** 281-82, 285, 286, 291-92, 412-13; **45,** 93, 160-65, 175-76, 313-14

See also Myasnikovism

Workers' Party for the Political Liberation of Russia—a Narodnik-type organisation, 1899-1902—**5,** 228; **6,** 270, 299-300

Workers' personal incentive to develop socialist production—**31,** 508, 511; **33,** 58-59, 69, 118-19, 194, 198, 468, 469-70; **36,** 540, 548, 549, 567, 580, 603; **42,** 117, 167, 181-82, 305-06, 329, 346-47, 424; **44,** 451-52; **45,** 102-03, 114, 115-16, 118, 154, 182-83, 186, 211, 328, 329, 352, 477-78, 495, 497-98, 503-04

See also Bonuses and the bonus system in Soviet Russia; Wages in Soviet Russia

Workers' Social-Democratic Party of Bulgaria (Tesnyaki)—**15,** 234-35, 236-37, 239-40; **16,** 142-44; **21,** 155, 245-46, 323, 328; **24,** 78-79; **26,** 221; **35,** 321-22; **41,** 362-63; **43,** 479-80

See also Lefts in the Second International—in Bulgaria

Workers' Socialist Federation in Britain—**29,** 561-66; **31,** 77-79, 86-87, 199-200, 202

Workers' state insurance—demand in the Minimum Programme—**2,** 98; **4,** 240; **6,** 31-32, 405-06; **17,** 468, 475-79; **24,** 475-76; **41,** 98-99

Working class—*see* Proletariat; Working class in Soviet Russia

Working class and the working-class movement in Britain

—general description—**2,** 22-23; **5,** 371, 416; **8,** 371; **9,** 413; **10,** 60-61; **12,** 362-65; **13,** 76-77, 88-89; **17,** 290-91; **18,** 360-69; **19,** 55-56, 93-95, 216-217; **20,** 268-69, 439-41; **21,** 75-77; **23,** 111-20, 279-81; **28,** 38-39; **29,** 562-64; **30,** 286-87, 492; **34,** 123-24; **39,** 401-03

—and Councils of Action in 1920—**31,** 277, 305-09, 328-29, 470-71, 491-93

—and Shop Stewards Committees—**28,** 455-56, 464-65, 478-79; **29,** 193-94, 562-63; **30,** 35; **31,** 200, 236-38, 262

—causes of the wide spread of opportunism—**4,** 101-02; **5,** 370-71; **10,** 60-61; **12,** 263-65, 373, 375; **13,** 76-77; **17,** 292; **18,** 360-61, 365, 547; **19,** 55, 216-17, 333, 369-71; **20,** 149-50, 438-40; **21,** 75-77, 152-53, 256-57, 260-65; **22,** 282-85, 300-02; **23,** 112-17, 118; **27,** 484-86; **28,** 38-39, 119-20; **29,** 113-15; **30,** 34, 87, 512; **31,** 42-44, 229-31, 260-62; **36,** 214-15; **39,** 415-16, 444-45, 450-51, 455-57, 588-89, 595-96, 615-17, 621-22, 624-26, 670-72

—in the pre-imperialist period—**1,** 106, 317-19; **2,** 22-23; **4,** 174-75, 176-77, 314-16; **5,** 371, 404-05, 481; **8,** 111; **12,** 362-65, 368-69, 372-73, 375; **15,** 236-37; **17,** 306-12; **19,** 369-70; **20,** 149-50, 439-42, 455; **21,** 75-77; **23,** 110-20; **26,** 251-53; **29,** 308-09, 501-02; **30,** 34, 102-03, 491-92; **31,** 42-44; **36,** 256-57, 529-30, 573-74, 588-89, 615-17, 621-22, 624-26, 635-36, 655-59, 670-72

—in the epoch of imperialism, before the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**5,** 404-05, 422-23, 481-82; **6,** 488; **13,** 76-77, 88-89, 467-69; **15,** 186-87, 210-12, 232-40; **17,** 173-78; **18,** 83-84, 270-71, 360-65, 467-68, 547-48, 585; **19,** 55, 93-95, 214, 216-17, 272-74, 319, 335-36, 348-49, 369-71, 385-87, 441-42, 535-36; **20,** 228-29; **21,** 152-53; **22,** 300-02; **23,** 113-16; **39,** 444-45, 450-51, 561-62, 588-89, 596-97

—during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**21,** 36, 244-45, 260-65, 309-10, 328, 385-86, 441-43; **22,** 118-19; **23,** 83-84, 99-100, 117-18, 119, 122, 200, 229-30, 257-58, 279-81; **24,** 187, 240-41, 309-10; **25,** 24-25, 37-38; **26,** 74; **27,** 482-84; **28,** 355-57; **31,** 53-54, 139-40; **36,** 383-84, 468; **41,** 362-63

—after the October Socialist Revolution in Russia—**26,** 239-40, 493-94; **27,** 482-84, 545-46; **28,** 38-39, 86, 91-92, 105, 115-17, 161-62, 336-37, 355-57, 361-62, 377-78, 414-16, 478-79; **29,** 85-87, 514, 537-39, 562-63; **30,** 34-35, 77, 85, 102-03, 171-73, 209-12, 422-23, 486-87, 491; **31,** 53-54, 68, 77-81, 84-85, 139-43, 202, 194-95, 235-39, 244-45, 247-48, 257-63, 277; **32,** 275-76, 306-07, 510-11; **33,** 332-33; **36,** 468; **42,** 147-48

See also Communist Party of Great Britain; Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa; Trade unions and the trade union movement in different countries; Trade unions and the trade unionism

Working class and the working-class movement in different countries—**39,** 51

—in Australia—**2,** 108; **13,** 82; **19,** 216-17; **39,** 561-62; **41,** 358-60, 362-63

—in Austria—**4,** 175; **10,** 281; **15,** 187, 239; **17,** 235-36; **19,** 88, 166; **21,** 277; **25,** 40; **26,** 204, 471, 472, 493, 510; **27,** 63, 189, 461, 480-82, 501, **543; 28,** 42, 112, 128, 131, **147, 150,** 154, 155, 198, 359, **368,** 429-30, 478; **35,** 237-39; **41,** 204-06

—in the Balkans—**18,** 349-50, 368-69, 398-99; **21,** 245-46, 256-57, 309-10, 328; **28,** 128, 155-56; **41,** 263-65, 266

—in Belgium—**5,** 158-59, 370-71; **11,** 349-51, 356-57; **15,** 197-98; **19,** 220-21; **21,** 244-45, 256-57, 441-43; **36,** 234-35, 257; **41,** 61, 204-05, 206-07; **43,** 345

—in Britain—*see* Working class and the working-class movement in Britain

—in Bulgaria—**15,** 233-35, 239-40; **21,** 155-56, 244-45, 246, 256-57, 309-10, 328, 442-43; **28,** 112-13, **114-15,** 155-56, 158-59; **35,** 321-22; **41,** 306-07, 362-63; **43,** 479-80

—in Canada—**39,** 573-74, 593-94

—in China—**18,** 168-69; **25,** 86-87; **31,** 138; **39,** 496, 537, 634-35

—in Denmark—**5,** 178; **28,** 181-82, 358-59

—in Finland—**26,** 495; **27,** 62, 133-34; **28,** 54-55, 86, 429-30, 478; **30,** 97-98, 273, 387-89, 421-22; **31,** 101-02, 146-47; **35,** 325; **42,** 61-62; **44,** 54-55, 59, 63-64, 162, 226-27

—in France—*see* Working class and the working-class movement in France

—in Germany—*see* Working class and the working-class movement in Germany

—in Hungary—**22,** 192-93; **28,** 155-56, 358-59, 471-72, 478; **29,** 99-100, 119, **197,** 202-03,

222-24, 226, 227, 242-43, 245, 268-71, 317, 322, 328-29, 387-91, 527, 547-50; **30,** 353-55, 421-22, 448-50; **31,** 111, 121-22, 206-07, 228, 248-50, 383-84, 388-91; **32,** 111; **36,** 509; **42,** 133
—in India—**13,** 82; **15,** 183-85; **31,** 138
—in Ireland—**19,** 332-36, 348-49; **39,** 655-57
—in Italy—**5,** 371; **8,** 473; **18,** 170-72; **21,** 36-37, 110-11, 155, 245, 257, 309-10, 328, 357-66, 442-43; **23,** 83-84, 91-93, 99-100; **26,** 74, 182, 204, 239, 256; **28,** 42, 92, 105, 116, 483-84; **29,** 514, 538; **30,** 91-92, 281; **32,** 167, 179-80, 275-76, 462-63, 465-67, 521-22; **33,** 333; **36,** 257; **39,** 574, 593, 682; **42,** 326, 328; **45,** 251
—in Japan—**13,** 82; **31,** 138; **39,** 573-74
—in Korea—**31,** 138
—in the Netherlands—**16,** 78, 140-44; **21,** 155, 244-46, 256-57, 309-10, 328, 442-43; **28,** 358-59, 414-16; **30,** 35-37; **39,** 696; **41,** 362-63
—in New Zealand—**39,** 531-32, 533
—in Persia (Iran)—**15,** 182-83; **25,** 39-40, 86-87; **31,** 138
—in Poland—*see* Poland
—in Rumania—**2,** 25-27; **28,** 197-98; **32,** 115-16
—in the Scandinavian countries (Sweden and Norway)—**15,** 186-87; **20,** 428-29; **21,** 155, 244-45, 246, 256-57, 328, 442-43; **22,** 332-34; **23,** 77, 94, 222, 226-28, 257-58; **24,** 299-300; **35,** 290-92; **36,** 257; **41,** 204-05, 362-63; **43,** 442
—in South Africa—**13,** 82; **39,** 593-94; **45,** 531
—in Spain—**2,** 26-27; **5,** 370-71; **8,** 391-93, 475-81; **16,** 140-41; **28,** 116-17, 336-37; **39,** 702
—in Switzerland—**18,** 160-62, 307-09; **21,** 155, 244-45, 246, 256-57, 442-43; **23,** 77, 86-87, 94, 102-04, 137-48, 149-51, 156-57, 158-60, 161-62, 215, 217-19, 220-28, 232-35, 254-59, 278-81, 282, 283-86, 367-68; **26,** 493-94; **27,** 188-89; **28,** 358-59, 415-16, 478; **29,** 487; **35,** 256-58; **39,** 148-49, 247-48, 573-74, 627-28, 630-34; **43,** 583-84, 587-88, 590-93, 598-99, 599-601, 610-11, 612-13
—in Turkey—**25,** 39-40, 86-87; **31,** 139
—in the USA—**2,** 108; **12,** 362-65, 372-73; **13,** 82, 276; **15,** 186-87; **18,** 83, 335-36, 402-04; **20,** 68-70; **21,** 423-28; **22,** 124-26, 128-29; **23,** 90-91, 122, 200-01; **24,** 418-20; **26,** 493-94; **28,** 42-43, 62, 69-71, 74-75, 336-37, 429-30, 432-34, 478-79; **29,** 85-87, 487; **31,** 230-31, 244-45; **32,** 117; **33,** 146-48, 332-33; **35,** 210-11, 288-89; **36,** 204-05, 214-15; **39,** 152-58, 573-74, 590-91, 592-93, 622, 627, 656-57; **41,** 358-60, 362-63; **42,** 176-77

Working class and the working-class movement in France
—general description—**4,** 219-20; **5,** 370-71; **8,** 208; **11,** 348-49; **12,** 375; **13,** 397; **15,** 186-87; **17,** 413; **20,** 268-69, 455; **21,** 256-59, 391; **23,** 83-84, 112-13; **25,** 408-10; **26,** 471; **29,** 302-03
—and opportunism—**5,** 352-53, 354-55; **8,** 297-99; **12,** 368-70; **21,** 256-57, 392, 444-45; **28,** 119-20, 123; **30,** 85; **31,** 230-31
—in the pre-imperialist period—**1,** 317-18; **4,** 174-76, 177, 224-25; **5,** 352, 370-71; **8,** 206-08; **12,** 107-12, 362, 374; **13,** 396-97, 475-78; **15,** 60-61; **17,** 139-43, 233-34, 304, 320-21, 412-13; **20,** 455; **21,** 78-79, 313; **23,** 112-13, 210-12; **25,** 408-10, 413-15, 449; **29,** 309; **30,** 218-19, 492; **31,** 60-61; **39,** 529-31, 576-77, 603, 637, 682; **41,** 113-20, 121-22
—in the epoch of imperialism, before the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**8,** 297-98, 299; **13,** 79-80, 90-92, 93; **15,** 184-87, 197-98, 243-44; **16,** 111-13, 244-45, 275, 277-78; **17,** 304-05; **18,** 487-88, 492; **21,** 256-57, 392; **23,** 196-97; **36,** 253-55; **37,** 417, 419; **39,** 702; **41,** 204-07
—during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**21,** 23, 36, 155, 245, 246, 328, 390-91, 442-44; **22,** 127-30; **23,** 83, 99-100, 122, 186-91, 199, 200, 300; **24,** 78-79; **25,** 421; **26,** 74; **29,** 302-03; **41,** 355, 362-63
—after the October Socialist Revolution in Russia—**28,** 38-39, 85-86, 91-92, 105, 115-16, 119-20, 336-37, 355-57, 377, 481-83; **29,** 21-22, 61-62, 85-87, 514, 538-39; **30,** 24-25, 53, 85-86, 171-73, 209-11, 216-19, 238-39, 421-22; **31,** 53-54, 194-95, 247-48, 277; **32,** 167-68, 179-80, 275-76; **33,** 332-33; **42,** 147-48, 326-27
See also Communist Party of France; Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa; Trade unions and the trade union movement in different countries

Working class and the working-class movement in Germany
—general description—**1,** 317-18; **4,** 219-20; **5,** 370-73, 461-62, 471-73; **9,** 290, 293-94; **11,** 348-49; **13,** 88-89; **15,** 20-21, 186-87; **17,** 186-87; **19,** 295-301; **21,** 329-30, 424-27; **23,** 83-84, 230-31; **27,** 483-85; **28,** 123-24, 412-14; **29,** 19, 308-09; **39,** 503-04, 621; **43,** 232-33

—and the growth of opportunism—**5,** 384-86, 461-62; **9,** 138-40, 293-94; **12,** 364-73; **13,** 76, 85, 460-61, 485-89; **16,** 208, 305-13; **20,** 254-58; **21,** 78-79, 250-54, 256-57, 311, 441-43, 444-49; **31,** 230; **32,** 513; **39,** 506-10, 562-64
—in the pre-imperialist period—**1,** 317-18, 319-20; **2,** 26-27; **4,** 174-76, 190-91, 211, 224, 225; **5,** 370-73, 384-86, 392; **6,** 516-17; **9,** 132-37, 198-99; **11,** 348-39; **12,** 362-74; **13,** 85-86; **15,** 20-21, 297-99; **16,** 350-51; **17,** 92-95, 157-58, 186-87, 234-38, 321-22; **19,** 133-34, 165-66, 254-55, 271, 296-97; **20,** 268-69; **21,** 77-79; **29,** 308-09; **31,** 60-61; **39,** 503, 621, 688, 690; **43,** 281
—in the epoch of imperalism, before the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**5,** 157, 438-39; **9,** 290-94; **13,** 88-89, 460-61, 485-89; **15,** 186-87, 192, 210-12; **16,** 111-15, 305-13; **17,** 92-95, 173-74; **18,** 336; **19,** 214, 535-36; **20,** 254-58; **21,** 256-57; **23,** 118-20, 195-97; **27,** 483-84; **36,** 225-26, 242-43, 246-48, 256-57; **39,** 174-75, 491; **43,** 396-97
—during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**21,** 36, 244-45, 254-56, 288, 313, 328, 329-30, 368-69, 398, 423-24, 441-43, 449-50, 453; **22,** 115-16, 118-20, 139-40; **23,** 83-84, 99-100, 119-20, 200, 222, 226-28, 230-32, 279-80, 300-02, 372-73; **24,** 83, 187, 215, 227, 241, 252-53, 309-10; **25,** 38; **26,** 74, 182-83, 204-05, 345-46; **29,** 308-09; **36,** 323-24, 329-31, 335-36; **39,** 301-04, 509-10, 599-600, 620, 758-59; **41,** 360-63, 375-76; **42,** 126-27
—after the October Socialist Revolution in Russia—**26,** 239-40 255-56, 291, 449-50; **27,**

44-45, 59-60, 63, 167-68, 400, 478-82, 483-87, 543, 545-47; **28,** 41-43, 105, 112-13, 115-17, 123-24, 128, 131, 146-47, 148-49, 153-56, 429-31, 456, 478; **29,** 19, 26-27, 50, 325-26, 328, 362, 383-84, 395-96, 492-93; **30,** 24-25, 154-56, 210-11, 383-84, 422-23, 451-52; **31,** 53-54, 73-75, 166; **32,** 167, 179-80, 306-07, 462-63, 472-73, 477, 512-23; **33,** 25; **35,** 343-44, 369-71, 372; **36,** 468-70; **42,** 319-20, 322-23; **45,** 124

See also Communist Party of Germany; Revolutionary movement in the countries of Western Europe, America and Africa; Trade unions and the trade union movement in different countries

Working class in the period of transition from capitalism to socialism

—as the vanguard in building socialism—**25,** 425-27; **26,** 364-66, 408-10, 468-70; **27,** 261-65, 276-77, 350-51, 395-98, 409, 466, 476-77, 488-89; **28,** 94, 133-34, 138-41, 392-93, 425-26; **29,** 74-76, 102, 107, 121-22, 182-84, 207-09, 388-91, 420, 422-23; **30,** 112-13, 114-17, 261-63, 265-67, 273-74, 397, 403, 473-75, 505-12, 514-18; **31,** 24-25, 44-45, 50-51, 160-63, 185-88, 291-94, 417-19; **32,** 19-21, 186, 264-66, 455-56, 459; **33,** 155-56, 189-91

—leading role of its Party—**25,** 404; **27,** 241-43, 262-63, 270-71, 350-51, 413; **28,** 198-99, 341-42; **29,** 422-23; **31,** 23-25, 44-45, 50-51, 162-63, 185-88; **32,** 246, 325-26; **33,** 21-22, 187-88, 206-07

See also Period of transition from capitalism to socialism

Working class in Russia

—general description—**1,** 190-91, 290-91, 298-99; **2,** 44-45, 95-96, 99-101, 119-20, 330-31, 332-33, 334-37; **4,** 177-79, 232, 242, 279-82, 289-90, 328-29, 355-56, 369-71, 372; **5,** 21-22, 85-87, 341-43, 430-31, 520; **6,** 39, 76, 94-96, 113-14, 157-59, 197-98, 221-23, 272, 280-82, 327, 365-67, 371-72, 388; **7,** 46-47, 200-02; **8,** 118, 368, 373-74, 535-36, 568; **9,** 18-19, 21, 28-29, 49-50, 57, 59-60, 61, 72-73, 97-98, 121-22, 352-53, 393-94, 460-62; **10,** 32-33, 40-41, 241-43, 270-72; **11,** 228, 279, 393-95; **12,** 63-67, 102-03, 108-10, 111-12, 224-25, 276-77, 295-96, 335, 364-65, 406-08, 457-58; **13,** 44-45, 103-04, 119-21, 127-29, 137; **15,** 52-54, 56-57, 206-09, 321-24, 335-36, 361-63; **16,** 290-91, 300-04, 332, 356, 374-75, 386-88, 396; **17,** 90-91, 120-21, 127, 232-33, 276, 373, 510-11, 566-68; **18,** 30-31, 53-55, 274-75, 278-80, 302-03, 519-20, 590; **19,** 222-24, 236-37, 329-30, 361-62, 455-56; **20,** 40-41, 90, 107-08, 167-69, 279-80, 482-86; **21,** 29-31, 176-77, 319-20, 330; **23,** 67-68, 300-01, 370-73; **24,** 163-64, 234-36; **25,** 171-73, 188-89, 363-65, 371-73; **28,** 31; **30,** 517-18, 519-22; **31,** 364-66; **35,** 83-84, 123-24, 204-05, 213-14, 215

—as the vanguard in the international working-class movement—**1,** 299-300; **5,** 373; **8,** 99-100, 273, 302-03, 350-51, 447-49; **9,** 260-61, 433-34; **12,** 377-78; **18,** 30-31, 83-84, 113-14, 450, 472-73, 475; **21,** 29-31, 104-06, 280, 367-69, 387-88, 402-04; **23,** 92-93, 251-53, 317-19, 322-23, 331-32, 343, 348-49, 350-52, 369-73; **24,** 82, 107, 215-16, 227, 393-94; **25,** 40-41, 120-21, 151-52, 222; **26,** 63-64, 470-72; **27,** 181, 289-91, 376-78, 400-01, 409-10, 423, 498-99, 545-46; **28,** 75, 76-78, 81-82, 137-38, 293-94, 373-74; **30,** 279-80; **31,** 535-36; **33,** 117; **35,** 165-66; **41,** 302-05

—as the spokesman of the interests of the whole people—**1,** 236-37, 299-300; **2,** 107; **4,** 328-29, 355-56, 364-65, 370-71, 418-19, 426-28; **5,** 288-89, 324-25, 341-42, 412-17, 421-37; **6,** 52-54, 365-67, 424, 431-32; **7,** 147, 202; **8,** 99-100, 497-98, 511-12; **9,** 25, 27, 59-60, 60-61, 111-13, 177-78, 441-43, 443-44; **10,** 130, 270-72; **11,** 35-36, 302-04, 305-06; **12,** 276-77, 295-96; **13,** 44-45, 58, 59, 64-66, 116-17, 119-21, 457-59; **18,** 111-13, 137, 138, 233-35, 242-43, 418-19, 421-23, 471-73, 476-77, 519-20, 541-42; **19,** 262, 264; **20,** 306-08; **21,** 103-04, 176-77; **23,** 303, 304-05, 317-18; **26,** 98-99, 100; **28,** 270-71; **31,** 193-95; **32,** 418; **36,** 124

—its hegemony in the revolutionary movement—**1,** 190-91, 290-93, 298-300; **2,** 117-19, 332-38, 345-47; **3,** 31; **4,** 180-81, 213-14, 265-66, 328-29, 355-56, 361-62, 364-65, 418-19, 426-28; **5,** 21-22, 92-94, 288-89, 324-25, 341-43, 373, 424-33, 449-51, 518; **6,** 59-60, 76, 365-67, 376-77, 388, 390, 417-21, 423, 425-26, 428-30, 443-47, 510-11, 516-17; **7,** 147-48, 201-02, 391-92, 499-500, 504-05, 515-17; **8,** 25-28, 78-79, 99-100, 158-60, 188-89, 231-36, 285-92, 354-55, 368, 373-74, 433, 438-39, 448-49, 511-12, 529-30, 539-41, 565-66, 568; **9,** 18-20, 25, 27, 39-40, 47-53, 59-61, 72-73, 82-83, 97-98, 99-103, 111-14, 119-22, 136, 177-78, 214, 233-39, 308-09, 350-52, 379, 393-95, 398, 400-02, 431-34, 441-44, 448-49, 459-62, 464-65; **10,** 21-26, 32-33, 40-43, 45-46, 50-51, 52-53, 59, 68-70, 91-92, 93-96, 129-30, 142-45, 150-51, 151-52, 190-92, 228-30, 241-43, 259-60, 265-72, 276, 310-12, 315, 350, 360-61, 377-78, 390-93, 408-09, 411-13, 434-35, 439, 456-59, 462-63, 487, 491-93; **11,** 18-19, 33-34, 35-36, 59, 130-31, 135-38, 228, 254-55, 279-80, 292-93, 302-04, 305-06, 359-61, 393-95, 410-12, 457-60; **12,** 18-19, 20-22, 24-25, 42-44, 60, 99-100, 102-03, 129-30, 136-37, 155, 181-83, 192, 202-05, 225, 253-54, 257-58, 262-63, 295-96, 298-99, 334-35, 340, 355-57, 457-59, 463-64, 470, 474, 490, 500-02; **13,** 44-45, 58, 59, 64-66, 94, 110-12, 114, 115-16, 117, 119-22, 127-29, 137, 291-92, 336-37, 346-47, 348, 361-63, 399-400, 404, 428, 442-44, 458-59, 434, 476-78; **15,** 25, 27-28, 43-45, 50-54, 56-60, 154-55, 174-75, 177-80, 188, 206-08, 217-19, 264-66, 268-69, 275-77, 321-24, 349, 350-52, 360-79, 396-401, 411-12, 422-23; **16,** 93-94, 152-54, 167-69, 261-62, 263-64, 290-91, 296, 301-04, 325-26, 327, 353-54, 357-58, 360, 374-75, 377-79, 386-87, 409-11; **17,** 55-59, 77-81, 119-21, 126-27, 231-33, 341, 356-57, 370, 373-74, 381-82, 383, 384, 411-12, 416-17, 539-40, 551-52; **18,** 30-31, 105-06, 111-13, 242-44, 332-34, 418-19, 421-23, 424-26, 450, 450-53, 475-77, 485-86, 519-20, 522-23, 541-42; **19,** 103-05,

191-92, 222-24, 225-27, 231-32, 262-64, 338-39, 419-20, 490, 491; **20,** 31, 306-08; **21,** 29-32, 176-77, 380, 381, 402-04; **23,** 237-53, 288, 289-91, 297-98, 300-01, 304, 305-06, 307-08, 310-11, 317-18, 322-24, 327-30, 343, 344-48, 350-52, 353, 356, 369-70, 371-73; **24,** 195, 210-12, 306, 310-11, 393-94; **25,** 109-11, 119, 120-21, 129, 151-52, 172-73, 178, 186-87, 198, 222, 277-81, 313-17; **26,** 52-55; **28,** 91, 293-95; **29,** 74-75, 534-35; **30,** 59-61, 64; **31,** 89-90, 348-50; **33,** 55-56; **34,** 427-29

—significance of its organisation and consciousness—**1,** 190-91, 198-99, 236-37, 299-300; **2,** 19-20, 37-40, 45-46, 53-55, 71-72, 81-82, 97, 102-05, 112-19, 124, 126-27, 273, 277-78, 289-90, 295, 296, 300, 302-03, 329-30, 331-34, 341-42, 345-47; **4,** 215-17, 272-75, 279-82, 312-14, 320-21, 355-56, 357-63, 366-71; **5,** 25-30, 288-89, 373, 400-01, 412-17, 421-36, 462-64, 471-72, 507-08; **6,** 22, 28, 29, 158-59, 195-96, 221-23, 243-44, 279-83, 327, 350, 352-53, 366-67, 371-72, 376-77, 428-30, 430-31, 432, 452, 491, 510-11, 512-17; **7,** 200-02, 265-66, 334, 394-95, 414-15, 452-53, 455-56, 460-61, 514, 515-16, 541; **8,** 23-24, 25-28, 93, 99-100, 140-42, 218-20, 185, 186-87, 189, 235-36, 368, 371-72, 373-74, 377-78, 434-39, 453-54, 497-98, 503-04, 511, 560-61; **9,** 18-20, 28-30, 58-61, 111, 236-37; **10,** 31-33, 50-51, 52-53, 73-74, 127-30, 270-72, 390-91, 408, 411-12, 419-20; **11,** 279, 450-52; **12,** 335, 457-58, 467-68; **13,** 72-74, 103-04, 119-22, 165-68, 332, 336; **15,** 52-54, 56-57, 61-62, 289-91, 323-24, 346, 350-52, 353-55, 440; **16,** 93-94, 150-52, 260-62, 290-95, 301-02, 357-58; **17,** 48, 241, 275-76, 370, 373; **18,** 275, 302-03, 472, 478; **19,** 236-37, 244-45, 343-47, 519-20; **20,** 126-28, 209-10, 250-51, 252-53, 284-85, 289-91, 363-67, 370-71, 372-74, 381-82, 482-86, 503-05, 509-12; **21,** 172-77, 319-20, 331-36; **23,** 135-36, 287, 305-07, 322-25, 327-32, 351-52, 358-60, 369-71; **24,** 211-12, 316-17; **25,** 80-81, 123-26, 189, 402-03; **28,** 31, 171, 172; **29,** 74-75, 91-92; **30,** 397-98, 520-22; **31,** 363-66; **34,** 76-78, 328-30; **36,** 281-84; **41,** 278-81

—its internationalism—**2,** 329-30; **4,** 362-63; **6,** 430, 431-32, 461-63, 470, 520-21; **7,** 147-48, 200-01; **8,** 348, 495-96; **9,** 393; **10,** 24-25, 92, 159-60, 310; **11,** 33; **15,** 31, 188, 264-66, 465-66; **16,** 80-81, 138-39; **18,** 30-31; **19,** 87-88, 91-92, 116-18, 244-45, 246-47, 248-50, 455-57; **20,** 24-26, 31-33, 223-24, 237-38, 289-91, 412-15, 424-25, 442-43, 453-54; **21,** 30-31, 103-06, 174-77, 259, 280, 330-31, 402-04, 412-14; **23,** 57-58, 66-67, 289-91, 344-47, 348-49, 353-54, 369-71; **24,** 164, 302-03, 354-55, 393-94; **25,** 82-83, 85-87, 91-92, 363; **28,** 62, 64-66, 145-47; **35,** 204-05, 310-12; **36,** 281-82, 283, 284; **41,** 230-31, 298, 302-05, 318, 322-23; **43,** 329-31

—its historical role—**1,** 190-91, 198-99, 247-48, 251-52, 290-92, 293-94, 298-300, 423, 506-07; **2,** 95-97, 107-09; **3,** 31-34; **4,** 177-79, 181-82, 231-32, 265-66, 270-71, 325-26, 355-56, 365, 369-70, 371, 418-19, 427-28; **5,** 21-22, 75-76, 288-89, 301, 342-43, 373, 376-77, 400, 421-37, 447-48, 449-51; **6,** 28-29, 59-60, 76, 222-23, 272, 348-53, 371-72, 423, 425-26, 428-30, 431-32, 516-17; **7,** 147, 202, 414-15, 501-03, 514, 515-17, 541; **8,** 23-24, 26-28, 99-100, 118, 140, 165-66, 220, 291-92, 350-51, 354-55, 368, 373-74, 425-27, 433, 438-39, 448-49, 511-12, 529-30, 538-42; **9,** 25, 27-28, 47-53, 58-60, 99-103, 114, 120-22, 129-30, 177-78, 207-08, 260-61, 295, 307-09, 395, 441-44, 460-62, 464-65; **10,** 32-33, 42-43, 45-47, 59, 68-70, 190-92, 276, 311-12, 411-12, 424; **11,** 33-34, 254-56, 294-95, 303-04, 306, 330; **12,** 60, 102-03, 108-10, 111-12, 117-18, 155, 156-60, 298-99, 334-35, 355-57, 377-78, 457-59, 468, 490, 500-02, 506-07; **13,** 72-74, 291-92, 324-25, 361-63, 399-400, 428, 476-78; **15,** 50-53, 177-80, 259-60, 321-24, 349, 351-52, 378, 410-12; **16,** 138-39, 152-54, 301-04, 325-26, 327, 353-54, 357-58; **17,** 48, 75-76, 123, 127-28, 231-32, 241, 373-74, 378-80; **18,** 30-31, 54-55, 112-14, 150, 303, 332-33, 421-23, 450; **19,** 45-46, 92, 226-27, 236-37; **20,** 31, 120, 280, 306-08, 381; **21,** 104-06, 173, 280, 337-38, 402-04; **23,** 252-53, 289-91, 302-03, 304, 305-06, 307-08, 310-11, 317-19, 322-24, 225-26, 336-38, 340-42, 343, 348-49, 350, 351-52, 356, 370-73; **24,** 164, 185, 210, 215-16, 358, 445-48; **25,** 56, 109-11, 121, 132, 188-89, 190, 197-98, 218, 222, 238-39, 248, 256, 279-81, 313-14, 315-16, 317, 363-65; **26,** 37-38, 42, 63-64, 114-15, 126-28, 129-30, 291, 470-71; **27,** 402-03, 409-10, 423, 451-52, 498-99; **28,** 71, 91-92, 197, 292-94, 373-74, 421-22; **29,** 91; **30,** 64, 279-80; **33,** 55-57, 117, 205-06, 350-51; **34,** 437-39; **35,** 310-13; **36,** 284; **43,** 233

—necessity of its unity in the struggle against the autocracy and capitalism—**2,** 95, 102-05; **6,** 280-82, 461-63, 470, 520-21; **8,** 433-39, 495-98; **10,** 314-15; **19,** 115-16, 519-21; **20,** 231-32, 297, 319-21, 334-35; **30,** 59-61; **36,** 191-92, 194-95, 210; **41,** 312-13; **43,** 329-31

—its condition—**1,** 190-91, 195-97, 247-49, 290-91, 299-300, 321-22; **2,** 34-35, 43-45, 54-56, 63-66, 71-72, 81-85, 95, 100-03, 104-07, 109-11, 117-19, 124-27, 276-302, 331-33, 335-36, 388-89, 400-01, 427-31, 433, 435, 475-76; **3,** 242-43, 245-48, 271, 292-93, 296, 417-18, 435-36, 526-28; **4,** 212-13, 232-35, 239-41, 264-66, 300-01, 302-05, 312-14, 372, 375-76, 377, 417, 418-19; **5,** 25-26, 84-88, 91-94, 214-15, 234-36, 243-49, 253, 272-73, 274-75, 301, 334-36, 398-99, 402, 413-14, 453, 471-72; **6,** 22, 27-29, 52-54, 88-90, 254-55, 281-83, 350, 351, 365-67, 371-72, 398-400, 404-08, 431-32; **7,** 517; **8,** 90-91, 112, 134, 352-53, 425-26, 495-96; **9,** 49-50, 197-99, 211; **10,** 50, 52, 128-29, 133-34; **11,** 305-06, 330; **12,** 142, 194-95, 277-80, 335; **13,** 44-45, 121-22, 124-25; **16,** 302, 445-46; **17,** 87-89, 415-16, 456, 459, 467, 474-79; **18,** 103-06, 256-57, 258-59, 260-61, 262-69, 421-22, 435-36; **19,** 34, 36, 358-63; **20,** 174-76, 209-10; **22,** 282-83; **23,** 236-37, 239-40, 310, 335, 336-37, 343, 353-54; **24,** 163, 164, 234-36, 262-63, 271-72; **25,** 124-25, 226-27, **356-57; 28,** 139-40; **29,** 39-40; **30,** 64, 305, 518, 519-21; **36,** 124,

236-37, 240-41; **39,** 731; **41,** 285-87, 331-34
—role of Moscow workers in the revolutionary movement—**2,** 36, 122, 273; **4,** 215; **9,** 336-41, 347-56, 376-87, 393-94, 400-02; **10,** 94, 95, 139-40; **11,** 174-78; **12,** 142; **13,** 45, 59; **16,** 261, 301; **18,** 472-73; **19,** 126-28, 314-16, 319-21, 421-23, 535-36; **20,** 364-68, 385-86, 387, 507-08; **21,** 319-20; **23,** 250-51, 343, 350; **25,** 249-50, 363-64; **28,** 373-74; **30,** 277-78; **31,** 535-36
—role of Petersburg workers in the revolutionary movement—**2,** 126-27, 271-74, 276-78, 284-85, 302-03, 341-42, 348-51; **4,** 213-14, 215, 216, 259; **5,** 25-30, 246-49, 324-25, 374; **8,** 90-93, 118-20, 133-34, 136-37, 141-42, 350-51; **9,** 191, 336, 338-39, 350-51, 352-53, 376, 393, 431-33, 448, 452-54; **10,** 50-51, 52-53, 93, 127-28, 131-34, 139-40, 141-42; **11,** 119; **12,** 142; **13,** 94; **16,** 99, 261, 301, 320-22; **18,** 110-15, 136-42, 187, 201-02, 231-32, 243-44, 300-01, 302-03, 347-48, 424-26, 472-73, 474; **19,** 126-29, 218, 219-20, 223-26, 229, 230, 262-64, 314-16, 319-21, 347, 350, 352-53, 422-23, 464-66, 535-36; **21,** 29-30, 167, 319-20, 401-02; **23,** 202-03, 239-41, 302-03, 304, 312, 343, 350-51, 352-53; **24,** 391; **25,** 82-83, 109-11, 249-50, 363; **26,** 236, 241; **27,** 395, 480-81; **28,** 140-41; **30,** 64, 118, 278-79; **35,** 140, 166, 167, 214
—formation and growth of the industrial proletariat—**1,** 190-91, 235-36, 245-46, 320-22; **2,** 95, 98-101; **3,** 257-59, 371-72, 386-428, 429-30, 450-51, 496-500, 511-16, 519-20, 529-30, 531-33, 536-40, 561-62, 580-82, 601; **4,** 27-29, 32-34, 71-73, 231-32, 242; **6,** 39-40; **7,** 391-92; **15,** 118-27; **16,** 355-56; **17,** 89-90; **19,** 399-400; **20,** 168-69, 372-74; **30,** 519-21
—its numerical strength and concentration—**1,** 195-96, 312-18, 319, 378; **2,** 67, 329-30, 437-38; **3,** 31, 238-42, 417-19, 450-51, 458-62, 464-84, 490-93, 495-507, 509-24, 526, 529-30, 531-33, 537-40, 580-85, 601-07; **4,** 27-29, 32-34, 71-73; **5,** 22-23; **6,** 221-23, 292; **7,** 265; **8,** 290-91; **11,** 356-59; **12,** 390; **13,** 44-45; **15,** 354-55; **16,** 260-61, 301-02, 356, 395-99; **18,** 256, 260-61, 262, 264-65, 272-73, 472; **19,** 312-17, 406; **20,** 174-75; **21,** 320; **24,** 61-63, 445-46; **28,** 171; **31,** 158-59
—mine workers, miners—**2,** 418; **3,** 490-94, 497-500, 515, 520-22, 532-33, 581-82; **4,** 71-72, 180-81; **16,** 301; **18,** 256; **19,** 311-13, 534; **20,** 551-53
—woodworkers—**16,** 401-04, 406-08; **19,** 465-66, 537; **20,** 507-08, 551-54
—railwaymen—**3,** 498-500, 581-82; **4,** 362-64; **6,** 280-82; **9,** 349-50, 393-95, 461-62; **10,** 254-55, 392, 485-86; **11,** 120-21, 389; **16,** 301; **17,** 475-77; **19,** 534; **20,** 551-52; **23,** 247-48; **26,** 384-85, 494-96, 500
—leather workers—**16,** 401-04, 406-08; **19,** 537; **20,** 551-53, 554-55; **34,** 22-23
—in the timber industry—**2,** 181-82; **3,** 474-75, 525-28, 531-33, 581-82; **6,** 405
—metalworkers—**4,** 32-34, 72; **5,** 246-49; **8,** 90-93, 114; **16,** 401-05, 406-08, 413-15; **18,** 194-96, 266-68; **19,** 125-26, 128-31, 201-02, 230-31, 311-24, 350, 352-53, 359-60, 373-74, 383, 385-86, 410, 444, 447, 465-67, 477-78, 537; **20,** 507-08, 551-55; **21,** 320; **23,** 240-42; **35,** 61, 97-98; **41,** 332-33
—oil workers—**3,** 497; **5,** 91-92; **16,** 401-04; **20,** 551-53
—printers—**4,** 32-34; **9,** 337-38, 348, 376; **16,** 401-04, 406-08; **19,** 360, 382, 466, 537; **20,** 367-68, 386-87, 507-08, 551-55; **34,** 299-300
—food industry workers—**9,** 348-50; **16,** 401-04, 406-08; **19,** 104-05, 222-24; **20,** 551-53, 554-55
—rural proletariat—**1,** 111-15, 229-36, 313-14, 320-22; **2,** 99-101, 104-05, 180-82, 231-32, 388-89, 390-91, 400-01, 418-19, 330-31, 475-77, 498-501, 518-21, 533-34; **3,** 70, 77-80, 93-95, 103-04, 111, 113-14, 115-16, 117-19, 138-45, 151-52, 166-72, 173-74, 176-82, 182-83, 207-09, 237-48, 258-61, 271-72, 292-94, 296-97, 300, 319-21, 373-75, 445-48, 526-28, 581-83, 595; **4,** 251-52, 423-24; **5,** 267-69, 270-75; **6,** 109-10, 112-14, 204, 267, 292, 297-98, 342-43, 370-71, 386-89, 404-08, 421-23, 425-26, 444-47, 480-81; **6,** 444-47, 480-81; **8,** 232-36, 316-21, 401, 403-04; **9,** 17-18, 234-39, 314-15, 441-42, 445-46; **10,** 42-43, 88, 190-92, 194-95; **15,** 41-42, 118-27; **16,** 261, 302-03; **17,** 475-77; **19,** 104-05, 222-24, 534; **20,** 102-03, 111-13, 132-35, 174-76, 348-50, 371, 461; **21,** 402, 420; **23,** 289-90, 292, 293, 303-04, 310-11, 324-25, 348-49, 371-72; **24,** 290-91, 463-78, 484, 492, 500-01; **25,** 122-24
—building workers—**1,** 313-14; **3,** 477-78, 529-33, 581-82; **6,** 405; **17,** 475-77; **19,** 465-66, 534; **20,** 552-53; **36,** 236-37
—textile workers—**2,** 36-39, 41-42, 44-46, 48-49, 55, 81-85, 271-72, 273-74, 276-77; **3,** 386-90, 468-74, 518-20; **5,** 83-84, 248-49, 491-92; **8,** 116-17, 139; **9,** 337; **13,** 45, 46-47; **15,** 52-53, 401-05, 406-08, 413-15; **18,** 194-96, 260-61, 264-68; **19,** 125-26, 128-31, 201-02, 312-21, 359-60, 362, 534-35, 537; **20,** 507-08, 552-53, 554-55; **23,** 241-42; **34,** 20-21, 22-23; **41,** 332-33
—peat workers—**3,** 534
—labourers—**1,** 321-22; **2,** 99-100; **3,** 534, 581-82; **6,** 405
See also Alliance between the proletariat and the peasantry; Revolutionary movement in Russia; Strikes and the strike movement in Russia; Trade unions and the trade union movement in Russia; Workers' insurance and the insurance movement; Working-class movement in Russia
Working class in Soviet Russia—**29,** 205-07, 492, 552-53; **30,** 76, 81-82, 131-33, 143-44, 224, 396-98, 447, 454, 497-99, 518, 522-23; **31,** 194-95, 247-48, 400-01, 421; **32,** 110-11, 118, 199, 273-75, 289-90, 341, 419-20, 488-89, 494-95; **33,** 26, 117, 256-57, 298-99, 394-95; **42,** 207-09, 242
—struggle against petty-bourgeois influences in its ranks—**26,** 409-11, 514-15; **27,** 253-55, 258-59, 266-67, 316-17, 336-37, 351-52, 398, 400-02, 430-32, 433-34, 484-86; **28,** 73, 96-98, 191-92, 382-84, 404, 424-26; **29,** 28-29, 49; **30,** 57-59, 143, 497-98, 499-500, 513; **31,** 44-45, 115-16; **32,** 64-67, 237-38, 331-32, 409-11; **33,** 21, 23, 27, 39-40; **42,** 194-95, 302, 307-08; **44,** 93-94, 100
—struggle for an increase in labour productivity and the

strengthening of labour discipline at enterprises—**26,** 393-94; **27,** 200, 231-32, 237, 238-41, 243-44, 250-51, 257-59, 266-67, 269-72, 297-303, 305, 312-13, 318-19, 348-49, 351-52, 388-89, 400-02, 413-15, 444; **28,** 73; **29,** 250-51, 412-13; **30,** 143-44, 286-87, 441, 497-98, 499-501, 513-14, 517-18, 523-25; **31,** 121-22, 508-09; **35,** 456; **42,** 80-81, 83-84, 170-72, 173-74, 225-26; **44,** 77, 359-60
—as the spokesman of the interests of the whole people—**26,** 364-65; **28,** 32; **30,** 72, 446-47, 513; **31,** 193-95, 497
—its heroism in the rear and at the front—**27,** 229; **28,** 54-55, 72, 74, 106, 436; **29,** 78-79, 85, 409-34; **30,** 47-49, 66-67, 72-73, 76, 82-83, 131-32, 139, 201-02, 345-46, 397-98, 428-29, 437, 447, 460, 497-98, 513, 522-25; **31,** 176-77, 193-95, 312, 400-01, 508-09; **33,** 348, 394-95, 406-07; **35,** 402, 456; **42,** 134, 147-48, 169-74; **44,** 359-60; **45,** 72-73, 164-65
—change in its composition as a result of the imperialist and civil wars—**26,** 409-10; **30,** 178, 185-86, 514; **32,** 199, 460-61; **33,** 23, 26, 28, 29, 65-66, 69-70, 174-75, 254-55, 257-58, 298-301; **42,** 84, 307-08
—its internationalism—**27,** 184; **28,** 65-66, 67-68, 102-03, 186-87, 206-07; **30,** 271, 446-49
—and the training of personnel in administration, economy and technology—**27,** 297-98, 300-02, 350-51; **28,** 72-73, 95, 365-66, 403, 406; **30,** 130-32, 236-38, 244-45, 246-48, 351, 405-06, 459, 474; **31,** 404; **32,** 61-62, 285, 362-63, 388-89; **33,** 179-80, 394-95, 482, 487-95; **36,** 520-23, 596-97; **42,** 81-82, 143, 148, 151, 248-49
—its role in combating famine and in developing the socialist revolution in the countryside, food detachments—**26,** 503-04, 514; **27,** 394-98, 400-02, 406-07, 416-17, 434-37, 444, 448-49, 452-53, 454-56, 461-62, 470-73, 475-77, 486-88, 489-90, 491, 492-93, 525-26, 536-37, 547-48; **28,** 47, 142-43, 173-75, 298-99, 339-41, 365-66, 393, 402-04; **29,** 82, 287-89, 317; **35,** 334, 336, 339; **36,** 487, 507; **42,** 93, 116-17, 131, 134, 149, 152-53, 154-55; **44,** 55-56, 86, 89, 93-94, 97, 100-01, 101-02, 105, 125-26, 145, 146, 199, 201-02, 258, 309, 340; **45,** 60, 73-74, 525-27
—its role in the international working-class movement—**26,** 420, 470-72; **27,** 118-19, 230-31, 289-91, 292, 331, 377-78, 400-01, 423-25, 451, 463-65, 480-81, 545-46, 551; **28,** 23-25, 67-68, 75, 81-82, 76-78, 116-17, 137-38, 145-46, 304, 427; **29,** 86-87, 197, 383; **30,** 161-62, 278-82, 446-49; **31,** 21-23
—role of Moscow workers—**26,** 305-07; **27,** 83, 232-33, 442-43, 448, 474-77, 488-89, 492; **28,** 33-34, 54-55, 78, 373-74, 403, 435-36; **29,** 82, 85-86, 213, 226, 423-25, 426-28, 432, 468-69, 454-55; **30,** 48-49, 76, 132-33, 201-02, 396-98, 411-12, 414-15, 478, 498-99, 522-23; **35,** 508, 509; **44,** 106, 143, 146, 319-20; **48,** 196-205
—role of Petrograd workers—**26,** 305-07, 501-04, 510, 511; **27,** 30-33, 83, 390, 391-98, 474-75, 489-90, 536-37, 544, 552; **28,** 33-34, 54-55, 78, 403, 435-36; **29,** 36-37, 82-83, 84-86, 213-14, 275, 441-42; **30,** 47-49, 64, 68-69, 76, 118-19, 229-30, 396-98, 414-15, 478, 498-99, 522-23; **31,** 312; **35,** 334, 336, 393, 410, 411-13, 419, 429; **36,** 487, 507; **42,** 147; **44,** 86, 104, 105-06, 109-10, 146, 196, 212, 220-21
—role of workers in large industrial centres—**26,** 294; **28,** 54-55, 403, 435-36; **29,** 82, 85-86, 213, 436; **30,** 66-67, 76, 397-98, 414-15, 478, 498-99, 522-23; **32,** 291; **35,** 403, 404, 407, 456
—its role in the socialist transformation of agriculture—**26,** 514-15; **28,** 140-44, 212-14, 309-10, 339-43, 347-48; **29,** 40-42, 76-78, 105, 116-17, 139-40, 214, 265-66; **30,** 195-96; **31,** 417-19; **32,** 186-87, 455-56, 459-60; **44,** 61, 62
—its role in state administration and in building socialism—**26,** 364-66, 407-15, 468-69, 480-82, 499-500; **27,** 154, 216-17, 264-65, 272, 286-87, 297-99, 300-01, 332, 350-51, 382, 390, 394-96, 402-03, 408-10, 413, 431-32, 434-35, 453, 474-77, 488-90, 514-18, 530, 536-37; **28,** 35-36, 73, 94, 95, 117-18, 124-25, 132, 133-34, 138-40, 145-46, 173, 211-16, 247-49, 302-04, 365-66, 383-84, 392-93, 399-400, 402-03, 420, 421-22, 425-28, 466-67; **29,** 39-42, 107-08, 137-38, 158-59, 180, 183-84, 205-09, 265-68, 372-75, 442-43, 531; **30,** 64-65, 72-73, 76, 115-16, 125, 129-33, 135-37, 143-44, 195-96, 224, 229-30, 244-45, 246-48, 264-65, 311, 405-06, 411-12, 414-15, 430-31, 455-56, 474, 497-99, 506-08, 514-15, 522-23; **31,** 48-49, 176-77, 364-65, 404-05, 418-19; **32,** 19-21, 61-62, 88-90, 96-97, 118, 237, 253-55, 264-65, 273-75, 293, 294, 324-25, 332-34, 341, 354, 362-63, 418-19, 420-21, 445-46, 488-90; **33,** 26-29, 64-65, 67-69, 117, 188-92, 212, 278-80, 304-05, 370, 394-95, 457-58, 463-64, 465-66, 467, 468, 481, 500-01; **35,** 357; **36,** 493; **42,** 50-51, 72, 76-78, 81-82, 134, 143, 151
—its leading role in relation to the non-proletarian working masses—**26,** 240, 364-66, 409-11; **27,** 216-17, 264-65, 271-72, 276-77, 397, 408-09, 435-37, 471-72; **28,** 94, 191-92, 247-48, 392-93, 419-20, 421-22; **29,** 24-25, 69-70, 74-75, 76, 79-80, 82, 114-17, 132, 137-38, 213-14, 250-51, 373-75, 424-25, 432-34, 523-24, 534-37; **30,** 64, 115, 125, 178, 258-59, 271, 397-98, 399-400, 406, 411-12, 522-23; **31,** 48-49, 176-77, 194-95, 291-93, 295-97, 364-66; **32,** 57-59, 109, 179-80, 264, 276-79, 281-82, 403-05, 418-20, 428-30, 460, 485; **33,** 155-57, 277-80, 370, 485-86, 498, 499-501
—improvement in its living conditions, and cultural growth—**29,** 336-37; **31,** 506-09; **32,** 236, 297-98, 387; **33,** 106-08, 178-79, 391, 425, 463-64; **35,** 357; **36,** 536-37; **42,** 136, 193-94, 277, 287-88, 289-91, 293-96; **44,** 353; **45,** 59-60, 195-96
—water transport workers—**27,** 416-17, 515-17; **30,** 426-32; **32,** 272-84; **36,** 520
—mine workers—**30,** 495-501; **32,** 54-63; **33,** 168; **35,** 379, 456; **36,** 510
—railwaymen—**26,** 294, 384-85, 392-93, 483, 495-96, 503-04; **27,** 305, 308-09, 312-13, 416-17, 515-17; **28,** 47, 365-66, 403-04; **29,** 36-37, 48, 314-19, 403, 424-25, 426-27, 428-29, 432, 454-55; **30,** 130-31, 201-02, 286-87, 345-46; **32,** 272-84; **35,** 361; **44,** 255-56

—leather workers—**26,** 470; **27,** 297-98, 309-10, 350-51, 382; **31,** 300-13
—metalworkers—**27,** 258-59, 350-51, 388-89, 416-17, 488; **30,** 777-78; **35,** 407, 433
—oil workers—**33,** 348, 373
—printers—**27,** 448; **28,** 220-21; **29,** 28-29; **30,** 334-35; **31,** 429
—workers in the food and tobacco industry—**27,** 297-98, 309-10, 350-51
—agricultural workers—**29,** 38-42, 43-46, 157-58; **33,** 239-40, 464-65
—textile workers—**27,** 297-98, 350-51, 487-88; **30,** 519-25; **32,** 297-98; **44,** 255-56
—in the early months of Soviet power and in 1918—**26,** 241, 264-65, 271, 272, 293, 364-66, 384-85, 393-94, 402-03, 404-15, 431, 456, 468-69, 475-77, 480-82, 495-96, 501-02; **27,** 21-22, 30-33, 34, 98, 229, 231, 233, 250-52, 258-59, 282-83, 296-99, 305, 338-39, 350-51, 390-98, 401-03, 413, 415, 444, 471-73, 475-76, 484-85, 487-88, 491-93, 514-15, 530, 535; **28,** 24-25, 32-33, 36-37, 55, 56-58, 60, 71-73, 78, 91, 95, 124-25, 126-27, 129-30, 132, 133-34, 139-40, 145, 197, 206-07, 275-76, 292-93, 303-04, 339-30, 365-66, 421-22; **30,** 110-11, 130, 270, 460, 513; **31,** 59-60, 158-59; **33,** 22
—in 1919—**28,** 402-04, 435-36; **29,** 37, 68-69, 82, 85-86, 180, 183-84, 206-07, 221-22, 259-62, 266-68, 284-85, 287-90, 292, 301, 319, 321, 364-65, 367, 370, 386, 398-99, 411, 425-27, 432, 436, 445-47, 454-55, 520-21, 548, 549-50, 568; **30,** 23-24, 64-65, 66-67, 70, 72-73, 81-83, 113-14, 139-40, 149-50, 178, 185-86, 204, 223-24, 227-28, 238-39, 279-80, 286-87, 460, 513; **35,** 379, 402, 403, 404, 430; **42,** 134, 138-39; **44,** 255-56, 257, 263-64
—in 1920—**30,** 345-46, 351, 397-98, 412, 435, 448-49, 460, 509-10, 513-14, 522-25; **31,** 121-22, 137, 175-77, 311-12, 332-33, 400; **35,** 456; **42,** 240; **44,** 345-46
—in 1921—**32,** 62-63, 224-25, 237-38, 253-54, 273-75, 324-25, 363-64, 373-74, 409-12, 418-19, 459-61, 489-90; **33,** 23, 26, 28-29, 65-66, 69-70, 119, 174-75, 425; **42,** 307-08; **45,** 270-71
—in 1922—**33,** 298-99, 371, 373, 395, 407, 425, 487-89
See also Alliance between the proletariat and the peasantry; Trade unions in Soviet Russia

Working-class movement in Russia
—Party's leading role—**1,** 293-300, 320-22; **2,** 96-98, 112-18, 273, 302-03, 327-34, 337-44, 345-46; **4,** 175, 178-82, 212-14, 215-20, 221-26, 229-31, 232-33, 234-39, 252-54, 255-63, 271-73, 278-85, 287-95, 295-96, 322-30, 351-56, 357-65, 366-71, 426-28; **5,** 19-21, 25-26, 287-89, 313-20, 373, 380, 383-84, 389-90, 396-97, 460-61, 411-17, 420-22, 424-26, 430-36, 437, 438-41, 444-46, 447-48, 449-67, 470-71, 474-75, 482-85, 488-89, 490-92, 499-500, 507-08, 511-14, 517-20, 526, 341-43; **6,** 49-51, 105-06, 136, 157-59, 166-71, 194-96, 240-41, 250-51, 271-72, 326-27, 334-35, 365-67, 431-32, 473; **7,** 46-47, 446, 448, 454, 460-61, 515-17; **8,** 29-30, 99-100, 112-13, 139-42, 148-57, 167-76, 209-20, 228-30, 349-51, 368, 373-74, 452-55; **9,** 17-20, 21-24, 109, 120-21, 122, 149-51, 155, 177-78, 344-46, 400-02, 431-34, 445-46, 465; **10,** 19-28, 32-33, 34-37, 52-53, 71-74, 91-92, 93-96, 310-11, 314-15, 389-91; **11,** 16, 19, 27-28, 87; **12,** 142-44; **13,** 44-46, 59, 60-61, 103-05, 158-60, 165-68, 477-78; **15,** 17-21, 60-62, 275-80, 287-89, 322-24; 350-52, 353-55; **17,** 67-68, 89, 124-25, 127-28, 187-88, 453-54, 462-63, 472-73; **18,** 17, 102-09, 115, 117, 157, 347-48, 427-29, 449-55, 456-58; **19,** 65, 112-13, 400, 409-10, 411, 422-23; **20,** 61-62, 126-28, 141, 209-12, 249-53, 277-80, 307-08, 363-71, 381-87, 388-91, 468-71, 498, 500-01, 502-13, 528-30, 548-55; **21,** 29-31, 319-23, 329-39; **23,** 28, 93, 238-39, 288, 312-14, 320, 323-25, 336-38, 357; **26,** 29-32, 35-36, 132-35; **29,** 534-35; **30,** 403, 384-85, 418; **31,** 31-37, 54-55; **34,** 108-09, 302-03, 355-59
—Russian working class as its vanguard—**21,** 103-04; **23,** 343, 350
—struggle against opportunism and petty-bourgeois influence—**4,** 171-82, 208, 233-35, 255-85, 286-96, 320-23, 326-28, 352-53, 354-55, 366-70; **5,** 230, 313-20, 362-64, 367-69, 380-85, 388-89, 438-40, 460-63, 522-24; **6,** 119-23, 173-75, 213-14, 276, 278-83, 518-19, 520-21; **7,** 380-91, 448, 479-80, 499-500; **8,** 26-28, 32-34, 140-41, 148-57, 169-74, 160-61, 169-74, 211-13, 215-17, 185-86, 195-96, 277-78, 548-50; **9,** 38-41, 104-14, 119-22; **10,** 71-74, 269-73, 376-77; **11,** 361-63; **12,** 330-31; **13,** 87-89, 94-113, 165-68; **15,** 345-49; **16,** 261-63; **17,** 108-09, 162-63, 179-88, 373-74; **18,** 347-48, 386, 427-29, 432-34; **19,** 44-46, 149-50, 228-32, 540; **20,** 59-62, 90-92, 105-08, 126-28, 139-41, 158-61, 211-12, 230-32, 239-41, 247-53, 262-64, 265-69, 271-73, 277-80, 286-88, 295-97, 323-24, 363-71, 381-87, 388-91, 455-86, 501-13, 536-40, 544-47; **21,** 110-14, 197-98, 243-45, 256-57, 258-59, 329-30; **22,** 112-13, 116-19, 127-28, 131-36, 137-39, 141-42, 162-63, 165-67, 159-60, 173-75, 284-85, 301-02, 315, 318, 320-21; **23,** 13, 83-84, 211-12, 312-13, 320-22, 358; **25,** 276-81; **28,** 202-04; **30,** 256-59; **31,** 27-29, 31-34, 71-72; **34,** 421-22; **35,** 213-14; **36,** 281-82; **37,** 511-12; **41,** 137-38, 242-43, 358-61
—leading role of large industrial centres—**2,** 273-74, 341-42; **4,** 310-11; **5,** 260; **8,** 71, 98, 572-73; **9,** 336-39, 351-53, 393-94; **13,** 45-46, 59, 60-61, 94; **16,** 397-402; **18,** 473; **20,** 553-55; **21,** 29-30, 319-20, 401; **23,** 93, 343, 347, 350-52; **25,** 109-11, 248-50; **34,** 23
—its influence on the peasant movement—**4,** 251-54, 425-28; **5,** 288-89, 396; **6,** 370-71; **8,** 318-21; **9,** 401-02, 432-34; **10,** 91; **11,** 91-92; **13,** 336, 399-400; **16,** 318, 356-57, 360, 378; **17,** 89-91, 120, 128; **18,** 30-31, 541-42; **19,** 225-26; **20,** 500-02; **23,** 240-41, 242-43, 246-49, 306-08; **31,** 162-64
—and the Gaponiad—**8,** 105-06, 110-13, 114-17, 118-20, 141, 161-63, 348-50; **12,** 393-94; **18,** 112-13, 315, 426; **21,** 257-58, 288-89; **23,** 236-37; **24,** 197; **28,** 83-84
—and the Zubatov movement—**5,** 315-16, 319, 384-85, 386-87, 454-56, 460; **6,** 168-69, 255-57, 292-93, 301-06, 352, 510-17; **8,** 90-91, 105-06, 113, 114-15, 116, 117, 118-19, 141, 154-57, 213-15; **10,** 124, 478-80; **11,** 71-72; **12,** 393-94; **18,**

315; **29,** 503; **31,** 54-55; **32,** 418; **34,** 129-30, 133-34, 286
—its international character; Russian proletariat as the vanguard in the international working-class movement—**1,** 300; **2,** 26-27, 96, 328-30; **4,** 253-54, 362-63; **5,** 289, 373; **8,** 99-100, 103-04, 287-89, 302-03, 350-51; **9,** 411-12, 433-34; **10,** 241-42, 424; **12,** 378; **13,** 461; **16,** 395-96; **18,** 83-84, 450, 472; **19,** 47, 220-21; **21,** 29-30; **23,** 343-49, 350, 370-73; **24,** 107, 227; **41,** 302-05
—role of metalworkers—**5,** 25-30, 246-49; **8,** 90-91, 114-17; **16,** 401-05, 406-09, 414-15; **18,** 195-96; **19,** 126, 129-31, 201-02, 230-31, 311-24, 350, 352-53, 373-74, 385, 465-67, 537; **20,** 507-08, 553-55; **21,** 320; **23,** 240-42
—role of Moscow workers—**2,** 36, 122, 273, 341-42; **4,** 215; **5,** 491-92; **8,** 29, 71, 98, 108; **9,** 336-41, 347-55, 376-87, 393-94, 400-02; **10,** 94, 138-40; **11,** 171-78; **13,** 45, 59; **16,** 398-401; **18,** 194-95, 472-73; **19,** 127-29, 130-31, 315-16, 319-21, 358-59, 422-23, 535-36; **20,** 364-67; **21,** 319-20; **23,** 250-51, 343, 350; **25,** 248-50; **28,** 373-74; **30,** 277-78; **31,** 535-36; **34,** 20, 299-300; **35,** 140-41; **43,** 44
—role of Petersburg workers—**2,** 271-74, 276-77, 284-85, 302-03; **4,** 213-14, 215, 216, 236-37, 259; **5,** 25-30, 82-83, 246-49, 324-25, 374, 491-92; **6,** 341-42, 348-51; **8,** 29, 71, 90-93, 98-99, 100, 107-09, 114-17, 118-20, 136-37, 139-40, 141-42, 153-55, 348-50; **9,** 191, 336, 338-39, 350-51, 376, 393, 431-33, 448, 451-53; **10,** 50-51, 52-53; **13,** 94; **16,** 397-401, 322; **17,** 331; **18,** 110-15, 136-42, 193-95, 196, 300-01, 302-03, 378, 424-26, 473-74; **19,** 126-31, 218-20, 223-27, 229-30, 262-64, 315-16, 319-22, 350, 352-53, 422-23, 535-36; **20,** 246, 247-48, 296, 363-68, 390-91, 456-57, 466-67, 498, 499-500, 549-55; **21,** 29-30, 319-20; **23,** 170, 240-41, 302-03, 317-19, 343-44, 350-53; **24,** 390-91; **25,** 209-11, 248-50; **26,** 32-33, 236, 241; **30,** 278; **34,** 303
—role of the revolutionary intelligentsia—**2,** 122-26; **4,** 222, 223, 280-81, 290-92, 320-21, 324-26, 358-61, 366-69, 427-28; **5,** 416-17, 461-63, 470-71, 472-73, 500-01, 517-18; **7,** 41-42, 394-95; **8,** 21, 23-25; **9,** 23-25, 26-39; **10,** 93; **12,** 381; **20,** 245-47, 249-50, 342-44; **34,** 386-87
—degree of participation in it of various working-class sections—**2,** 302-03; **4,** 252-54, 258-61, 278-84; **6,** 330-31; **9,** 337-38, 348-49, 431-34; **16,** 398-410, 413-15; **19,** 201-02, 320-23
—participation of railwaymen—**4,** 362-63; **6,** 280-82; **9,** 393-94, 461-62; **10,** 485-86; **20,** 552-53; **23,** 247-48, 352; **26,** 80-81
—participation of textile workers—**2,** 35-39, 41, 81-85, 271-73, 276; **5,** 82-83, 248-49; **8,** 139-40; **13,** 29-30; **16,** 401-04, 406-08, 413-15; **18,** 194-96; **19,** 126, 128, 129-31, 201-02, 311-21, 536-37; **20,** 552-53; **23,** 241-42; **34,** 20-23
—and factory legislation—**2,** 35-40, 66-69, 70-72, 116-19, 271-303, 341; **4,** 213-14, 236-38, 306-08; **5,** 27-28, 44, 82-84; **6,** 510-17; **8,** 139-40; **41,** 90-103
—forms of the working-class movement—**2,** 112-19; **4,** 218-20, 255-59, 262-63, 310-19, 325-27, 369-71, 418-19, 425-28; **5,**

25-27, 28-30, 398-99, 411-17; **6,** 169-70, 194-96, 292-94, 353, 365-67; **7,** 200-01; **8,** 139-42, 211-13, 537-40, 560-63; **9,** 18-20, 339-41, 348, 350-53, 393-94; **10,** 150-54, 283-85, 290-91, 299-01, 349-52, 387-91, 395, 485-86; **11,** 118-23, 213-23; **13,** 20-21, 115; **15,** 52-54, 60-62, 267-69; **16,** 151-52, 260-62, 356-57, 395-421; **18,** 427-29; **20,** 61-62, 209-12, 509-13; **21,** 29-30; **23,** 246-49; **25,** 109-11, 169-73, 214-16, 201-06, 231-33, 235-37, 306-07; **29,** 310-11, 395-96; **34,** 355-59; **36,** 281-84; **41,** 137-38
—stages and conditions of its development—**1,** 290-92, 296-300, 316-17; **2,** 95-96, 102-05, 112-19; **4,** 177-82, 215-20, 232-35, 255-60, 264-66, 278-79, 287-88, 320-24, 351-53, 357-65, 366-71, 425-28; **5,** 26-27, 398-400, 415-17, 440-44, 451-60; **6,** 157-59, 428-30; **8,** 21-22, 23-25, 90-93, 139-42, 211-13, 560-63; **9,** 336-41, 347-55; **10,** 91-92, 93-96; **11,** 348-49; **13,** 94-112, 114-17, 361-63; **15,** 20-21, 267-69, 350-52, 393-94; **16,** 395-421, 356-57; **18,** 102-06, 424-26, 450, 456, 471-73, 519-21; **19,** 328-31; **20,** 245-53, 277-80, 483-85; **21,** 258-59; **23,** 246-49; **28,** 171; **30,** 519-22; **31,** 25-31
—before the 1890s—**2,** 34-39, 42, 43-45, 48-49, 61-62, 66, 71-72, 117, 122, 273-74, 276; **4,** 177-79, 232-33, 256-58, 259-60, 289-90; **5,** 81-83, 248-49, 260, 276-78, 361, 374-76, 517; **8,** 139-40, 209-12; **9,** 336; **18,** 302, 560-61; **19,** 534-35; **20,** 245-48, 278-80, 343-44
—between 1890 and 1900—**1,** 298-300; **2,** 68, 81-85, 103-05, 109-10, 112-15, 122-27, 271-74, 277-78, 284-85, 296, 302-03, 327-30, 341-42, 348-50; **3,** 31; **4,** 177-82, 216-18, 222-23, 229-31, 232-33, 235-37, 244, 255-60, 278-79, 288-90, 310-19, 320-24, 325-26, 351-53, 357-65, 366-70, 418-19; **5,** 91, 93, 260, 361, 374-78, 387-89, 396-97, 398-400, 429, 441-44, 483-85, 491-92, 517-19; **8,** 29, 111-12, 139-40, 148-49, 209-12, 433-34; **9,** 150-51; **10,** 91; **12,** 330-31; **13,** 89-90; **16,** 357, 395-408, 411-12, 414-16, 417-19; **17,** 124; **18,** 85-86, 102, 307-08; **19,** 47, 213-14, 178-79, 313, 318, 394-95, 534-38; **20,** 245-50, 278-80, 323-24, 342-44; **21,** 258-59, 331; **23,** 28; **25,** 276-77; **31,** 89-90; **34,** 20-23; **41,** 137
—between 1901 and 1904—**4,** 425-28; **5,** 18-23, 25-30, 81-88, 230, 246-49, 260, 288-89, 316-17, 318, 322-25, 369-71, 396-97, 398-400, 413-15, 420-21, 425-27, 429-30, 432-34, 437-44, 445-46, 449-65, 467-69, 482-83, 490-92, 499-501, 507, 513, 522; **6,** 49-51, 105-06, 110, 157-59, 169-71, 194-96, 211-13, 220-22, 271-72, 278-83, 292-94, 326-27, 348-49, 365-67, 369-71, 425-30, 431, 432, 473, 521; **7,** 46-47, 200-02, 241-43, 446-47, 454, 455-56, 499-500, 503, 512-14, 516-17; **8,** 21-28, 29-31, 35-39, 112-13, 140-42, 203-04, 209-12; **9,** 150-53; **10,** 91-92; **13,** 103-04, 105-06, 398-400, 402, 404-11, 414-15, 417-19, 420-22; **17,** 124; **18,** 85-86, 102, 302-03, 381-82; **19,** 87, 213-14, 313, 318-19, 328-31, 534-38; **20,** 247-51, 278-79, 327, 343-44; **21,** 398; **31,** 26-27, 54-55, 89-90; **34,** 129-30; **36,** 124; **41,** 137-38; **43,** 94-95
—during the 1905-07 revolution—**8,** 19-28, 90-93, 97-100, 103-

04, 107-09, 111-13, 114-17, 118, 136-37, 141-42, 148, 153-55, 161, 209-20, 260-61, 348-51, 424, 425-27, 447-48, 537-42, 568, 572-73; **9,** 56-60, 63-64, 68-69, 97-98, 119-22, 150-53, 176-78, 191, 283-85, 307-09, 336-41, 347-55, 376-87, 392-95, 400-02, 414-15, 427-34, 435, 447-54, 457-65; **10,** 19-28, 29, 31-33, 40-43, 50-51, 52-53, 58-59, 71-74, 76-78, 91-92, 93-96, 105-08, 112-19, 138-42, 150-51, 151-53, 153-54, 208-10, 241-42, 258, 259-60, 283-85, 310-12, 314-15, 387-90, 391, 424-25, 434-35, 485-86, 508; **11,** 16, 17-19, 28-31, 33-35, 87, 91-93, 135-36, 137-38, 139-40, 171-78; **12,** 142, 154-55, 322; **16,** 21, 38, 44-45, 103-04, 114-17, 119-21, 122, 292, 477-78; **15,** 50-51, 52-54, 60-61, 268-69, 335, 351-52; **16,** 260-62, 296-304, 317-19, 356-58, 360, 378, 380-87, 395-421; **17,** 68, 89-91, 120-21, 124, 125-26, 127-28, 169, 255, 415-16, 418; **18,** 27-28, 83-86, 102, 105, 258-59, 288-89, 302-03, 381-82, 471-72, 473, 519-21, 534; **19,** 47, 160, 201-02, 213-15, 318-19, 328, 329-31, 358-63, 399-400, 485, 534-38; **20,** 107-08, 247-48, 250-52, 278-79, 462; **21,** 257-59, 331-33, 398; **22,** 356; **23,** 28, 236-53, 297-98; **25,** 292; **28,** 373-74; **29,** 310, 395, 538-39; **30,** 277-78; **31,** 25-28, 62-63, 89-90, 162-64, 340-42, 348-50, 535-36; **34,** 360-61; **39,** 120; **41,** 171-72, 294; **43,** 263-64

—in the period of reaction, 1907-10—**13,** 34-35, 44-46, 59, 60-61, 119-21, 122, 165-67, 464-66; **15,** 17-21, 66-67, 275-80, 322-23, 345-52, 452; **16,** 150-52, 168-70, 213-14, 227-28, 289-95, 320-22, 330-32, 338-40, 355-57, 395-97, 399, 400-03, 404-08, 414-16, 417-18; **17,** 108-09, 163, 179-88, 278, 331; **18,** 85-86, 102-03, 242-43, 427-29, 519-21, 534; **19,** 49, 153-54, 313, 318-19, 358-63, 534-37; **20,** 168-69, 265-68, 277-80; **21,** 190-91, 258-59; **23,** 298; **29,** 534-36; **30,** 278; **34,** 421-22; **36,** 281-82

—during the new revolutionary upsurge, 1910-14—**17,** 165, 278, 331-33, 453, 456-57, 462-64, 465-68, 471-72, 473, 477-80; **18,** 17, 85-90, 102-09, 110-15, 117, 156-57, 191-96, 234-36, 242-44, 299-301, 303, 378, 418-19, 424-26, 450, 453-55, 456, 471-77, 519-21, 534, 536-38, 517-18, 541-42; **19,** 44-46, 47, 49-50, 76-77, 110, 112-13, 125-31, 201-03, 213-14, 218-27, 228-32, 262-64, 286, 311-24, 350, 352-53, 373-75, 419-23, 444-45, 446-48, 463-66, 480-81, 521, 534-37; **20,** 59-62, 126-28, 168-69, 209-12, 257-58, 272-73, 278-80, 292-93, 307-08, 319-21, 327-36, 363-64, 378-80, 381-87, 388-91, 482-86, 500-13, 548-55; **21,** 29-30, 112-13, 120, 174-76, 258-59, 319-20, 333-34, 335-36; **30,** 278-79; **31,** 28-29; **35,** 140-41; **36,** 281-84; **39,** 119-20; **41,** 242-43, 265-66, 278-81, 292-94, 297-98, 303-05; **43,** 367-70

—during the imperialist world war and the second Russian revolution, 1914-March 1917—**21,** 29-31, 112, 174-77, 190-91, 197-98, 243-45, 318-23, 329-31, 368, 378-80, 401-04; **22,** 124-25; **23,** 93, 99-100, 169-70, 202-03, 287, 300-03, 313-14, 317-19, 323-24, 331-32, 343, 356; **35,** 167, 208-09, 288-89

—in the period leading up to the October Socialist Revolution—**23,** 329-32; **24,** 213-16; **25,** 109-11, 169-73, 213-14, 221-22, 249-50; **26,** 32-36, 209-12; **43,** 630

See also Communist Party of the Soviet Union (CPSU); Co-operatives and the co-operative movement in Russia; Fusion of socialism with the working-class movement; Political and economic struggle of the working class; Revolutionary movement in Russia; Spontaneity and consciousness in the working-class movement; Strikes and the strike movement in Russia; Trade unions and the trade union movement in Russia; Workers' insurance and the insurance movement; Working class in Russia

Working-class movement, international

—role of Russia's working class, the October Socialist Revolution and the building of socialism in Soviet Russia—**1,** 299-300; **5,** 373; **6,** 136; **8,** 99-100, 350-51; **9,** 290, 433-34; **10,** 241-42, 280-81, 333-34; **12,** 377-78; **15,** 60; **18,** 83-84; **21,** 104-06, 172-74, 280, 330, 368-69, 387-88; **23,** 234-35, 252, 307-08, 331-32, 348-49, 350, 367-73; **24,** 74-75, 82, 107, 215, 227, 246, 251-52, 267-68, 272-73; **26,** 74-77, 204-05, 239-40, 251-52, 470-72, 481-82, 492-94, 513; **27,** 49-50, 118-19, 157-58, 188-90, 201, 231-32, 289-93, 331, 372-73, 376-78, 400-01, 413, 422-23, 440, 479-84, 500-01, 527-28, 543, 545-46; **28,** 24-25, 33, 38-40, 64-68, 75, 78, 82, 85-86, 91-92, 102-04, 111-13, 115-17, 138-39, 149-52, 153-54, 155-56, 160-62, 181-82, 278-79, 291-94, 335-37, 355-59, 422-24, 427, 429-32, 455-56, 476-80, 483-85; **29,** 99-100, 119, 322-23; **30,** 22, 24-25, 38, 136-37, 281-82, 418-19, 485-87; **31,** 90-92, 129, 329-30; **32,** 270-71; **33,** 24, 54-58; **35,** 369; **41,** 303-04

—struggle for its unity—**21,** 372-73, 386-88, 426-28; **29,** 561-62; **31,** 198-201, 202, 267-69; **33,** 330-34; **39,** 738; **41,** 230-31; **43,** 253-54; **44,** 60; **45,** 124-25

See also Tactics of the united front

—struggle between revolutionary and opportunist trends—**4,** 175-76; **5,** 352-61; **7,** 345-47, 380, 381-82, 395, 397-403, 476-77; **9,** 107-08; **10,** 250-52, 269-70, 376-77; **11,** 361-62; **12,** 363-75; **13,** 75-81, 82-93, 112-13, 140, 162-65, 466, 486, 488-89; **15,** 31-39, 192-95; **16,** 140-44, 306-09, 312-13, 347-52; **17,** 173-78, 230-31; **18,** 583-84; **19,** 93-95, 295, 372-75, 383, 553-54; **20,** 106, 251-53, 254-58; **21,** 97-100, 109-10, 151-56, 131, 161-62, 185-86, 237-39, 241-50, 252-53, 256-59, 264-65, 283-86, 309-10, 323-31, 346, 355-56, 363-65, 383, 388, 395, 421-22, 438-53; **22,** 108-20, 124, 127-30, 192-94, 280-85; **23,** 83-84, 86-87, 90-91, 98-100, 102-03, 105, 110-20, 121-22, 144-45, 147-48, 159-60, 163-64, 166, 191-94, 195-96, 198-204, 208-10, 212-13, 215-16, 229-35, 254, 257-58, 367-68, 372-73; **24,** 469-70; **25,** 265-68; **27,** 126-28, 215-16; **28,** 112-13, 278, 289-90, 429-34; **29,** 104, 122-23, 501-10, 544-46, 562-64; **30,** 28-30, 34-37, 102-03, 136-37, 257-58, 274-75, 354-55, 417-20, 422-23, 485-87; **31,** 31-35, 42-44, 51-53, 69, 90-91, 114, 116, 189-90, 246-48, 280-82; **32,** 275-76; **33,** 330-

34, 447-51; **35,** 168-69, 190, 195-97, 234-35; **36,** 214-15; **39,** 321, 325, 397, 613, 758-59; **41,** 341, 358-66; **43,** 473-74, 516
—and working-class leaders—*see* Leaders in the working-class movement
—significance of its experience—**4,** 175-76, 212-13, 217-18, 231-33, 261, 280-81, 367-69; **5,** 288-89, 369-70, 371; **6,** 136, 430-31; **8,** 504-06; **9,** 138, 438-39; **10,** 41-43, 250-52; **11,** 348-49, 412-13; **12,** 448; **13,** 80-81, 476-78; **16,** 351-52; **21,** 373; **24,** 25-26, 49, 180-82; **25,** 413-15, 417, 431-32; **27,** 264-65, 413; **28,** 463-64, 466-67; **29,** 309-11; **31,** 60-63, 268-69
—its international character—**1,** 156; **2,** 108-10; **4,** 362-63; **6,** 29, 431-32; **7,** 199-200; **9,** 307; **13,** 75, 82-85; **15,** 52-53, 184-85, 187-88, 199, 221-22, 462; **19,** 92, 357; **20,** 24-25, 401; **21,** 39; **22,** 129-30; **23,** 97-98, 103, 111, 137, 147; **24,** 268-69, 310, 460, 466, 469-70; **25,** 260; **26,** 152, 182-83, 204, 251-53, 291-92, 470-72, 482, 512; **27,** 201, 292-93, 331, 332-33, 480-81, 482-84, 500-01, 527-28, 545-47; **28,** 38-40, 64-68, 102-04, 111-13, 206-08, 287-89; **29,** 103-04, 122-23, 538-39, 565-66; **31,** 91-92; **36,** 223-24; **39,** 657-58; **41,** 40
—and the shifting of the centre of the world revolutionary movement to Russia—**6,** 373; **23,** 350, 370-72; **24,** 227; **26,** 471-72, 492-93; **27,** 181, 377-78, 400-01; **29,** 310-11; **30,** 526-27; **31,** 22-23, 452-54; **39,** 506
—its preconditions, conditions of development and forms—**1,** 185-86, 191, 316-18, 330-31, 446; **2,** 102-05, 108-10, 112-14; **4,** 176-77, 210-11, 257-58, 280-81, 310-19, 368; **5,** 368-73, 384-87, 392, 425-26; **6,** 136; **11,** 213-15, 349; **13,** 82, 477-78; **15,** 38-39, 182-88; **16,** 347-50; **17,** 141, 229-30; **19,** 27-28, 92, 295-96, 553-54; **20,** 209-12, 251-53; **21,** 150-52, 161-62; **22,** 145; **23,** 269-70; **24,** 310-11, 466-68; **26,** 152-56, 471-72; **28,** 68-70, 479-85; **29,** 144-45, 486; **30,** 512-13, 519-21; **31,** 90, 95-97, 101-04; **34,** 355-56, 404, 438-39; **41,** 39-40, 43-46, 86, 132-33, 221-22, 232
—principle guiding relations between socialist parties (before the emergence of communist parties)—**21,** 326; **36,** 307, 620; **41,** 302-05, 308-10; **43,** 253-54, 285-86, 375-76
—and the role of revolutionary theory—**1,** 184-87, 327-28; **2,** 19-20, 26-27, 112-13, 343; **4,** 175-76, 210-12, 257-58, 280-81, 326-27, 368-70; **6,** 352-59, 367-73, 385-87; **20,** 106, 381; **21,** 353-54; **23,** 329-30; **28,** 479-80; **31,** 70-71
—leading role of proletarian parties—**1,** 319-20; **2,** 25-27, 108, 112-17; **4,** 175-76, 217-18, 261-62, 291-92, 319, 368; **5,** 400-01, 412-13, 425-26, 438-39, 476-77; **6,** 49-51; **9,** 438; **12,** 363-65; **13,** 82-85; **15,** 220-22; **17,** 157-58; **21,** 372-73, 423-24; **23,** 144-46, 147-48; **24,** 74-75; **25,** 260, 404; **28,** 112-13; **29,** 306-07, 486, 562-63; **31,** 68-69, 91-95, 185-86, 187-97, 206-11, 235-36
—and tactics of the united front—*see* Tactics of the united front
—stages of its development—**4,** 175-76, 257-58, 313; **6,** 459; **10,** 250-51; **13,** 82, 476-78; **15,** 32; **21,** 62-63, 161-62; **29,** 240-41, 305-07, 308-09, 486; **30,** 34, 512, 519-22; **31,** 90-91; **39,** 688-706

—before the Paris Commune—**2,** 23-25, 26-27; **4,** 175-77, 257-58, 368; **8,** 504-06; **12,** 361-64; **13,** 36-38, 82; **15,** 32; **17,** 233-34, 236-38, 412-13; **18,** 26; **19,** 552-54; **20,** 251-53; **21,** 313; **23,** 112; **27,** 264-65; **29,** 308-09
—from the Paris Commune to 1905—**2,** 108; **4,** 210-11, 305-06; **5,** 316; **7,** 199-202, 476-77; **8,** 504-06; **12,** 359-78; **13,** 82, 477-78; **15,** 32; **16,** 111-13, 350-52; **17,** 142-43, 321-22; **18,** 583-84; **19,** 295-301; **21,** 48-50, 150-53, 161-62, 309-10, 342-43, 355-56, 365-66, 397; **22,** 112-13; **23,** 81-82; **24,** 76-77, 86, 146-47; **39,** 688-98
—from 1905 to the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**10,** 280-81, 333-34; **12,** 372; **15,** 38-39, 60, 182-88, 210-12, 231-37, 462-63; **16,** 140-44, 275-83, 307-09, 347-52; **17,** 173-78, 230, 304-05; **18,** 83-84, 414, 487-88, 584-85; **19,** 83-84, 86, 88, 221; **21,** 97-98, 131, 150-53, 161-62, 242-43, 247-50, 256-57, 309-10, 355-56; **22,** 110-11, 124; **24,** 76-77, 86; **30,** 257-58, 419-20; **39,** 702
—during the 1914-18 imperialist world war—**21,** 38-39, 162, 241-50, 256-59, 310, 312, 325-26, 355-56, 372-77, 383-88, 422, 441-44; **22,** 111-13, 118-20, 124-26, 127-30, 175-77, 354-55; **23,** 90-91, 97-98, 99-102, 111, 115-17, 118-20, 121-22, 144-48, 156-57, 161, 163-64, 166, 206, 215, 223-25, 229-35, 254-59, 268-70, 279-81, 282, 367-70, 371-73; **24,** 75-76, 87, 188, 227-28, 252, 266-69, 272-73, 310, 419-21; **25,** 37-38; **26,** 74, 182, 204, 255-56; **28,** 76-77, 128, 289-90; **29,** 241, 302; **30,** 34, 211-12, 257-58, 419-20; **31,** 42-44, 281-82; **35,** 235; **39,** 321, 397, 743-44
—after the October Socialist Revolution—**22,** 193-94; **26,** 291-92, 481-82; **28,** 24-25, 33, 38-39, 54, 75, 77, 85-86, 91-92, 103, 105, 114-17, 118-20, 123-24, 128, 137, 155-56, 161-62, 327-28, 347-48, 415-16, 429-34, 455-56, 458-59; **29,** 86-87, 99-100, 119, 144-45, 148-50, 467-69, 514, 538-39; **30,** 52-62, 355-57, 420-24, 496-98; **31,** 91-95, 129, 163-64, 184-85, 188-97, 276-77, 281; **32,** 275-76, 501; **35,** 343, 432, 526-27
See also Amsterdam Trade Union International; Communist International; Communist movement, international; Internationalism, proletarian; Political and economic struggle of the working class; Profintern (Red International of Trade Unions); Revolutionary movement, international; Second International; Strikes and the strike movement; Trade unions and the trade union movement in different countries; Working class and the working-class movement in different countries

Working day
—in capitalist countries—**2,** 102-03, 280-85; **4,** 312; **5,** 141-42, 165-67, 220-21; **10,** 177-78; **15,** 83-84; **16,** 111-13; **18,** 293; **20,** 68-70; **21,** 61-62; **30,** 520-21; **39,** 153, 532-33, 622, 657-58
—in Russia—**2,** 83, 271-315, 428-29, 430-31, 435, 449; **3,** 235, 247, 296, 352-53, 408-09, 410-13, 414-15, 417-18, 420-21, 422, 433-34, 443, 543; **4,** 213-14, 240, 312; **5,** 44, 83-84, 92-93, 471-72, 473; **6,** 42, 92-94, 447-48; **15,** 83-84, 126; **16,** 110-16; **18,** 257, 260-61, 262-69, 293; **19,** 317, 322,

573; **24,** 255, 274, 295; **30,** 520-21; **41,** 100
—in Soviet Russia—**27,** 34, 261-62, 272-73; **33,** 391; **42,** 80, 86-87
—under socialism—**19,** 62; **25,** 488-89; **27,** 156-57, 253-54; **42,** 86-87
Working women in Soviet Russia
—enlisting of women in running the state—**26,** 262; **29,** 131, 182; **30,** 43-46, 120-21, 300-01, 371-72; **31,** 460; **32,** 161; **36,** 504; **42,** 160
—and the equality of women—**28,** 180-81; **29,** 131, 428-29; **30,** 40-45, 120-23, 371-72, 408; **32,** 161-63; **33,** 53, 235-36; **42,** 421
—their role in defending their socialist country—**29,** 277, 291, 321, 323; **30,** 44-46
—their role in socialist construction—**28,** 180-82; **29,** 37, 258, 277, 291, 429-30; **30,** 43-46, 299, 300-01, 371-72, 523, 525; **31,** 460; **42,** 129, 423
World (philos.)—**14,** 32, 94, 112, 137, 175, 220, 226, 267-70, 277, 280, 281-82, 287-88, 335, 344, 353-54; **19,** 81; **21,** 51-54; **38,** 69, 73, 98-99, 103, 106-07, 131, 146-47, 151, 153, 178, 250-51, 346-47, 349-50, 369
—its unity—**14,** 15, 117, 173-74; **21,** 51-52; **38,** 103, 150, 178, 256
—laws of its development—**14,** 156, 167-69, 187-90; **21,** 53-54; **38,** 103, 150, 178, 256
—mechanical theory of—**14,** 279-82, 290-91, 309-10
—and thought, knowledge—**14,** 15-16, 29, 31-33, 40-45, 69-70, 87, 90, 99-105, 107-12, 117-20, 126-31, 137-38, 155-60, 168-71, 188-89, 216, 219-21, 227-28, 262-63, 266-68, 281, 344, 345-46, 350; **19,** 81; **21,** 51-54; **38,** 71-72, 92-93, 98-99, **111,** 153, 175, 178-79, 182, 196, 206-07, 212-13, 265
—its objective nature, materiality—**2,** 21-22; **14,** 15, 29, 41-42, 56-57, 60-61, 69-70, 73-74, 79-80, 83-84, 87-88, 90, 99, 107-08, **111-12,** 114-15, 116-20, **123-24,** 125, 137-38, 155, 168-69, **170-71, 174-76,** 181-82, 189, 191-92, 216, 218-20, 226-29, 242, 259-63, 266-68, 270-71, 276-77, 279-80, 281-82, 289-91, 344, 346, 350-51; **21,** 50-54; **23,** 55-56; **38,** 178-79, 212-13
—and man—**14,** 123-24; **38,** 70-72, 153-54, 187-89, 212-15
See also Being; Nature
World economy—**4,** 65-66; **6,** 29; **14,** 325; **19,** 454-57; **21,** 159, 240-41, 301-02; **22,** 103-07, 190, 213, 239-40, 246-53, 258-64, 272-75, 277-78, 290, 295-96; **23,** 86, 102; **24,** 290; **31,** 147, 451-52, 459, 482-83; **39,** 43, 75, 97, 174-75, 204, 286, 288, 290, 464-65, 468-80, 559, 567, 595, 612-13
—its rise and development stages—**2,** 108-09, 444-45; **3,** 66, 313-14, 382-83, 592-93, 597; **5,** 90-91; **21, 158-59, 345; 31,** 147, 215-26
—disintegration of the world capitalist economy—**31,** 222-26, 482; **32,** 116; **33,** 214; **35,** 451
—and Soviet Russia—**31,** 451-54, 482-83; **33,** 155, 213-14, 265; **42,** 233-37, 396-98; **45,** 507-12
—and aid to underdeveloped countries—**42,** 396-98; **45,** 507-12
World market—**2,** 444-45; **3,** 47, 57, 66-67, 229, 258, 312, 328, 382-83, 548-49, 591-93, 597; **4,** 65-66, 202; **5,** 90-91; **6,** 29, 45; **15,** 323; **17,** 173; **18,** 597; **19,** 454; **20,** 298; **21,** 65, 367; **22,** 246, 257, 276, 283-84; **23,** 105, 112, 254; **24,** 288, 309, 467; **26,** 167; **27,** 238; **29,** 101, 120, 476; **32,** 183, 305; **33,** 276; **39,** 468-72

World outlook—**14,** 184, 317
—bourgeois—**2,** 468-69; **15,** 410; **20,** 26
—petty-bourgeois—**2,** 221-22, 232, 242-43, 482; **7,** 47; **15,** 39
—proletarian, socialist—**1,** 151; **4,** 327; **6,** 471, 509; **7,** 55-56; **8,** 504-05; **10,** 20-21, 85-87; **12,** 296; **13,** 37; **14,** 184, 246, 317; **15,** 402; **16,** 270; **21,** 48, 75; **27,** 365; **31,** 316-17; **43,** 233
See also Ideology
World revolution—*see* Revolution, world
World revolutionary process—**2,** 108-10; **6,** 29; **8,** 287-88; **10,** 92; **15,** 184-85, 187-88, 462; **19,** 454, 457; **21,** 131, 257-58, 408-09, 450-51; **22,** 117-19; 143, 355-58; **23,** 111, 270, 343, 370-73; **24,** 187, 227, 266-67, 310, 460, 469; **26,** 74-77, 182-83, 291-92, 451-52, 470-72, 482, 492-94; **27,** 93-94, 181, 184, 188-89, 290-93, 327, 412-13, 480-81, 528, 545-47; **28,** 75, 102-04, 119-20, 123-24, 163, 288-89, 360-61, 481-85; **29,** 145, 307, 310; **30,** 136-37, 162, 417-18, 420, 423; **31,** 56, 70, 71, 91-92, 99-100, 309, 328, 400, 411-12, 441; **32,** 115-16, 180, 281, 361, 453-54, 478-81; **33,** 106-07, 146, 210, 262, 349-52, 477; **34,** 439; **35,** 450-51
See also Revolution, world; Revolutionary movement, international; Revolutionary movement in the East
World socialist system—**22,** 339; **23,** 67-69; **26,** 482; **31,** 147-48, 243
WPI—*see* People's Commissariats of the RSFSR—People's Commissariat of State Control; Workers' and Peasants' Inspection in Soviet Russia
Wrangel—*see* Foreign armed intervention and the Civil War in Soviet Russia—Wrangel and defeat of his troops
Wrecking activities and the struggle against it in Soviet Russia—**26,** 296-98, 319, 495, 496, 514-15; **29,** 556; **30,** 74
See also Sabotage and the struggle against it in Soviet Russia

Y

Yaroslavl whiteguard revolt in 1918—27, 549; **28,** 26, 28, 50, 56; **29,** 457

YCL (All-Union Leninist Young Communist League)—Russian Young Communist League—31, 283-99; **33,** 374; **35,** 529; **42,** 370; **45,** 576

***Yedinstvo* (Unity)—Plekhanov group and newspaper of Right-wing Menshevik defencists, 1914, 1917-18—20,** 309-12, 378-80, 458, 462, 463, 472-73, 481-82, 506, 544-46; **24,** 24-25, 36, 49, 115-17, 128-29, 171, 172, 192, 199-200, 206, 207-08, 220-21, 232, 265, 443, 510-11, 519-20, 527-28, 531-32, 551; **25,** 44, 57-58, 115, 128, 155-56, 171, 333; **26,** 35, 100, 129; **35,** 146; **36,** 277; **43,** 405

Young Communist International—33, 446

Young Communist League—*see* YCL (All-Union Leninist Young Communist League)—Russian Young Communist League

Young Hegelians—15, 32; **21,** 46-47

Youth in revolution and in the revolutionary movement—4, 223, 325, 427; **5,** 23, 49, 288, 318, 323-24, 374, 376, 381, 396, 415, 425, 435, 441-42, 462; **6,** 79-85, 157, 195, 298, 352, 471; **7,** 41, 43-56; **8,** 21, 136, 146-47, 213, 425; **9,** 337-38, 345, 348, 353, 375, 377-78, 384, 408-09, 412; **10,** 66; **11,** 354-55; **15,** 192, 197; **16,** 320-21, 357; **17,** 90, 456, 467; **18,** 103; **19,** 329-30; **20,** 117; **23,** 143, 163-66, 253, 368; **26,** 180; **34,** 296, 308; **43,** 572, 613

Youth in Soviet Russia—28, 60; **29,** 82, 278, 293, 324, 413; **30,** 133, 237, 276, 415-16; **31,** 283-99; **33,** 374, 429, 445

Youth, working-class and socialist

—in capitalist countries—**15,** 192, 197; **23,** 143-44, 163-66, 228, 253, 368; **33,** 446; **35,** 289; **41,** 204-07, 384; **43,** 508, 572, 598, 613

—in Russia—**4,** 223, 325, 427; **5,** 376, 396; **7,** 528; **8,** 44, 146-47, 218; **9,** 344-45; **11,** 175; **19,** 466; **26,** 180; **34,** 296

Yugoslavia—39, 41, 246, 514-15, 689, 703

Yuzhny Rabochy (Southern Worker)—a Social-Democratic group, 1900-03—5, 488-89; **6,** 227-29, 320; **7,** 19, 20-21, 23-25, 26, 28, 30-31, 33, 73, 76-77, 82, 83, 211, 214, 218-19, 222, 223-26, 227, 231-32, 233-39, 240, 250-52, 257, 262-63, 268-70, 285, 291-93, 295, 305-06, 326, 338, 341, 406-07, 418, 420, 455, 441-42, 481; **34,** 114-15, 142-43, 156-57, 160-63, 200-01; **41,** 82-83; **43,** 105

Z

***Za Pravdu* (For Truth)**—*see Pravda*—the legal daily newspaper of the Bolsheviks, from 1917 onwards the Party's Central Organ

Zabern incident, 1913—19, 513-15; **22,** 145, 153-54

***Zarya* (Dawn)—Marxist scientific and political journal, 1901-02—4,** 320-30, 333-35, 341, 344, 348, 350; **5,** 35, 227, 290, 305, 356, 359, 368, 373-74, 391, 396, 400, 407, 476, 522-23, 526, 528-29; **6,** 72-73, 111, 160, 200, 228, 259, 294, 354, 356, 430-32; **7,** 31, 109, 354, 479, 500; **8,** 77; **9,** 125, 259; **10,** 171, 173, 176, 178-79, 184, 272-73; **11,** 254; **13,** 99, 300, 448-49; **15,** 169, 254; **17,** 131; **19,** 544; **20,** 442; **25,** 477; **31,** 340; **34,** 56, 58-59, 61, 64, 65, 67-69, 75, 88-89, 94, 104, 135, 136, 173, 263, 288, 341; **36,** 29-31, 34, 41, 48-50, 53-54, 55, 57, 58, 61, 69, 71, 73, 75, 76, 78, 84, 87-88, 94-95, 97, 98-99, 104, 108, 135-36; **41,** 34-35; **43,** 44, 50, 54, 55, 55-56, 60, 74, 76, 77, 79, 86, 97, 99, 118, 360-61

Zemlya i Volya (Land and Freedom)—Narodnik organisation, 1876-79—5, 474; **7,** 258

See also Narodism and Narodniks (populism and populists) in Russia—revolutionary Narodism between 1860 and 1870s (general description)

Zemsky Sobor—2, 97; **4,** 265, 364, 426; **5,** 37, 41-42; **6,** 357; **8,** 375; **9,** 61-65

Zemstvos and Zemstvo officials—5, 35-80, 101-02, 232, 243-44, 246, 254, 255-56, 265-66, 275, 281-89, 341, 434-36, 500-01; **6,** 151-59, 254-58, 350, 352; **7,** 47, 499-518, 521-22; **8,** 73-74, 76-77, 138, 315-22, 457-60, 512-13, 519-25, 526-30, 542-43, 568, 574-75; **9,** 170-77, 179, 185, 196, 198, 206, 207, 253-56, 270-73, 301-06, 313, 314, 316-17, 323-26, 397; **10,** 63, 66-67, 187, 211, 330, 468; **11,** 28, 362, 393; **13,** 110, 276; **16,** 384, 410; **17,** 300-01, 440, 458; **18,** 489, 551; **19,** 59-60, 142-43, 256-57; **20,** 136-37, 293; **34,** 288-90; **36,** 258; **41,** 171

Zhizn (Life)—group at G. A. Kuklin's publishing firm—36, 125; **41,** 81-82; **43,** 98-99, 100, 102, 103, 104, 107

Zimmerwald Group (as a whole)—22, 181; **23,** 122, 191-94, 205-06, 215-16, 220-22, 226, 228, 230-35, 281, 285; **24,** 81, 89-90, 388; **25,** 303; **35,** 270-71, 286, 290-92, 319-23; **36,** 389; **39,** 42, 315, 316; **41,** 427-28; **43,** 594, 632, 634-35

—First (Zimmerwald) Conference of 1915—**21,** 298, 345-48, 383-

88, 389-93, 394, 407, 422, 427; **22,** 121, 122, 123, 127, 129, 155, 176-79; **23,** 21, 83, 90-91, 99, 121, 187, 192, 200, 201, 202, 204, 215-16, 218, 220-24, 230, 231-32, 233, 235; **24,** 80-81, 82-83, 131-32; **27,** 528; **28,** 282-83; **31,** 72; **32,** 465; **35,** 193-94, 195-97, 199, 200-01, 202-03, 208, 210-11, 282-83; **36,** 329-31, 332-33, 334-36, 341, 342, 344-45, 349, 351, 352, 353, 356, 358, 383-85, 409; **41,** 349-53, 353-55, 360, 362, 380-81; **43,** 457, 461-63, 464, 465-66, 468, 470, 475-76, 478, 479-80, 481-82, 483-84, 487-88, 489-90, 491, 492, 496, 497, 505-06, 511-12, 534

—Second (Kienthal) Conference of 1916—**22,** 121, 122, 161, 169-70; **23,** 83, 90, 99, 147, 215, 218-20, 221, 224, 230-32, 233, 235, 262, 279; **24,** 81, 82-83; **31,** 72; **32,** 465; **35,** 221, 282-83, 286, 290; **36,** 375, 377, 390, 405, 409; **41,** 366, 379-80; **43,** 512, 515, 517-18, 520-21, 523, 527-28, 529, 531-32, 533-34, 535, 537, 538, 582, 583

—Third (Stockholm) Conference of 1917—**24,** 89-90, 304, 388; **25,** 240-42, 303; **26,** 220-22; **41,** 427-28, 429; **43,** 634-35

—and Conference in Olten of 1917—**23,** 284

—International Socialist Committee in Berne, 1915-17—**21,** 372-77, 388; **22,** 121, 122, 131, 169, 178, 179, 305; **23,** 13-14, 191-93, 218, 220-28, 232-34, 235, 266; **35,** 224, 270; **36,** 352, 356, 371, 375, 377-87; **41,** 356-57, 369-79; **42,** 126-27; **43,** 496, 501-02, 516, 517, 531, 533, 535, 594, 600, 601

Zimmerwald Left—**21,** 298, 345-48, 372-77, 387-88, 389-93, 428; **22,** 118-19, 129, 160, 169-79, 320, 330, 346, 353; **23,** 14, 94, 137-48, 192, 194, 201, 204, 216, 218, 230, 233-34, 367-68; **24,** 77-79, 80-82, 304; **28,** 282-83; **31,** 72; **35,** 195-97, 202-03, 210-11, 213-14, 221-22, 235, 246-47, 252-55, 259-60, 265, 270, 271, 277, 282-84, 285, 288-89, 290-93, 314; **36,** 343, 344, 345, 346-47, 351, 352, 356, 358, 360, 363, 374, 389, 390, 394, 399-400, 403-07, 409-10; **39,** 739, 742; **41,** 349-51, 351-52, 352-53, 356-57, 386, 455; **43,** 461, 462-63, 467-68, 470, 478, 479-80, 482, 489, 499-501, 502, 504, 508, 513-16, 517-18, 533-34, 535, 537, 538, 540, 558, 578, 581-82, 583-84, 587-88, 598, 599-601, 606

Zionism and Zionists—bourgeois nationalist Jewish organisation—**6,** 331-34; **7,** 63, 99-103; **11,** 301; **15,** 242-43; **18,** 118, 208

Zubatovism and the fight against it—**5,** 316, 319, 363, 385, 387, 455-56, 460; **6,** 169, 222, 256, 293, 301-06, 352, 515; **8,** 90, 105-06, 111-13, 114-17, 155, 214; **10,** 124, 479; **12,** 393-94; **18,** 315; **29,** 503; **31,** 55; **32,** 419; **34,** 129, 134, 286

Zurich Congress of the Second International, 1893—13, 82; **15,** 192

***Zvezda* (The Star)—Bolshevik legal newspaper, 1910-12—17,** 54-55, 134, 220, **329,** 345, 369, 380, 388, 513, **523,** 544-45, 556; **18,** 36, **175,** 187-88, 191-92, 193, 198, **200,** 210-11, 214, 486, 507-08, **517;** 19, 463; **34,** 433, **437-38,** 439, 446; **35,** 23, 24, **26,** 36, 37, 56, 75, 88, 93; **36, 177,** 185; **37,** 466; **41,** 236, **250,** 261, 267; **43,** 258, 259, **260-61,** 269-71, 276, 289, **292,** 297